

# GAZETTEER

OF THE

## BOMBAY PRESIDENCY

VOLUME I. PART II.

HISTORY OF THE  
KONKAN DAKHAN AND SOUTHERN MARÁTHA COUNTRY.



17316

UNDER GOVERNMENT ORDERS.

R 910.3095431G  
G.B.P./K.D.M.C.

BOMBAY:

PRINTED AT THE GOVERNMENT CENTRAL PRESS.

1896.





KONKAN DAKHAN AND S. M. COUNTRY.

Received for New York Book Co. 1875/59 (a) 1500  
22 vols. & 1500 (b) 1500



This Volume contains the Articles named below :

- I.—HISTORY OF THE KONKAN. By the Reverend Alexander Kyd Nairne, Late of the Bombay Civil Service.
- II.—EARLY HISTORY OF THE DAKHAN DOWN TO THE MAHOMEDAN CONQUEST. By Professor Rámkrishna Gopál Bhandárkar, M.A., Ph.D., C.I.E.
- III.—THE DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS OF THE BOMBAY PRESIDENCY from the earliest historical times to the Musalmán Conquest. By John Faithfull Fleet Esquire, Ph.D., C.I.E., of H. M.'s Indian Civil Service.
- IV.—DAKHAN HISTORY, MUSALMÁN AND MARÁTHA, A.D. 1300 - 1818 :  
*PART I.*—Poona Sátára and Sholápur.  
*PART II.*—Khándesh Násik and Ahmadnagar.  
By W. W. Loch Esquire, Late of the Bombay Civil Service.
- V.—HISTORY OF THE BOMBAY KARNÁTAK, MUSALMÁN AND MARÁTHA, A.D. 1300-1818. By the late Colonel E. W. West, I.S.O.

JAMES M. CAMPBELL.

29th May 1896.



# CONTENTS.

## HISTORY OF THE KONKAN.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION ... ..	ix.-xiii.

### Section I.—Early Travellers.

Ptolemy; Author of the Periplus; Renell; Strabo; Vincent; Cosmas; Fa Hian; Hiuen Tsiang; Ibn Batuta; Reinaud; Alberuni; Colonel Yule; Rashid-ud-din; Al Masudi; Al Idrisi; Gildemeister; Marco Polo; Friar Odoricus; Immigrants, Bene-Israel's and Pársis ... ..	1.8
--	-----

### Section II.—Antiquities and Traditions.

Caves; Inscriptions; Bráhmañical caves; Buddhist caves; Ruling powers in the Konkan about the middle of the sixth century; Family Tree of the Siláháras; Siláhára kings; Condition of the Siláhára kingdom; Ráshtrakútas of Málkhet; Independence of the North Konkan; Inclusion of the Konkan among Gujarát districts; Viceroy's of the Devgiri Yádavs; State of the country; Reclamation of the Konkan by Parashurám and other traditions ... ..	9-28
---	------

### Section III.—The Musalma'ns.

Date of Musalmán conquest; Expedition into the Dakhan; Salt trade; Governments of the Dakhan; Reduction of the Northern Konkan by the Gujarát king Ahmad Sháh; Reduction of the Southern Konkan by the Bahmanis; Establishment of the Ahmednagar and Bijápur kingdoms; Best parts of the North Konkan occupied by the Portuguese; Division of the Southern Konkan between the kings of Bijápur and Ahmadnagar; The Abyssinians establish themselves in Janjira; Origin of the Khots; Its commercial marts; Silk manufacture; Ship-building; Relations of the kings of Ahmadnagar and Bijápur with the Portuguese; Malik Ambar's survey; Ahmadnagar Konkan ceded to Bijápur; Divisions of the Konkan; The remains of Musalmán building ... ..	29-42
---	-------

### Section IV.—The Portuguese in the Sixteenth Century.

First appearance on the coast of the Portuguese; Their first visit to Calicut; Their encounters with the Musalmán fleets; Their
--

first voyage north of Goa; Destruction of seven vessels of the Moors; Their defeat at Chaul by the combined fleets of Gujarát and Egypt; Defeat of Sulaimán the Magnificent's fleet at Diu; Establishment of a factory and building of a fort at Chaul; Destruction of Dábhól; Their defeat by the Gujarát admiral; Defeat of the Gujarát fleet at Chaul; Battle off Bándra; Attacks on the North Konkan Coast; Portuguese possession of Sálsette; War between Gujarát and the Portuguese; Cession of Bassein; Cession of Diu as the price of the Portuguese alliance against the Moghals; Treaties with Ahmadnagar and Bijnagar; Portuguese expeditions against the Bijápur Konkan; Cession of ports to the Portuguese by Bijápur; Expedition from Goa against and defeat of the Bijápur troops; Portuguese cruelties; Raising up a race of half-caste Portuguese; Portuguese possessions in the Northern Konkan; Their capture of the forts of Asheri and Manor; Cession of Daman; Expeditions against the Kolis; Alliance of Ahmadnagar and Bijápur against the Portuguese; Siege of Chaul by Ahmadnagar troops; Their defeat; Peace with the Musalmáns; Capture of Korlai; Infancy, manhood, and decline of the Portuguese power ... ..

### Section V.—The System and the Decline of the Portuguese.

System of government; Customs; Land Revenue; Justice; Military establishment; Ecclesiastical power; The Jesuits; Conversion of the natives; Jealous and rigorous system of the Portuguese in matters of religion; Trade; The Dutch; Cause of the decline of Portuguese power; Their magnificence; Their chief remains ... ..

### Section VI.—Shivá'ji (1648-1680).

State of the Powers ruling in the middle of the seventeenth century; Capture of Ráiri and Kalyán by Shivá'ji; Building of the forts of Bírvádí, Lingána, and Pratápgad; Aurangzib's permission to take possession of the whole Konkan and invasion of the Sidis' districts; Plunder of Rájápur and burning of Dábhól; Capture of Dánda Rájápur; Building of forts at Málvan; Rebuilding of the forts of Suvarndurg, Ratnágiri, Jaygad, Anjanvel, Vijayadurg, and Kolába; Ráygad called the Gibraltar of the East; Capital of Shivá'ji; Plunder of Surat; Burning of Vengurla; Plundering expedition as far as Barcelor; Attack by the Moghals on Shivá'ji's possessions in the Dakhan; His visit to and escape from Delhi; Expulsion of the Moghals from Kalyán; Building of the fort of Sarjekot; Capture of the forts of Máhuli; Naval fights between the Moghal and Shivá'ji's fleets; Capture of Shivá'ji's vessels by the Portuguese; Shivá'ji's coronation; Demand of *chauth* or one-fourth from the Portuguese; Fleet from Maskat; Siege of Janjira; Burning of Vengurla by the Moghals; Annáji Dattu in charge of the Konkan; Survey and assessment of land; Usual operations on the coast; Burning of Jaytápur by the

Sidi's fleet; Attempt to burn the Musalmán fleet in Bombay ;	PAGE
Sambháji's intrigues with Sultán Mauzim; Treaty between	
the English and Shiváji; Shiváji's death; General condition	
of the Konkan; Ports on the coast of the Southern Konkan	
and inland ... ..	67-75

## Section VII.—The Marátha's from the Death of Shiváji to the Expulsion of the Portuguese (1680-1739).

Prospect of a war between the adherents of Shiváji's two sons; Imprisonment and death of Annáji Dattu; Struggle between Sambháji and the Sidi; Sultán Akbar's arrival at Páli; Attack on Underi; Burning of the town of Apta; Siege of Janjira; Building of the fort of Belápur; Defeat of the Maráthás by the Sidi; War between Sambháji and the Portuguese; Sultán Akbar at the Dutch factory; Bahádur Khán Ranmast's entry into the Konkan; Sack of Vengurla by Sultán Mauzim as a punishment for the protection of Sultán Akbar; War between the Maráthás and the Moghals; Investment of Bassein; Capture of Sambháji by the Moghals and his death; Meeting of Marátha leaders; Aurangzib's grant of a Sanad to the Sidi; The Sidi captures the districts of Suvarndurg and Anjanvel and the forts of Rájpuri and Ráygad; Division of Sálshi among three claimants; Building of the fort of Bharatgad; Kolába the principal place of arms of the Marátha fleet; Moghal expedition against Vishálgad; Rapine and anarchy in the North Konkan; Captain Kidd the English pirate; Condition of the Konkan; Civil war amongst the Maráthás; Independence of Kánhoji Angria; Acknowledgment of the rights of the Maráthás by the Emperor of Delhi; War between Sátára and Kolhápur; First formal alliance between the Bombay Government and the Sidi; Breaking of the power of the Sidi and of Angria; Expulsion of the Portuguese; The Marátha State the chief power of the whole Konkan ... ..

76-86

## Section VIII.—The A'ngria's.

Takáji; Kánhoji; Increase of his power; His enmity with the English, the Portuguese, the Dutch, and the French; Sakhoji; Sambáji; Mánáji and Yesáji, the illegitimate brothers of Sambháji; Peshwa's help sought by Mánáji against Sambháji; Defeat of Sambháji's fleet by the English; Tuláji; English and Marátha expedition against Tuláji; Orme's account of the operations and his description of the equipment and manœuvres of the pirates; Confinement of Tuláji; Kolába branch of the Angria family; Mánáji; Extinction of the family; Lapse of the State ... ..

87-96

## Section IX.—The Marátha's from the Fall of the A'ngria's to the Accession of Ba'jirá'v (1756-1796).

General condition of the country; Period of peacefulness and prosperity; Arrangements of the Maráthás for the defence of their new possessions; Their treatment of their subjects other



than Hindus; State of the district between Bombay and Gheria; Marátha operations against Janjira; Character of Mádhavráv; Revenue management; Accession of Náráyanráv; Reduction of Ráygad; Appointment of British envoy at Poona to obtain the cession of Sálsette Bassein and the islands of Bombay harbour; Capture of Sálsette with its dependencies; Cession of Sálsette by Raghunáthráv; Sea fight off Gheria; The pretended Sadáshiv Bháu; Intrigue of the French adventurer St. Lubin; Raghunáthráv in the ascendant; Engagement between him and the Bombay Government; Negotiations of 1779; Active operations; Army advances from Gujarát to the Konkan; Surrender of Bassein and reduction of Arnála; March of the English army up the Gháts to threaten Poona; Appointment of Residents at Belápur, Kalyán, and Karanja; Treaty of Sálbye (1782); Piracy on the coast; The Angriás and Sidis; The Málvan district overrun by the Kolhápúr troops; A few other facts ... ..	PAGE 97-109
--	----------------

### Section X.—The Reign of Bájiráv and the British Conquest (1796).

Flight of Nána Phadnavis to the Konkan; Treaty of Mahád; Accession of Bájiráv; The banditti; Flight of Bájiráv from Poona; An English vessel sent to Bánkót to take Bájiráv to Bombay; Bájiráv at Bassein; Treaty of Bassein; The famine of 1802-3; The Pirates; Loose system of government; The pretended Chatursing and the Rámoshis; The Pendhárís; Trimbakji Dengla's confinement in and escape from Thána jail; Treaty of Poona and the cession of the North Konkan to the English; Flight of the Peshwa; Reduction of forts in the Southern Konkan; Examination of forts in the North Konkan. 110-119

### Section XI.—The English Establishments in the Konkan previous to 1818.

History of the Konkan under British rule; Attempt to establish a factory at Dábhól; Bad character of the interlopers; Establishment of a factory at Rájápur; Pepper and cardamoms at Rájápur; Rájápur the oldest looking town in the Konkan; Its description; Acquisition of Bánkót; The French; The Dutch; Administration of Bánkót; State of Sálsette as described by Dr. Hové, Lord Valentia, and Bishop Heber; Revenue and judicial administration of Sálsette ... 120-124

### Section XII.—British Rule.

Condition of the Konkan at the time of its acquisition; The system of farming out offices; Taxation; Poverty of the people; Plundering of villages; Condition of the Southern Konkan; Causes of depression in the condition of the people during the first years of British rule; Rights of the Marátha States; Kolis and other hill tribes of the North Konkan; Peaceable character of the Konkan; Thána and Ratnágiri the capitals of the North and South Konkans; Abolition of

a great number of taxes; Roads; Improvements of the inland parts; The new assessment of Mr. J. M. Davies; Chief political events in the Konkan between 1820 and 1850; Condition of the Northern Konkan since 1850; Future prospects of the Konkan	...	...	...	...	...	...	125-131
---	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

## HISTORY OF THE DEKKAN.

INTRODUCTORY	...	...	...	...	...	...	i.-iv.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------

### Section I.—Etymology of the word “Dekkan” and its Denotation.

Etymology of the word Dekkan; Denotation of the word Dekkan	...	...	...	...	...	...	132-134
---	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

### Section II.—Settlement of the A'ryas in the Dekkan.

Settlement of the A'ryas in the Dekkan; Vidarbha, the first Aryan province in the south; Daṇḍakāranya the same as Mahārāshṭra; Pañchavati; Complete subjugation of Mahārāshṭra by the A'ryas proved by the prevalent dialect of the country; Prakrit dialects; Partial subjugation of the country farther south	...	...	...	...	...	...	135-137
---	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

### Section III.—Approximate date of the A'ryan Settlement in the Dekkan and notices of Southern India in Ancient Indian Literature and Inscriptions.

The A'ryas acquainted with Northern India in the time of the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa and also in Pāṇini's time; Southern India unknown in all likelihood in Pāṇini's time; Southern India known to Kātyāyana but unknown to Pāṇini; Patañjali intimately acquainted with Southern India; Chronological relations between Kātyāyana and Patañjali, and between Kātyāyana and Pāṇini; The A'ryas penetrated to the Dekkan after the beginning of about the seventh century B.C.; Chronological value of the epics; Places in the Dekkan alluded to in the poems; Names of peoples in the Dekkan in the inscriptions of Aśoka; Etymology of the name Mahārāshṭra; The occurrence of the names Mahāratt̥hi, Mahāratt̥ha, and Mahārāshṭra in books and inscriptions	...	...	...	...	...	...	138-145
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

### Section IV.—Political History of the Dekkan or Maha'ra'shtra. Analysis of the Historical Inscriptions in the Cave Temples of Western India.

Extent of the dominions of Chandragupta and Aśoka; Vidarbha, a separate kingdom in the time of Śuṅgas; Paithan the capital of a kingdom; Inscriptions of king Krishna and others of the Śātavāhana race at Nāsik and Nánāghāt; Ushavadāta's principal inscription at Nāsik: His other inscriptions;	
---	--

Inscriptions of Gotamiputra, Śātakarṇi and Puṣumāyi at Nāsik;	PAGE
Charter of Puṣumāyi; Charters of Gotamiputra and of his	
wife; Private inscriptions containing Puṣumāyi's name;	
Relations between the kings and queens mentioned in the	
inscriptions in Gotami's cave; Maḍhariputra; Yajña Śrī;	
Chatarapana; Names of princes on coins found at	
Kolhāpur; Names of princes on the Supārā coin;	
Chaturapana in a Kānheri inscription	... 146-154

### Section V.—Native and Foreign Princes mentioned in the Inscriptions. Identification of the former with the Andhrabhṛityas of the Purāṇas.

Nahapāna a Śaka; Śakas and Pahlavas overthrown by Gotamī-	
putra; Purāṇic dynasties; The S'ātavāhanas of the inscriptions	
same as the Andhrabhṛityas of the Purāṇas	... 155-156

### Section VI.—Chronology of the Andhrabhṛityas or S'a'ta'va'hanas.

The dynasty of Nahapāna not the same as that of the Satraps of	
Ujjayini and Kāthiāvād; Ptolemy's Siro Polemios the same as	
Siri Puṣumāyi and his Baleocuros the same as Vilivāyakura;	
Beginning of Puṣumāyi's reign about 130 A.D.; Relations of	
Gotamiputra and his successors with Nahapāna, Chashtana,	
and Rudradāman; Dates of the Andhrabhṛityas as determined	
from the Purāṇic accounts; Duration of the Maurya, S'unga,	
Kāṇva, and Andhrabhṛitya dynasties; Two traditions about the	
duration of the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty, 456 and 300 years;	
The duration of the main branch of the family; Date of the	
accession and death of Gotamiputra; Date of the accession	
and death of the other princes mentioned in the inscriptions;	
Date of the accession and death of Puṣumāyi; Puṣumāyi's	
successors; Yajña Śrī; Maḍhariputa Sakasena; Chatura-	
pana; Dates of the later S'ātavāhanas	... 157-168

### Section VII.—Political and Literary Traditions about the S'a'tava'hanas or S'aliva'hanas.

Śālivāhana Śaka; Legend about Śālivāhana; Śātavāhana's name	
in connection with the Brihatkathā; Composition of the	
Kātantra grammar; Hāla's Saptasatī; Kuntala Śātakarṇi	... 169-172

### Section VIII.—Religious, Social, and Economic con- dition of Maḥa'ra'shtra under the Andhrabhṛityas or S'a'tava'hanas.

Founders of benefactions; Wandering Buddhist mendicants;	
Brāhmanism equally with Buddhism in a flourishing condition;	
Trade and commerce; Identification of towns and cities;	
Inland towns; Trade Guilds; Rate of Interest; Communication	
between different parts of the country	... 173-176

## Section IX.—Probable history of the period between the Extinction of the Andhrabhṛityas and the Rise of the Chālukyas.

PAGE

Abhīras; Rāshtrakūṭas; Traikūṭakas ... 177-179

## Section X.—The Early Chālukyas.

Legendary origin; Jayasimha the first prince; Raṇarāga; Pulakeśi I.; Kīrtivarman; Maṅgalīśa; Death of Maṅgalīśa; Pulakeśi II.; Hwan Thsang's account; Vishnuvardhana; Jayasimha; Chandraditya; Aditya Varman; Sendraka race; Vikramaditya I.; A branch of the Chālukya dynasty established in Southern Gujarāt; A spurious Chālukya grant; Vinayaditya; Vijayaditya; Vikramaditya II.; Kīrtivarman II.; Overthrow of the Chālukyas; Jainism under the Chālukyas; Buddhism; Revival of Brāhmanism; Purāṇic gods; Cave architecture; Genealogy of the Early Chālukyas. ... 180-193

## Section XI.—Rāshtrakūṭas.

Govinda I.; Karka I.; Indra II.; Dantidurga; Krishnarāja; Temple of Śiva at Elurā excavated at the orders of Krishnarāja; Govinda II.; Govinda III. or Jagattunga I.; Śarva or Amoghavarsha I.; Krishna II. or Akālavarsha; Jagattunga; Indra III.; Amoghavarsha II.; Govinda IV.; Baddiga or Amoghavarsha III.; Krishna III. and Khotika; Kakkala or Karka II.; Overthrow of the Rāshtrakūṭas; Religion under the Rāshtrakūṭas; Krishna of the Rāshtrakūṭa race, the hero of the Kavirahasya; Balharas identified with the Rāshtrakūṭas; Genealogy of the Rāshtrakūṭas ... 194-210

## Section XII.—The Later Chālukyas.

The later Chālukya dynasty, not a continuation of the earlier; A Chālukya prince mentioned in a Vedāntic work; Tailapa's expeditions; Satyaśraya; Vikramaditya I.; Jayasimha; Someśvara or Ahavamalla; Attack upon Dāhala and the southern countries; Sons of Ahavamalla; Vikramaditya's military operations; Ahavamalla's death; Someśvara proclaimed king; Quarrels between the brothers; Submission of Jayakeśi of Goa to Vikramaditya; Alliance with the Chola prince; Revolution in the Chola kingdom; Alliance between Rājiga and Someśvara II. against Vikramaditya; Battle of Vikramaditya with his brother and Rājiga; Coronation of Vikramaditya; Reign of Vikramaditya II.; Rebellion of Jayasimha, Vikrama's brother; Invasion of Vikrama's dominions by Vishnuvardhana; Vikramaditya's patronage of learning; Vijñāneśvara; Someśvara III. or Bhūlokaṃalla; Someśvara's Abhilashitārtha Chintāmaṇi; Date given in the Abhilashitārtha Chintāmaṇi; Jagadekaṃalla; Tailapa II.; Ambitious designs of Vijjala; Assumption of supreme sovereignty by Vijjala; Someśvara IV.; Extinction of Chālukya power; A branch of the Chālukya family in Southern Konkan ... 211-224

## Section XIII.—The Kalachuris.

Original seat of the Kalachuris or Haihaya family; A religious revolution at Kalyāna; The leader of the revolution; Basava; Basava's rebellion; Plans of Basava to murder the king; Account of the event according to the Basava Purāna; Jaina account; Chenna Basava's leadership; Sovideva; Saṃkama; Extinction of the Kalachuri dynasty; Religious and social condition of the people during the later Chālukya period; Buddhism; Jainism; Purānic religion; Codification of the civil and religious law; Genealogy of the Chālukya family between Vijayāditya and Tailapa as given in the Miraj grant of Jayasinha dated Saka 946 ... 225-229

## Section XIV.—The Ya'davas of Devagiri.

## Early History.

Genealogy of the Yādavas; Authorities; Dṛiḍhaprahāra, the founder of the family; Seunachandra I.; Seunadeśa; Seunachandra's successors; Bhillama II.; Bhillama III. son-in-law of Jayasinha; Seunachandra II. the ally of Vikramāditya II.; Successors of Seunachandra II.; Bhillama V. the founder of the Yādava empire; Seunachandra of Añjaneri; Approximate date of the foundation of the Yādava family; Genealogy of the early Yādavas or the Yādavas of Seunadeśa ... 230-236

## Section XV.—The Yada'vas of Devagiri.

## Later History.

Ambitious projects of the Hoysala Yādavas; Vīra Ballāla; Rise of Bhillama; Foundation of Devagiri; Contests between the rivals; Jaitrapāla; Singhana; Singhana's invasions of Gujarāt; First invasion; Second invasion; Conquests in the south; Singhana's titles; Death of Jaitrapāla before his father Singhana; Krishna; Mahādeva; Conquest of Northern Konkan; Rāmachandra or Rāmadeva; Hemādri, the minister of Mahādeva and Rāmadeva; Hemādri's works; Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi and other works; Bopadeva; Hemādpant of the Marāthās; Jñāneśvara the Marāthā *sadhu*; Conquest of the country by the Musalmāns; Genealogy of the later Yādavas ... 237-252

## Section XVI.—The S'ilāhāras of Kolhāpur.

Three branches of the S'ilāhāra family; Tagara, the original seat of the family; The North Konkan branch; The South Konkan branch; The Kolhāpur branch; Jatiga the founder; Gandarāditya; Vijayārka; Bhoja II.; Approximate date of the foundation of the Kolhāpur branch; Religion of the Kolhāpur S'ilāhāras; Genealogy of the S'ilāhāras of Kolhāpur ... 253-257

APPENDIX A.—Note on the Gupta era ... 258-263

APPENDIX B.—Note on the Śaka dates and the years of the Bārhaspatya cycle occurring in the inscriptions ... 264-267

APPENDIX C.—Introduction to Hemādri's Vratakhaṇḍa Rājapratśasti I. and II. ... 268-275



# DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTORY ...	i.-v.

## Chapter I.—The Early Dynasties.

The earliest epigraphic records ; The Nalas ; The Mauryas ; The Kadambas ; The Sendrakas ; The Katachchuris or Kalachuris ; The Western Gāngas ; The Alupas ; The Látas ; The Málavās ; The Gurjaras ; The Pallavas ; Some detached names ; Vijayanandivarman ; Attivarman ; Prithivimūla	... 277-334
---	-------------

## Chapter II.—The Western Chalukyas of Ba'da'mi.

General history ; Genealogy of the Western Chalukyas ; Jayasimha I. and Ranarāga ; Pulikeśin I. ; Kirtivarman I. ; Maṅgaleśa ; Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja Indravarman ; Pulikeśin II. ; Interval after Pulikeśin II. ; Vikramāditya I. ; Chandraditya ; Adityavarman ; Vinayāditya ; Vijayāditya ; Vikramāditya II. ; Kirtivarman II. ; The downfall of the Western Chalukyas ; Bhīma I. ; Kirtivarman III. ; Taila I. ; Vikramāditya III. ; Bhīma II. ; Ayyana I. ; Vikramāditya IV. ; The traditional connection between the Chalukya dynasties of Bādāmi and Kalyāṇi ; Miscellaneous names	... 335-381
--	-------------

## Chapter III.—The Ra'shtrakūtas of Ma'lkhed.

General history ; Their origin and descent ; Their genealogy ; Abhimanyu ; Nandarāja ; The Rāshtrakūtas of Mālkhed ; Dantivarman I. and Indra I. ; Govinda I. and Karka or Kakka I. ; Indra II. ; Dantidurga ; Krishna I. ; Kakkarāja I. ; Dhruvarājadeva ; Govindarāja ; and Kakkarāja II. of Gujārāt ; Govinda II. ; Dhruva ; Govinda III. ; Indrarāja, Karkarāja, and Govindarāja of Gujārāt ; Amoghavarsha I. ; Govindarāja, Dhruvarāja, Akālavārsha, Sūbhatuṅga, and another Dhruvarāja of Gujārāt ; Krishna II. ; Dantivarman and Krishnarāja of Gujārāt ; Jagattuṅga II. ; Indra III. ; Amoghavarsha II. ; Govinda IV. ; Vaddiga ; Krishna III. ; Jagattuṅga III. ; Khottiga ; Nirupama ; Kakka II. ; The downfall of the Rāshtrakūtas ; Indra IV. ; Other Rāshtrakūta names	... 382-425
---	-------------

## Chapter IV.—The Western Chalukyas of Kalyā'ni.

General history ; Genealogy of the Western Chalukyas ; Irivabedāga Satyāśraya ; Daśavarman or Yaśovarman ; Vikramāditya V. ; Ayyana II. ; Akkādevī ; Jayasimha II. ; Someśvara I. ; Bhuvanaikamalla Someśvara II. ; Vikramāditya VI. ; Jayasimha III. ; Vishnuvardhana Vijayāditya ; Jayakarna ; Bhūlokamalla Someśvara III. ; Perma Jagadekamalla II. ; Taila III. ; Interval after Taila III. ; Someśvara IV. ; Later names	... 426-467
---	-------------

## Chapter V.—The Kalachuryas of Kalyā'ni.

Origin of the Kalachuryas; Genealogy of the Kalachuryas;	PAGE
Jogama and Permādi; Bijjala; Establishment of the sect of	
Lingāyats; Someśvara Sovideva; Saṅkama; Ahavamalla;	
Singhana ... ..	468-489

## Chapter VI.—The Hoysalas of Dorasamudra.

Purānic genealogy of the Hoysalas; General history of the Hoy-	
salas; Vinayāditya; Ereyāṅga; Ballāla I.; Vishṇuvardhana;	
Udayāditya; Narasiṃha I.; Vīra-Ballāla II.; Narasiṃha II.;	
Vīra-Someśvara; Vīra-Narasiṃha III.; Vīra-Ballāla III. ...	490-510

## Chapter VII.—The Ya'davas of Devagiri.

Early history of the Yādavas; The Purānic genealogy of	
the Yādavas; Subāhu; Drīdhaprahāra; Seunachandra I.;	
Dhādīyappa; Bhīllama I.; Rāja or Rājagi; Vaddiga; Dhādi-	
yama; Bhīllama II.; Vesū; Arjuna and Rāja; Bhīllama III.;	
Vādugi, Vesugi, and Bhīllama IV.; Seunachandra II.; Seu-	
naḍeva; Parammadeva, Simhiraṇa, Mallugi, Amaraṅgeya,	
Govindarāja, Amaramallagi, and Kāliya-Ballāla; Sevana,	
Mallugi, Amaraṅga, and Karṇa; Bhīllama; Jaitugi I.;	
Singhana; Jaitugi II.; Kṛishṇa; Mahādeva; Amaṇa;	
Rāmachandra; Saṅkara; Downfall of the Yādavas ...	511-534

## Chapter VIII.—The Great Feudatory Families.

The Śilāhāras of the Southern Koṅkan; Saṇaphulla &c.;	
Genealogy of the Śilāhāras of the Southern Koṅkan;	
Rattarāja ... ..	535-538
The Śilāhāras of the Northern Koṅkan; Genealogical list of	
the Śilāhāras of the Northern Koṅkan; Pullaśakti; Kapar-	
din II.; Aparājita; Arikesarin or Keśideva; Chhittarāja;	
Mummuni or Māmvāni; Anantadeva or Anantapāla; Malli-	
kārjuna; Aparāditya ... ..	538-544
The Śilāhāras of Karād; Genealogy of the Śilāhāras of Karād;	
Jatiga I. and others as far as Chandraditya; Mārasimha;	
Bhoja I.; Ballāla; Gaṇḍarāditya; Vijayāditya ...	544-549
The Rattas of Saundatti; General history of the Rattas; Genea-	
logy of the Rattas; Merada and Prithvirāma; Pittuga;	
Sāntivarman; Nanna; Kārtavīrya I.; Dāvāri or Dāyima and	
Kannakaira I.; Eraga; Anka; Sena I.; Kannakaira II.;	
Kārtavīrya II.; Sena II.; Kārtavīrya III.; Lakshmidēva I.;	
Kārtavīrya IV. and Mallikārjuna; Lakshmidēva II. ...	549-558
The Kādambas of Hāṅgal; General history of the Kādambas;	
Genealogy of the Kādambas; Kīrtivarman II.; Sāntivarman II.;	
Tailappa II.; Mayūravarman II.; Mallikārjuna; Tailama;	
Kāmadeva; Detached names; Mayūravarman; Harikesarin;	
Toyimadeva; Ketarasa; Mallikārjuna or Mallideva; Somadeva. 558-564	
The Kādambas of Goa; Genealogy of the Kādambas; General	
history of the Kādambas; Shashthadeva I.; Jayakesin I.;	

Vijayāditya I.; Jayakeśin II.; Permādi and Vijayaditya II.; Jayakeśin III.; Tribhuvanamalla; Shashtadeva II.	... 564-571
The Sindas of Yelburga; General history of the Sindas; Genealogical list of the Sindas; Achugi I. &c.; Singa II.; Achugi II.; Permādi I.; Chāvunḍa II. and Achugi III.; Bijjala and Vikrama; Other names; Pulikāla and Nāgāditya; Muṇḍa; Iśvara	... 572-578
The Guttas of Guttal; Historical notice of the Guttas; Genealogy of the Guttas; Malla or Mallideva; Sampakarasa, Joyideva I., and Vira-Vikramāditya II.; Joyideva II.; Gutta III.	578-584

## DAKHAN HISTORY.

*MUSALMA'N AND MARA'THA (A.D. 1300-1818).*

### Part I.—Poona Sa'tara and Shola'pur.

Introductory; Early history; Musalmān invasion (A.D. 1294); The Bahamani dynasty; The Durgādevi famine (A.D. 1396-1408); Musalmān recovery (A.D. 1420-1451); Māhmūd Gāwān (A.D. 1472); Partition of the Dakhan (A.D. 1491); Ahmadnagar and Bijāpur (A.D. 1524-1550); Battle of Tālikot (A.D. 1564); The Mughals (A.D. 1600); The Marāthās; Shivāji Bhonsla (A.D. 1627-1680); Shivāji's exploits (A.D. 1648-1658); Shivāji's murderous attack on Afzul Khān (A.D. 1659); Shivāji's attack on Shāista Khān (A.D. 1664); Shivāji's surrender to Jaysing; Shivāji's visit to Delhi (A.D. 1666); Shivāji active again (A.D. 1667); Aurangzib's second effort to crush Shivāji (A.D. 1671); Shivāji crowned (A.D. 1674); Shivāji's expedition to the Karnātak (A.D. 1678); His death (A.D. 1680)	... 587-595
Sambhāji; Aurangzib (A.D. 1684); Sambhāji's execution (A.D. 1689); Rām Rāja; Shāhu a prisoner (A.D. 1690); Marātha dissensions (A.D. 1697-1700); Shivāji II. (A.D. 1700-1708); The release of Shāhu; The accession of Shāhu (A.D. 1708); Kolhāpur (A.D. 1710); Marātha quarrels; Shāhu's attempts at order; Rise of the Peshwās (A.D. 1715); Bāji Rāo Peshwa (A.D. 1721); Revival of family quarrels (A.D. 1727); Bālāji Rāo Peshwa (A.D. 1740-1761); Transfer of sovereignty to the Peshwa (A.D. 1749); Peshwa sovereignty; Rām Rāja entrapped (A.D. 1751); War with the Nizām (A.D. 1751); Rebellion of Rāni Tārābāi; Acquisition of Ahmadnagar by the Peshwa (A.D. 1759); Defeat at Pānipat (A.D. 1761); Mādhav Rāo Peshwa (A.D. 1761-1772); Raghunāth Rāo's disagreement with the Peshwa	... 595-603
Nārāyan Rāo Peshwa (A.D. 1772-73); Raghunāth Rāo Peshwa (A.D. 1773); Regency formed by the Ministers; Birth of Mādhav Rāo II. (A.D. 1774); First war with the English (A.D. 1775); Treaty of Purandhar (A.D. 1776); Second war	



with the English (A.D. 1778-1782); Convention of Vadgaon (A.D. 1778); Treaty of Sálbái (A.D. 1782); The rise and death of Sindia (A.D. 1789-1794); The battle of Kharda (A.D. 1794); Death of Mádhav Ráo II. (A.D. 1795); Accession of Báji Ráo (A.D. 1796); The war of the Báis (A.D. 1798-1800); War with Kolhápúr (A.D. 1799-1800); Sindia and Holkar (A.D. 1801); Báji Ráo defeated by Holkar (A.D. 1802); Treaty of Bassein (A.D. 1802); War with Sindia and Holkar (A.D. 1803-1805); Misgovernment by Báji Ráo; Predatory warfare (A.D. 1805); Báji Ráo's crafty policy; Trimbakji Dengle (A.D. 1813-14); Rising against the Peshwa (A.D. 1815); The surrender of Trimbakji (A.D. 1817); War with the Peshwa; Battle of Kirki (A.D. 1817); Battle of Koregaon (A.D. 1818); Báji Ráo surrendered (A.D. 1819); Peshwa's territories conquered (A.D. 1818); Conspiracy against the English; Treaty with landholders (A.D. 1818); Sátára annexed (A.D. 1848); Leading Marátha families: Under the Bhonslás; Under the house of Shiváji; Under the Peshwás ... 604-616

## Part II.—Kha'ndesh Na'sik and Ahmadnagar.

Early History; The Devgad kings; Musalmán invasion (A.D. 1294); Conquest of the Dakhan (A.D. 1312); The Bahamani dynasty (A.D. 1347-1500); The kingdom of Khándesh (A.D. 1370); Independence of Ahmadnagar (A.D. 1489); The Nizám Sháh dynasty (A.D. 1489-1600); Khándesh conquered by Akbar (A.D. 1599); Ahmadnagar taken by Sháh Jahán (A.D. 1617); End of the Nizám Sháh and Burhánpur dynasties (A.D. 1631-1637); Mughal Period; Marátha incursions (A.D. 1657-1673); Shiváji's death (A.D. 1680); Decline of the Delhi Empire (A.D. 1708); Recognition of Marátha claims (A.D. 1728); The Nizám (A.D. 1750); Khándesh ceded to the Maráthás (A.D. 1752); Ahmadnagar taken by the Peshwa (A.D. 1759); Cession of Ahmadnagar and Násik (A.D. 1760); Quarrels among the Maráthás; Raghunáth Peshwa in Khándesh (A.D. 1774); The Peshwa and the Nizám (A.D. 1795); Cession of Ahmadnagar to Sindia (A.D. 1797); Khándesh wasted by Holkar (A.D. 1802); Advance of the English on Poona (A.D. 1803); Ahmadnagar restored to the Peshwa; The famine of A.D. 1803; Báji Ráo (A.D. 1803-1818); The Pendhári freebooters (A.D. 1816); Establishment of peace (A.D. 1819); The country at the British conquest; British management; Bhil Rising in 1857; Chiefs and Jáhgyrdárs ... 619-633

Historical sketch (A.D. 1800-1818); Musalmán conquests; Vijayanagar; The Bahamanis (A.D. 1347); The Southern Marátha Country attacked by the Bahamanis; Bankápur taken by the Bahamanis (A.D. 1406); Navalgund (A.D. 1456) and Belgaum (A.D. 1472) taken; Famine of A.D. 1472; Decline of the Bahamanis (A.D. 1481); Yusuf Adil Khán; Yusuf declared king of Bijápur (A.D. 1489); The limits of Bijápur; Contact with the Portuguese and the French (A.D. 1510 and A.D. 1674); Yusuf succeeded by Ismáil (A.D. 1510); Asad Khán of Belgaum; Defeat of Ahmadnagar and Berár; Bijápur defeated by Vijayanagar (A.D. 1523); Bidar taken (A.D. 1524); Ismáil succeeded by Mallu (A.D. 1534); His deposition; Accession of Ibráhim I.; Help to Vijayanagar; Defeat of Golkonda (A.D. 1536); Abdulla's rebellion; Death of Asad Khán (A.D. 1540); Bijápur reverses; Defeat by Sholápur (A.D. 1556); Bijápur saved by Vijayanagar; Death of Ibráhim (A.D. 1557); Accession of Ali I.; Bijápur and Vijayanagar allied; Musalmán confederation against Vijayanagar (A.D. 1564); Battle of Tálikot; Overthrow of Vijayanagar (A.D. 1565); Ali's defeats; Adoni taken; Southern Marátha Country invaded (A.D. 1573); Dhárwár and Bankápur taken (A.D. 1575); Conquest south of the Tungabhadra ... 637-664

Ibráhim II. (A.D. 1580); Plots and counter-plots; Bijápur besieged; Siege raised; Diláwar Khán Dictator; Diláwar Khán in power (A.D. 1583-1591); His yoke thrown off; Invasion from Ahmadnagar repelled (A.D. 1592); Rebellion of the king's brother; Ismáil's rebellion crushed (A.D. 1596); Interference with Ahmadnagar; Death of Ibráhim (A.D. 1626); Muhammad Adil Sháh (A.D. 1626); Alliance with Ahmadnagar (A.D. 1629); Bijápur invaded by the Mughals; Country devastated; Peace with the Mughals (A.D. 1636); Sháhji arrested as a traitor; Release of Sháhji; Death of Muhammad; Accession of Ali II. (A.D. 1656); Bijápur besieged; Bijápur saved for the time (A.D. 1657); Campaign against Shiváji; Campaign in the Karnáta; Humiliating peace with Shiváji (A.D. 1662); Renewed hostilities (A.D. 1664); Bijápur again besieged; Peace with the Mughals; Death of Ali; Accession of Sikandar, a minor (A.D. 1672); Marátha attacks; Shiváji enthroned (A.D. 1674); Mughal attack; Shiváji in the Karnáta (A.D. 1676); Bijápur again besieged; Siege raised by Shiváji; Final siege by Aurangzib; Fall of Bijápur (A.D. 1686); Taking possession of territories; Sháhu (A.D. 1719); The Nízám (A.D. 1730); The Sávanur Nawáb (A.D. 1746); Territory yielded to the Peshwa; Báji Ráo's campaign against Sávanur (A.D. 1756); Bijápur ceded to the Peshwa (A.D. 1760); The Patvardhan grant (A.D. 1761) ... 647-658

Haidar Ali (A.D. 1759); The Southern Marátha Country invaded; Dhárwár taken; Haidar driven back (A.D. 1766); She Southern Marátha Country again invaded (A.D. 1776); The country as

far north as the Krishna taken; The treaty of Sálbái (A.D. 1782); War between Tipu and the Maráthás (A.D. 1784); Forced circumcision of Hindus by Tipu; The Maráthás and the Nizám against Tipu; Treaty (A.D. 1787); Treaty broken by Tipu; Combined English and Marátha force (A.D. 1789); Dhárwár taken (A.D. 1790); Disturbances (A.D. 1795-1800); Dhundia Wágh (A.D. 1790-1800); Condition of the Southern Marátha Country (A.D. 1803); Dhárwár ceded to the British (A.D. 1817); Settlement of the Southern Marátha Country by Munro; Bádámi and Bágalkot taken (A.D. 1817); Belgaum taken (A.D. 1818); Southern Marátha Country annexed (A.D. 1818); Sávanur Nawábs; Service taken by Sávanur Nawab's ancestor in Bijápur; Abdul Ráuf Khán enters Aurangzib's service (A.D. 1686); Sávanur founded by Abdul Ráuf Khán (A.D. 1700); Majid Khán succeeded; Cessions to the Peshwa (A.D. 1747); Majid Khán killed in action (A.D. 1751); Accession of Abdul Hakim Khán (A.D. 1751); Sávanur besieged by the Nizám and the Peshwa (A.D. 1756); Sávanur attacked by Haidar Ali (A.D. 1764); Connection by marriage with Haidar; Sávanur taken by Tipu; Sávanur practically annexed by the Peshwa; Assignment of twenty-five villages; Lapsed States; Kittur; Kittur taken by Tipu; The Desái gets a Sanad from the Peshwa (A.D. 1809); The Desái confirmed by General Munro (A.D. 1817); Fictitious adoption (A.D. 1824); Revolt of Kittur; Mr. Thackeray killed; Revolt of Kittur (A.D. 1824); Fort taken; Lapse of the State; Nipáni; Supposititious heir (A.D. 1831); The saranjám lapses ... 659-670

# HISTORY OF THE KONKAN

BY THE

REVEREND ALEXANDER KYD NAIRNE

LATE OF THE

*BOMBAY CIVIL SERVICE.*

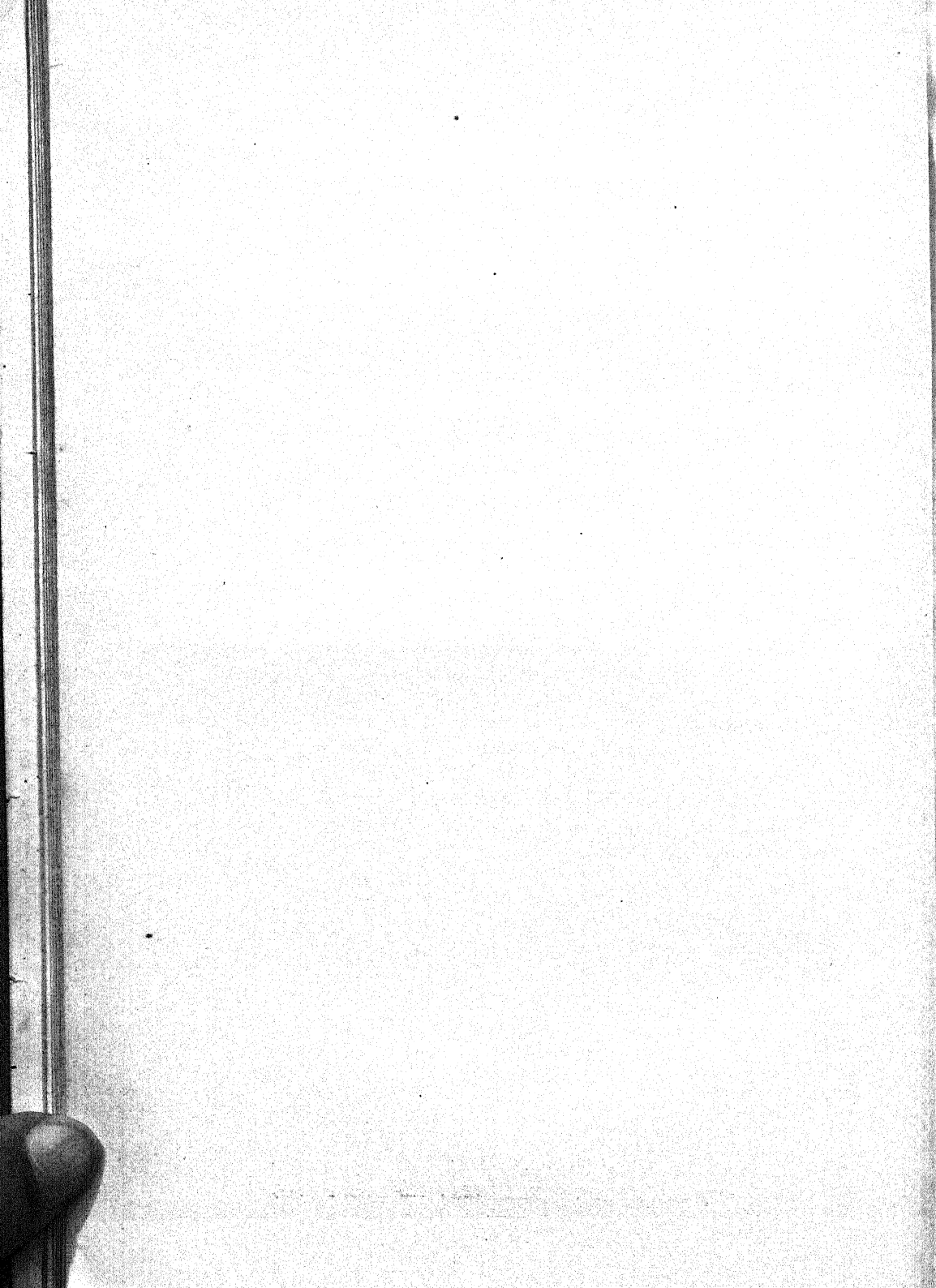
"Hills with peaky tops engrailed,  
and many a tract of palm and rice."  
Tennyson.

BOMBAY:

PRINTED AT THE GOVERNMENT CENTRAL PRESS.

---

1894.



# CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
AUTHORITIES ... ..	v
INTRODUCTION ... ..	ix
SECTION I.—Early Travellers ... ..	1
SECTION II.—Antiquities and Traditions ... ..	9
SECTION III.—The Musalmáns ... ..	29
SECTION IV.—The Portuguese in the Sixteenth Century ... ..	43
SECTION V.—The system of the Portuguese and the causes of their decline ... ..	52
SECTION VI.—Shiváji (1648 to 1680) ... ..	67
SECTION VII.—The Maráthás from the death of Shiváji to the expulsion of the Portuguese (1680 to 1739) ... ..	76
SECTION VIII.—The A'ngriás ... ..	87
SECTION IX.—The Maráthás from the fall of the A'ngriás to the accession of Bájiráo (1756 to 1796) ... ..	97
SECTION X.—The reign of Bájiráo and the British Conquest (1796 to 1818) ... ..	110
SECTION XI.—English Establishments in the Konkan previous to 1818 ... ..	120
SECTION XII.—British Rule ... ..	123





## AUTHORITIES.

- AITCHISON—Collection of Treaties, Engagements, and Sanads relating to India. Calcutta, 1864.
- ANNAES MARITIMOS E COLONIAES (4th Series). Lisboa, 1844.
- ARCHIVO PORTUGUEZ ORIENTAL. Nova Goa, 1866.
- ASIATIC ANNUAL REGISTER, 1799 to 1811. London.
- ASIATIC JOURNAL, 1816 to 1830.
- ASIATIC RESEARCHES, 1799 to 1836. London.
- ASTLEY—New General Collection of Voyages and Travels, 1745.
- BARBOSA—Description of the Coasts of East Africa and Malabár in the Sixteenth Century. Hakluyt Society.
- BIRD—History of Gujarát. London, 1835.
- BLACKER—Memoir of the Operations during the Marátha War, 1817-19. London, 1821.
- BLUE BOOK—Pindáree and Marátha War.  
Do. War in India, 1819.
- BOHOURS—Life of St. Francis Xavier, translated by Dryden—WORKS, Vol. 16, Ed. 1808.
- BOMBAY GOVERNMENT SELECTIONS—New Series :  
No. VII.—Statistical Account of the Kolába Agency, by W. Hearn.  
No. VIII.—Statistical Report on the Principality of Kolhápúr, by Colonel Graham.  
No. X.—Memoir on the Sávantvádi State, by Major Hutchinson and others.  
No. XVI.—Tours in Gujarát and the Konkan, by Dr. Hové.  
No. XXVI.—Miscellaneous information connected with the petty States of the Konkan.  
No. XCVI.—Papers relating to the assessment of part of the Thána Colloc-  
torate.  
No. CIV.—Military Papers by Hon. M. Elphinstone.
- BOMBAY QUARTERLY REVIEW, 1855 to 1858.
- BOMBAY REGULATIONS, 1799 to 1816.
- BRIGGS—History of the Mahommedan Power in India, 4 vols., 1832.
- BRUCE—Annals of the East India Company from 1661 to 1708, 3 vols., 1810.
- CHAPLIN—Report on the Deccan, 1824. Bombay, 1877.
- CLUVERIUS—Introductio in Universam Geographiam. Amsterdam, 1697.
- CORREA (GASPAR)—Lendas da India. Lisboa, 1858.
- CHURCHILL—Collection of Voyages, 6 vols., 1732.
- CUNNINGHAM—Ancient Geography of India, 2 vols., 1871.
- DA CUNHA (J. GERSON)—Chaul and Bassein. Bombay, 1876.
- DE BARROS—Decada da Asia, 9 vols. }  
DE COUTTO—Do. 15 vols. } Lisboa, 1778.
- DE LA VALLE—Viaggi. 4 vols. Venetia, 1662.
- DELLON—Relation de l'Inquisition de Goa. Paris, 1688.
- DUPERRON (ANQUETIL)—Zendavesta (Vol. 1, Discours Préliminaire). Paris, 1771.
- EAST INDIA PAPERS relating to the Marátha War of 1803.
- ELLIOT (SIR H. M.)—History of India as told by its own Historians, 7 vols. 1867.
- ELPHINSTONE—History of India. Edn. London, 1854.
- ERSKINE—History of India under Báber and Humáyun, 2 vols. London, 1854.
- FERGUSON (J.)—Rock-cut Temples of India, 1864.
- FIELD OFFICER—Memoirs of the Early Life and Services of a—. London, 1839.
- FORBES (JAMES)—Oriental Memoirs. 4 vols. quarto, 1813.



- FORBES, A. K.—Rás Málá. London, 1856.
- FREIRE DE ANDRADE—Vida de Dom Joao de Castro. Edn. Paris, 1869.
- FRYER—New Account of East India and Persia. London, 1691.
- GILDEMEISTER—Scriptorum Arabum de Rebas Indicis. Bonn, 1838.
- GRANT DUFF—History of the Maráthás. Edn. Bombay, 1873.
- HAKLUYT—Collection of Voyages, 5 vols. Edn. London, 1809.
- HAMILTON (W.)—Geographical, Statistical, and Historical Description of Hindustán, 2 vols. 1820.
- HEBER (BISHOP)—Indian Journal, 2 vols. Edn. London, 1849.
- HEEREN—Historical Researches, 3 vols. Oxford, 1833.
- HEBERT (SIR T.)—Some Years' Travels into the divers parts of Africa and Asia, London, 1665.
- HISTORICAL ACCOUNT OF THE SETTLEMENT AND POSSESSION OF BOMBAY BY THE ENGLISH EAST-INDIA COMPANY. London, 1776.
- HOUGH—History of Christianity in India, 2 vols. 1839.
- IARRIC (PIERRE DU)—L'histoire des choses plus Memorables &c. Troisième partie. Bordeaux, 1614.
- IBN BATUTA—Travels of. Translation by Lee. 1829.
- INDIA IN THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY. Hakluyt Society, 1857.
- INDIAN ANTIQUARY. Bombay, 1871 to 1874.
- INSTITUTO VASCO DA GAMA. Nova Goa, 1866.
- IVES—A Voyage from England to India in 1754 and an historical narrative. London, 1773.
- JERVIS (T. B.)—Geographical and Statistical Memoir of the Konkan. Calcutta, 1840.
- JOURNAL ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN.  
Do. do. do. Bombay Branch.  
Do. ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL.
- KERR'S GENERAL HISTORY AND COLLECTION OF VOYAGES AND TRAVELS, 1812.
- KNOX—New Collection of Voyages, 7 vols. London, 1767.
- LINSCHOTEN (T. H.)—Histoire de la Navigation aux Indes Orientales. Amsterdam, 1638.
- MACPHERSON (DAVID)—History of European Commerce with India. 1812.
- MALCOLM (SIR J.)—Government of India. 1833.
- MANDELSLO—Voyages and Travels of the Holstein Ambassadors. London, 1669.
- MARCO POLO—Travels of. (Colonel Yule.) 2 vols. 1871.
- MICKLE—The Lusiad, 2 vols. 1798.
- MILBURN—Oriental Commerce, 2 vols. 1813.
- MILL (JAMES)—History of British India, 6 vols. Edn. 1840.
- MOOR—Narrative of the Operations of Captain Little's Detachment against Tipu Sultán. London, 1794.
- MURRAY—Historical Account of Discoveries in Asia. Edinburgh, 1820.
- O CHRONISTA DE TISSUARY. Nova Goa, 1866 to 1869.
- OGLBY—English Atlas, 5 vols. About 1670.
- ORME—History of the Military Transactions in Indostán, 2 vols. London, 1778.  
Do.—Historical Fragments of the Mogul Empire. London, 1805.
- OVINGTON—A Voyage to Surat in 1689. London, 1696.
- PARSONS—Travels in Asia and Africa. London, 1808.
- PINKERTON—General Collection of Voyages, 17 vols. 1808.
- PRIAULX—Indian Travels of Apollonius of Tyana &c. 1873.
- PYRARD (F.)—Viagen (Portuguese translation). Nova Goa, 1862.
- REINAUD—Fragments Arabes et Persans inédits relatifs à l'Inde. Paris, 14.
- RENNELL—Memoir of a Map of Hindustán. London, 1788.
- REPORT ON PAST FAMINES IN THE BOMBAY PRESIDENCY. Bombay, 1868.
- REPORTS FROM COMMITTEES OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS, 1806.

REPORTS OF CIVIL CAUSES ADJUDGED BY THE COURT OF SADAR ADÁLAT. Bombay, 1825.

ROBERTSON (REV. JAMES)—Historical Disquisition on Ancient India. London, 1809.

RULE (REV. DR.)—History of the Inquisition.

SCOTT (JONATHAN)—Ferishta's History of the Deccan, 2 vols. Shrewsbury, 1794.

SEELY—Journey to the Temple of Ellora, 1812.

SELECTION OF PAPERS FROM RECORDS OF THE EAST INDIA HOUSE, 4 vols. 1826.

SHAMRÁO MOROJI NAYAK—History of the Páttána Prabhus. Bombay, 1877.

STANLEY (HON. H.)—Three Voyages of Vasco da Gama. Hakluyt Society.

STAVORINUS—Voyages to the East Indies, 3 vols. 1798.

THOMAS—Treaties, Agreements, and Engagements. Bombay, 1851.

THORNTON—History of British India, 4 vols. 1841.

TOD—Travels in Western India. 1839.

TOHFAT AL MUJAHIDIN—Translated by Rowlandson.

TRANSACTIONS BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

Do. BOMBAY LITERARY SOCIETY.

Do. BOMBAY MEDICAL AND PHYSICAL SOCIETY.

VALENTIA (LORD)—Voyages and Travels to India &c. 1809.

VINCENT—Voyage of Nearchus and Periplus of the Erythrean Sea, 2 vols. 1805.

WILSON (H. H.)—Works, 12 vols. 1868.

Do. History of British India, 3 vols. 1845.

WILSON (REV. DR.)—The Bene-Israel of Bombay.

Do. Sermon to Pársis.

Do. Account of Warlees and Kátkaries.

Do. Caves of Western India.

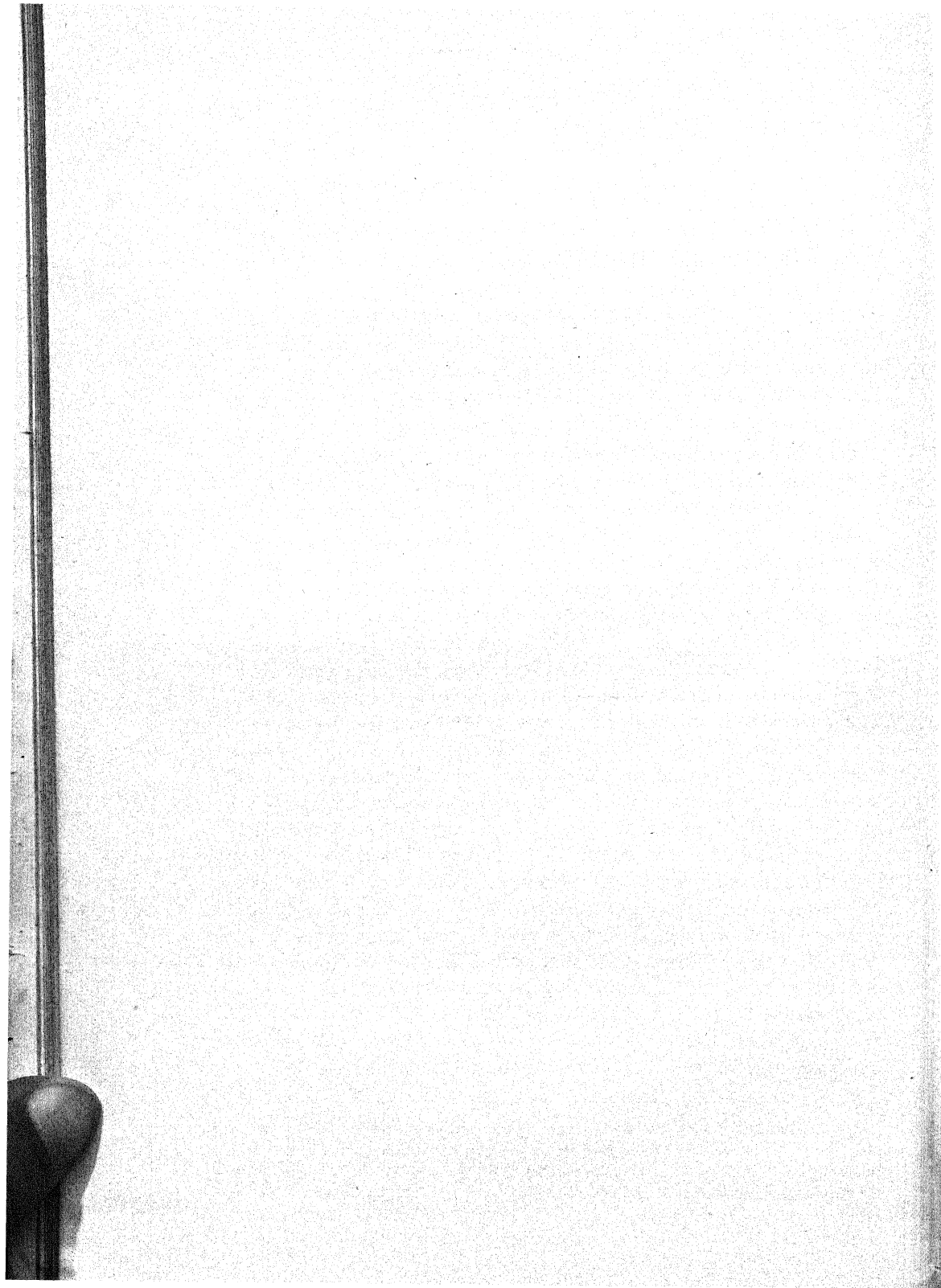
YULE—Cathay and the Way Thither. Hakluyt Society.

Do. Mirabilia Descripta. Hakluyt Society.

XAVIER (F. N.)—Resumo Historico da Vida S. Francisco Xavier. Goa, 1861.

MANUSCRIPT RECORDS FROM BOMBAY SECRETARIAT, &c.

*Note*—The references to Faria y Souza are either to the Summary of his book in Briggs' History or to that in Kerr's Voyages.



## INTRODUCTION.

### Introduction.

THE Konkan is now held to include all the land which lies between the Western Gháts and the Indian Ocean, from the latitude of Daman on the north to that of Terekhol, on the Goa frontier, on the south. This tract is about 320 miles in length, with a varying breadth of thirty to sixty miles, and is divided into the British districts of Thána Kolába and Ratnágiri, and the Native States of Jawhár Janjira and Sávantvádi.<sup>1</sup> The Pant Sachiv of Bhor in Poona has also a group of villages below the Gháts.

The word Konkan is of Indian origin and of considerable antiquity, but its meaning as the name of a country is not obvious and has never been satisfactorily explained, although various interpretations of it have been given. The district known under the name appears to have had very different limits at different periods. The seven Konkans of Hindu mythology are mentioned in a Hindu history of Kashmir, and are said by Professor H. H. Wilson<sup>2</sup> to have included nearly the whole of the west coast of India. Grant Duff<sup>3</sup> considered the Konkan to extend along the coast from the Tápti to Sadáshivgad, and inland as far as the open plains of the Dakhan, and he thus included in it part of both Gujarát and Kánara, and of the country above the Gháts. This latter he called Konkan Ghát-mátha as opposed to Tal-Konkan or the lowlands: and he inferred that the Musalmáns were the first who limited the name to the low country.<sup>4</sup> Ferishta<sup>5</sup> also speaks of the Konkan under the name of Tal-Ghát, and Kháfi Khán calls it Tal-Konkan. This inclusion of the hilly district above and near the edge of the Gháts is very reasonable: for any one who passes from west to east will see that the country immediately above and immediately below the Gháts is of exactly the same character, although so different in elevation, while it is a few miles further east that the great bare plains which characterise the Dakhan begin. This narrow district above the Gháts is made up of the *Mávals*, the *Khorás*, and the *Murhás*, but it should be stated that neither the name Konkan-Ghát-Mátha,

---

<sup>1</sup> As the Sávantvádi state has always been closely connected with Kolhápúr, the main part of its history must be looked for in the account of Kolhápúr and not in this work.

<sup>2</sup> Asiatic Researches, XV. 47.

<sup>3</sup> History, 3.

<sup>4</sup> History, 33.

<sup>5</sup> Briggs, II. 338.

Introduction.

nor the meaning of the words describing its divisions is now generally known.<sup>1</sup> As opposed to this extended interpretation of the Konkan, Bird states that according to Sanskrit writers the Konkan stretched only from Devgad to Sadáshivgad (that is a distance altogether of only about ninety miles), from the Tápti to Devgad being Abhir, or the country of the shepherds: that the divisions of Abhir were Berbera or Marátha from the Tápti to Bassein, Virát from Bassein to Bánkot, and Kirát from Bánkot to Devgad.<sup>2</sup> It is curious that the limits thus assigned to the provinces of Virát, Kirát, and Konkan should exactly coincide with those generally given for the districts of the Parbhus, Bráhmans, and Shenvis respectively.

Whatever the old signification of the word may have been, the name Konkan is now used in the sense first mentioned, and the modern division of the district is into North and South Konkan, meaning the parts north and south of Bombay.<sup>3</sup> The boundary between the North and South Konkan is, however, sometimes considered to be the Sávitri river, which divides the Habshi's territory from Ratnágiri, as, for some years after the English conquest, the district of the North Konkan included the sub-divisions as far south as the Sávitri.

Of this district it may be said generally that the parts near the coast are fertile, highly cultivated, and populous, and the inland parts rocky and rugged, not much favoured by nature nor improved by man. Compared with other parts of India the climate is moist, the rainfall being very heavy, and hot winds but little felt. Although enervating it is much more equable than that of the Dakhan: and the district, especially the southern part, may be called decidedly healthy. North of Bombay the coast is low and sandy, containing in many places great expanses of salt swamp, the rivers few and shallow, and the harbours insignificant. South of Bombay the coast is bold with a line of hills often bordering the sea, never receding more than two or three miles from it; there are many navigable rivers and commodious harbours, and in most parts deep water near the shore. At various places along the coast are small rocky islands, generally within a quarter of a mile of the mainland, and which

---

<sup>1</sup> The meaning of *Mával*, *Khora*, and *Murha* has been thus explained to the writer: The *Murhás* are the comparatively level parts of the Ghát country found at the top; the *Khorás* the narrow gorges and ravines (*Khora* being similarly used throughout the Konkan) stretching towards the bottom; and the *Mavals* (the word meaning west) the lowest slopes of the hills extending quite into the Konkan.

<sup>2</sup> History of Gujarát, 8.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 168.

were in earlier times, and especially under the Maráthás, fortified and highly valued. Such are Arnála, Kolába, Dándá-Rájápur, and Suvarndurg. At Málvan, besides one or two islands of this sort, there are a great number of smaller rocks and reefs, and the whole sea between that port and the Vengurla rocks (formerly called by the Portuguese Ilheos Queimados, and thence shown in old English maps under the name of 'The burnt rocks')<sup>1</sup> is made dangerous by rocks of all sorts and sizes. Passing inland, the North Konkan is less rugged, and contains far more arable land though a thinner population than the South Konkan, which is, speaking generally, a rocky plateau slightly elevated, and from want of soil exceedingly sterile. But it is intersected by many great rivers and arms of the sea, and the valleys through which these and their tributary streams flow, partly make up by their fertility for the barrenness of the surrounding plateaux. The North Konkan is still in most parts well wooded, and in the coast districts the palmyra and the date palm spring up spontaneously in every direction. Parts of the Southern Konkan are also well covered with trees, though, from the nature of the soil, many parts are bare. On this part of the coast neither palmyra nor date tree is seen, but their place is better supplied by great groves of cocoanut trees planted along all the sandy parts of the coast and the banks of the creeks. The villages throughout the Konkan are almost invariably shaded with trees, and wherever there is room enough the houses stand in their own compounds, while in many of the inland districts they are found in scattered hamlets, several of which go to make up a village.

"The Konkan in early times seems to have been a thinly inhabited forest, from which character it has even now but partially emerged."<sup>2</sup> The last remark is at the present day true of part of the North Konkan, the South possessing a population very thick compared to the former. It may be considered certain, however, that the Konkan was never a comparatively late period a district "where beasts were added empire claimed." The population Elphinstone has been always Marátha,<sup>3</sup> but there is a great difference between the inhabitants of the northern and those of the southern half. In the latter the population is purely Marátha, and the caste is few and very exactly defined; but in the north there are large tribes more or less aboriginal, several somewhat

<sup>1</sup> From their colour and ruggedness. De la Valle, III. 143.

<sup>2</sup> Elphinstone, 220.

<sup>3</sup> Elphinstone 220.



Introduction.

mixed castes, and, except for comparatively recent settlers, a total absence of pure Maráthás and Bráhmans. The whole tract is agricultural, the largest town having little over 14,000 inhabitants. Until the accession of the British Government the population had always a distinctly warlike character, and the South Konkan still supplies so great a number of recruits to the Bombay Army, that there are as many military pensioners in this district as in the whole of the rest of the Presidency. Besides this, all castes of the South Konkan are much more in the habit of seeking their living abroad than the natives of other parts, though they almost invariably return home to end their days. Both coast and interior are remarkable for the number of forts, so that it is little exaggeration to say that in some parts every rock and promontory, mountain and hill, were fortified. These forts are now all in ruins, but the beauty of the creeks and hills and valleys remains, and in many cases the forts themselves

“As stately seem but lovelier far  
Than in the panoply of war.”

Though the Konkan can scarcely be called historically famous, its long coast line and convenient harbours, together with its comparative nearness to the Arabian coast, made it known to the earliest travellers, while the natural strength of the country and the character of its inhabitants gave it in later days much greater importance than its wealth or extent would have justified. The Buddhists and after them the Bráhmans chose Sálsette for one of their greatest monastic establishments, and in other parts of the Konkan their cave temples are remarkable. The descendants of immigrant Pársis Jews Abyssinians and probably ~~Aryans~~ are still found in considerable numbers. The Musalmáns had ~~three~~ famous marts on this coast, and when the Portuguese ever receding to make settlements in India the coast of the North ~~rigable~~ river was one of their early acquisitions; and in the South ~~Konkan~~ near the ~~coast~~ of the English Dutch and French were established ~~rocky~~ islands, the seventeenth century. A little later the great founder of ~~and~~ which empire chose a Konkan hill-fort as his capital. And whe ~~the~~ or three generations, the pure Maráthá dynasty lost its ~~1~~ Konkani Bráhmans better known as Konkanastrs or ~~the~~ writer: inherited it and extended the Maráthá conquests over the ~~the top~~; part of India. Thus, though the Konkan has never been ~~the top~~ throughout a province of some inland kingdom, it has many famous associa ~~near~~ And if, as geographically it does, the island of Bombay be consi ~~er~~

to belong to it, the Konkan may be said to possess also one of the greatest centres of modern commerce. But the history of Bombay does not come within the scope of this memoir, and it must be admitted that the Konkan generally has for the last hundred years lost the greater part of such importance as it formerly had, and, except for its nearness to Bombay, would be even less regarded than it is. The Thána district has, indeed, benefited by both the railways which end at Bombay, and roads run through almost every part of it. But it is only within the last few years that roads fit for wheeled vehicles have been commenced in any of the districts south of Bombay, and many parts of the south, as well as the whole of the Jawhár and Janjira states, are still without cart roads. The Gháts separate the Konkan like a wall from the great plains of the Dakhan, and in the whole length of these mountains there are but eight cart roads leading from the Dakhan to the coast, and of these the two principal have been to some extent superseded by the railways that run close to them. In fact, none of the influences which have spread wealth over the rest of the Presidency in the last few years have affected the Konkan, except as regards a comparatively small part of the northern half. The interest of the country must depend therefore on the beauty of its scenery, its past history, and the character of its inhabitants, and in these respects it need not fear comparison with the more favoured and celebrated provinces of India.

*Note 1.*—Owing to the Konkan, though geographically so distinct, having been from the earliest times divided, and its various parts attached first to one kingdom and then to another, no history of it either by a Native or European author is known to exist. This accounts for the great number of references to the works of historians and travellers which will be found in this short sketch.

*Note 2.*—In the Second Section (Antiquities and Traditions) at additions have been made to Mr. Nairne's narrative for which he is not responsible. These refer in some cases to discoveries made since Mr. Nairne left India.

its arab.  
was to  
h. an di  
siders to  
fference be  
uthern h  
he caste  
there ar





## NOTE.

With regard to the present state of the districts as given in the Introduction and at the end it should be remembered that the time referred to is the year 1884.

## ADDENDA AND ERRATA.

Page 2, line 19, Sir H. Yule (Hobson-Jobson, Art. Choul) confidently identifies Semulla of Ptolemy and Saimur of the old Arab Geographers with Choul.

Page 7, for "the last section" read Vol. XI. page 85.

Page 45, line 7 from bottom, for "1608" read "1508."

Page 62, note 3, is part of page 63, note 4.

Page 87, line 21, after "attacked Colába but failed," add "and the *Shoreham* Man-of-War was lost on the rocks."

Page 88, line 12 from bottom, after "principal station," add "In February 1754 Angria's fleet burnt or captured three Dutch ships, one of 50, one of 36, and one of 18 guns; and having set on the stocks two ships, one of which was to carry 40 guns, he boasted that he should soon be superior to whatever could be brought against him in the Indian seas." These particulars are from Cambridge's "Account of the War in India from 1750 to 1761," 2nd Ed., London, 1762, in which there are plates of the attacks on Suvarndrug and Gheriah.

Page 92, para. 1, at end, enter inverted commas;

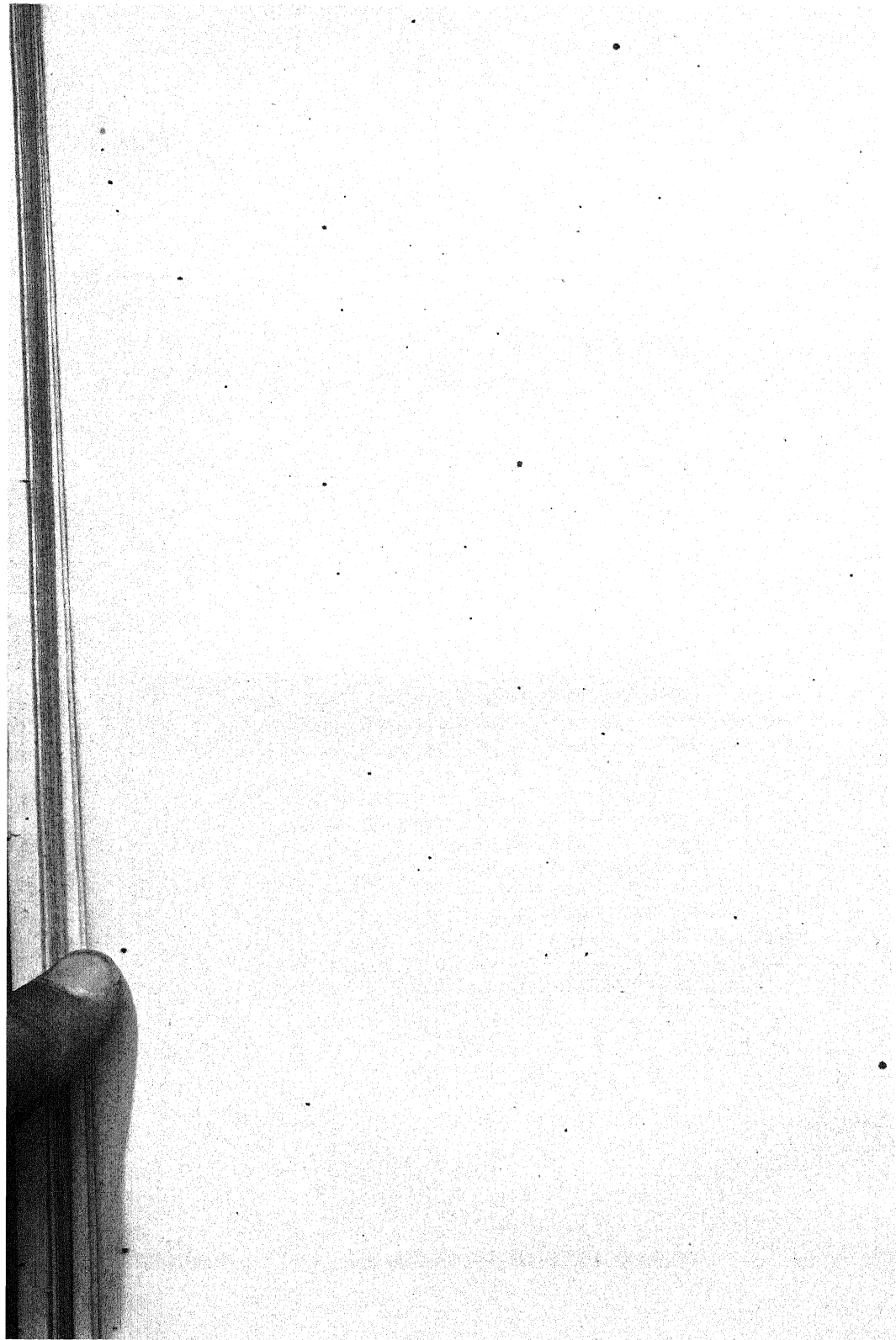
para. 2, at beginning, remove inverted commas.

Page 94, para. 1, at end, enter inverted commas;

para. 2, at beginning, remove inverted commas.

Page 95, para. 1, at end, enter inverted commas;

para. 2, at beginning, remove inverted commas.



## SECTION I.

### EARLY TRAVELLERS.

THE earliest certain mention of the country now called the Konkan is in the geography of Ptolemy about A.D. 150, and in the Greek work called "The Periplus of the Erythraean Sea," the authorship of which is uncertain, and the date variously calculated from A.D. 66 to A.D. 240. Ptolemy makes of this part of the coast two provinces, Larika (Sk. Látaka or Látadesh<sup>1</sup>) which is identified with Gujarát and part of the North Konkan, and Ariaka which includes the rest of the Konkan.<sup>2</sup> The author of the Periplus does not mention Larika, but applies the name of Barugaza or Broach to this province as well as to the port of Broach, and states that Ariaka included "the land of the pirates."<sup>3</sup> This is the first mention of the pirates, who down to the present century were the terror of the coast between Bombay and Goa. With reference to them Rennell about 1780 wrote: "Few countries with so straight a general outline are so much broken into bays and harbours. The multitude of shallow ports, an uninterrupted view along the shore, and an elevated coast favourable to distant vision, have always fitted this tract of country for piracy. The land and sea breezes blow alternately and divide the day, so that vessels sailing along the coast are obliged to keep within sight of land."<sup>4</sup> The pirates of Suvarn-durg are also mentioned by Strabo.<sup>5</sup> Vincent in collating the various descriptions of the coast assigns to Ariaka the limits from Goa to the Tápti, and of course includes in this the land of the pirates, and he considers that as the province can thus be identified with tolerable certainty, it is of little use to try to ascertain the exact position of the different ports named, most of which were places of only local trade.<sup>6</sup> The two identifications, however, which he makes without any doubt are Kalyán (Kalliéna) and the Vengurla rocks, the first a port which was already decayed in the time of the Periplus, as Sandanes the king admitted no Egyptian vessels, and if any entered the harbour by accident or stress of weather he compelled them to go to Broach. The Vengurla rocks are mentioned as islands off the southern extremity of Ariaka and called Sesecrienai.<sup>7</sup> The ports given both by Ptolemy and in the Periplus between Broach and these islands are Oopára or Sopára near Bassein where interesting Buddhist remains of about A.D. 50 were discovered in 1882.<sup>8</sup> Semulla, Mandagora, Palaipotamai (Balapatna in Ptolemy), Melizigara, and Toparon

### Section I. Early Travellers.

<sup>1</sup> Compare Bombay Gazetteer, XII. 57 note; XIII. Part II., 112, 431, 435 & note 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heeren, II. 239; Tod, 187. <sup>3</sup> Vincent, II. 418. <sup>4</sup> Memoir, xxx.-xxxviii.

<sup>5</sup> Vincent, I. 178. <sup>6</sup> Vincent, II. 428. <sup>7</sup> Vincent, II. 422, 432.

<sup>8</sup> Bom. Gaz. XIV. Sopára.

Section I.  
Early  
Travellers.

of the Byzantians (Byzantium) in Ptolemy.<sup>1</sup> Besides these Ptolemy alone mentions the river Binda between Sopára and Semulla, Hippocura south of that, and the islands called Heptanesia.<sup>2</sup> These last are identified by Lassen with the islands of Bombay and Sálsette.<sup>3</sup> Semulla he puts at Bassein, Balipatna about Cheul or Dánda Rájápur, and Manadagora a little further south. Melizigaris, called by Pliny Zizerus, he puts at Suvarndurg, Vincent at Jaygad. Ptolemy calls this place an island, Pliny a river and a port, and the author of the Periplus a place on the continent. A tolerable agreement can be found between these three apparently contradictory descriptions if it is remembered that the Arabic word Janjira, which may be evidently traced in the two names given, is still used not only for the rocky island off Dánda-Rájápur, but also for the similar rocks at Suvarndurg and Málvan, either of which places, with the towns on the mainland which they protect, might then be identified with Melizigara or Zizerus.<sup>4</sup> Byzantium Lassen puts at Vijaydurg. And Nitrias, mentioned by Pliny as a chief station of the pirates, Rennell identifies with Nivti, between Málvan and Vengurla.<sup>5</sup>

The identification of all these places is an interesting study for those who are well acquainted with the district, and there are certain resemblances of names which will probably strike every reader; but the speculations made by different geographers are almost endless, and the means of ascertaining the real situation of the places mentioned are so small, owing to Ptolemy's mistake of making the coast from Broach to the Ganges run almost due east, and to no manuscript of the Periplus being known to exist, that it seems useless to go deep into the subject. Except Kalyán the places mentioned in the Periplus are all given as country ports frequented only by the natives.<sup>6</sup> From Barugaza (Broach) and Ariaka to the coast of Africa were exported corn, rice, butter, oil of sesame, coarse and fine cotton goods, and cane-honey (sugar). And ships with these cargoes sometimes went on from the African to the Arabian ports.<sup>7</sup> Whether this African trade was in the hands of Arabs or of the natives of India is doubtful, but all writers are agreed that the traffic from the west coast of India to the Red Sea was mainly in the hands of the Arabs.<sup>8</sup> The trade of the ancient Egyptians with India is to be looked on as previous to history and a matter only of speculation.<sup>9</sup> The Greeks from Egypt may occasionally have gone across the Indian Ocean, but in general they contented themselves with getting Indian goods from the

<sup>1</sup> Vincent, II. 427, 431.

<sup>2</sup> Liber, VII. Cap. I. Bom. Gaz. XIII. Part II. 414.

<sup>3</sup> Map to Indische Alterthumskunde.

<sup>4</sup> Vincent, II. 430.

<sup>5</sup> Memoir, 31; Vincent, II. 449; Bom. Gaz. XV. Part II. 336. The similarity of the name and position suggest that Mandagora is Mandangad, a lofty and prominent hill close to Mahápral, a village on the Bankot creek, to which large native craft still pass.

<sup>6</sup> Vincent, II. 428. Compare Bom. Gaz. X. 192; XI. 136, 137, note 6; XIII. Part II. 414-418; XV. Part II. 78 and note 1.

<sup>7</sup> Vincent, II. 262, 423.

<sup>8</sup> Heeren, II. 301; Elphinstone 166; Vincent, I. 43; II. 35, 119; Robertson, 38.

<sup>9</sup> Vincent, I. 281.

Arabs in the ports of the Red Sea.<sup>1</sup> Authorities differ as to whether the Romans ever traded with this coast at all.<sup>2</sup> As regards the ports of the Konkan in the earliest times it may be taken as proved that the larger ones were frequented by the Arabs and the smaller ones by the natives who carried on the coasting trade.<sup>3</sup> The author of the *Periplus* also mentions that Muziris, which is generally identified with Mangalore, was a great place of resort for vessels from the Konkan.<sup>4</sup>

The conclusion is that, notwithstanding the pirates, this coast was not devoid of trade or shunned by foreigners in the earliest times of which we have any record, though it had no place of such importance as Cambay, Broach, or the ports of Malabár; and that the exports were not very different from what they now are, cotton cloth, muslin, indigo, chintz, spices, and sugar.<sup>5</sup> It must also be mentioned that the metropolis to which Ariaka was subject was Tagara, a place formerly identified with Divgiri or Daulatabad, about which there is now a difference of opinion.<sup>6</sup>

After the author of the *Periplus* no authority can be mentioned until Cosmas, a Greek merchant of the sixth century, who described India, though it is very doubtful if he had visited it himself.<sup>7</sup> He speaks of Calliana as a place of great trade, and states that the return cargoes from there to Ceylon consisted of native brass, sesamum, wood, and articles of clothing.<sup>8</sup> He also speaks of a king of Calliana, and of there being a bishop's see and a Christian community at Kalyán subject to the Persian metropolitan. In these respects Kalyán was not different from the other considerable ports of India, most of which were frequented by Persian traders.<sup>9</sup> The conjecture has been made, though the evidence is certainly weak, that the Buddhist priest Fa Hian at the end of the fourth century and Hiuen Tsiang in the seventh century both visited the Buddhist caves of Kanheri, and that the latter on his return embarked at Kalyán or Bānkot.<sup>10</sup>

After Cosmas there is a long break before any other European writer mentions this part of India, but the gap is supplied by several Arabian geographers, by whom the name is variously given as Kenkem, Komkam, Kankan, Konkan, and Konkan-Tana, which last compound is given by Ibn Batuta (1340), and is conjectured by Colonel Yule to have been the proper name of the province. The compound is reproduced by an Italian writer of the fourteenth century

<sup>1</sup> Vincent, II. 119, 35; Priaulx, 84.    <sup>2</sup> Priaulx, 234.    <sup>3</sup> Elphinstone, 166.

<sup>4</sup> Vincent, II. 448.    <sup>5</sup> Elphinstone, 169.

<sup>6</sup> Wilford in Asiatic Res. I. 373; Vincent, II. 403, 414. Compare Bom. Gaz. XIII. Part II. 423 note 4; XVI. 181 note 2; XVIII. Part II. 211 note 2; Fleet's Dynasties of the Kánarese Districts, 99-103.    <sup>7</sup> Priaulx, 226.

<sup>8</sup> Heeren, II. 442. Heeren's sesame and wood should probably be *sisu* or black-wood.

<sup>9</sup> It must be acknowledged that the description here given by Cosmas seems to point rather to Quilon than Callian, and some writers have also considered the Kalyán of the *Periplus* to be Quilon. See Paulini a. S. Bartolomeo in India Orientalis Christiana. Vincent's account of the whole coast, however, renders this supposition untenable.

<sup>10</sup> R. A. S. Journal, VI. 329; Cunningham, I. 554.



## Section I.

## Early Travellers.

as Cocintana. It appears in what is called the Catalan map of 1375 as Cocintaga.<sup>1</sup>

Reinaud<sup>2</sup> gives an extract from an Arab writer named Beladori to the effect that in A.D. 636 the Khalif Omar sent an army to Tanna and he thinks that this was probably our Thána. But he acknowledges that the diacritical marks of the initial letter are wanting and he gives no other particulars. In the travels of the merchant Suleiman written in A.D. 851 the country of Komkam is given as part of the kingdom of the Balhára.<sup>3</sup> But Alberúni, of whom Colonel Yule says that "in Indian matters he knew what he was talking about a great deal better than other old Arabic writers," says nothing of Balhára. He mentions a kingdom of Konkan with its capital at Tálah and gives the itinerary along the coast as Broach, Sindan 50 parasangs, Soubarah 6 parasangs, Tana 5 parasangs. Then the country of Lárán and in that Djymowr, Malyah, Kandjy; then the Dravira which Reinaud says is the Coromandel Coast. Alberuni also mentions the plains of the Konkan as containing the animal called Scharan, a quadruped with four extra legs standing up above its back.<sup>4</sup>

Rashid-ud-Din about A.D. 1300 mentions Konkan, of which the capital is Tana on the sea-shore. But further on he mentions Gujarát as a large country within which are Cambay, Somnát Kankan, 'Tana and several other cities and towns;' and again 'Beyond Gujarát are Kankan and Tana, beyond them the country of Malabar.'<sup>5</sup> The question as to the dependence of the Konkan on Gujarát will be considered in the next section. It is sufficient here to say that the above extracts prove that the Konkan was a separate province with a capital called Thána, which is mentioned as a town on the coast by the traveller Al Masudi who died in A.D. 956.<sup>6</sup> By Al Idrisi in the twelfth century the following itinerary of the coast is given: "From Baruk (Broach) to Sindhábur<sup>7</sup> along the coast four days. From hence to Bana (Thána) upon the coast four days. This is a pretty town upon a great gulf where vessels anchor and from whence they set sail."<sup>8</sup> Gildemeister has no doubt that the ancient and modern places are the same, and thinks that Thána is the only port known to the Arabs between Broach and Goa of which the situation can be exactly ascertained.<sup>9</sup> When it is considered that, at no very distant time, the sea must have filled the whole space between the hills on the east of the Thána creek and those on the west of it, and must have flowed also over a very wide expanse of country between Thána and Bassein, it seems that these descriptions may have been tolerably correct for the Thána of eight hundred years ago. The last of these early Arabian

<sup>1</sup> R. A. S. Journal (New Series), IV. 340; Yule's Cathay, I. cccxxx.

<sup>2</sup> Fragments, 1826.

<sup>3</sup> Elliot, I. 4.

<sup>4</sup> Yule's Cathay, I. clxxxiv; Reinaud, 109, 121. <sup>5</sup> Elliot, I. 60, 67. <sup>6</sup> Elliot, I. 24.

<sup>7</sup> There is some confusion among travellers as to Sindábur. Colonel Yule thinks it was Goa, but that Al Idrisi and others confounded it with Sanján. Indian Antiquary, III. 116.

<sup>8</sup> Elliot, I. 82.

<sup>9</sup> De Rebus Indicia, 46.



Section I.  
Early  
Travellers.

travellers is Ibn Batuta in the fourteenth century, who did not visit the Konkan, but mentions Thána as one of the ports from which great ships used to go to Aden.<sup>1</sup> But this last traveller was later in date than the famous Venetian Marco Polo (1290). His description of this part is unfortunately rather vague, nor does he mention the name Konkan. But he divides all this coast into the kingdom of Tanna and the kingdom of Lar. Of the latter his account is very indefinite, but Tanna he calls "a great kingdom with a language of its own and a king of its own, tributary to nobody; many ships and merchants frequent the place." He mentions leather, buckram, and cotton as the exports, and then he comes to the pirates, and their custom of giving up all the horses they take to the king, and keeping the rest of the plunder to themselves. With so much specified it is not difficult to assume Lar to be the Larika of Ptolemy, and to have included the northern part of the Konkan and part, at all events, of Gujarát. Colonel Yule adds that all the sea, west of this coast, was in early times called the sea of Lar.<sup>2</sup> The account of the martyrdom of the four friars at Thána, which is believed to have taken place on the Thursday before Palm Sunday 1322, is so curious that it cannot be omitted. It is given by the Friar Odoricus who himself visited Thána, and, though full of wonders anachronisms and absurdities, seems from some of the local details to be founded on fact. It is not clear whether the friars ever received the official beatification of Rome, but they appear as Beati in the Acta Sanctorum and are commemorated in one of the churches at Goa.

The account given by Odoricus is as follows: "I passed over (from Ormuz) in 28 days to Thána, where for the faith of Christ four of our minor friars had suffered a glorious martyrdom. The city is excellent in position, and hath great store of bread and wine, and aboundeth in trees. This was a great place in days of old, for it was the city of king Porus who waged so great a battle with Alexander. The people thereof are idolators, for they worship fire and serpents and trees also. The land is under the dominion of the Saracens, who have taken it by the force of arms, and they are now subject to the Emperor of Delhi. Here be found sundry kinds of beasts, and especially black lions in very great numbers, besides monkeys and babcons and bats as big as pigeons are here. There be also rats as big as are our dogs called *skerpi*. In this country there are trees which give wine which they call *loahe*, and which is very intoxicating. And here they do not bury the dead but carry them in great pomp to the fields, and cast them to the beasts and birds to be devoured. And they have here very fine oxen which have horns a good half pace in length, and have a hump on the back like a camel. And it was in this place called Tanna that the four minor friars suffered a glorious martyrdom for the sake of Christ."

They hired a ship at Ormuz to take them to Polumbum, but it took them to Thána instead. "Here there be fifteen houses of

<sup>1</sup> Travels, II. 177.

<sup>2</sup> Yule's Marco Polo, II. 230, 302.

Section I.  
Early  
Travellers.

Christians, that is to say, of Nestorians, who are schismatics and heretics." The friars were apparently hidden in one of these Nestorian houses, and the Kadi accidentally heard of it, and sent for them, and Friar Thomas of Tolentino, Friar James of Padua, and Friar Demetrius a Georgian lay brother "good at the tongues" went, but Friar Peter of Sienna was left at home to take care of their things. There they began to dispute, and Friar Thomas confounded the Saracens as to Christ. Then the Kadi and the Saracens urged them to say what they thought of Mahomet. So, after trying to evade the question, Friar Thomas at last said, "Mahomet is the son of perdition, and hath his place in hell with the devil his father." Then the Saracens tied the friars up in the sun, that they might die a dreadful death by the intense heat. But after six hours they were cheerful and unscathed. So then they selected to burn them, and kindled a great fire "on the maidan, that is the Piazza of the city," and threw in Friar James first, and it blazed so high and wide that they could not see him, but they heard him invoking the Virgin. And when the fire was spent there he was unhurt. Then they made a much larger fire, and stripped him naked, and covered him and the wood with oil and threw him in again, while Thomas and Demetrius prayed fervently. But he again came out unhurt. Then the Malik (or podesta) tried to rescue them, and conveyed them "across a certain arm of the sea, that was a little distance from the city where there was a certain suburb," and there they were received into the house of an idolator. But the Kadi overpersuaded the Malik, and sent four men to kill the friars, and caused all the Christians to be imprisoned; and after talking in a friendly way to the friars, the four men cut off the heads of Thomas, James, and Demetrius. And the air was illuminated, and there was wonderful thunder and lightning, and the ship the friars had come in went to the bottom. And next day they found Friar Peter and tried to convert him, and on his refusing tortured him and then hung him up to a tree, and as he came down unhurt they clove him asunder and in the morning no trace of him could be found. Then a vision appeared to the Malik which disturbed him so much that he released the Christians, and "caused four mosques to be built in honour of the Friars, and put Saracen priests in each of them to abide continually." But the Emperor of Delhi sent for the Malik and put him to death, and the Kadi fled.

"Now in that country it is the custom never to bury the dead, but bodies are cast into the fields, and thus are speedily destroyed and consumed by the excessive heat; so the bodies of these friars lay for fourteen days in the sun and yet were found quite fresh and undecayed as if on the very day of their glorious martyrdom." So the Christians buried them. Afterwards Odoric came, and took their bones which worked various miracles.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The above description is from Yule's *Cathay*, I. 57. There is another account not much differing from this, but taken from a Latin manuscript in the preface to Yule's *Mirabilia Descripta*, page ix., and another differing as to dates and other particulars in Hakluyt's *Voyages*, II. 160.

Section I.  
Early  
Travellers.

It cannot escape notice that among all these later travellers no mention is made either of Kalyán, which had been so frequently mentioned in earlier times, or of Dábhól and Cheul, which are spoken of as great places very shortly afterwards. Ample time had certainly elapsed for Kalyán to have decayed, nor is it likely that two cities of any great pretensions should at the same time have flourished in such proximity as Kalyán and the modern Thána. The absence of any mention of Dábhól and Cheul is more difficult to explain; but until any account of their rise can be found it may perhaps be assumed that they emerged from obscurity only when the Musalmáns took possession of the Dakhan and required sea ports. It is also an allowable conjecture that Cheul did not rise to importance until the gradual drying up of the shallow waters around it Thána rendered less advantageous as a seaport.

The Arabs are said not only to have monopolised the early carrying trade between Arabia and Malabár, but also to have made many settlements on the Malabár and Konkan coasts.<sup>1</sup> Although some of these colonies in Kánara and Malabár are well known,<sup>2</sup> nothing certain can be adduced as to any in the Konkan. Still, in treating of the different races and castes of the district, reasons will be given for believing the very distinct class of Mahomedans known in Bombay as "Konkani Musalmáns" to be descended from the old Arab settlers. It is also stated, but the authority is not given, that the Abyssinians had planted colonies along the whole western coast of India from Cape Comorin upwards at a very early period of the Christian era, of which Rájpurí is one of the last remaining.<sup>3</sup>

The Muhammadan conquest is so distinct an era in all Indian history that it has seemed better to bring together all the descriptions of the country up to that period. In the same way the next section will contain all that can be made out as to its government and territorial divisions up to the Musalmán conquest; but this seems the best place in which to mention the immigration of two parties of foreigners from across the sea. The first of these were the ancestors of the interesting people called the Bene-Israel who are found scattered over the northern parts of the Kolába Collectorate and are believed to have arrived in India from Yemen during the sixth century of the Christian era.<sup>4</sup> Unfortunately no record ancient or recent of their history remains. Still the Jews of Cochin say that they found the Bene-Israel at Rájpurí when they first came to India, and their distinct position among the various native races taken with their partial adoption of Hindu usages points to a very ancient occupation. A further account of their present condition will be found in the last section.

The other immigrants who in India first found a home in the Konkan were the Pársis. They are believed to have arrived about

<sup>1</sup> Heeren, II. 438.

<sup>2</sup> Vincent, II. 452, 283; Faria in Briggs, IV. 508.

<sup>3</sup> Jervis' Report on Konkan Weights and Measures (1829), 145.

<sup>4</sup> Dr. Wilson's Bene-Israel, 10-16. Details are given in Bom. Gaz. XI. 85-86; XVIII. 506-536.

**Section I.**  
**Early**  
**Travellers.**

the end of the eighth century. It is certain that after living for some years at Diu they first settled on the continent of India at Sanján, now an utterly insignificant village, but which is believed then to have extended nearly to the sea coast.<sup>1</sup> Here they were permitted to settle by the Rána, who is called Jáde, and whom Dr. Wilson believes to have been Jayadeva, a chief subordinate to the Rajput kings of Chámpáner or Pátan. In the next three hundred years they were dispersed through Hindustán; but the places mentioned as receiving them are all north of Sanján, which agrees with the present facts of their settlements, for it is about Dáhánu, twenty miles south of Sanján, that Pársis begin to be found in considerable numbers, and not merely as settlers for purposes of trade. Tárápur, ten miles south of Dáhánu, has also a large settlement of Pársis; but Kalyán is the only place south of that where their settlement is believed to be of earlier date than the British occupation of Bombay. Nargol, at the mouth of the Sanján creek, is still one of their largest villages, but Sanján itself does not now contain a single Pársi resident.

---

<sup>1</sup> Wilson's Sermon to Pársis, 6; Bom. R. A. S. Journal, I. 170. Compare Bom. Gaz. XIV. 506-536.

## SECTION II.

## ANTIQUITIES AND TRADITIONS.

In this section will be collected the little that is known of the history of the district previous to the Musalmáns coming to it at the beginning of the fourteenth century. And as the greater part of that little is to be found in cave temples and in inscriptions on copperplates and stones, the section will be in great part occupied by a description of these antiquarian remains. To this will be added some traditions bearing on the history of the district.

Section II.  
Antiquities.

The large number of cave temples in the Konkan, especially in Sálsette, give the district a very high interest from an antiquarian point of view. But until a connected history of all the cave temples of Western India is written it is impossible to come to any satisfactory conclusion about those of the Konkan. Here nothing more can be done than to mention all that have been hitherto found, with all that is known as to their age and purpose, and the general purport of the inscriptions which still exist in them.

In the small island of Sálsette in the neighbourhood of Bombay, which is about eighteen miles long with an average breadth of ten miles, there are five groups of caves; at Kanheri, Kondivte, Jogeshvari, Mandapeshvar, and Mágáthan.<sup>1</sup> In the island of Ghárápuri are the well-known caves of Elephanta. In the neighbouring island of Karanja are also some small caves. In the Thána district north of Sálsette there are small caves at Jambrug, Kondáne, and Chandansár. In the Kolába district are the caves of Pál near Mahád and the large series of Kuda. In the Ratnágiri district there are caves at Chiplun, Khed, Dábhól, Sangameshvar, Gavháne-Velgaum, and Váde-Pádel. By far the greater part of these are small and apparently of no significance, having neither sculpture nor inscriptions, and may properly be called hermit's cells, generally two or three together. The caves of Elephanta have been so often and so thoroughly described<sup>2</sup> that they need no further mention here, for they are in no respect so remarkable as those of Kanheri which until Elura and Ajanta became so easily accessible were among the chief objects of interest on this side of India. Of them Bishop Heber wrote: "They are in every way remarkable from their number, their beautiful situation, their elaborate carving, and their marked connection with Buddh and his religion." Even to those who have visited Elura and Ajanta there are points of interest at Kanheri which the others want. "The excavations in Sálsette, especially those at Kanheri, are probably the most perfect specimens in India of a

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Wilson, 2, 3; Journal, II. 130.

<sup>2</sup> Bom. Gaz. XIV. 59-97.



Section II.  
Antiquities.

genuine Buddhist temple, college, and monastery. The great temple is not equal in beauty to that of Kārle in Poona but it exceeds that called Vishvakarma at Elura, and every other on this side of India."<sup>1</sup> "It is not only the numerous caves that give an idea of what the population of this barren rock must have been, but the tanks the terraces and the flights of steps which lead from one place to another."<sup>2</sup> The caves of Kanheri indeed are not a mere series of temples and halls without any trace of the existence of the worshippers who should have filled them, but the excavations include arrangements such as were required for a resident community. There are here in close proximity several *vihārs* or monasteries for associations of devotees, a great number of solitary cells or *grihas* for hermits, with *shālās* or halls for lectures and meetings, and *chaityas* or temples with relic-shrines not out of proportion in number or size to the dwelling-places. Outside the caves are reservoirs for water, a separate one for each cell, and couches or benches for the monks to recline on, carved out of the rock like everything else, while flights of steps and paths worn in the rock lead like streets from one series of caves to another; for the excavations are not only at different elevations in the face of the same hill, but also in several different hills and ravines. Here

"All things in their place remain  
As all were ordered ages since,"

and the effect is that of a town carved out of the solid rock, which, although "life and thought here no longer dwell," would, if the monks and worshippers returned, be in a day or two as complete as when first inhabited.

The excavations are 102 in number, besides a good many now fallen in or choked with rubbish. They are all distinctly Buddhist, and contain fifty-four inscriptions, which vary in date from the first to the ninth century.<sup>3</sup> Only two of the inscriptions, however, contain dates, *Shak* 775 (A.D. 853) and *Shak* 779 (A.D. 877). They belong to the Silhāra kings of the Konkan who were tributaries of the Rāshtrakutas of Mālkhet.<sup>4</sup> These inscriptions have been all more or less completely deciphered. Except the Pahlavi inscriptions in cave 66, two, in caves 10 and 78, in Sanskrit, and one in cave 70 in peculiar Prākṛit, the language of all is the Prākṛit ordinarily used in cave writings. The letters, except in an ornamental looking inscription in cave 84, are the ordinary cave characters. As regards their age, ten appear from the form of the letters to belong to the time of the Andhrabhṛitya or Shātakarni king Vasishthiputra (A.D. 133-162), twenty to the Gotamiputra II. period (A.D. 177-196), ten to the fifth and sixth centuries, one to the eighth, three to the ninth or tenth, and one to the eleventh. Three inscriptions in caves 10 and 78, bear dates and names of kings and three in caves 3, 36, and 81 give the names of kings but no dates. The dates

<sup>1</sup> W. Erskine in Bom. Lit. Trans. III. 394.    <sup>2</sup> Lord Valentia, II. 198.

<sup>3</sup> Details of the Kanheri caves are given in Bom. Gaz. XIV. 121-190.

<sup>4</sup> See below page 11.

Section II.  
Antiquities.

of the rest have been calculated from the form of the letters. Though almost all are mutilated, enough is in most cases left to show the name of the giver, the place where he lived, and the character of the gift. Of the fifty-four inscriptions, twenty-eight give the names of donors, which especially in their terminations differ from the names now in use. In twenty-one the profession of the giver is mentioned; the majority were merchants or goldsmiths, some were recluses, and one was a minister or leading officer of the state. Except seven women, four of whom were nuns, all the givers were men. The places mentioned in the neighbourhood of the caves are the cities of Kalyán Sopára and Chemula, and the villages of Mangalsthán or Mágáthan, Sákapadra probably Sákí near Tulsí, and Saphád. Of more distant places there are Násik, Pratisthán or Paithan near Ahmadnagar, Dhanakot or Dharnikot near the mouth of the Krishna, Gaud or Bengal, and Dattámriti in Sindh. The gifts were caves, cisterns, pathways, images, and endowments in cash or land. Of the six inscriptions which give the names of kings, one in cave 36 gives the name of Madhariputra and one in cave 3 gives Yajñashri Shátakarni or Gotamiputra II. two Andhrabhṛitya rulers of about the first or second century after Christ. Of the two, Madhariputra is believed to be the older and Yajñashri Shátakarni to be one of his successors. Madhariputra's coins have been found near Kolhápur and Professor Bhándárkar believes him to be the son and successor of Púdumáyi Vasishthiputra who is believed to have flourished about A.D. 130 and to be the Śrī Pulimai whom Ptolemy (A.D. 150) places at Paithan near Ahmadnagar. Yajñashri Shátakarni or Gotamiputra II. appears in the Násik inscriptions and his coins have been found at Kolhápur, at Dharnikot near the mouth of the Krishna the old capital of the Andhrabhṛityas, and on the 9th April 1882 in a stupa or relic mound in Sopára near Bassein. Two of the other inscriptions in which mention is made of the names of kings are caves 10 and 78. These are among the latest inscriptions at Kanheri both belonging to the ninth century, and the names given are of Siláhára kings of the Konkan. They are interesting as giving the names of two kings in each of these dynasties as well as two dates twenty-four years apart in the contemporary rule of one sovereign in each family. Kapardi II. the Siláhára king, the son of Pulashakti, whose capital was probably Chemula, was reigning for the twenty-four years between 853 and 878, and apparently Amoghvarsh ruled at Málkhet during the same period. This Amoghvarsh is mentioned as the son and successor of Jagattung; Amoghvarsh I. was the son of Govind III. one of whose titles was Jagattung; and he must have ruled from 810 to 830. Amoghvarsh II. was the son of Indra himself who may have borne the title of Amoghvarsh and he succeeded Jagattung about 850.

The nearest caves to Kanheri, those of Mandapeshvar and Mágáthan, are Bráhmānical. This may be attributed either to the Bráhmāns, after the overthrow of Buddhism in Western India, having taken a pride in attempting to rival the works



Section II.  
Antiquities.

of their predecessors,<sup>1</sup> or to the fact that in the early years of our era Bráhmans and Buddhists lived at peace with one another, and were equally favoured and protected by the reigning sovereigns.<sup>2</sup> In accordance with this view Colonel Sykes records of the Chálukya kings that, though mostly votaries of Shiv, they extended the most perfect toleration to other creeds.<sup>3</sup> The caves at Mandapeshvar are rendered more curious by their having been occupied by the Portuguese, who called the place Mont Pezier, and erected a church and college on the hill in which the caves are, and set up an altar in the caves, so that they became, as it were, a crypt to the church above.

The caves of Kuda are purely Buddhist, and form a large series of twenty-six. Almost all of them are plain and, except in size, much alike. Five of them, one unfinished, are *chaityas* or temple caves containing the sacred relic-shrine or *dághoba*; the other twenty-one are dwelling caves or *lenás* as they are called in the inscriptions. These *lenás* generally consist of a veranda with a door and window opening into a cell or cells in which are rock-cut benches for the monks to sleep on. The doors are almost all grooved for wooden frames. The walls of almost all the caves were plastered with earth and rice chaff and on several of them are remains of painting. There are in all twenty-four inscriptions, six of them in one cave, the sixth, which is the only cave with sculpture. Five of these six inscriptions belong to the fifth or sixth century after Christ; all the rest are in letters of about the first century before Christ and record the names of the giver and the nature of the gift, whether a cave, a cistern, or both. Several of the figures are women and one of them is a Bráhman's wife. It is worthy of note that the name Shiv forms part of the name of several of the givers. The caves in the neighbourhood of Mahád are mere cells. One group of twenty-nine of about the first or second century after Christ are at Pále about two miles north-west of Mahád, and two groups of the same age at Kol, about a mile to the south. The Pále group has one inscription of about A.D. 130 and the second Kóle group has three short inscriptions of about the same time. There is a third group of a few cells and cisterns in a hill to the north-east of Mahád, and one cell in a hill to the south near the road leading to Nágothna. In the hills above the old port of Cheul are ten caves of about A.D. 150, all plain and much ruined. It is probable that, besides those mentioned above, many other small caves exist in hills and other places not generally accessible, and one such may be mentioned in the hill-fort of Asheri.

The conclusion undoubtedly is that Sálsette and a part of the Konkan south of Bombay were strongholds of Buddhism. It is not so certain that this would involve any considerable degree of civilization. On the contrary it is known that the Buddhist leaders inclined to establish their great monasteries in places remote

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Wilson in Bom. R. A. S. Journal, III. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Stevenson in Bom. R. A. S. Journal, V. 41.    <sup>3</sup> R. A. S. Journal, IV. 18.

from cities, and chiefly remarkable, as Kánheri undoubtedly is, for beauty of situation. Here indeed we may believe that to many "the calm life of the hermit seemed a haven of peace where a life of self-denial and earnest meditation might lead to some solution of the strange enigmas of life."<sup>1</sup>

It should be mentioned that when the Portuguese took possession of Sálsette they found the Kánheri caves inhabited by *Jogis*, about whom as well as about the caves themselves the early historians made many wonderful statements. Thus the cells exceeded 3000 in number, each with a cistern supplied by one conduit; the chief *Jogi* was 150 years old; and from the caves at Kanheri an underground passage some said to Cambay, some to Agra, in which a number of Portuguese explorers travelled for seven days without seeing any sign of an outlet, and so were obliged at last to turn back.<sup>2</sup> The elephant at Elephanta was the work of a king in whose time a shower of golden rain fell for three hours.<sup>3</sup> Even to an English traveller of the sixteenth century it seemed scarcely incredible that the water there ran uphill in order to supply the wants of the monks.

Of considerably later date than that given to the Kanheri and other cave inscriptions are the inscribed stones and copperplates which have been found in the Konkan in considerable numbers, and which from the ninth century downwards afford some evidence as to the civilization and divisions of the country.

A copperplate found by Dr. Bird in 1839, in a relic mound at Kanheri in front of the great chapel cave No. 3 is dated in the 245th year of the Trikutakas, a dynasty of kings who, about the fourth or fifth century, appear to have held Central and South Gujarát and the North Konkan.<sup>4</sup> From the form of the letters, which seem to belong to the fifth century, Dr. Burgess considers the era to be the Gupta commencing in A.D. 219 and thus makes the date of the plate A.D. 464.<sup>5</sup> Two hoards of silver coins bearing the legend, "The illustrious Krishna-rája the great lord meditating on the feet of his mother and father" were found in 1881-82, one in the island of Bombay the other at Mulgaon in Sálsette. This seems to show that the early Ráshtrakuta king Krishna (A.D. 375-400), whose coins have already been found in Báglán in Násik and Karhád in Sátára, also held possession of the North Konkan.<sup>6</sup>

About the middle of the sixth century kings of the Maurya and Nala dynasties appear to have been ruling in the Konkan. Kirtivarma (A.D. 550-567), the first Chálukya king who turned his arms against the Konkan, is described as the night of death to the Nalas and

<sup>1</sup> Rhys David's Buddhism.    <sup>2</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 238.    <sup>3</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 261.

<sup>4</sup> A copperplate of the Trikutaka king Darhasena was in 1884 found in Pardi in the Surat district.

<sup>5</sup> Trikota or The Three Hills is mentioned by Kálidás (A.D. 500) as a city on a lofty site built by Raghu when he conquered the Konkan. The name is the same as Trigiri the Sanskrit form of Tagar, and Pandit Bhagvánlál identifies the city with Junnar in west Poona, a place of great importance on a high site, and between the three hills of Shivneri, Ganeshlena, and Mánmodi.

<sup>6</sup> Compare Cunningham's Archæological Survey Report, IX. 30; Fleet's Kánarese Dynasties, 31 note 2.

**Section II.**  
**Antiquities.**

Mauryas.<sup>1</sup> And an inscription of Kirtivarma's grandson Pulikeshi II. (A.D. 610-640) under whom the Konkan was conquered, describes his general Chanda-danda, as a great wave which drove before it the watery stores of the pools, that is the Mauryas. The Chálukya general with hundreds of ships attacked the Maurya capital Puri, the goddess of the fortunes of the western ocean.<sup>2</sup> A stone inscription from Váda in the north of the Thána district shows that a Mauryan king of the name of Suketuvarma was then ruling in the Konkan.<sup>3</sup>

During the reign of the great Naushervan (531-578), when the Persians were the rulers of the commerce of the eastern seas, the relations between Western India and Persia were extremely close.<sup>4</sup> On the Arab overthrow of Yezdejard III. (638) the last of the Sassanians, several bands of Persians sought refuge on the Thána coast and were kindly received by Jádav Rána, apparently a Yádav chief of Sanján.<sup>5</sup> In the years immediately after their conquest of Persia the Arabs made several raids on the coasts of Western India; one of these in 637 from Bahrein and Oman in the Persian gulf plundered the Konkan coast near Thána.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant. VIII. 244.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Burgess' Archaeological Survey Report, III. 26. Puri has not been identified. Bom. Gaz. XIV. 401-402.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Bhagvánlál Indráji. Compare Bom. Gaz. XIII. Part II. 420 note 8; XIV. 372-373.

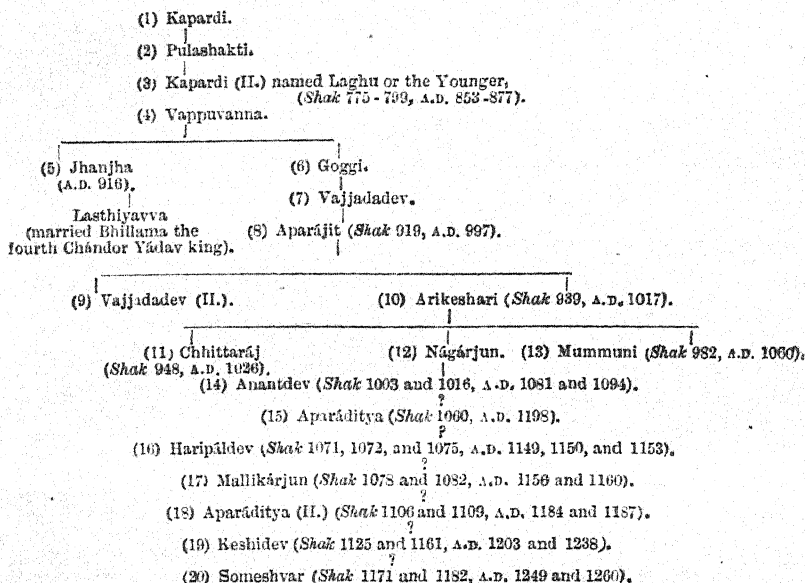
<sup>4</sup> Yule (Cathay, I. 56) notices that about this time the lower Euphrates was called Hind or India, but this seems to have been an ancient practice. Rawlinson in J. R. G. S. XXVII. 186. As to the extent of the Persian trade at this time, see Reinaud's *Mémoire Sur l'Inde*, 124. In the fifth and sixth centuries, besides the Persian trade, there was an active Arab trade up the Persian gulf and the Euphrates to Hira on the right or west bank of the river, not far from the ruins of Babylon. There was also much traffic with Obollah near the mouth of the joint river not far from Basra. Reinaud's *Abu-l-fida*, cccclxxxii. Obollah is also at this time (A.D. 400-600) noticed as the terminus of the Indian and Chinese vessels which were too large to pass up the river to Hira. (Ditto and Yule's *Cathay*, lxxvii. 55.) So close was its connection with India that the Talmud writers always speak of it as Hindike or Iudian Obillah (Rawlinson in J. R. G. S. XXVII. 186). According to Masudi (915) Obollah was the only port under the Sassanian kings (*Prairies d'Or*, III. 164). McCrindle (*Periplus*, 103; compare Vincent, II. 377) identifies it with the Apologos of the *Periplus* (A.D. 247) which he holds took the place of Ptolemy's (A.D. 150) Teredon or Diridotus. Reinaud (*Ind. Ant.* VIII. 330) holds that Obollah is a corruption of the Greek Apologos, a custom house. But Vincent's view (II. 355) that Apologos is a Greek form of the original Obollah or Obolleg seems more likely. In Vincent's opinion (Ditto, II. 356) Obollah was founded by the Parthians. At the time of the Arab conquest of Persia (637) Abillah is mentioned as the port of entry at the mouth of the Euphrates (*J. R. A. S.* XII. 208). In spite of the rivalry of the new Arab port of Basrah, Obollah continued a considerable centre of trade. It is mentioned by Tabari in the ninth century (Reinaud's *Abu-l-fida*, cccclxxxii.): Masudi (913) notices it as a leading town (*Prairies d'Or*, I. 230-231); Idrisi (1135) as a very rich and flourishing city (Jaubert's *Ed. I.* 369); and it appears in the fourteenth century in *Abu-l-fida* (Reinaud's *Abu-l-fida*, 72). It was important enough to give the Persian gulf the name of the Gulf of Obollah (*D'Herbelot's Bibliothèque Orientale*, III. 61). According to *D'Herbelot* when he wrote (about 1670) Obollah was still a strong well peopled town (Ditto). The importance of the town and the likeness of the names suggest that Obollah is the Abulamah from which came the Persian or Parthian Harpharan of Abulamah who records the gift of a cave in *Karli* inscription 20. This identification supports the close connection by sea between the Parthians and the west coast of India in the centuries before and after the Christian era.

<sup>5</sup> See above page 8.

<sup>6</sup> Elliot and Dowson's *History*, I. 415, 416. As the companion fleet which was sent to Dibal or Diul in Sindh made a trade settlement at that town, this attack on Thána

No further notice<sup>1</sup> of the North Konkan has been traced till the rise of the Siláháras, twenty of whom, so far as present information goes, ruled in the North Konkan from about A.D. 810 to A.D. 1260, a period of 450 years.

So far as at present known, the family tree of the Thána Siláháras was :



Who the Siláháras were has not been ascertained. The name is variously spelt Siláhára, Shailáhára, Shrilára, Shilára, and Silára; even the same inscription has more than one form, and one inscription has the three forms Silára, Shilára, and Shrilára.<sup>2</sup> Lassen suggests that the Siláháras are of Afghan origin, as Silár Káfirs are still found in Afghanistan.<sup>3</sup> But the southern ending Ayya of the names of almost all their ministers and the un-Sanskrit names of some of the chiefs favour the view that they were of southern or Dravidian origin.<sup>4</sup>

was probably more than a plundering raid. The Kaliph Umar (634 - 643), who had not been consulted, was displeased with the expedition and forbade any further attempt.

<sup>1</sup> Hiuen Tsiang's (642) Konkanapura, about 390 miles from the Drávid country, was thought by General Cunningham (Anc. Geog. 552) to be Kalyán, or some other place in the Konkan. Dr. Burnell (Ind. Ant. VII. 39) has identified it with Konkanhalli in Mysore.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant. IX. 33, 34, 35; Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XIII. 2, 3, 5.

<sup>3</sup> Lassen's Ind. Alt. IV. 113.

<sup>4</sup> It seems probable that Siláhára and Shailáhára are Sanskritised forms of the common Maráthi surname Selar. The story of the origin of the name is that Jimutváhan the mythical founder was the son of a spirit or Vidyádharma, who under a curse became a man. At this time Vishnu's eagle, Garuda, conquered the serpent king Vásuki and forced Vásuki to give him one of his serpent subjects for his daily food. After a time it came to the lot of the serpent Shankhachuda to be sacrificed. He was taken to a stone, *shila*, and left for the eagle to devour. Jimutváhan resolved to save the victim, and placed himself on the rock instead of the serpent. When Garuda came, Jimutváhan said he was the victim and Garuda devoured him except his head. Meantime Jimutváhan's wife came, and finding her husband slain, reproach-

## Section II. Antiquities.



## Section II. Antiquities.

The Silāhāras seem to have remained under the Rāshtrakutas till about the close of the tenth century A.D. 997, when Aparājīt assumed independent power.<sup>1</sup> The Thāna Silāhāras seem to have held the greater part of the present districts of Thāna and Kolāba. Their capital seems to have been Puri,<sup>2</sup> and their places of note were Hamjaman probably Sanjān in Dāhānu, Thāna (Shrīsthānak), Sopāra (Shurpārak), Chaul (Chemuli), Lonād (Lavanatata), and Uran.<sup>3</sup> As the Yādavs call themselves lords of the excellent city of Dvārāvātīpura or Dwārka and the Kādambas call themselves lords of the excellent city of Banavāsīpura or Banavāsī, so the Silāhāras call themselves lords of the excellent city of Tagarapura or Tagar. This title would furnish a clue to the origin of the Silāhāras if, unfortunately, the site of Tagar was not uncertain.<sup>4</sup>

---

ed Garūda, who restored him to life and at her request ceased to devour the serpents. For this act of self-sacrifice Jimutvāhan gained the name of the Rock-devoured *Shilāhlāra*. J. R. A. S. (Old Series), IV. 113. Tawney's Kathā Sarit Sāgara, I. 174-186. A stanza from this story forms the beginning of all Silāhāra copperplate inscriptions.

<sup>1</sup> See below page 18. The early Silāhāras, though they call themselves Rājās and Konkan Chakravartīs, seem to have been only Mahāmandleshvaras or Mahāsāmantādhipatis, that is great nobles. In two Kanheri cave inscriptions (Arch. Sur. X. 61, 62) the third Silāhāra king Kapardi II. (A.D. 853 to 877) is mentioned as a subordinate of the Rāshtrakutas. Of the later Silāhāras Anantapāl, A.D. 1094, and Aparāditya, A.D. 1138, claim to be independent. Ind. Ant. IX. 45.

<sup>2</sup> The Silāhāra Puri, if, as seems likely, it is the same as the Matriya Puri (Ind. Ant. VIII. 244), was a coast town. Of the possible coast towns Thāna and Chaul may be rejected, as they appear under the names of Shristhānak and Chemuli in inscriptions in which Puri also occurs (As. Res. I. 361, 364; Ind. Ant. IX. 38). Kālyān and Sopāra may be given up as unsuitable for an attack by sea, and to Sopāra there is the further objection that it appears in the same copperplate in which Puri occurs. (Ind. Ant. IX. 38.) There remain Mangalpuri or Māgāthan in Sālsette, Ghārāpuri or Elephanta, and Rājāpuri or Janjira. As neither Mangalpuri nor Rājāpuri has remains of an old capital, perhaps the most likely identification of Puri is the Moreh landing or Bandar on the north-east corner of Ghārāpuri or Elephanta, where many ancient remains have been found. Compare Bom. Gaz. XIV. Places and Appendix A.

<sup>3</sup> Other places of less note mentioned in the inscriptions are Bhādān, Padgha, and Bābgaon villages, and the Kumbhāri river in Bhiwādi, Kanher in Bassein, and Chānje (Chadiche) village near Uran.

<sup>4</sup> Tagar has been identified by Wilford (As. Res. I. 369) with Devgiri or Daulatabad and by Dr. Burgess with Roza about four miles from Daulatabad (Bidar and Aungabad, 55); Lassen and Yule place it doubtfully at Kulbarga (Ditto); Pandit Bhagvānlāl, as already stated, at Junnar; Grant Duff (Marāthās, 11) near Bhir on the Godāvari; and Mr. J. F. Fleet, I. C. S. (Kānarese Dynasties, 99-103) at Kolhāpur. Prof. Bhandārkar observes: 'The identification of Tagar with Devgiri is based on the supposition that the former name is a corruption of the latter. But that it is not so is proved by its occurrence as Tagar in the Silāhāra grants (A.D. 997-1094), and in a Chālukya grant of A.D. 612, the language of all of which is Sanskrit. The modern Junnar cannot have been Tagar, since the Greeks place Tagar ten days' journey to the east of Paithan. On the supposition that Junnar was Tagar, one would expect the Chālukya plate issued to a Brāhman of Tagar to have been found at or near Junnar. But it was found at Haidarabad in the Dakhan. The author of the Periplus calls Tagar "the greatest city" in Dakhinabades or Dakshināpath. The Silāhāra princes or chiefs, who formed three distinct branches of a dynasty that ruled over two parts of the Konkan and the country about Kolhāpur, trace their origin to Jimutvāhan the Vidyādhār or demigod and style themselves "The lords of the excellent city of Tagar." From this it would appear that the Silāhāras were an ancient family, and that their original seat was Tagar whence they spread to the confines of the country. Tagar therefore was probably the centre of one of the earliest Aryan settlements in the Dandakāranya or 'forest of Dandaka,' as the Dakhan or Mahārāshtra was called. These early settlements followed the course of the Godāvari. Hence it is that in the formula repeated at the beginning of any religious

Besides the Siláhára references, the only known Sanskrit notice of Tagar is in a Chálukya copperplate found near Haidarabad in the Dakhan and dated A.D. 612.<sup>1</sup> As has been already noticed, the references to Tagar in Ptolemy and in the Periplus point to a city considerably to the east of Paithan, and the phrase in the Periplus,<sup>2</sup> 'That many articles brought into Tagar from the parts along the coast were sent by wagons to Broach,' seems to show that Tagar was in communication with the Bay of Bengal, and was supported by the eastern trade, which in later times enriched Málkhet, Kalyán, Bidar, Golkonda, and Haidarabad.

From numerous references and grants the Thána Siláháras seem to have been worshippers of Shiv.<sup>3</sup>

Of Kapardi, the first of the Thána Siláháras, nothing is known except that he claims descent from Jimutváhan. Pulashakti his son and successor, in an undated inscription in Kanheri Cave 78, is mentioned as the governor of Mangalpuri in the Konkan, and as the humble servant of (the Ráshtrakuta king) Amoghvarsh. The third king, Pulashakti's son, Kapardi II. was called the Younger *Laghu*. Two inscriptions in Kanheri Caves 10 and 78, dated A.D. 853 and 877, seem to show that he was subordinate to the Ráshtrakutas. The son of Kapardi II. was the fourth king Vappuvanna, and his son was Jhanjha the fifth king. Jhanjha is mentioned by the Arab historian Masudi as ruling over Saimur (Cheul) in A.D. 916.<sup>4</sup> He must have been a staunch Shaivite, as, according to a Siláhára copperplate of A.D. 1094, he built twelve temples of Shambhu.<sup>5</sup> According to an unpublished copperplate in the possession of Pandit Bhagvánlál, Jhanjha had a daughter named Lasthiyavva, who was married to Bhillama the fourth of the Chándor Yádavs.<sup>6</sup>

The next king was Jhanjha's brother Goggi, and after him came Goggi's son Vajjadadev. Of the eighth king, Vajjadadev's son

---

ceremony in Maháráshtra, the place where the ceremony is performed is alluded to by giving its bearing from the Godávári. People in Khándesh use the words '*Godávarya uttara tire*' that is 'on the northern bank of the Godávári,' while those to the south of the river, as far as the borders of the country, use the expression '*Godávarya dakshine tire*' that is 'on the southern bank of the Godávári.' If then Tagar was one of the earliest of the Aryan settlements, it must be situated on or near the banks of the Godávári, as the ancient town of Paithan is; and its bearing from Paithan given by the Greek geographers agrees with this supposition, as the course of the Godávári from that point is nearly easterly. Tagar must therefore be looked for to the east of Paithan. If the name has undergone corruption, it must, by the Prákrit law of dropping the initial mutes, be first changed to Taaraura, and thence to Tárur or Terur. Can it be the modern Dárur or Dhárur in the Nizám's dominions, twenty-five miles east of Grant Duff's Bhir and seventy miles south-east of Paithan?

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant. VI. 75.

<sup>2</sup> McCrindle, 126.

<sup>3</sup> The most marked passages are in a copperplate of A.D. 1094, where the fifth king Jhanjha is mentioned as having built twelve temples to Shambhu, and the tenth king Arikeshari as having, by direction of his father, visited Someshvar or Somnáth, offering up before him the whole earth (Ind. Ant. IX. 37). The Kolhápúr Siláháras appear to have been tolerant kings, as one copperplate records grants to Mahádev, Buddha, and Arhat (Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XIII. 17). Compare Fleet's Kánárese Dynasties, 103.

<sup>4</sup> Prairies d'Or, II. 85.

<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant. IX. 35.

<sup>6</sup> The text is, "*Bharya yasya cha Jhanjharajatanaya shri Lasthiyavedehya*." A short account of the Chándor Yádavs is given in the Násik Statistical Account, Bom. Gaz. XVI. 185.



## Section II. Antiquities.

Aparājīt or Birundakarām, a copperplate dated 997 (*Shak* 919) has lately been found at Bher, about ten miles north of Bhiwndi.<sup>1</sup> It appears from this plate that during Aparājīt's reign, his Rāshtrakuta overlord Karkarāja or Kakkala was overthrown and slain by the Chālukyan Tailapa, and that Aparājīt became independent some time between 972 and 997.<sup>2</sup>

In a copperplate of A.D. 1094, recording a grant by the fourteenth king Anantdev, Aparājīt is mentioned as having welcomed Gomma, confirmed to Aiyapdev the sovereignty which had been shaken, and afforded security to Bhillamāmmamanambudha?<sup>3</sup> The next king was Aparājīt's son Vajjadadev. The next king Arikeshari, Vajjadadev's brother, in a copperplate grant dated A.D. 1097, is styled the lord of fourteen hundred Konkan villages. Mention is also made of the cities of Shristhānak, Puri, and Hamyaman probably Sanjān.<sup>4</sup> The eleventh king was Vajjadadev's son Chhittarājdev. In a copperplate dated *Shak* 948 (A.D. 1025) he is styled the ruler of the fourteen hundred Konkan villages, the chief of which were Puri and Hamyaman.<sup>5</sup> The twelfth king was Nāgarjun, the younger brother of Chhittarājdev. After him came Nāgarjun's younger brother Mummuni or Māmvāni, who is mentioned in an inscription dated A.D. 1060 (*Shak* 982).<sup>6</sup> The fourteenth king was Mummuni or Māmvāni's son Anantpāl or Anantdev, whose name occurs in two grants dated A.D. 1081 and 1096.<sup>7</sup> In the 1096 grant Anantpāl is mentioned as ruling over the whole Konkan fourteen hundred

<sup>1</sup> The copperplate records the grant at Shristhānak or Thāna, of Bhādāne village about eight miles east of Bhiwndi for the worship of Lonāditya residing in (whose temple is in) Lavanatata (Lonād), on the fourth of the dark half of *Ashādh* (June-July) *Shak* 919 (A.D. 997), as a *Dakṣhīṇāyan* gift, that is a gift made on the occasion of the sun beginning to pass to the south. Aparājita's ministers were Sangalaiya and Sinhapaiya. The inscription was written by Sangalaiya's son Annapai. The grant was settled in Thāna, *Tachcha Shristhānake dhruvam*.

<sup>2</sup> Pandit Bhagvānlāl Indrajī.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant. IX. 36. Of Gomma and Aiyapdev nothing is known; of the third name only Bhillam the son-in-law of Jhanjha can be made out.

<sup>4</sup> Asiatic Researches, I. 357-367. This grant was found in 1787 while digging foundations in Thāna fort. Arikeshari's ministers were Vāsapaiya and Vārdhapaiya. The grant consists of several villages given to a family priest, the illustrious Tikka-paiya son of the illustrious astrologer Chehchinpaiya, an inhabitant of Shristhānak (Thāna) on the occasion of a full eclipse of the moon in *Kārtik* (October-November) *Shak* 939 (A.D. 1017) Pingala *Samvatsara*. The grant was written by the illustrious Nāgalaiya, the great bard, and engraved on plates of copper by Vedapaiya's son Māndhārpaiya.

<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant. V. 276-281. His ministers were the chief functionary *Sarvādhikāri* the illustrious Nāganaiya, the minister for peace and war the illustrious Sihapaiya, and the minister for peace and war for Karnāta (Kānara) the illustrious Kapardi. The grant, which is dated Sunday the fifteenth of the bright half of *Kārtik* (October-November) *Shak* 948 (A.D. 1026) Kshaya *Samvatsara* is of a field in the village of Nour (the modern Naura two miles north of Bhāndup) in the *tāluka* of Shatshashti (Sālsette) included in Shristhānak (Thāna). The donee is a Brāhman Amadevaiya the son of Vipranodamaiya, who belonged to the Chhandogashākha of the Sāmved.

<sup>6</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. 329-332. In this inscription, which is in the Ambar-nāth temple near Kalyān, he is called Māmvānarājadev and his ministers are named Vinta(paiya), Nāganaiya, Vakadaiya, Jogalaiya, Pādhisena, and Bhālaiya. The inscription records the construction of a temple of Chhittarājdev, that is a temple, the merit of building which counts to Chhittarājdev.

<sup>7</sup> The A.D. 1081 grant was found in Vehār in Sālsette and the 1096 grant in Khārepātan in Dergad in the Ratnāgiri district. The Vehār stone was found in 1881 and

villages, the chief of which was Puri and next to it Hanjamana probably Sanján, and as having cast into the ocean of the edge of his sword those wicked heaps of sin, who at a time of misfortune, caused by the rise to power of hostile relatives, devastated the whole Konkan, harassing gods and Bráhmans.<sup>1</sup>

The names of six Siláhára kings later than Anantdev have been made out from land-grant stones. As these stones do not give a pedigree, the order and relationship of the kings cannot be determined.

The first of these kings is Aparáditya, who is mentioned in a stone dated A.D. 1138 (*Shak* 1060).<sup>2</sup> The next king is Haripáldev, who is mentioned in three stones dated A.D. 1149, 1150, and 1153 (*Shak* 1071, 1072, and 1075).<sup>3</sup>

The next king is Mallikárjun, of whom two grants are recorded, one from Chiplún in Ratnágiri dated 1156 (*Shak* 1078), the other from Bassein dated 1160 (*Shak* 1082). This Mallikárjun seems to be the Konkan king, who was defeated near Balsár by Ámbada the general

records a grant by Anantdev in *Shak* 1003 (A.D. 1081), the chief minister being Rudrapai. The inscription mentions Ajapálaya, son of Mátiya of the Vyádika family, and the grant of some *drammas* to *kháráśán mandli*[?] (Pandit Bhagvánlál). The Khárepátan copperplates were found several years ago and give the names of all the thirteen Siláhára kings before Anantdev. Ind. Ant. IX. 33-46.

<sup>1</sup> This account refers to some civil strife of which nothing is known (Ind. Ant. IX. 41). Anantdev's ministers were the illustrious Nauvitaka Vásáida, Rishibhatta, the illustrious Pádhisen Mahádevaiya prabhu, and Somanaiya prabhu. The grant is dated the first day of the bright half of *Mágh* (January-February) in the year *Shak* 1016 (A.D. 1094), Bháv *Samvatsara*. It consists of an exemption from tolls for all carts belonging to the great minister the illustrious Bhábhana *shreshthi*, the son of the great minister Durgashreshthi of Valipavana, probably Pálpattna or the city of Pál near Mahád in Kolába, and his brother the illustrious Dhanamshreshthi. Their carts may come into any of the ports, Shristhának, Nágpur perhaps Nágothna, Shurparak, Chemuli, and others included within the Konkan Fourteen Hundred. They are also freed from the toll on the ingress or egress of those who carry on the business of *novika* (?)

<sup>2</sup> This stone, which was found in 1881 at Chánje near Uran in the Karanja petty division, records the grant of a field in Nágun, probably the modern Nágaon about four miles west of Uran, for the merit of his mother Liládevi; and another grant of a garden in Chadija (Chánje) village. This is the Aparáditya 'king of the Konkan,' who is mentioned in Mankha's Shrikanthacharita (a book found by Dr. Bühler in Káshmir and ascribed by him to A.D. 1135-1145) as sending Tejakanth from Shurpárak (Sopára) to the literary congress held at Káshmir, of which details are given in that book. Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. Extra Number, 51. cxv.

<sup>3</sup> The 1149 stone is built into the plinth of the back veranda of the house of one Jairám Bháskar Sonár at Sopára. It records a gift. The name of the king is doubtful. It may be also read Kurpáldev. The 1150 stone was found near Agáshi in 1881. It is dated 1st *Márgshirsh* (December-January), in the Pramoda *Samvatsara*, *Shak* 1072 (A.D. 1150). Haripál's ministers were Vesupadval, Lakshman prabhu, Padmashivrául, and Vásgu náyak. The grant is of the permanent income of Shrinevadi in charge of a Pattakil (Pátíl) named Rája, to the family priest Brahmadevbhatt son of Divákarbhatt and grandson of Govardhanbhatt by prince A'havamalla enjoying the village of Vattárák (Vátar) in Shurpárak (Sopára). The witnesses to the grant are Risi Mhátara, head of Vattárák village, Náguji Mhátara, Anantnáyak, and Chángdev Mhátara. [Pandit Bhagvánlál.] Another inscription of Haripáldev has been found on a stone in Karanjón in Bassein. The inscription is of thirteen lines which are very hard to read. In the third and fourth lines can be read very doubtfully 'the illustrious Haripáldev, the chief of the Mahámandalashvaras, adorned with all the royal titles.' The 1153 stone was found near Borivli station in 1882. The inscription is in nine lines, and bears date *Shak* 1075, Shrimukh *Samvatsara* and the name of king Haripál.

**Section II.**  
**Antiquities.**

of the Gujarát king Kumárpál Solanki (A.D. 1143-1174).<sup>1</sup> Next comes Aparáditya II. of whom there are four land-grant stones, three of them dated, one in 1184 (*Shak* 1106) and two in 1187 (*Shak* 1109), and one undated.<sup>2</sup>

The next king is Keshidev, son of Aparárka (Aparáditya II. ?), two of whose land-grant stones have been found, one dated 1203 (*Shak* 1125) the other 1238 (*Shak* 1161).<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The Kumárpál Charitra (A.D. 1170) which gives details of this defeat of Mallikárjun, see below page 24, describes Mallikárjun's father as Mahánand, and his capital as Shatánandpur 'surrounded by the ocean' (*Shatánapure jaladhiveshite Mahánando rája*). Mahánand is an addition to the Siláhara table, but the form appears doubtful and does not correspond with the name of any of the preceding or succeeding kings. 'Surrounded by the ocean' might apply to a town either in Sálsette or on Sopárá island. But the epithet applies much better to a town on Elephanta island, and the similarity in name suggests that Shatánandpur may be Santapur, an old name for Elephanta. See Bom. Gaz. XIV. Thána Places of Interest, 81-82. Mallikárjun's Chiplún stone was found in 1880 by Mr. Falle, of the Marine Survey, under a wall in Chiplún (Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XIV. 35). It is now in the museum of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society. The writing gives the name of Mallikárjun and bears date *Shak* 1078 (A.D. 1156). His ministers were Nágalaíya and Lakshmanaiya's son Anantugi (Pandit Bhagvánlál). The Bassein stone styles the king 'Shri-Siláhara Mallikárjun' and the date given is *Shak* 1082 (A.D. 1160), Vishva *Samvatsara*, his ministers being Prabhákar náyak and Anantpai prabhu. The grant is of a field (?) or garden (?) called Shilárvátak in Padhálalak in Katakhadí by two royal priests, for the restoration of a temple. Pandit Bhagvánlál.

<sup>2</sup> The 1184 (*Shak* 1106) stone was found in February 1882 about a mile south-west of Lonád in Bhiwndi. Of the two *Shak* 1109 (A.D. 1187) stones, one found near Government House, Parel, records a grant by Aparáditya, the ruler of the Konkan, of 24 *dramma* coins after exempting other taxes, the fixed revenue of one oart in the village of Máhuli (probably the modern Máhal near Kurla) connected with Shatshashti, which is in the possession of Anantapai prabhu, for performing the worship by five rites of (the god) Vaidyanáth, lord of Darbhávati. The last line of the inscription shows that it was written by a Káyasth named Válig Pandit (Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. 335). The second *Shak* 1109 (A.D. 1187) stone is in the museum of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society. It is dated *Shak* 1109 (A.D. 1187) Vishvávasu *Samvatsara*, on Sunday the sixth of the bright half of *Chaitra* (April-May). The grantor is the great minister Lakshmannáyaka son of Bháskarnáyaka, and something is said in the grant about the god Somnáth of Suráshtra (Ind. Ant. IX. 49). The fourth stone, which bears no date, was found near Kalambhom in Bassein in 1882. It gives the name of Aparáditya, and from the late form of the letters probably belongs to this king. A fifth stone has recently been found near Bassein. The date is doubtful; it looks like *Shak* 1107 (A.D. 1185), Pandit Bhagvánlál.

<sup>3</sup> The *Shak* 1125 (A.D. 1203) stone was found in 1881 near Mándvi in Bassein. It records the grant of something for offerings, *naivedya*, to the god Lakshminárayan in the reign of the illustrious Keshidev. [Pandit Bhagvánlál.] The *Shak* 1161 (A.D. 1238) stone was found near Lonád village in Bhiwndi in February 1882. It bears date the thirteenth of the dark half of *Mágh* (February-March) and records the grant by Keshidev, the son of Aparárka of the village of Brahmapuri, to one Kavi Soman, devoted to the worship of Shompeshvar Mahádev. The inscription describes Brahmapuri as 'pleasing by reason of its Shaiv temples.' A field or hamlet called Májaspalli in Bápgrám, the modern Bábgaon near Lonád, is granted by the same inscription to four worshippers in front of the image of Shompeshvar. Aparárka, Keshidev's father, is probably the Aparáditya (*arka* and *additya* both meaning sun) the author of the commentary called *Apárárka* on Yajñavalkya's law book the *Mitákshara*. At the end of the commentary is written: Thus ends the Penance Chapter in the commentary on the Hindu law of Yajñavalkya made by the illustrious Aparáditya of the family of Jimutvahn, the Shiláhara king of the dynasty of the illustrious Vidyádhara. Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. 335 and Extra Number, 52. Aparárka is cited by an author of the beginning of the thirteenth century. Jour. B. B. R. A. S. IX. 161.

The next is Someshvar, two of whose land-grant stones have been found, one dated 1249 (*Shak* 1171) the other 1260 (*Shak* 1182).<sup>1</sup>

Though, with few exceptions, the names of the Thána Siláháras are Sanskrit the names of almost all their ministers and of many of the grantees point to a Kánarese or a Telugu source. They appear to be southerners, and *ayyas* or high-caste Dravidian Hindus seem to have had considerable influence at their court.<sup>2</sup> Káyasths, probably the ancestors of the present Káyasth Prabhus, are also mentioned.

Though their grants are written in Sanskrit, sometimes pure sometimes faulty, from the last three lines of one of their stone inscriptions, the language of the country appears to have been a corrupt Prákrit, the mother of the modern Maráthi.<sup>3</sup> The same remark applies to the names of towns. For, though inscriptions give such Sanskritised forms as Shri-Sthának, Shurpáarak, and Hanjaman or Hamyaman, the writings of contemporary Arab travellers show that the present names Thána, Sopára, and Sanján were then in use.<sup>4</sup>

On the condition of the Siláhára kingdom the inscriptions throw little light. The administration appears to have been carried on by the king assisted by a great councillor or great minister, a great minister for peace and war, two treasury lords, and sometimes a (chief) secretary. The subordinate machinery seems to have consisted of heads of districts *ráshtas*, heads of sub-divisions *vishayas*, heads of towns, and heads of villages.<sup>5</sup> They had a king's high road *rájpath*, passing to the west of the village of Gomvani a little north of Bhándup, following nearly the same line as the present road from Bombay to Thána; and there was another king's high road near Uran. At their ports, among which Sopára, Thána, Chaul, and perhaps Nágothna are mentioned, a customs duty was levied. The *dramma* was the current coin.<sup>6</sup> The Siláháras seem to have been

<sup>1</sup> The *Shak* 1171 (A.D. 1249) stone was found in Ránvad near Uran. In this stone the Siláhára king Someshvar grants land in Padivase village in Uran to purify him from sins. The *Shak* 1182 (A.D. 1260) stone was found in Chánje also near Uran. It records the grant by the Konkan monarch Someshvar of 162 *Páruttha* (Parthian?) *dramma* coins, being the fixed income of a garden in Konthalesthán in Chádiche (Chánje) village in Uran, to Uttareshvar Mahádev of Shri-Sthának (Thána). The boundary on the west is the royal or high road *rájpath*. Someshvar's ministers were Jhampadprabhu, Maináku, Bebalaprabhu, Peramde Pandit, and Pádhighovenaku. Pandit Bhagvánál.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant. IX. 46. This southern element is one reason for looking for Tagar in the Telugu-speaking districts. *Ayya*, the Kánarese for master, is the term in ordinary use in the Bombay Karnátak for Jangam or Lingáyat priests. The Sáravat Bráhmans of North Kánara are at present passing through the stage, which the upper classes of the North Konkan seem to have passed through about 500 years ago, of discarding the southern *ayya* for the northern *ráo*. <sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. 334.

<sup>4</sup> Elliot and Dowson, I. 24, 27, 30, 34, 38, 60, 61, 66, 67, 77, 85; Masudi's Prairies d'Or, I. 254, 330, 381 and III. 47.

<sup>5</sup> Asiatic Researches, I. 361; Ind. Ant. V. 280 and IX. 38. The name *pattákil* (modern *pátíl*) used in stone inscriptions seems to show that the villages were in charge of headmen.

<sup>6</sup> *Drammas*, which are still found in the Konkan, are believed by Pandit Bhagvánál to be the coins of a corrupt Sassanian type which are better known as Gadhia *paísa* or ass-money. Jour. B. B. R. A. S. XII. 325-328. The *Páruttha Drammas* mentioned in note 1 above seem to be Parthian *drammas*. Perhaps they



## Section II. Antiquities.

fond of building. The Muhammadans in the beginning of the thirteenth century and the Portuguese in the sixteenth century destroyed temples and stone-faced reservoirs by the score. The statements of travellers and the remains at Ambarnáth, Pelar, Átgaon, Párol, Wálukeshvar in Bombay, and Lonád prove that the masonry was of well-dressed close-fitting blocks of stone, and that the sculptures were carved with much skill and richness. Many of them seem to have been disfigured by indecency.<sup>1</sup> Some of the Siláháras seem to have encouraged learning. One of them Aparáditya II. (1187) was an author, and another Aparáditya I. (1138) is mentioned as sending a Konkan representative to a great meeting of learned men in Káshmir.

While its local rulers were the Siláháras, the overlords of the Konkan, to whom the Siláháras paid obeisance during the latter part of the eighth and the ninth centuries, were the Ráshtrakutas of Málkhet, sixty miles south-east of Sholápur.<sup>2</sup> Their power for a time included a great part of the present Gujarát where their headquarters were at Broach.<sup>3</sup> The Arab merchant Sulaimán (A.D. 850) found the Konkan (Komkam) under the Balhára, the chief of Indian princes. The Balhára and his people were most friendly to Arabs. He was at war with the Gujar (Juzr) king, who, except in the matter of cavalry, was greatly his inferior.<sup>4</sup> Sixty years later Masudi (916) makes the whole province of Lár, from Chaul (Saimur) to Cambay, subject to the Balhára, whose capital was Mankir (Málkhet) the 'great centre' in the Kánarese-speaking country about 640 miles from the coast.<sup>5</sup> He was overlord of the Konkan (Kemken) and of the whole province of Lár in which were Chaul (Saimur), Thána, and Supára, where the Láriya language was spoken. The Balhára was the most friendly to Musalmáns of all Indian kings. He was exposed to the attacks of the Gujar (Juzr) king who was rich in camels and horses. The name Balhára was the name of the founder of the dynasty, and all the princes took it on succeeding to the

---

are the same as the coins mentioned by Abu-l-fida as Khurásani dirhems, and by Masudi (Prairies d'Or, I. 382) and Sulaimán (Elliot and Dowson, I. 3) as Tátariya or Tahiriyeh dirhems. General Cunningham (Anc. Geog. 313) identifies these Tátariya dirhems with the Skythic or Indo-Sassanian coins of Kábul and North-West India of the centuries before and after Christ, and Mr. Thomas (Elliot and Dowson, I. 4) with the Musalmán dynasty of Tahirides who ruled in Khurásan in the ninth century.

<sup>1</sup> Details of these remains are given in the fourteenth volume of the Bombay Gazetteer. The only place not mentioned in that volume of the Gazetteer is Wálukeshvar in Bombay. The remains at Wálukeshvar consist of about sixty richly carved stones, pillar capitals, statues, and other temple fragments, one of them about 6' x 3', apparently of the tenth century, which lie near the present Wálukeshvar temple on Malabár Point. The memorial stones or *páliyás*, which are interesting and generally spirited, seem almost all to belong to Siláhára times. The handsomest specimens are near Borivli in Sálsette. Details of the sculptures on memorial stones are given in Bombay Gazetteer, XIV. under Eksar and Sháhápur.

<sup>2</sup> Like the Siláháras the Ráshtrakutas seem to have been a Dravidian tribe. Ráshtra is believed (Dr. Burnell in Fleet's Kánarese Dynasties, 31-32) to be a Sanskrit form of Ratta or Reddi the tribe to which the mass of the people in many parts of the Dakhan and Bombay Karnátak belong.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant. VI. 145.

<sup>4</sup> Sulaimán in Elliot, I. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Prairies d'Or, I. 254, 381.

throne.<sup>1</sup> When Masudi (916) was in the Konkan, the province of Lár was governed by Jhanja the fifth of the Siláhara rulers.<sup>2</sup>

For fifty years more (950) the Ráshtrakutas continued overlords of the Konkan, and of Lár as far north as Cambay.<sup>3</sup> Soon after the beginning of the reign of Mulráj (943-997), the Chaulukya or Solanki ruler of North Gujarát, his dominions were invaded from the south by Bárap or Dváráp, the general of Tailap II. (973-997) the Dakhan Chálukya who afterwards (980) destroyed the power of the Ráshtrakutas. Bárap established himself in South Gujarát or Lát, and, according to Gujarát accounts, towards the close of Mulráj's reign, was attacked and defeated, though after his victory Mulráj withdrew north of the Narbada. In this war Bárap is said to have been helped by the chiefs of the islands, perhaps a reference to the Thána Siláháras.<sup>4</sup> It appears from a copperplate lately (1881) found in Surat, that, after Mulráj's invasion, Bárap and four successors continued to rule Lát till 1050.<sup>5</sup>

## Section II. Antiquities.

<sup>1</sup> *Prairies d'Or*, I. 254, 383 & II. 85; Elliot and Dowson, I. 24, 25. Tod (Western India, 147, 160) held that Balhára meant the leaders of the Balla tribe, whose name appears in the ancient capital Valabhi (A.D. 480), probably the present village of Valhe about twenty miles west of Bhavnagar in Káthiáwar. Elliot (History, I. 354) has adopted Tod's suggestion, modifying it slightly so as to make Balhára stand for the Ballabhi or Ballabh, Rái. Reinaud (*Mémoire Sur l'Inde*, 145) explained Bálhara by Malvarai lord of Málwa, and Mr. Thomas has lately adopted the view that Balhára is Bara Rái or great king, and holds that his capital was Monghir in Behár (Numismata Orientalia, III.) The objection to these views is, as the following passages show, that the two Arab travellers who knew the country of the Balhárás, Sulaimán (850) and Masudi (915), agree in placing it in the Konkan and Dakhan. Sulaimán (Elliot and Dowson, I. 4) says the Balhára's territory begins at the Komkam or Konkan. Masudi says (*Prairies d'Or*, I. 177, 381), the capital of the Balhára is Mankir, the sea-board Saimur or Chaul, Sopára, and Thána, and again (I. 383) the Balhára's kingdom is called the Konkan (Kemker). Again the Balhára of Mankir ruled in Sindán, Sanján in north Thána, and the neighbourhood of Cambay in Gujarát (Ditto, I. 254 & III. 47. This Gujarát power of the Ráshtrakutas at the opening of the tenth century is proved by local inscriptions. *Ind. Ant.* VI. 145). Finally Lár, or the North Konkan coast, was under the Balhára, and Masudi in 916 (H. 304) visited Saimur or Chaul, one of the chief of the Balhára towns (Ditto, II. 85), which was then under a local prince named Jandja. This is the Siláhara Jhanja. (See above page 17.) Idrisi (1135) is the only authority who places the seat of Balhára power in Gujarát (Jaubert, I. 176; Elliot, I. 87, 88). The Anahilaváda sovereigns had before this (Rás Málá, 62) adopted the title of King of Kings *Rája of Rájás*, and Idrisi seems to have taken for granted that this title was Balhára, which Ibn Khurdádaba (912), who never was in India, had, by mistake, translated king of kings (Elliot, I. 13). The true origin of the title Balhára, that it was the name of the founder of the dynasty, is given by Masudi (*Prairies d'Or*, I. 162), and neither Sulaimán (850), Al Istakhir (951), nor Ibn Haukal (970), all of whom visited India, translates Balhára king of kings (see Elliot I. 4, 27, 34). The details of the Balhára kings given by Sulaimán, Masudi, Al Istakhir, and Ibn Haukal, show that their territory began from the Konkan and stretched across India, and that their capital was Mankir, inland in the Kánarese (Kiriah) speaking country. These details point to the Ráshtrakutas of Málikhet, who were overlords of the Konkan from about 750 to 970, and among the earliest of whom, as Professor Bhandárkar has shewn, Valabh the Beloved was a favourite personal name. At the same time the Ráshtrakutas seem to have no claim to the title Balhára.

<sup>2</sup> *Prairies d'Or*, II. 85. Jhanjha (see above page 17) is the fifth Siláhara king.

<sup>3</sup> See Al Istakhir (950) and Ibn Haukal (943-976) in Elliot, I. 27, 34.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* V. 317, VI. 184; Rás Málá, 38, 46.

<sup>5</sup> The kings are Bárappa, who is described as having obtained Lát-desh; (2) Agniráj (Gongiráj?), who freed and reconquered the land encroached on by his enemies; (3) Kirtiráj, who became the king of Lát-desh; (4) Vatsaráj, the opening part of



## Section II. Antiquities.

Between the overthrow of the power of Málkhet (A.D. 970) and the establishment of the overlordship of Gujarát (A.D. 1151), the Siláhára rulers of the North Konkan claim independence, and, during part at least of this time, Thána was the capital of the Konkan.<sup>1</sup> Between the death of Mulráj (997) and the succession of Bhimdev I. (1022-1072), the power of Gujarát did not increase. But Bhimdev took the title of Rájá of Rájás, and spent most of his reign in spreading his power northwards and in a great contest with Visaldev of Ajmir.<sup>2</sup> Neither Bhimráj nor his successor Karan (1072-1094) advanced his borders to the south. Nor does Sidhráj (1094-1143), the glory of the Gujarát Chálukyas, though he spread his arms over so much of the Dakhan as to fill with fear the chief of Kolhápúr, seem to have exercised control over the Konkan.<sup>3</sup> Idrisi (1135), whose details of Anahilaváda (Nahrwára) seem to belong to Sidhráj's reign, calls him King of Kings.<sup>4</sup> He shows how wealthy and prosperous Gujarát then was,<sup>5</sup> but gives no information regarding the extent of Sidhráj's power. Idrisi's mention of Thána (Bana) seems to show that it was unconnected with Gujarát and this is borne out by the account of Kumár Pál's (1143-1174) invasion of the Konkan. Hearing that Mallikárjun (a Siláhára) king of the Konkan, the son of king Mahánand who was ruling in the seagirt city of Shatánand had adopted the title of Grandfather of Kings *Rájapitámaha*, Kumár Pál sent his general Ámbad against him.<sup>6</sup> Ámbada advanced as far as the Káveri (Kalvini) near Navsári, crossed the river, and in a battle fought with Mallikárjun on the south bank of the river, was defeated and forced to retire. A second expedition was more successful. The Káveri was bridged, Mallikárjun defeated and slain, his capital taken and plundered, and the authority of the Anahilaváda sovereign proclaimed. Ámbad returned laden with gold, jewels, vessels of precious metals, pearls, elephants, and coined money. He was received graciously and ennobled with Mallikárjun's title of Grandfather of Kings.<sup>7</sup> The Konkan is included among the eighteen

whose reign and the closing part of whose father's reign were occupied in foreign wars; (6) Trilochanpál (1050) the grantor, whose reign also was disturbed by wars. There are three copperplates, the middle plate inscribed on both sides and the outer plates on the inner sides. They are well preserved and held by a copper ring bearing upon it the royal seal, stamped with a figure of the god Shiv. The date is the fifteenth of the dark half of *Paush* (January-February) *Shak* 972 (A.D. 1050). The plate states that the king bathed at Agastitirth, the modern Bhagvadádi twenty miles north-west of Surat, and granted the village of Erathána, modern Erhán, six miles north-east of Olpád in Surat. Mr. Harilál H. Dhruva. A list of references to *Lát Desh* is given in *Bom. Gaz.* XII. 57 note 1.

<sup>1</sup> Rashid-ud-din in Elliot, I. 60. This independence of the Siláháras is doubtful. In an inscription dated 1034 Jayasimha the fourth western Chálukya (1018-1040) claims to have seized the seven Konkans. *Bom. Arch. Sur. Rep.* III. 34; *Fleet's Kanarese Dynasties*, 44.

<sup>2</sup> *Rás Malá*, 62, 70-75.

<sup>3</sup> *Rás Malá*, 138.

<sup>4</sup> Idrisi calls the ruler of Nahrwála Balhára. He says the title means King of Kings. He seems to have heard from Musalmán merchants that Sidhráj had the title of King of Kings, and concluded that this title was Balhára which Ibn Khurdádba (912) had translated king of kings, apparently without reason. Jaubert's Idrisi, I. 177; Elliot, I. 75, 93.

<sup>5</sup> See *Rás Malá*, 188, 189, 192; *Tod's Western India*, 156.

<sup>6</sup> *Rás Malá*, 145. For the mention of the Siláháras as one of the thirty-six tribes subject to Kumár Pál, see *Tod's Western India*, 181, 188.

<sup>7</sup> The title 'Grandfather of Kings *Rájapitámaha*,' occurs along with their other titles in three Siláhára copperplates (*As. Res.* I. 359; *Jour. R. A. S.* [O. S.], V. 186;

districts, and the Siláháras are mentioned among the thirty-six tribes who were subject to Kumár Pál. But Gujarát power was shortlived, if the Siláhára ruler of Kolhápúr is right in his boast that in 1151 he replaced the dethroned kings of Thána.

During at least the latter part of the thirteenth century the North Konkan seems to have been ruled by viceroys of the Devgiri Yádavs, whose head-quarters were at Karnála and Bassein. Two grants dated 1273 and 1291, found near Thána, record the gift of two villages Anjer in Kalyán and Vávla in Sálsette (called Shatshasthi in the inscription), by two Konkan viceroys of Rámchandradev (1271 - 1309) the fifth Yádav ruler of Devgiri. Two stone inscriptions dated 1280 (S. 1202) and 1288 (S. 1210), recording gifts by Rámchandradev's officers have also recently (1882) been found near Bhiwndi and Bassein.<sup>1</sup>

In the thirteenth century, while the Devgiri Yádavs held the inland parts of the district, it seems probable that the Anahilaváda kings kept a hold on certain places along the coast.<sup>2</sup> At the close of the thirteenth century Gujarát, according to Rashid-ud-din (1310), included Cambay Somnát and Konkan-Thána. But his statements are confused,<sup>3</sup> and, according to Marco Polo, in his time (1290) there was a prince of Thána who was tributary to no one. The people were idolators with a language of their own. The harbour was harassed by corsairs, with whom the chief of Thána had a covenant.<sup>4</sup> There were other petty chiefs on the coast, *náiks*, *rájás*, or *ráis*, who were probably more or less dependent on the Anahilaváda kings.

The South Konkan branch of the Siláháras appears, from the single copperplate inscription which has been found of them in the Ratnágiri district, to have consisted of ten kings who ruled from

---

Ind. Ant. IX. 35, 38). Mr. Wathen suggests, 'Like a Brahmadeva among kings' that is 'First among kings,' and Mr. Telang, while translating the phrase as 'The grandfather of the king' suggests the same meaning as Mr. Wathen. The Kumárpai Charitra, which gives a detailed account of this invasion, has the following passage in explanation of the term *Rájapitámaha*: 'One day while the Chalúkyas universal ruler (Kumár Pál) was sitting at ease, he heard a bard pronounce *Rájapitámaha* as the title of Mallikárjun king of the Konkan' (in the verse), 'Thus shines king Mallikárjun who bears the title *Rájapitámaha*, having conquered all great kings by the irresistible might of his arms and made them obedient to himself like grandsons.'

<sup>1</sup> J. R. A. S. [O. S.], II. 388; V. 178-187. The text of one of the inscriptions runs, 'Under the orders of Shri Rám this Shrikrishnadev governs the whole province of the Konkan.' This would show that the Yádavs had overthrown the Siláháras and were governing the Konkan by their own viceroys about 1270. How long before this the Yádavs had ceased to hold the Konkan as overlords and begun to govern through viceroys is not difficult to determine, as the Siláhára Someshvara calls himself king of the Konkan in 1260. For the Bhiwndi (Kalvár) and Bassein stones recently found see Bom. Gaz. XIV. Appendix A.

<sup>2</sup> Rás Mála, 188, 189. They seem to have had considerable power at sea. Bhimdev II. (1179-1235) had ships that went to Sindh, and Arjundev (1260) had a Musalmán admiral. Tod's Western India, 207; Rás Mála, 161.

<sup>3</sup> Elliot, I. 67. In another passage of the same section he makes Konkan-Thána separate from Gujarát.

<sup>4</sup> Yule's Marco Polo, II. 330. More than two hundred years later Barbosa complains of the same piratical tribe at the port of Thána. 'And there are in this port (Tanamayambu) small vessels of rovers like watch-boats, which go out to sea, and, if they meet with any small ship less strong than themselves, they capture and plunder it, and sometimes kill their crews.' Barbosa's East Africa and Malabár, 69.

Section II.  
Antiquities.

about A.D. 808 to 1008, at first under the Ráshtrakutas and then under the Chálukyás until eventually the Devgiri Yadavs became supreme over the whole Konkan.<sup>1</sup>

Of the state of the country these inscriptions give us no information. At the same time it is safe to infer that land must have been of considerable value when grants of it were recorded by engravings on copper, and also that a community among which the art of engraving on metal existed, and was apparently not uncommon (for the inscriptions are not only numerous but lengthy), must have attained a considerable degree of civilization. It may also be remarked that all these grants refer to those parts of the Konkan which are still the most valuable, as well as the most naturally fertile, Sálsette and the villages on the coast and on the great creeks.

Finally a caution is necessary. It is as well to be guarded in believing the grandeur which these inscriptions record by remembering that "the princes in all parts of India who are commemorated by these grants are all represented as victorious warriors and surrounded by enemies over whom they have triumphed. Though not pretending to be more than sovereigns of some particular district, they are described as conquerors and sovereigns of the whole world<sup>2</sup>."

Before coming to the period of undeniable history it is worth while to give some early Konkan traditions. The following is the traditional account of the creation of the Konkan :

During the constant wars between the Bráhmans and the Kshatriyas, the Bráhmans had been so reduced that at length they could live only in caves and forests. To restore them to power the sixth *avatár* of Vishnu appeared under the form of the son of a Bráhman named Jamadagni. This *avatár*, who was afterwards known as Parashurám, from *parashu* an axe which was his usual weapon, standing on a projecting peak of the Sahyádris, which were then washed by the sea and were a great place of retreat for the persecuted Bráhmans, shot an arrow westward, and commanded the sea to retreat. The sea retreated and gave up a strip about thirty miles in breadth, which has since been known as the Konkan, and of which the persecuted Bráhmans immediately took possession. Parashurám then led them to battle and to victory, and the Kshatriyas in their turn were reduced to extremity.

The hill from which the *avatár* is said to have shot his arrow is named after him Parshurám, and overlooks the fertile and very beautiful valley in which Chiplún stands, with "a full-fed river winding slow" to the distant sea. The temple, though not outwardly remarkable, is one of the most famous in the Konkan and is constantly visited by pilgrims on their way from Dwárka to Cape Comorin. Those who believe in Parshurám as a historical character say that he was never in this part of India at all, and Dr. Stevenson states that, though this is the first place where the legends of Parshurám affect the names of places, yet they are

<sup>1</sup> Journal B. B. R. A. S. XIII. 1-16.

<sup>2</sup> Mill, II. 179.

frequently found further south.<sup>1</sup> The severe historical interpretation is that, "This legend of the creation of the Konkan and the subjection of a great part of its territory to the Bráhmans by Parshurám is nothing more nor less than a faint tradition of the first triumphs of Hinduism over other forms of superstition prevalent in the province."<sup>2</sup> And to this it must be added that the Sahyádrí Khand, in which the story of the creation of the Chitpávans at Chiplún is first mentioned, is by the best authorities believed to be not more than 300 years old. Yet those who like to hold by the legend may take it as in favour of their view that the district about Chiplún has certainly always been the great head-quarters of the Chitpávan caste. The cave temples as being beyond mere human power are believed by the common people to have been made by the Pándavs, but the first sovereign of the Konkan is said to have been Bhimdev. From some Marátha records, supposed to be a little later than the capture of Bassein in 1739, it is made out that at the end of the thirteenth century the Konkan was conquered by this Bhim Rája, who is said to have been a son of Rámdev Rája of Devgir, defeated by the Musalmáns in their first invasion of the Dakhan.<sup>3</sup> Other accounts give him a different origin, and his caste is also in dispute between the Parbhus Rajputs and Shudrás. He dispossessed the Náik princes, and seized upon Chichni, Tárápur, Asheri, Kelva Máhim, Thal, Sálsette, and (Bombay) Máhim, which he made his capital. He divided the whole into fifteen *maháls* or groups containing 444 villages. His chiefs received subordinate governments in Kelva, Bassein, and other places. His son Pratáp Sháh built another capital at Marol in Sálsette which he called Pratáppuri. He was, however, defeated and deprived of his kingdom by his brother-in-law, a chief of Cheul, named Nágár Sháh, whom the Muhammadans in their turn defeated. Now, as to the origin of Bhim Rája, Tod gives three Rájás of the Anahilaváda dynasty of this name between A.D. 1013 and 1250, and he connects this dynasty very closely with the Konkan and Kalyán.<sup>4</sup> Sir W. Elliot gives a Rája Bhimdev and his brother Haripáldev among the Yádav kings of Devgiri early in the fourteenth century.<sup>5</sup> It is easy to find support in the inscriptions already given to the theory of one or other of these Bhimdevs having been the first conqueror of the Konkan, but it seems scarcely worth while to try to connect these legends with real history when there is nothing to enable us to advance beyond the region of conjecture. But the name of Pratáp Sháh's capital is still preserved as Pardápur or Parjápur, a deserted village near the centre of Sálsette. There are no ancient remains there, but the caves of Kondivte are in a hill very near, and within a mile or two is a fine pond called Pasrák taláy and belonging to the villages of Marol, Kondivti, and Mulgaon, on the edge of which are the ruins of a fine Portuguese church and monastic buildings.

<sup>1</sup> Bom. R. A. S. Journal, V. 44.<sup>2</sup> Dr. Wilson's Account of Warlees, 2.<sup>3</sup> Trans. Bom. Geo. Soc. VI. 132.<sup>4</sup> Forbes in the Rás Málá gives the history of two Bhimdevs at length but says nothing about the third. Western India, 150.<sup>5</sup> R. A. S. Journal, IV. 31.



**Section II.**  
**Antiquities.**

A tradition exists that the temple at Nirmal near Bassein was erected to commemorate the death there of the great Shankar-áchárya, the chief teacher of the Shaivite worship in the eighth or ninth century. But he is known to have died in Kashmir, and as there were twenty-seven of his spiritual descendants who assumed his name, and who are calculated to have lasted for about 650 years, it is probable that some one of these was the person in whose honour the original temple was built.<sup>1</sup> The present building dates only from the time of the Peshwás, having been built by one Náro Shankar, probably the same mentioned by Grant Duff.<sup>2</sup>

The hill and shrine of Tungár near Bassein are also mentioned in some of the Puráns,<sup>3</sup> but on these little reliance can be placed. Its mention, however, may be taken as evidence that Tungár was formerly a place of some pretensions, and there are remains of apparently ancient temples and buildings in various parts of the forest round the base of the hill which may perhaps, when properly investigated, throw more light on the ancient history of this neighbourhood.

So also the hill of Máchál in the Southern Konkan where the river Muchkundi rises is said to have been the scene of the exploit of the Rishi Muchkunda when he destroyed with a glance of his eye the rash person who awakened him from his sleep. This hill is close to Vishálgad, one of the most ancient and famous Sahyádri forts, but there is nothing in this legend having any bearing on the history of the district.

This section may be closed with a legend of a different sort. On the bare sheet rock of the Southern Konkan where scarcely a blade of grass will grow are to be found, in the rains, masses of a very beautiful little purple flower (*Utricularia albocærulea*) called by the common people 'Sitáchi Ásre' Sita's Tears. The story is that after Rám had recovered Sita from her captivity in Ceylon he reproached her with inconstancy. On his leaving her, or threatening to leave her, she appealed to his mercy with tears, which, falling on the bare rock, flowered forth then and for all time in this lovely form.

<sup>1</sup> H. H. Wilson's Works, I. 197. Compare Bom. Gaz. XIV. 292-293.

<sup>2</sup> History, 313, 327.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. DaCunha's Chaul and Bassein, 124.

## SECTION III.

## THE MUSALMA'NS.

It has been already mentioned that the date of the Musalmán conquest is that from which the reliable history of the Konkan may be said to begin, and that the possession of Bombay and Sálsette by the Gujarát kings, although previous to that, cannot be traced to any particular conquest. Elphinstone's view that these islands had long been detached possessions of the Gujarát kingdom is confirmed by the legend given in the last section, and Forbes considers that they fell to the Muhammadan conquerors of Gujarát at the end of the thirteenth century as an undisputed part of the Anahilaváda possessions.

## Section III.

The  
Musalmans.

It was about the same time, namely A.D. 1294, that the first Musalmán army of the Dakhan arrived before Devgiri or Daulat-abad, and they then found outside the walls a number of bags of salt which had just been brought from the Konkan,<sup>1</sup> and had probably come by the Nána Ghát. Salt is still the chief article carried from the Konkan to the Dakhan, the Nána Ghát being, it is said, the most ancient road from Devgiri to the coast, and having at the top the oldest inscription yet found on this side of India. The first direct mention of the extension of the Muhammadan power to this coast is in 1312, when Malik Káfur, who commanded the fourth great expedition into the Dakhan, laid waste the countries of Maháráshtra and Kánara from Dábhól and Cheul to Raichor and Modkal.<sup>2</sup> In 1318, after the reduction of Devgiri and the death of Harpáldev, son-in-law of the Rája, the Emperor Mubárik I. ordered his garrisons to be extended<sup>3</sup> as far as the sea, and occupied Máhim and Sálsette.<sup>4</sup> It was soon after this that the Friar Odoricus wrote of this part: "Over all this land the Saracens rule, but the people of the country are idolators, worshipping fire, serpents, and trees."<sup>5</sup> Until the Musalmán occupation the Devgir kingdom is said to have included the Konkan north of the Sávitri and Bijnagar the part south of it,<sup>6</sup> the northern division being divided into the *pránts* or districts of Vasai (Bassein), Kalyán, Karnála, Chaul, and Rájápur, and the southern division into those of Dábhól, Rájápur, and Kudál.<sup>7</sup> When in 1347 the first Báhmání king established his independence

<sup>1</sup> Briggs, I. 306.<sup>2</sup> Briggs, I. 379.<sup>3</sup> Ferishta does not mention this extension to the coast, though he gives the expedition and death of Harpáldev. Briggs, I. 373.<sup>4</sup> Bom. Geo. Soc. Trans. V. 129.<sup>5</sup> Yule's Cathay, I. 58.<sup>6</sup> Briggs, II. 338.<sup>7</sup> Jervis, 81.



Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

in the Dakhan it was natural that he should divide his kingdom into governments. Of these he made four; the first, which included Gulbarga the capital, extended to the sea at Dábol, and the second from Daulatabad to Chaul.<sup>1</sup> Previous to this, about 1341, the Jawhár dynasty had been recognized by the Emperor of Delhi. He conferred the title of Rájá on the son of Jayab Mukne, the founder of the family,<sup>2</sup> whose descendant is now one of the last of the Koli chiefs. His country contained twenty-two forts, and yielded nine lákhs of revenue.<sup>3</sup> There is no doubt that at this time, as earlier, there were a number of petty Rájás, sometimes called poligárs, Kolis in the north and Maráthás in the south, and it does not appear that at this time the whole either of the coast or of the inland parts was conquered by the Musalmáns. These local chiefs obeyed the Hindu Rájás of Bijnagar or the Muhammadan Sultáns of Golkonda as circumstances might require.<sup>4</sup>

These are all the materials of history that can be found in the fourteenth century. In 1429 Malik-ul-Tujár led a larger force into the Konkan, which Ferishta says brought the whole country under subjection. Briggs, however, thinks this was rather a marauding expedition than a conquest, and several elephant and camel-loads of gold and silver were sent as booty to the Báhmání king.<sup>5</sup> Malik-ul-Tujár then seized on Máhim (Bombay) and Sálsette. This aroused the hostility of the Gujarát king Ahmad Sháh, who to recover the islands sent an army, part of which embarked in seventeen vessels, while the rest went by land. The united force invested Thána by sea and land. The Dakhan general made some sallies, but eventually abandoned the siege of Thána and returned to Máhim. Being reinforced he marched back to Thána, but was there defeated and his army dispersed in an action which lasted all day, and the Gujarát fleet returned home carrying with it some beautiful gold and silver embroidered muslins taken on the island of Máhim.<sup>6</sup>

Erskine says<sup>7</sup> that Ahmad Sháh during his reign reduced under his power the lowlands to the south (of Gujarát) below the gháts, the Northern Konkan, and the island of Bombay, and in the Mirát-i-Ahmadi a list of the possessions of the Gujarát kings during the time the power and sovereignty of the monarchy continued to increase is given. These are made to include in the Konkan the districts of Bassein, Bombay, Daman, and Dánda-Rájápur, and the ports of Chaul, Dabhol, Beláwal (?), Bassein, Dánda, Panwelly, Akassi (Agási), Sorab (?), Kallian, Bhimry (Bhiwndi), Dánda-Rájápur, and Goba (Goa).<sup>8</sup>

This may be taken to refer generally to the fifteenth century, for the Gujarát monarchy was established in 1391 and Mahmúd Sháh Begada, who may be considered the last of its great sovereigns, died

<sup>1</sup> Briggs, II. 295; Grant Duff, 25, 29.

<sup>2</sup> Macintosh in Bom. Geo. Soc. Trans. V. 238.

<sup>3</sup> Bombay Selections (New Series), VI. 14.

<sup>4</sup> Jervis, 63.

<sup>5</sup> Briggs, II. 413.

<sup>6</sup> Briggs, IV. 29; Rás Mála, I. 350.

<sup>7</sup> History, II. 29.

<sup>8</sup> Bird, 110, 29.

Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

in 1511. It will be noticed that the places named are nearly all north of Bombay, and although this account is probably not altogether reliable in some of its details, it may safely be assumed that the Northern Konkan generally was at that time subject to Gujarát. Ludovico Varthema who travelled in India in 1503 has his ports on the West Coast so misplaced and confused that they are often hard to identify, but he went from Cambay to Cheul and says: "the land of Gujarát is interposed between these two cities,"<sup>1</sup> which is in accordance with the other authorities given above.

Returning to the Southern Konkan we find that in 1436 another army was sent by the Báhmání king Alá-ud-din II. into the Konkan, which was successful, and on this occasion the Rájás of Rairi (Ráygad) and Sonkehr (the position of which has not been ascertained) were made tributary. The daughter of the latter Rája was sent to the king, and became famous under the title of Parichera or Fairy-face. The narrative of Ferishta however makes it clear that the Konkan Rájás were not all reduced on this occasion. In 1453, therefore, a plan for the subjection of all the coast fortresses was decided on, and a large army under Malik-al-Tujár, having its head-quarters at Junnar, sent detachments into the Konkan, and after a time moved down in force. A number of Rájás were reduced, and at last one of the Shirké family by the promise of becoming Musalmán induced Malik-al-Tujár to march against Shankar Rái, Rája of Khelna (Vishálgad), with whom he represented himself to have an old feud. Shirké for two days led the army along a broad road, probably across the plain between Sangameshvar and Lánja. On the third day they entered the woods and ravines, and by the evening were so entangled in them that when Shankar Rái, who had from the first been in league with Shirké, fell on the Musalmáns, they made but little resistance, and upwards of 7000 were massacred, among who were 500 Syeds of Arabia and some Abyssinian officers.<sup>2</sup> The survivors escaped above the gháts. The place where this massacre took place has not been ascertained, but it was probably somewhere below and not very far from Vishálgad.<sup>3</sup> The family of Shirké had, probably from very early time and up to 1768, their court at Bahirugal, a little north of Vishálgad, as Rájás of the surrounding country yielding at a later period a revenue of Rs. 75,000 a year.<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff states that the Konkan Ghát-Máthá from the neighbourhood of Poona to the Várna belonged to this family.<sup>5</sup>

This great disaster was not avenged for sixteen years, a fact which shows how little hold the Musalmáns had on the Konkan. About this time Nikitin, a Russian traveller,<sup>6</sup> speaks of Dábol as the last seaport in Hindustán belonging to the Musalmáns. In the meantime the Rája of Vishálgad, who had a fleet of 300 vessels, harassed the commerce of the Musalmáns. In 1469 however the

<sup>1</sup> Kerr's Voyages, VII. 83.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs, II, 424, 436.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant. II. 319.

<sup>4</sup> Sadar Adálat Reports (1825), II, 458.

<sup>5</sup> History, 13.

<sup>6</sup> India in the Fifteenth Century, 15.

Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

Prime Minister Mahmúd Khwája Gawán took a force into the Konkan large enough to overcome all opposition, and being joined by troops from Dábhól and Chaul set to work systematically to reduce the country. He soon found that his cavalry was useless in the Konkan, and sent them back, but advancing slowly and steadily through the jungles he gradually reduced a great part of the country. Vishálgad, however, after a siege of five months still held out, when the rains forced the Musalmán army to retreat above the Gháts. At the commencement of the fine season Vishálgad was again besieged, and shortly afterwards taken by treachery, and this Ferishta distinctly states was the first time the Musalmáns got possession of this famous fortress.<sup>1</sup> But the conquest of the Vishálgad district was still a work of time, and was not completed till after the second rains. The army then proceeded towards Goa, and the conquest of the Konkan was considered so important that on his return to the capital Mahmúd Khwája Gawán was received with the greatest distinction.<sup>2</sup> Though this conquest of the Konkan, or at all events of the southern part, must have been tolerably complete, it is not said to have been formed into a separate government, but from subsequent proceedings it would appear that the governor of Dábhól had very extensive authority.

In 1478 the four governments of the Dakhan were increased to eight, and in this division all that part of the Konkan which belonged to the Dakhan was put under the governor of Junnar,<sup>3</sup> which although sufficiently distant, was yet nearer to the Konkan than any previous provincial capital. Soon after this, however, Bahádúr Khán Giláni, son of a governor of Goa, got possession of Dábhól and a great many places on the coast. In 1485 Malik Ahmad was appointed to the government of the two provinces of Daulatabad and Junnar and shortly afterwards he reduced a number of Ghát and Konkan forts, some of which had never before been subdued by the Musalmáns. Among these were Koári, Bharap or Sudhágad, Páli or Sarasgad, and Máhuli, and he laid siege to Dánda-Rájápur, but without success.<sup>4</sup> While thus engaged, his father Nizám-ul-Mulk was put to death, and Mulk Ahmad thereupon threw off his dependence on Bidar and established the Nizám Sháhi dynasty of Ahmadnagar. In like manner Yusúf Adil Khán in 1489 founded the Adil Sháhi dynasty of Bijápur. In 1490 the new king of Ahmadnagar took Dánda-Rájápur, and thus secured peaceable possession of that part of the Northern Konkan which did not belong to Gujarát.<sup>5</sup> But Bahádúr Giláni was still unsubdued, and in 1493 he burnt Máhim (Bombay) and seized many ships belonging to the king of Gujarát. The latter thereupon sent both a land and sea force to Máhim, but most of his ships were wrecked there in a great storm: the admiral and those of the sailors who escaped

<sup>1</sup> Briggs, II. 483. As to this see Ind. Ant. II. 318 and III. 29. For further particulars as to the Shirké family see Section VII.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs, II. 483.

<sup>3</sup> Briggs, II. 502; Grant Duff, 29.

<sup>4</sup> Briggs, III. 191.

<sup>5</sup> Briggs, III. 199.

Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

were either made prisoners or massacred by the enemy. The officer who commanded the army marched through the Northern Konkan, and hearing of the naval disaster on arriving near Máhim halted, and referred to Gujarát for orders. Eventually a large force, composed of troops of Bidar Ahmadvnagar and Bijápur, went against Bahádur Khán who in a battle near Kholhápur was defeated and killed.<sup>1</sup> Mahmúd Sháh, king of Bidar, then went with a few of his nobles to Dábhól, called by the Musalmáns Mustáfabad, where they spent a short time sailing about the coast. Bahádur Khán's fleet was made over to the Gujarát admiral.<sup>2</sup>

About this time also the Gujarát kingdom was divided into five governments, one of which, including no doubt the whole of the North Konkan, had Thána as its capital. This arrangement, however, did not last long, as in 1561 a fresh division was made, in which no provincial capital is found nearer to the Konkan than Surat.<sup>3</sup> The reason though not mentioned is obvious: Sálsette and all the best parts of the North Konkan had in the meantime fallen into the hands of the Portuguese as will be shown further on.

The power of the Bidar kings having now entirely declined, their part of the Konkan was divided between the kings of Ahmadvnagar and Bijápur. The Sávitri appears from the first to have been the boundary, and accordingly Chaul and Dábhól fell to different masters.<sup>4</sup> These ports were no doubt of greater importance than all the rest of the country, and as early as the fourteenth century they had been mentioned with Bidar, Gulburga, and other large towns as having had orphan schools established in them by Muhammad Sháh Báhmani I. It should be mentioned that Yusúf Adil Khán, the first king of Bijápur, believed to be the son of an Emperor of Constantinople, had first landed in India at Dábhól, and from there had been taken as a slave to Bidar. Mahmúd Khwájá Gawán had also come by this route from Persia to Bidar, and a little earlier in the century the Báhmani king Ahmad Sháh Wali had sent two different deputations by way of Chaul to a celebrated saint in Persia, some of whose family came to India soon afterwards by the same route.<sup>5</sup> It may be supposed therefore that by this time more was known of the Konkan than before, and greater interest felt in it than was usual in these Dakhan courts. At all events it was in the time of Yusúf Adil Khán that the first steps were taken to improve the district, for in 1502 the Subhedár of the province of Dábhól, which extended from the Sávitri to Devgad, including therefore the whole of the Ratnágiri district with the exception of the Málvan sub-division and a very little more, gave grants to the first of the *khots* for the occupation and reclamation of waste lands. It is stated that at this time the country was in an exceedingly unsettled and impoverished condition, and that encouragement was

<sup>1</sup> Briggs, II. 523, 529, III. 345, IV. 71; Rás Málá, I. 797; Elphinstone, 680. There is some discrepancy between the different authorities as to the date.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs, IV. 62, 156.

<sup>3</sup> Jervis, 64; DeBarros, VIII. 172.

<sup>4</sup> Jervis, 64; DeBarros, VIII. 172.

<sup>5</sup> Briggs, II. 350, 419, 511.

Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

now given to the former landholders to occupy their land at a light rent. Thus many of these grants confirmed in their *vatans* the old Hindu proprietors *desáís*, *deshpándes*, and *kulkarnis*.<sup>1</sup> It may be here mentioned that the origin of the Hindu institution of *desáís* or *deshpándes* and *deshmukhs* is unknown, but it is certain that the Moghals found them useful in their new conquests. Their authority was therefore confirmed and in some cases extended by the Bijápur government. It may be added that although higher offices under the name of *sardeshmukhs* and *sardesáís* are known to have existed, Elphinstone could hear of only two families enjoying the *sardeshmukhi*, and of no *sardesáís*, except in the Konkan.<sup>2</sup>

The date of the establishment of the Abyssinians in Janjira cannot be clearly made out. There is one legend which shows them to have got possession about 1489. Another account puts them a great deal later. Two of them were, however, admirals of the Nizám Sháhi fleet in the time of Malik Ambar, and another had charge of Ráiri.<sup>3</sup> The large number of Abyssinians and other foreigners employed in the armies of the Musalmán kings, not only as private soldiers but also in high command, is noticeable. In Daman there was a garrison of 3000 "Abyssinian Turks and other white men,"<sup>4</sup> and they are mentioned on several other occasions. In fact, it is evident from the various alliances of Egyptians and Turks with the Rájás of Cochin Cambay &c. and by the whole history of the first voyages of the Portuguese that the Musalmán powers of Europe and Africa were then much more closely connected with the Musalmáns of this coast than at any later time.<sup>5</sup> And this is not to be wondered at, seeing how entirely the followers of that creed had monopolised the trade of Asia.

A more definite account of the divisions of the country and of the importance of the various towns at the beginning of the sixteenth century is obtained from the early Portuguese historians, though there are still but few events recorded. The kingdom of Gujarát extended as far south as Nágothna; that of Ahmadnagar, the king of which the Portuguese always called Nizamaluco<sup>6</sup> from Nágothna to Shrivardhan or Bánkot; and Bijápur included all south of Bánkot.<sup>7</sup> Chaul and Dábhól<sup>8</sup> are called cities and ranked with Surat and Goa: the other places mentioned are Dáhánu, Tárápur, Kelva-Máhim, Agáshi, Bassein, Bádra, Máhim, Nágothna, Shrivardhan, Jaytápur, and Khárepátan.<sup>9</sup> Both Chaul and Dábhól were indeed great commercial marts, with a large trade with Persia and the Red

<sup>1</sup> Jervis, 75, 83.

<sup>2</sup> E. I. House Selections, IV. 667, 799; Elphinstone, 161.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 63.

<sup>4</sup> DeCoutto, VIII. 15, 208.

<sup>5</sup> DeBarros, VIII. 407.

<sup>6</sup> No doubt from Nizám-ul-Mulk, father of the founder of the kingdom.

<sup>7</sup> DeBarros, VII. 537.

<sup>8</sup> Ludovico Varthema in 1503 speaks of Chaul and Dábhól as both having kings who were idolators but with many Musalmán subjects. The inhabitants of both were much addicted to war and Dábhól had an army of 30,000 men. (Kerr, VII. 83.) It seems impossible to give any weight to these statements.

<sup>9</sup> DeBarros, II. 294.



Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

Sea, by which route the whole of the Indian goods designed for Europe then passed. Of seventeen large ships on their way from the coast of India to the Red Sea, which were detained by Sir H. Middleton in 1612, two were from Dábhól and one from Chaul.<sup>1</sup> Dábhól is also spoken of by Nikitin as the great meeting place of all nations living on the coast of India,<sup>2</sup> which of course implies a large coasting trade. In the sixteenth century the Portuguese historians describe it as one of the most magnificent and populous maritime places of those parts, full of noble houses, fine buildings, superb temples, and old mosques, one of which with a vaulted roof standing on the hills above the town was destroyed in 1557.<sup>3</sup> Barbosa also mentions its very beautiful mosques, and says that the town was not very large, but the houses though thatched were handsome, and that from December to March there was a great commerce between the ships of Malabár and Cambay, which met here and exchanged their commodities, while great caravans of bullocks loaded with goods came down from the interior.<sup>4</sup> They went back with wheat and rice grown in the Konkan.<sup>5</sup> Up the river were many pretty towns plentifully supplied and owning much cultivated land and flocks. A route is given from Bijápur to Dábhól by the Kumbhárli pass, and on account of the traffic along this road Chiplún is said to have been a great village and very populous, stored with all manner of provisions.<sup>6</sup> The importation of horses from Mecca Aden and Ormuz is also mentioned. When Dábhól was first attacked by the Portuguese there were 6000 troops in garrison, but the defences were slight. It is said in 1547 to have had two forts and some redoubts which defended the entrance of the harbour, but these being destroyed the Portuguese in the following year attacked the upper town which was some distance from the sea.<sup>7</sup>

Chaul is spoken of in the same terms as Dábhól both as to size and trade, its weavers of silk and traffic in horses being particularly and frequently mentioned.<sup>8</sup> Indeed, from the time of Marco Polo the acquisition of horses from the ports of the Red Sea and the Persian Gulf is always spoken of as of the highest importance to the kings of the Dakhan, and in every treaty with the Portuguese stipulations were made as to the importation of horses for the cavalry of the native armies.<sup>9</sup> Later on, notwithstanding the prosperity of the Portuguese town (Lower Chaul), the traffic of the old city is said to have been very great, and the list of imports from Mecca includes many European commodities; while among the

<sup>1</sup> Orme's Fragments, 325.

<sup>2</sup> India in the Fifteenth Century, 15.

<sup>3</sup> DeBarros, V. 266; DeCoutto, VI. 419 and VII. 289.

<sup>4</sup> Barbosa, 69.

<sup>5</sup> Mandelslo, 75.

<sup>6</sup> Ogilby, 5.

<sup>7</sup> Vida de J. deCastro, 264-269. Dábhól is mentioned in the Lusiad, Book X., but the lines are not very striking. In Ogilby's English Atlas published about 1670, there is an engraving of Dábhól, made apparently from a description of the place, for the natural features of this engraving are certainly very little like the reality. It shows wall all round the sea and river sides, and two or three large round buildings just inside the wall, which may be meant either for part of the fortifications or for mosques.

<sup>8</sup> DeBarros, III. 56 and VI. 71; DeCoutto, XIII. 165.

<sup>9</sup> De Barros, VII. 501 and VIII. 69; DeCoutto, VI. 77.



Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

exports are found articles such as indigo and opium which must have come from a great distance inland.<sup>1</sup> And as to the silk Pyrard at the beginning of the seventeenth century says that sufficient was made there to supply Goa and all India, and that it was better than the China silk and much prized at Goa. It was all made in the Musalmán city, where were also made very fine boxes and other small carved articles.<sup>2</sup> Linschotten also mentions the silk, and says that the raw material was brought from China; he also speaks of the lacquer work of Chaul.<sup>3</sup> Feroz Sháh Báhmání is said to have despatched vessels every year from Goa and Chaul to procure manufactures and productions from all parts of the world, and to bring to his court persons celebrated for their talents.<sup>4</sup> De la Valle, who gives a detailed description of Chaul in 1623, mentions the groves and gardens of palm and other fruit trees which shaded the broad roads and adorned the Musalmán as well as the Portuguese city of Chaul. A long shady street connected the two towns, and in the shops all sorts of necessities could be bought, and also fine silks and articles of luxury.<sup>5</sup>

With regard to the other ports, Bassein was apparently the most important place after Chaul and Dábhól; it had a garrison of 3000 infantry and 500 cavalry in 1529, but afterwards in 1533, when the Musalmáns were to some extent prepared for the Portuguese, there were no less than 12,000 troops there. But more is said of the fertility and importance of the surrounding country than of the greatness of the town, the district which is called "one delicious garden" being the most productive in provisions and timber of all those belonging to Cambay. Many ships used to load there with timber and carry it to Mecca where the Turks used it for their fleets, and it was to exclude these as well as to strengthen themselves that the Portuguese took the place.<sup>6</sup> Pyrard says that all the timber required at Goa for building houses and ships came from Bassein, and also a very good building stone like granite, of which all the churches and palaces at Goa were built.<sup>2</sup> Agáshi is spoken of as a large and rich place, but poor in buildings, with a trade in timber. It was defended when first attacked by 5000 infantry and 4000 cavalry; and, as showing the equality on which these places stood with Portugal in the art of ship-building, it must be mentioned that in 1540 an expedition went from Bassein against Agáshi with the sole object of getting possession of a great ship, which was just built there, and was then ready for launching. The ship was taken and afterwards made several voyages to Portugal.<sup>7</sup> One of the Surat ships stopped by Sir H. Middleton on its voyage to the Red Sea in 1612 was 153 feet long 42 beam 31 deep, and said to be of 1500 tons burden.<sup>8</sup> One of the Dábhól ships stopped at the same time was of 1200 tons. Similarly Faria y Souza explicitly states

<sup>1</sup> Caesar Frederick and Ralph Fitch in Hakluyt, II. 384, 398.

<sup>2</sup> Viagen, II. 227, 228.

<sup>3</sup> Histoire, 21.

<sup>4</sup> Briggs, II. 368.

<sup>5</sup> Viaggi, III. 409.

<sup>6</sup> DeBarros, VII. 220, 494, 495, 499.

<sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, IV. 99.

<sup>8</sup> Orme's Fragments, 326.

that the Portuguese found their enemies in India much better supplied with guns and powder than they were themselves.<sup>1</sup>

Of Thána an Italian traveller of the fourteenth century, quoted by Colonel Yule, had written that there were the remains of an immense city to be seen, and that there were still 5000 velvet weavers there.<sup>2</sup> It is described in much the same way when the Portuguese arrived, as a decaying town and not so much resorted to by merchants as formerly, but it was full of people who lived by the silk trade, and there were more than a thousand silk looms there. From the description it would seem that Sálsette was to some extent independent of Gujarát, as the 'Xeque' sent an embassy offering a tribute.<sup>3</sup> This may, however, have been only the provincial governor. There were two forts commanding the narrow part of the creek between Bassein and Thána built by the Musalmáns, but afterwards taken by the Portuguese.<sup>4</sup> About the same time Cæsar Frederick called Thána a place "very populous with Portugals Moors and Gentiles."<sup>5</sup> There can be little doubt that the gradual silting of the creek reduced its value as a port, while at the same time the increased size of the ships built made it necessary to find harbours with deeper water than Thána could ever have had, and so both causes contributed to its decay.

About the middle of the century Kalyán is described as having a fine fort with a garrison of 1500 men; the Portuguese burnt the suburbs, and took from them a large booty. The river of Khárepátan is frequently mentioned as attracting a great number of Musalmán ships, and as a resort of pirates.<sup>6</sup> The Sangameshvar river is also mentioned as having on its banks a town of much commerce and merchandise, and afterwards as being a great stronghold of pirates. Pepper and iron were among its exports. A river twelve leagues south of Sangameshvar is mentioned under the name of Dobetala as having on its banks several small places with very pretty gardens and orchards of betel.<sup>7</sup> This may probably refer to the river on which Sátavali stands, where there are old paved roads and other Musalmán remains, and which would have been the nearest port to Vishálgad. Malundi, a little north of Málvan, is also stated to have been a place of trade at this time, with a high road leading to the Gháts.<sup>8</sup> Besides these, Barbosa states that there were many other small ports in which vessels from Malabár took inferior rice and vegetables, showing that at this time the Southern Konkan was an exporting district.

Of the inland parts of the Konkan under the Musalmáns very little can be known, but we may certainly apply to this district a remark of Elphinstone's<sup>9</sup> regarding the Musalmán power: "Many mountain and forest tribes throughout India were unsubdued,

## Section III.

The  
Musalmans.<sup>1</sup> Briggs, III. 510.<sup>2</sup> Marco Polo, II. 330.<sup>3</sup> DeBarros, VII. 224.<sup>4</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 237.<sup>5</sup> Hakluyt, II. 334.<sup>6</sup> DeCoutto, VIII. 569; IX. 109, 427.<sup>7</sup> Barbosa 72, 74; DeCoutto, XII. 30.<sup>8</sup> Bombay Selections, X. 156.<sup>9</sup> History, 421.

## Section III.

The  
Musalmans.

though they could scarcely be called independent: they were left out of the pale of society, which they sometimes disturbed by their depredations."

The course of the Portuguese conquests will be given in detail in Section IV. but it seems better to give in this section the remainder of what is known about the Musalmán rule down to the time of Shiváji. The whole of the coast belonging to the kingdom of Gujarát fell to the Portuguese before the middle of the sixteenth century, and thus Kalyán was the only part of the district of any value to which the Moghals succeeded on the fall of the Gujarát sovereignty. The Nizám Sháhi kings of Ahmadnagar were always favourable to the Portuguese, the only exceptions being a misunderstanding in 1557 regarding the rock of Korlai opposite Chaul, their joining the alliance against the Portuguese in 1570, and the hostilities which ended in the capture of Korlai in 1594. Thus the cities of Upper and Lower Chaul, respectively Musalmán and Christian, flourished as long as the Ahmadnagar kingdom lasted, and for some time afterwards. But the Bijápur kings were always more or less at war with the Portuguese, and their coast was subjected to perpetual ravages, yet it remained entirely in the hands of the Musalmáns until the Maráthás took it. In the decline of the Nizám Sháhi kingdom Malik Ambar, the Abyssinian minister of Ahmadnagar, managed the revenues in the most enlightened spirit, and extended to the Konkan all the advantages of a good government. He abolished revenue farming and committed the management of the districts to Bráhma agents under Muhammadan superintendence.<sup>1</sup> He also carried out a survey on very excellent principles, and this in the Konkan extended from the Vaitarna to the Sávitri, except in the Habshi's territories.<sup>2</sup> His jurisdiction is said by Ferishta to have extended to within eight *kos* of Chaul,<sup>3</sup> and from this it may perhaps be assumed that that city and creek were under a separate governor. But in 1636, only ten years after Malik Ambar's death, the whole of the Konkan dominions of the Ahmadnagar kingdom were ceded to Bijápur. The cession is said by Kháfi Khán to have been made by the Emperor of Delhi in exchange for districts belonging to Bijápur in the neighbourhood of Aurangabad, and the part of the Konkan given up is described as "jungles and hills full of trees."<sup>4</sup> Sháhji Bhonsla had before this begun to overrun the Northern Konkan, and had taken a number of forts. An account of one of the expeditions made against him by a Musalmán force reads very like the history of the pursuit of Tátia Topi by our troops in 1858. The Imperial general Khán Zamán was ordered to co-operate with the Bijápur general Randaula against Sháhji. After investing Junnar the armies went towards Poona and Sháhji fled into the Konkan by the pass of Kumbha. Finding no support there he returned by the same pass. The Imperial force then went down the Kumbha pass into the Konkan, while the Bijápur general was closing Sháhji in on the other side.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 43.    <sup>2</sup> Jervis, 63.    <sup>3</sup> Briggs, III. 315.    <sup>4</sup> Elliot, VII. 256.

## Section III.

The  
Musalmans.

Sháhji then went off to Máhuli, and from thence to Muranjan<sup>1</sup> where Khán Zamán followed him. Sháhji sent a part of his baggage and abandoned the rest, and the Imperial army overtook a number of his followers and put them to the sword. Sháhji again got off to Máhuli hoping to get away by Trimbak and Tringalwari, but found it best to stay at Máhuli and stand a siege with the best of his followers, disbanding the rest. His son was with him in the fort. Khán Zamán came up very soon and opened his trenches and a few days afterwards Randaula joined him. Sháhji soon began to treat, and after much fencing when the final attack was near, came out, met Randaula halfway down the hill and surrendered.<sup>2</sup> It is not stated how long the chase or the siege lasted, but this sort of warfare might have gone on for years. When the Emperor of Delhi had made peace with Bijápur there was no longer any excuse for Sháhji's resistance, and he entered into the service of Bijápur.<sup>3</sup> Before this the forts of Kolába, Suvarndurg, Anjanvel, Jaygad, Ratnágiri, and Vijaydurg had been built, but they were all apparently of little importance till enlarged and strengthened by Shiváji.<sup>4</sup>

The Bijápur state was now for a few years the paramount power in the Konkan, and in 1643 before the assaults of the Maráthás had weakened it its government was thus provided for. The forts of Dábhól, Anjanvel, Ratnágiri, and Rájápur, with the districts dependent on them, were held direct from the crown.<sup>5</sup> In Sir Henry Middleton's time the governor of Dábhól was a Persian and a great merchant owning many slaves. In 1612 Sir Henry Middleton stayed there with his ships for twelve days, got as much provisions as he wanted, and an eighteen-inch cable ninety-six fathoms long of Indian make for £8, but he obtained little trade owing to the duplicity of the governor.<sup>6</sup> The remainder of the Southern Konkan was farmed out to the hereditary Deshmukhs, of whom the Sávants of Kudál were the chief. As mentioned the Dábhól subhedári was very extensive, and it is stated that its capital was for some time at Prabánváli.<sup>5</sup> This place, now almost entirely deserted and with no ruins to tell of its former importance, lies at the foot of the great Ghát fortress of Vishálgad, and it is allowable to conjecture that the government of the subhedári was fixed in that secure but retired position in consequence of the ruin brought on Dábhól by the frequent attacks of the Portuguese, who in these later days never mention any Musalmán officer of high rank as commanding at Dábhól.<sup>7</sup> About 1540 the governor of the Konkan under Bijápur, Asad Khán, is said to have had his head-quarters at Sangameshvar<sup>8</sup> and to have made

<sup>1</sup> This is the old name of Prabal near Mátherán, but a fort called Muroanjan is much further south in the Gháts, which Sir H. Elliot supposes to be meant.

<sup>2</sup> Elliot, VII. 59.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 52.

<sup>4</sup> Jervis, 92, 93.

<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 40, 62.

<sup>6</sup> Astley, I. 374, 418.

<sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 289, IX. 326.

<sup>8</sup> There is some confusion about the place mentioned as Sanguicar. Faria speaks of it as on the Viziadurg river, and from DeBarros' description it would seem to be further south and nearer the sea than Sangameshvar. But Hamilton, whose travels were published in 1727, says: "There is an excellent harbour for shipping eight leagues south of Dábul called Sanguseer." This evidently refers to Jaygad at the

Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

overtures to the Portuguese with a view to getting their assistance if he made himself independent. The Portuguese, however, refused to help him.<sup>1</sup> In 1583 and again in 1585 the Portuguese in conjunction with Bijápur troops attacked the Naik of Sangameshvar, who had seven or eight villages and 600 sepoy, and lived by piracy and pillage. His lands were given to another naik.<sup>2</sup>

The remainder of the Konkan was divided into two subhedáris: the first, Kalyán, extended from the Vaitarna to Nágothna under a Musalmán officer; the rest down to the Sávitri was committed to the management of the Habshi of Janjira, whose own estate was in the middle of this district. His charge included the great forts of Tala, Ghosála, and Ráiri (afterwards Ráygad).<sup>3</sup> Thus the government was administered until Shiváji's invasion of the Konkan. The Northern Konkan was to so great an extent in the hands of the Portuguese that not much besides the inland and wild parts of it were left to the Moghals, and of this a great part, as already mentioned, was held by the tributary state of Jawhár. Although the Moghals in 1572 succeeded to the territories of Gujarát in the Northern Konkan, yet they did not much interfere with the Portuguese, and a treaty was soon made between the two powers.<sup>4</sup> In 1582 they invaded the Daman and Tárápur thánadáris, and attacked Dáhánu, where the captain and fifty men defended themselves in a tower.<sup>5</sup> At Máhim the captain and villagers fortified the church of the Dominican Fathers to resist them. Peace however was soon made. This moderation may have been attributable to the influence of a Portuguese lady of rank in the seraglio of Akbar, who is said to have obtained favourable concessions for her countrymen.<sup>6</sup>

In 1612 the Moghals besieged Daman Bassein and Chaul, and desolated the surrounding country, and peace was purchased only by concessions and presents,<sup>7</sup> although the Portuguese of the Máhim and Tárápur districts are said to have defended themselves valiantly.<sup>8</sup> Bassein is spoken of by a Muhammadan historian of that time as a Moghal port, though in the hands of the Portuguese.<sup>9</sup> The Emperor Sháh Jahán was however as favourable to the Portuguese as Akbar had been<sup>10</sup> and no further hostilities by the Moghals against them appear to have taken place till near the end of the century under Aurungzeb, when great cruelties were committed.

---

mouth of the Sangameshvar river, and even by Orme Sangameshvar is put for Jaygad. This and Hamilton's remark that "being inhabited by Raparees, it is not frequented," sufficiently identifies Jaygad with the piratical station of Musalmán and Portuguese times. Pinkerton, VIII. There is also some doubt about this Asad Khan, as in the frequent mention of the well-known soldier of that name in Musalmán history he is never said to have been governor of the Konkan, and his constant loyalty is particularly noticed. Scott, I. 275.

<sup>1</sup> DeCoutto, IV. 352.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 63; Jervis, 90.

<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, XI. 195.

<sup>6</sup> Jervis, 84.

It is evident, however, that this could not have been the cause of the original cessions of territory to the Portuguese as Jervis states, since Akbar was born in 1542, before which time almost the whole of the possessions they ever had on the coast were in the hands of the Portuguese.

<sup>8</sup> O Chronista, III. 218.

<sup>2</sup> DeCoutto, XII. 30; Faria in Briggs, III. 254.

<sup>4</sup> DeCoutto, X. 84; Mickle, clxxx.

<sup>7</sup> Mickle, ccci.

<sup>9</sup> Tohfát al Mujahidin, 174.

<sup>10</sup> Jervis, 84.



Section III.  
The  
Musalmans.

Even then peace was soon made, and on more favourable terms than the Portuguese were then justified by their strength in demanding.<sup>1</sup> The Musalmáns had however by this time so little influence left in the Konkan that their future proceedings must be looked for in the account of the Maráthás.

The remains of Musalmán buildings in the Konkan are but few and unimportant. Dábhól was so frequently burnt by the Portuguese, and Chaul so thoroughly destroyed by Shiváji, that there is little more than enough to show that they were once great places. At both there are a number of tombs scattered about, but none of great pretensions. At Dábhól there is a fine mosque with dome and minarets standing close to the water's edge, and now almost buried in cocoaunt trees. It is of considerable size, and its situation is striking, but it would not be thought very much of in Gujarát or any other district rich in Musalmán remains.<sup>2</sup> The site of the Musalmán city of Chaul is even more covered by cocoanut gardens than Dábhól. The most striking ruin is a *hamám khána* or bath, containing one large central chamber and two smaller ones, all octagonal, and each lighted by a circular opening in the cupola which covers it. There is also a mosque of some pretensions. At Kalyán, formerly called Islámabad, there is a large Musalmán population and several mosques in use. There is however nothing either old or remarkable except one mosque, which would be very fine if it had a dome in proportion to its other parts. This stands on the edge of a noble pond, round which there are many tombs and other undistinguishable remains, as well as one considerable building said to be the tomb of a governor named Mohartaba Khán, on which is the date H. 1108. This is probably the person called by the Portuguese Mortaba Khán, Nawáb of Bhiwndi, who ravaged their territories at various times about 1690.<sup>3</sup> The absence of other buildings is due to the ravages to which this district was subjected in the early days of Shiváji. Fryer, who travelled in India from 1673 to 1676, speaks of the remains of the Musalmán city of Kalyán, then only recently destroyed, as noble and striking, and goes so far as to call them "the most glorious ruins the Mahommadans in the Decan ever had occasion to deplore."<sup>4</sup> At Khárepátan there are the foundations of a large Musalmán town in a fine situation and a great number of tombs, but no building remains standing.<sup>5</sup> At Rájpur near Janjira, now a wretched looking village, there are the tombs of four of the Nawábs situated in a pretty glen and close to the creek. There are, of course, tombs and mosques of an ordinary description in many places, but none architecturally remarkable. The tomb of a saint at Bhiwndi, said to have been previously a diwán of Bijápur, and that of a princess at Lánja, said to have been the daughter of one of the Bijápur kings, may be mentioned.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 168.

<sup>2</sup> It is said to have been built by a princess of Bijápur in 1659-60, but the real date was probably much earlier. See Ind. Ant. II. 280.

<sup>3</sup> O Chronista, II. 52.

<sup>4</sup> It is needless to say that he had not seen Bijápur or any of the Dakhan capitals.

<sup>5</sup> See Ind. Ant. III. 321.



## Section III.

The  
Musalmans.

When the forts are examined it will be found that from the much greater importance their successors attached to these than the Musalmáns did, the older work is generally hidden by the more modern. At Vizaydurg however the most massive of the buildings within and on the fort walls are evidently Musalmán. At Avchitgad the crenated battlements of the outer wall seem to prove the same origin. The island fort of Árnála near the mouth of the Vaitarna appears to be entirely Musalmán, with domes, Saracenic arches, octagonal recesses, and other features never seen in Marátha forts, though there are also marks inside of its Hindu occupation. But there is scarcely any mention to be found of any of the Konkan forts in the records of the Musalmán time.

One more Musalmán relic must be mentioned, the picturesque bridge at Nágothna. This is said to have been built about 1582 by one Káji Aláuddin of Chaul,<sup>1</sup> and as this date is between the siege of Chaul during the alliance of the Musalmán kings against the Portuguese and the activity of the Nizám Sháhi troops at the same place twenty years later,<sup>2</sup> it may without improbability be assumed that the bridge was built to facilitate the march of the troops from Ahmadnagar to Chaul, as from Nágothna there was a ghát by Koári considerably nearer to Poona than the Borghát.<sup>3</sup> The chief peculiarity of the bridge is its narrowness, the space between the parapets being only nine feet nine inches.

Villages with Musalmán names are often met with, of the origin of which nothing can be heard. Two small districts close to Dábhól retain the names they received from the Musalmáns, though everywhere else the ancient Hindu names of *pránts* and *tarafs* have been preserved. These are Haveli Jafarabad containing thirty-seven villages, and Haveli Ahmadabad containing twenty-one, and the probability is that when Dábhól was first taken by the Musalmáns these villages were assigned for the support of the governor and his establishment.

---

<sup>1</sup> East India House Selections (1826), III. 786.

<sup>2</sup> Hamilton, II. 162.

<sup>3</sup> See pages 38, 39.

## SECTION IV.

### *THE PORTUGUESE IN THE SIXTEENTH CENTURY.*

THE proceedings of the Muslmáns, so far as they can be traced, have been brought down to the middle of the seventeenth century. It is now necessary to turn back to the first appearance on the coast of the Portuguese who here as over the whole of the east played so grand a part through the whole of the sixteenth century. It is impossible to understand the position which they held on this coast without considering the objects which they pursued as to the whole of Asia and the enmities which they thereby excited. For many centuries the Egyptians had held the monopoly of the Indian trade, and the Venetians were closely connected with them as the chief carriers of Indian goods from Alexandria to Europe.<sup>1</sup> But the Portuguese immediately after the discovery of the Cape of Good Hope and their first visit to Calicut in 1498, resolved to become the commercial masters of the East, and for that purpose they not only claimed the monopoly among European nations of trading by the Cape of Good Hope, but also undertook the wonderful enterprise of conquering the whole coast of Asia, from the Red Sea round the Persian Gulf, along all the shores of India, and away to the Straits China and Japan.<sup>2</sup> This of course brought them into immediate collision with the Egyptians in the Red Sea, and with the whole body of Musalmán traders spread along the shores of the Eastern seas, who soon saw the necessity of opposing the Europeans by every artifice and every force,<sup>3</sup> for the Musalmáns of those days had no more idea than the Christians of commerce being the right of all nations equally. Thus the Egyptians, who were the first enemies of the Portuguese, were entirely supported by the local traders; and the Venetians, seeing how seriously the defeat of the Egyptians would affect their prosperity, joined in the vain attempt to confine the Indian trade within its old bounds.<sup>4</sup> The Portuguese had gradually made their way up the coast from Calicut, and had had many more or less casual encounters with the Musalmán fleets.

Their first voyage north of Goa appears to have been in 1503 under Vincent Sodre, who sailed along the coast as far as Cambay.<sup>5</sup> This was just before their first voyage from India to the Red Sea, and no places in the Konkan are mentioned in the account of this voyage, nor anything of importance on this part of the coast until in 1507 Lorenzo d'Almeida destroyed seven vessels of the

#### Section IV.

#### The Portuguese, 1500-1600.

<sup>1</sup> Robertson, 41.

<sup>2</sup> Robertson, 151.

<sup>3</sup> Mickle, lxxxviii.; Robertson, 153.

<sup>4</sup> Mickle, cxviii.

<sup>5</sup> Correa, I. 346.

Section IV.  
The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.

Moors in the port of Chaul because they entered without returning his salute. He then went to Dábhól, and found the Calicut fleet there, and having called a council of war and resolved not to attack it he went on to a river four leagues from Dábhól, and took all the vessels in the harbour, and burnt them, except two richly laden ships from Ormuz, which he took with him to Cochin. His father however expressed great anger against him for not having attacked the Calicut fleet, and it is said that the remembrance of this in the following year cost him his life in the famous sea fight at Chaul, for he refused to fly or surrender though there was no possibility of otherwise saving his life.<sup>1</sup> At that time he had conveyed some merchantmen to Chaul, where the governor under the king of Ahmadnagar received them kindly, and permitted them to trade. But while lying in the harbour<sup>2</sup> they were suddenly attacked by the combined fleets of Egypt and Gujarát.<sup>3</sup> The Portuguese were outnumbered, and lost the flagship with their commander, and one hundred and forty others killed and one hundred and twenty-four wounded. They put the Musalmán loss at six hundred and Ferishta at four hundred, and this was naturally claimed by the Musalmáns as a victory,<sup>4</sup> but the Portuguese were soon afterwards amply avenged by the fleet of the elder Almeida, who destroyed the Egyptian fleet and the Gujarát sea power at Diu. The account of the sea fight at Chaul is thus given by the Gujarát historians: "The infidel Europeans, who had of late years usurped the dominion of the ocean, endeavoured at this time to occupy for themselves some part of the coast of Gujarát, on which they wished to settle." Amir Husan, the admiral of the Turkish Emperor Bajazet II., arrived off the coast of Gujarát with a fleet of twelve sail carrying fifteen hundred men, and Mahmúd Sháh (Begada) anxious to aid in the expulsion of the foreigners sailed in person with his fleet to Daman and Máhim (Bombay). The Amir al Umra Malik Aiaz Sultáni sailed also from the port of Diu, and having united his squadron with that of the Turkish admiral attacked the Portuguese fleet then lying off the harbour of Chaul. The Portuguese fled with the loss of "three thousand or four thousand infidels."<sup>5</sup>

A war carried on against so many enemies, in so many seas, and along so vast an extent of coast, necessarily lasted for very many years; and when the Turks had conquered Egypt they considered the expulsion of the Portuguese from the Persian gulf and from India as not less important than the Mameluke rulers had done.<sup>6</sup> Therefore in 1538 Sulimán the Magnificent sent to this coast a fleet of seventy large vessels, on board of which were many Venetian galley-slaves and 7000 Janisaries.<sup>7</sup> This force besieged the Portuguese in Diu, but was beaten off after the garrison had defended

<sup>1</sup> Faria y Souza in Kerr's Voyages, VI. 98, 112.

<sup>2</sup> Mr. Talboys Wheeler without giving any authority puts the first fight as well as the second at Diu. History, III. 416.

<sup>3</sup> Robertson, 154; Mickle, cxx.; DeBarros, II. 294 and III. 186.

<sup>4</sup> Tohfát al Mujahidin, 92; Briggs, IV. 75. <sup>5</sup> Rás Malá, I. 378; Bird, 214. Robertson, 192.

<sup>7</sup> Mickle, cliv.; DeBarros, VIII. 50.

itself most heroically. A similar expedition and siege took place in 1546,<sup>1</sup> and that was apparently the last great attempt on the part of the former possessors of the Indian trade to expel the Portuguese. But as late as 1586 the Turks with ships built at Suez took two merchantmen of Chaul, and a fleet was accordingly sent against them, but was defeated by them at the entrance of the Red Sea.

It is not likely that the Portuguese in the beginning of the sixteenth century with all their great schemes would have troubled themselves about the Konkan, if there had not been in it ports and marts of too great importance to be left in the hands of their enemies. But Chaul and Dábhól could not be so left, while the Portuguese could not spare men enough to establish themselves in these ports in the same way as they had determined to do at Goa. The state of the Musalmán kingdoms, which divided the Konkan among them, was however at this time eminently favourable to the designs of the Portuguese. The Northern Konkan as far south as Nágothna had always belonged to Gujarát<sup>2</sup> but the Southern Konkan had only just been divided (as narrated in the last section) between the dynasties of Bijápur and Ahmadnagar. The rivalry which existed between these two<sup>3</sup> was probably the cause of the Portuguese first obtaining a footing in the Konkan. The Ahmadnagar king, who had possession of the coast from Nágothna to Bánkot, admitted them into Chaul, and at a very early date accepted the protection of their fleets for the vessels which frequented his ports, and for that protection paid them a tribute, and allowed them to establish a factory at Chaul.<sup>4</sup> This was between 1512 and 1521.<sup>5</sup> And by the latter year the Portuguese had obtained permission to build a small fort there, and had command of the whole river.<sup>6</sup> The captaincy of the fortress was already an important appointment in 1524, when Vasco da Gama took charge of the Viceroyalty there, as the first port touched at.<sup>7</sup>

The good understanding between the Portuguese and the Ahmadnagar kingdom (or to speak more correctly the governors of Chaul) was scarcely broken during the sixteenth century. On the other hand the Bijápur king was too powerful on the coast to accept the protection or acknowledge the supremacy of the Portuguese fleet, and the consequence was that as early as 1608 his great port of Dábhól was destroyed by the fleet of Francisco d'Almeida, consisting of nineteen vessels and 1600 men, half of whom were natives.<sup>8</sup> On several subsequent occasions the destruction was repeated;<sup>9</sup> for Dábhól was so great a place of resort for ships from Malabár and Arabia that it very soon recovered its importance.<sup>10</sup> The king of Gujarát also for some time felt no

## Section IV.

The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.<sup>1</sup> DeCoutto, V. 120.<sup>2</sup> DeBarros, VII. 537.<sup>3</sup> Elphinstone, 416.<sup>4</sup> DeBarros, V. 316; DeCoutto, IV. 209.<sup>5</sup> The historians differ as to the exact year. Faria in Briggs, IV. 512; DeBarros, V. 316.<sup>6</sup> DeBarros, VI. 69, 81.<sup>7</sup> Three Voyages of Vasco da Gama, 384.<sup>8</sup> Faria in Briggs, IV. 507; DeBarros, III. 266.<sup>9</sup> DeCoutto, V. 418; VII. 198, 289; IX. 326.<sup>10</sup> Barbosa, 72.

## Section IV.

The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.

necessity for the Portuguese alliance, and as there was no great port in his part of the Konkan the Portuguese after punishing him at Diu did not trouble themselves much about him. But in 1521 his Admiral defeated the Portuguese off Chaul, and sank one of their vessels, and remained for twenty days off the port greatly harassing them.<sup>1</sup> In 1527 another Gujarát fleet was sent to Chaul, but a great number of its ships were destroyed by the allied forces of the Portuguese and Ahmadnagar.<sup>2</sup> In 1528 there was a decisive battle off Bándra, in which the Portuguese took seventy-three ships out of the eighty which composed the Cambay fleet.<sup>3</sup>

These attacks led to frequent marauding expeditions of the Portuguese along the coast of the North Konkan, in one of which in 1529 they burnt Nágothna Bassein and Agáshi. At this time also Thána Bándra and Karanja paid tribute to the Portuguese, these towns having sent a peaceable embassy instead of resisting as the others did.<sup>4</sup> The Portuguese possession of Sálsette appears to date from about this time,<sup>5</sup> though Faria puts it at the same time as Bassein,<sup>2</sup> but it seems unlikely that they had any more than a very precarious hold on any of these parts for many years after this, and it is expressly stated as regards the country round Bassein that the natives were masters of these villages in time of war.<sup>6</sup> The war between Gujarát and the Portuguese was continued in 1530, and the Portuguese suffered another repulse at Chaul.<sup>7</sup> In 1533 an expedition consisting of eighty vessels with 1800 Portuguese and 2000 Kánarese attacked Bassein, and stayed there ten days, destroying the fortifications: after which the fleet proceeded northwards and burnt all the places as far as Tárápur.<sup>8</sup> In the next year Bassein was ceded by the king of Gujarát; and he then, as Ahmadnagar had done before, put his ships entirely under the protection of the Portuguese, and agreed that none should sail from his ports without taking out Portuguese passes and paying port dues at Bassein. This<sup>9</sup> last stipulation was relaxed soon afterwards on the king ceding Diu as the price of the Portuguese alliance against the Moghals, but their passes had still to be taken and dues paid to them.<sup>10</sup> They were never however on such good terms with the Gujarát as with the Ahmadnagar kings, and there were frequent expeditions into their dominions, while in 1539 Bassein was besieged for some time by a Gujarát force.<sup>11</sup>

The Bijápur dominions in the Southern Konkan had during this time suffered from the marauding expeditions of the Portuguese quite as much as the Northern Konkan. In 1547 John de Castro made treaties both with Ahmadnagar and Bijnagar, that is

<sup>1</sup> Faria in Briggs, IV. 512. Bird says that this was in 1529, and the Mirát Ahmadi says that Chaul was plundered on this occasion. Bird, 237.

<sup>2</sup> Faria in Briggs, IV. 513, 514.

<sup>3</sup> Faria in Kerr, VI. 210.

<sup>4</sup> DeBarros, VII. 217, 224.

<sup>5</sup> Hough, I. 156; Reg. I. of 1808.

<sup>6</sup> Caesar Frederick and Ralph Fitch in Hakluyt, II. 344, 384.

<sup>7</sup> Faria in Briggs, III. 531.

<sup>8</sup> DeBarros, VII. 501.

<sup>9</sup> DeBarros, VII. 531. This is not mentioned in the Mirát Ahmadi, which says that after 1536 the tribute from the ports held by the Europeans was not paid. Bird, 253.

<sup>10</sup> DeBarros, VIII. 69.

<sup>11</sup> Faria in Briggs, III. 516.

Section IV.  
The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.

Vijayanagar, offensive and defensive, against Bijápúr. The Portuguese were bound to defend the coast of the Ahmadnagar kingdom against pirates, in return for which they were to receive as payment sailors provisions and timber for their ships. The treaty with Bijnagar contained also many stipulations as to trade. Both stipulated against the ports of this coast being open to or any help being given to fleets or ships of the Turks.<sup>1</sup> Immediately after these treaties were concluded followed the Portuguese expedition of 1547-8, which seems to have exceeded all previous ones in cruelty and severity, for every place between Goa and Shrivardhan is said to have been burnt by the Portuguese, and the same thing was repeated in 1555 and 1557, Dábhól being always the first place to suffer. By 1548 however the Bijápúr power had suffered so much as to find it necessary to cede ports to the Portuguese, and to accept the protection of their fleet; but for many years after the peace then made there were frequent hostilities in which the Southern Konkan suffered severely. In 1555 an expedition was sent from Goa which defeated the Bijápúr troops at Áchra and on the Kárlí river, both near Málvan.<sup>2</sup> Ferishta records a Musalmán success in 1571, which the Portuguese historians do not mention. A Portuguese force landed at Dábhól to destroy it in the usual manner but the Governor laid an ambush and killed 150 of the attacking party. It is evident however that by 1560 the Portuguese were entirely masters of this coast, and once established they never drew back. The Musalmán writers quite acknowledge the importance of the position of which they were thus deprived, and complain that nothing but an insignificant coasting trade was left to them.<sup>3</sup> The cruelties, which even the Portuguese historians admit, are of course put in a much stronger light by their victims.

It is easy to see that it was no part of the Portuguese plan to invade the inland parts of the country; in fact, the mere occupation of the ports would have caused too great a drain on the population of Portugal if Albuquerque had not provided his soldiers with wives from the women of Goa, baptised for the purpose, and given them grants of land in the Goa district.<sup>4</sup> He thus speedily raised up a race of half-caste Portuguese, who as Christians were entirely identified in interest with the Europeans. Such parts of the interior however as were productive and could be defended were not neglected by the Portuguese.<sup>5</sup> It does not appear indeed that they

<sup>1</sup> Annaes Maratimos e Coloniais (1884), 69, 172.

<sup>2</sup> DeCoutto, VI. 77, 418; VII. 169, 198, 289. <sup>3</sup> Tohfát al Mujahidin, 153.

<sup>4</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 202; Mickle, cxxv.

<sup>5</sup> The writer cannot forbear from entering a protest against a view of the Portuguese proceedings in India to which the name of the author who has adopted it and the character of his books may lend strength. Colonel Meadows Taylor in "The Student's Manual of Indian History" published in 1870 says: "The Portuguese were excellent sailors: but their never attempting military operations by land except in the defence of their own seaports either marks timidity or disinclination amidst opportunities which few others would have neglected during a period of more than a hundred years." The short sketch the writer has given of the objects of the Portuguese throughout Asia is sufficient to prove how unfair and superficial it is to ascribe



Section IV.  
The  
Portuguese.  
1500-1800.

possessed any territory between Bombay and Goa except the new town of Chaul, now called Reydanda; and in 1540, when they took the fortresses of Sáksa and Karnála, they speedily restored them to Ahmadnagar for an additional tribute.<sup>1</sup> They had however a factory at Dábhól, though it is very seldom mentioned, and it was apparently not established till after 1570.<sup>2</sup> In the Northern Konkan they seem from the first to have held the productive villages between Bassein and Agáshi, and this small district they then and afterwards called Casaba.<sup>3</sup> About 1556 they acquired the inland forts of Asheri and Manor<sup>4</sup> as giving them the command of a rich and productive district.<sup>5</sup> The fort of Asheri was considered almost impregnable, and was given up by the Abyssinian captain commanding the district on payment of Rs. 6500. A garrison of sixty soldiers was put in it and a church erected. This fort was always greatly valued by the Portuguese, and was described in 1818, after the Maráthás had had it for eighty years, as accessible only at one point, and of such natural strength that with a handful of men to defend it it may justly be considered impregnable. The latter part of the ascent is an almost perpendicular staircase (with a precipice of several hundred feet immediately below it) hewn out of the solid rock forty feet high, at the top of which is an iron door horizontally fixed, and from which the ascent is nearly as steep and of equal height to a second gateway.<sup>6</sup> Soon after the capture of Asheri and Manor, Daman, which the Portuguese had long coveted, was ceded to them, and with it apparently a good deal of the coast between Daman and Bassein. The Tárápur *pargana* is mentioned as the best and most prosperous of all the districts within the jurisdiction of Daman. In 1559 a body of Abyssinians made an attack on Sanján and Tárápur; at the latter place there was then only a stockaded fort (*tranqueira*) and forty men, but the Abyssinians after ravaging some villages were beaten off.<sup>7</sup> In 1569 there was an expedition against the Kolis which seems to have penetrated quite up to the foot of the Gháts, and a stockaded fort permanently held by the Portuguese is spoken of at Sáyván on the Vaitarna river. The Koli country was again ravaged in 1583, and on both occasions the Portuguese suffered considerable loss from the difficulty of the country and the activity of their enemy, whom

---

the want of activity of so small a nation in Gujarát and the Dakhan "to timidity or disinclination," while a comparison between their exploits and settlements in a hundred years and those of the English in the first hundred years after their coming to India can certainly not be unfavourable to the Portuguese. An historian of the first class may be properly, and the writer hopes conclusively, quoted against Colonel Taylor. Dr. Robertson says of the Portuguese conquests: "By the enterprising valour, military skill, and political sagacity of the officers who had supreme command in India, and who have a title to be ranked with persons most eminent for virtues or abilities in any age or nation, greater things were perhaps achieved than were ever accomplished in so short a time." *Historical Disquisition*, 150.

<sup>1</sup> DeCoutto, IV. 184, 201. <sup>2</sup> Milburn, I. 305; Bruce, I. 23; DeCoutto, X. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 190; O Chronista, I. 30.

<sup>4</sup> There is no trace of any fort at Manor, nor is there any commanding site near the present town.

<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 229. <sup>6</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report. <sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, VIII. 28, 208.

they described as jumping along from tree to tree like monkeys. The chief towns of the Kolis mentioned at this time are called Darila, possibly Darje Tavar and Vazen (perhaps Vásind). Tavar appears to have been to the north of Daman, but the other two in the Konkan, and Darila is described as a considerable town of great stone and tiled houses.<sup>1</sup>

In 1570 the kings of Bijápúr and Ahmadnagar entered into an alliance against the Portuguese; and while the Bijápúr troops in great force invaded the district around Goa, those of Ahmadnagar besieged Chaul, which was defended by Don Francisco de Mascarenhas, afterwards the first Viceroy under Philip II. of Spain.<sup>2</sup> This was one of the severest trials the Portuguese ever had to undergo, and the result covered them with glory. They estimated the troops of Ahmadnagar which invaded their territories at 42,000 cavalry and 120,000 infantry, a force which it is needless to say would have eaten up the Konkan ten times over. After the Musalmáns had several times unsuccessfully assaulted the fort a battle was fought outside, in which the Musalmáns were defeated, and soon after they made peace and retired.<sup>3</sup> All that the Muhammadan historian Ferishta says of this expedition is that the king Mortaza Nizám Sháh marched against the fort of Revdanda belonging to the Portuguese, but was obliged to raise the siege after a blockade of some months, as the enemy obtained provisions by sea, owing to the treachery of the Nizám Sháhi officers who were bribed by presents, particularly of wine.<sup>4</sup> While this was going on the Portuguese were able to make an attack from Bassein on Kalyán, which then belonged to Ahmadnagar. The suburbs were burnt and a considerable booty taken. Their fleet also destroyed Dáhol.<sup>5</sup> On the other hand 4000 Ahmadnagar cavalry marched along the Konkan north of Chaul to cut off reinforcements and supplies from Bassein, and the Portuguese were besieged in Karanja, where they had a small fort and forty men: they were however relieved from Sálsette.<sup>6</sup> The terms of the peace were altogether favourable to the Portuguese.

From the descriptions given of Chaul at the time of the two sieges<sup>7</sup> it appears that the main part of the fortifications were built between 1570 and 1592, and an inscription states that those along the beach were made in 1577.<sup>8</sup> It was later than this the extensive fortifications at Bassein were begun, though there had been a fort there since 1536.<sup>9</sup> In 1597 the new works having got on very slowly, Ayres de Silva de Mello was sent to superintend them.<sup>10</sup>

In 1592 there was again war with Ahmadnagar, as the king had determined to expel the Portuguese from the Chaul creek. It is

Section IV.  
The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.

<sup>1</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 257 and XI. 346.

<sup>2</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 290.

<sup>3</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 453 and X. 17; Faria in Briggs, IV. 522.

<sup>4</sup> Briggs, III. 254. A very full account of the siege will be found in DaCunha's Chaul and Bassein, 47.

<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 326, 427.

<sup>6</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 362.

<sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 290; XIII. 165.

<sup>8</sup> Hearn, III.

<sup>9</sup> DeBarros, VIII. 102.

<sup>10</sup> DeCoutto, XIV. 65.

## Section IV.

The  
Portuguese,  
1500-1600.

not clear whether the rock of Korlai, which commands the entrance of the creek, and which was called by the Portuguese and other Europeans Il Morro, had ever been in the possession of the Portuguese before this.<sup>1</sup> It was always looked upon by them as a position of the greatest value, and in 1557 they had determined to get possession of it somehow, but the king of Ahmadnagar on their asking for it temporised with them while he began to fortify it himself. The Portuguese had a cross at the extreme point which was miraculously preserved from the attempts the Musalmáns made to destroy it, while their fleet bombarded the rock, and prevented the Musalmáns from working at the fortifications. In the end an arrangement was come to, that no fort should be built on the rock by either people.<sup>2</sup> Nevertheless in 1592 when war broke out the Musalmáns were in possession of a fort there which is described as a wonder of strength and completeness, and Ferishta implies that it had only lately been built. They greatly harassed the Portuguese at Revdanda, having a considerable force outside the fort as well as within, and the latter after many skirmishes, being reinforced from Bassein and Sálsette, determined to beat up the enemy's camp, but without any idea of taking Korlai. On the night of September 4, 1594, fifteen hundred Portuguese crossed the river and attacked the Musalmán camp. The Musalmáns, though not altogether unprepared, fled to the fort, and the Portuguese following were able to enter with them through the first gateway being blocked by a wounded elephant. The resistance though brave was disorganised, and after about two hours the Portuguese got possession of the whole of the works, with a loss of only twenty-one killed and fifty wounded, the Musalmáns being said to have lost 10,000 men. The fort was destroyed, as the Portuguese could not afford men to garrison it, but they retained the battery commanding the entrance to the creek, and afterwards rebuilt the fort on the original plan.<sup>3</sup>

After this the Portuguese had full possession of the creek and the kingdoms both of Bijápur and Ahmadnagar were now too near extinction to give them serious trouble. Yet in 1609 the Musalmán governor in Chaul sent out a fleet of thirty prows to cruise against the Portuguese, and the latter could get no redress from the Ahmadnagar government.<sup>4</sup> This last event may be taken as illustrating the view of the Portuguese historians, that as the period up to 1560 was the infancy of their power in India, and from 1560 to 1600 its manhood, so from 1600 its decline began.<sup>5</sup> And as their rise had been rapid and their success marvellous, so their decline began early and was unchecked. After the beginning of the seventeenth century no more is heard of aggression or acquisition on their part,

<sup>1</sup> Gemelli says the Portuguese built a fort there in 1520 (Churchill, IV. 200), but this is not borne out by the accounts of their historians. <sup>2</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 370.

<sup>3</sup> DeCoutto, XIII; Briggs, IV. 284; Hearn, 42. Ferishta's account of these proceedings does not differ much from that given by the Portuguese historians, but he puts the Musalmán loss in the final assault at twelve thousand, and says that the Portuguese reduced the fort to ashes. Briggs, III. 284.

<sup>4</sup> Faria in Briggs, III. 528.

<sup>5</sup> Hough, II. 213.

and they appear to have owed the retention of the territory they had to the forbearance or the dissensions of their neighbours. The few events in which they took part after this will be mentioned in the history of their struggles with the Dutch in the next section and in the account of the Maráthás. But it is necessary now to give some description of the way in which the Portuguese managed their possessions in the Konkan and of the causes which led to their decline and resulted in their losing this part of the coast.

**Section IV.**  
**The**  
**Portuguese.**  
**1500-1600.**

17316

## SECTION V.

THE SYSTEM AND THE DECLINE OF THE  
PORTUGUESE.Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

IN describing the system of government of the Portuguese in the Konkan it is, as may be expected, not possible to make a very accurate distinction between what would now be called the different departments. Although trade was the nominal object of the Portuguese settlements in India, the nature of their schemes, as already described, made it inevitable that at first the persons of the greatest influence should be the military governors. The trade being a royal monopoly, Albuquerque established custom-houses in every port, and later there were in every city factors (veadors) and treasurers.<sup>1</sup> At the same time magistrates (ouvidores) were appointed by Albuquerque, but only apparently at Goa Chaul and Bassein, and these decided all civil and criminal cases. They were subordinate however to the captains of the fortresses, "who often abused their powers and made the ouvidores decide as they liked. History is full of the arbitrary acts of these tyrants in their fortresses, who were nearly all Fidalgos of the highest class."<sup>2</sup> In case of disagreement between the ouvidor and the captain, the veador was called in, and the majority decided. The appeal from the judgments of this bench was in 1587 to the Supreme Court or *Relação* at Goa,<sup>3</sup> but later to the desembargadores or district judges, of whom there were six or eight, one being at Bassein.<sup>4</sup> These besides the appeals decided original civil and criminal cases of importance. The desembargador at Bassein in Gemelli's time was a gownsmen (probably a doctor of laws), and Gemelli as a doctor of laws himself was asked to remain at Bassein as advocate for the various religious societies there, because the native pleaders in the courts were so ignorant.<sup>5</sup> The judicial establishment at Bassein in 1552 was one ouvidor, one officer of police (meirinho), one king's solicitor, two administrators of intestates, one sea-bailiff, and ten peons. At Chaul the establishment was smaller, but there was a jailor and presumably a jail,<sup>6</sup> neither of which are mentioned at Bassein at this time, although in 1674 Dellon, who had tried both, said that the jail at Bassein was larger than that at Daman and then contained a good number of prisoners of the Inquisition.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Mickle, cxii. and cxxiv.<sup>2</sup> Instituto, I. 117, 253.<sup>3</sup> Archivo, V. 1183.<sup>4</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 192. The writer has quoted Gemelli Carreri as freely as any one else, and thinks it better therefore to mention here what Hallam says about him: "Carreri has been strongly suspected of fabrication, and even of having never seen the countries which he describes; but his character, I know not with what justice, has been latterly vindicated." Literature of Europe, III. 603.<sup>5</sup> Churchill, IV. 192.<sup>6</sup> Instituto, I. 253.<sup>7</sup> Dellon, 118.



Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

Very little is told of the arrangements for the collection of the revenue, but the lands of Sálsette and of the North Konkan generally were at a very early period parcelled out among the Portuguese settlers at a very small quit-rent, amounting it is said to not more than four to ten per cent of the ordinary rental.<sup>1</sup> Villages were also sometimes given to soldiers and others for their lives.<sup>2</sup> These large landholders were called fazendars, a name which still survives in Bombay and the neighbourhood, and their descendants lived on and managed their own estates, levying from the cultivators a fixed proportion of the produce in the manner usual under the Native Governments.<sup>3</sup> In the same way Bassein was said to owe a great part of its prosperity to the noblemen who lived there on the rents of their villages.<sup>4</sup> In Sálsette there were under the veadors, presumably for those lands not granted to the Portuguese, managers of the cultivation, called mhátarás<sup>5</sup> or elders, whose duties were similar to those of páteis under the Native Governments.<sup>3</sup> From an account supplied by the Government of Goa to that of Bombay in 1821 it appears that in 1688 the total revenue of the province of Bassein was about Rs. 1,30,000, and of this sum the quit-rents amounted to about half. The tobacco tax was farmed for Rs. 47,000. Twenty-one villages had to keep for the defence of the country one Arab horse each, and one village a country horse, and these obligations were commutable by a yearly payment of Rs. 132 and Rs. 88 respectively. Alienations of land and revenue to the Jesuits of different colleges and churches are mentioned.<sup>6</sup> It is expressly stated that the island of Sálsette was in a high state of prosperity under the Portuguese.<sup>3</sup> And the Factor of Bassein in 1728 wrote that the greater part of the establishments both in Goa and the Bassein district were supported by the Sálsette villages.<sup>7</sup> Yet it must be remembered that the grants of land on low quit-rents were confined to either Portuguese of European birth or to converts of high rank who adopted the names and style of living of their conquerors. The list of cesses at that time in addition to what would now be considered a heavy assessment on the land<sup>8</sup> would of itself raise doubts as to the prosperity of the island having extended to the lower classes. But an acute observer of the seventeenth century allows of no doubt on this point,<sup>9</sup> for he speaks of the native inhabitants as "poor wretched Gentiles Moors and Christians, worse than vassals to the lords of the villages." And in the articles of the cession of Bombay to the English<sup>10</sup> it is implied that their condition was that of slaves, for it was stipulated that "the Curumbies, Bandaries, or other inhabitants

<sup>1</sup> East India House Records (1826), III. 774.    <sup>2</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 198.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. I. of 1808. This Regulation is the authority for many other statements throughout this work, and as these early regulations are but little known it may be stated that this one gives a complete and very interesting history of Sálsette as regards fiscal matters from the time of the Portuguese. There is reason to suppose that it was written by Mr. Jonathan Duncan Governor of Bombay.

<sup>4</sup> DeCoutto, XI. 46.

<sup>5</sup> Mhátara is still a very common surname in Sálsette and Bassein both among Christians and Hindus.

<sup>6</sup> Manuscript Records.

<sup>7</sup> O Chronista, I. 56.

<sup>8</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.

<sup>9</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 197.

<sup>10</sup> Bom. Geo. Soc. Transactions for June 1839.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

of the villages belonging to the Portuguese shall not be admitted into Bombay, and all such persons resorting there shall be immediately delivered up to their respective masters." There is in fact nothing whatever either in their own histories or in the accounts of travellers to show that the Portuguese ever took any trouble to protect or raise the condition of their native subjects as Shiváji did in the seventeenth century. With this fact may be mentioned their great establishments of domestic slaves brought in Portuguese ships from the African settlements and distributed at very low prices all over their Asiatic possessions.<sup>1</sup> In the treaty of peace after the fall of Bassein the negroes are specially mentioned in the stipulation for the release of prisoners.<sup>2</sup> To this institution of domestic slavery may no doubt be ascribed the strain of negro blood frequently perceptible in the Goanese.

The military establishments in the Konkan must be next mentioned. After the Viceroy and the great dignitaries of the Church there was no greater officer than the General of the North who resided at Bassein,<sup>3</sup> and after him came the captains of Bassein, Daman, Chaul, and Salsette. All these appointments were held for short terms of years. Bassein Daman and Chaul are said to have been the only fortresses (fortalezza) between Cambay and Goa, except one at Dábhól which was not in the possession of the Portuguese.<sup>4</sup> No fort is mentioned in Salsette in 1634 except the small one at Vesáva (Madh). The Bassein district then extended from the Vaitarna to Karanja, and in this there were besides the captain of Bassein, fourteen captains of forts and tranqueiras, that is stockaded posts. The district of Daman extended from the Vaitarna to Párner and included the thánádáris of Sanján, Dáhánu, Tárápur, and Máhim. All along this part of the coast were many towers and fortified houses for protection against the pirates, as is apparent from the ruins still standing, and there were also the important inland forts of Asheri and Manor. But it does not appear that there was then anything so large or strong as the now ruined forts of Dáhánu and Tárápur must have been, and the garrisons were small and included but few Portuguese.<sup>5</sup> Bassein and Chaul were the two great places of arms, and were apparently considered sufficient for the protection of the whole coast. But in 1728 the Factor of Bassein made a detailed report<sup>6</sup> on the defences of the North Konkan, drawing particular attention to the insecure condition of the forts, and especially to the want of protection in Salsette against the Maráthás. There was no fort at Thána but only the three small towers commanding the creek, and containing three or four men each. Bassein had ninety pieces of artillery, the largest being twenty-four pounders, Chaul fifty-eight, and a fortified camp outside the walls nineteen

<sup>1</sup> Baldæus in Churchill, III. 546 and Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 203.

<sup>2</sup> Jervis, 130.

<sup>3</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 190.

<sup>4</sup> Linschotten also says that in 1598 the Portuguese did not hold Dábhól, having been dispossessed of it some years before. *Histoire*, 20.

<sup>5</sup> O Chronista, III. 149, 198, 218, 244.

<sup>6</sup> O Chronista, I. 29.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

more. The rock of Korlai opposite Chaul, which had been considered so great an acquisition, had thirty cannon, but many of them unserviceable. Asheri was in very bad condition, Manor not worthy to be called a fort. Thus though the military power and spirit of the Portuguese had in 1634 greatly degenerated from the days when Bassein was ready at any moment to send out an expedition against the king of Gujarát, or help to any of the smaller posts that might be attacked, yet in 1728 affairs were infinitely worse all over the district, and Sálsette notwithstanding its great value was quite indefensible. The recommendation to protect it by making a great place of arms at Thána was followed, but with too little vigour, for the fatal year 1739 arrived before the fort was finished.<sup>1</sup>

It has been already stated that Albuquerque gave his soldiers wives from the native women whom he caused to be baptised, and land on which they might settle and support families. This was probably the origin of the division of the military forces in India into soldados and cazados, the latter word meaning simply 'Married.' Many of the soldados were convicts sent from Portugal for a term of years, and kept in the forts: others were boys enlisted in Lisbon and on their arrival allotted to Fidalgos as pages, but obliged after reaching manhood to do seven years' service in the army. But all the single men not ecclesiastics in India were liable to military duty and were called soldados, otherwise men of the sword to distinguish them from churchmen. The cazados wore the cloak which the soldados were not allowed to do, and were not generally sent away from their homes for service.<sup>2</sup> They were in fact a sort of first class reserve and were held in considerable estimation, and the quarters of the cazados within or without the walls are always mentioned in the description of forts. Native soldiers in the Portuguese service are mentioned under the name of Piaes as early as 1534,<sup>3</sup> but it is evident that their system made them much less dependent on sepoys as time went on than they would have been under a system more like ours.

While the military spirit of the Portuguese steadily declined after the end of the sixteenth century the ecclesiastical power went on ever increasing. Goa was created an episcopal see in 1534,<sup>4</sup> and by this time numbers of priests had come out from Portugal and established themselves in various places, the Franciscans being the first to arrive, and the Dominicans soon following. The time when the work of conversion was seriously begun is a point of dispute,<sup>5</sup> some writers believing that from the first the propagation of Christianity had been as great an object with the Portuguese monarchs as the extension of their dominions, others and even some Catholics acknowledging that there was no great zeal until the establishment

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 237.

<sup>2</sup> Pyrard, II. 106.

<sup>3</sup> DeCoutto, IV. 96.

<sup>4</sup> In the "Three Voyages of Vasco da Gama" (page 391) mention is made of a Bishop at Goa in 1524, but the bull of Pope Paul III. creating the Bishopric is dated November 3, 1534.

<sup>5</sup> Murray, II. 72; Hough, I. 158; Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 208.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

of the Inquisition. But the account given of the state of public morals at Goa when Xavier arrived in 1544<sup>1</sup> is sufficient to prove that so far from any missionary spirit existing there was then scarcely any practice of Christianity at all. Two years later the King, after regretting that the worship of idols was allowed even in Goa, mentioned among other objectionable practices that of the Portuguese buying slaves cheap and selling them to Musalmáns and other heathens.<sup>2</sup> Xavier, however, though he spent but a very small part of his time at Goa, or any place north of it, was able to change the whole aspect of affairs in respect of Christian observances: he established a Jesuit seminary at Bassein in 1548, and in 1552 sent missionaries there as well as to Thána and Chaul. But he refused to establish a college at Chaul because there were still so many forts and stations without a single missionary. The visits of so great a man are sufficient to distinguish any district, and it is recorded that he was at Bassein at least three times, first at the end of 1544, again in 1548 when the great Viceroy John de Castro was there, and lastly in 1552. He also visited Chaul on more than one occasion, and Khárepátan once.<sup>3</sup> After his death he was made patron saint of both Bassein and Chaul.<sup>4</sup>

In 1560 Goa was made an archbishopric, and Inquisitors were sent out from Europe, and from this time the work of the Church was carried on with great vigour. The power of the ecclesiastics in the State was well shown soon afterwards, when the tooth of Buddha having come into the possession of the Portuguese during their wars in Pegu they were offered an enormous sum if they would return it. This the Viceroy was anxious to do, but the Archbishop opposing the ransom as an encouragement of idolatry, not only carried his point, but also persuaded the Viceroy to join in a great *auto-da-fé*, in the course of which the Archbishop publicly pounded up the tooth in a mortar. Not long after this the Franciscan Fathers took possession of the caves of Kánheri and Mandapeshvar,<sup>5</sup> expelled the *jogis* who occupied them, and did their best to destroy the sculptures, as at Elphanta, on account of the superstitious feelings of the natives with respect to them.<sup>6</sup> Over the caves at Mandapeshvar were built a church and the Royal College of Sálsette for the education of the children of the converts, and this received from the King all the endowments which the caves had enjoyed.<sup>7</sup>

The Jesuits, commonly called Paulistines,<sup>8</sup> gradually established themselves in every town and village;<sup>9</sup> but in 1585 the Franciscans

<sup>1</sup> Bohours, 74; Vida de Xavier, 18.

<sup>2</sup> Vida de J. de Castro, 50.

<sup>3</sup> Vida de J. de Castro, 110, 120, 179. Bohours mentions a visit to Bassein in 1549, after the death of John de Castro, but does not give that of 1552.

<sup>4</sup> Inscriptions.

<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 245, VIII. 335, 429.

<sup>6</sup> Fryer, 73.

<sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, VII. 247. An inscription gives 1623 as the date of the college being built, but this probably refers to some particular part of it. Bom. Geo. Soc. Transactions, VII. 149.

<sup>8</sup> This name is explained, firstly, by the Jesuits' college at Goa having been dedicated by Xavier to St. Paul, and, secondly, by all their churches in India being called after the same saint. De la Valle, III. 135; Hough, I. 57.

<sup>9</sup> De la Valle, III. 360.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

received charge of Mandapeshvar, Máhim, Bombay, Karanja, Mount Calvary, and Agáshi, in each of which places there was an official called "O Pay dos Christaõs" paid by the State.<sup>1</sup> Gradually all power fell into the hands of the ecclesiastics, and the Church was said to have a larger revenue in India than the King himself.<sup>2</sup> One writer says<sup>3</sup> that "Few men can enjoy very peaceable lives who have any fair possessions near the convents of the Jesuits: a pleasant seat and a fruitful plantation can hardly escape their gaining", and another that at the end of the seventeenth century the General of the North at Bassein had both an uneasy and precarious government because of the superintendence of the Church.<sup>4</sup> Goa was said to equal any city in the world in the number and grandeur of its religious processions.<sup>5</sup> The Jesuit college there conferred degrees, and while one Englishman at the end of the seventeenth century says that at Bándra their college "was not inferior as to the building nor much unlike those of our universities," and that the Fathers "lived sumptuously, the greater part of the island Sálsette being theirs,"<sup>6</sup> another about the same time reports the income of the chief church there to be of the value of a pound of gold a day. In 1598 a Father who had come from Europe to visit all the houses and colleges of the Society in India, was received at Bándra with great rejoicing, and entertained with a sham sea fight at the mouth of the river. The Father left four Panjábi converts to be educated at Bándra whom he had fallen in with at Chaul, and then visited the house at Thána, and all the churches in Sálsette (not named), founding the church of St. Cecilia at Ponçar (probably Poisar). He then went on to Bassein where he established a seminary called the College of the Purification, in which noble children, natives of those parts, might be brought up as missionaries. From Bassein he went on direct to Daman, from which the inference seems to be that there were no Jesuit houses between these two places.<sup>7</sup>

When Bombay was made over to the English, the Bándra College claimed much land and various rights in the island,<sup>8</sup> and these not being acknowledged, the Fathers in 1667 received and assisted a dismissed English officer, who attempted to raise a force for the capture of Bombay.<sup>9</sup> In 1720 and 1722 there were again disagreements and skirmishes between the English in Bombay and the Portuguese at Bándra, where the Fathers had some great guns mounted.<sup>4</sup> At Thána in Fryer's time (1673-75) there were seven churches and colleges; at Bassein six churches, four colleges, and two convents.<sup>6</sup> There was in 1623 no Bishop down the coast nearer than Cochin, all being subject directly to the Archbishop of Goa,<sup>10</sup> but in the account of the district given in 1634 Thána is mentioned as having a cathedral church.<sup>11</sup> The Inquisition at Goa had jurisdiction over all countries east of the Cape of Good Hope: it extended its

<sup>1</sup> Archivo, V. 1083.<sup>2</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 198.<sup>3</sup> Ovington, 156.<sup>4</sup> Hamilton in Pinkerton, VIII. 327, 328.<sup>5</sup> De la Valle, III. 377.<sup>6</sup> Fryer, 70, 73, 75.<sup>7</sup> Du Jarric, 3, 9, 12.<sup>8</sup> Bom. Geo. Soc. Trans. for June 1839.<sup>9</sup> Bruce, II. 213.<sup>10</sup> De la Valle, III. 134.<sup>11</sup> O Chronista, III. 245.



Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

operations all over the Portuguese possessions, and had commissaries at Daman, at Bassein, and doubtless at other large towns.<sup>1</sup> The Grand Inquisitor was appointed by the King and confirmed by the Pope, and had authority over all persons clerical and lay, except the Archbishop, his grand vicar, and the Viceroy : but even these the Inquisition might arrest after advising the Court of Lisbon and receiving orders from the great Council of the Inquisition there.<sup>2</sup> Thus Dellon<sup>3</sup> seems justified in saying that people had much more respect for the great Inquisitor than for the Archbishop or the Viceroy. Pyrrard says that the Inquisition in Goa was much more severe than in Portugal, and its administration of justice the most cruel and pitiless in the world. "Sometimes the converts are accused of putting crucifixes under the cushions on which they sit or kneel, sometimes of whipping their images or of not eating pork, or in some other way respecting their old faith, while they outwardly conformed as Christians".<sup>4</sup> The auto-da-fé at Goa usually took place only once in two or three years, and as this was the only gaol delivery for spiritual offenders that there was, it followed that if any one was arrested soon after an auto-da-fé he had to undergo a long imprisonment, as Dellon had.

Now as to the work of converting the natives, DeCoutto at the end of the sixteenth century speaks of this whole coast "as a great fishing ground for the Fathers of the company," and estimates their converts at 60,000.<sup>5</sup> As to the extent to which this was assisted by the State it must be noticed that its action was very different under different Viceroys, some of the greatest of whom expressly tolerated and protected the religions of the natives.<sup>6</sup> Thus Albuquerque endeavoured to conciliate the goodwill of the natives, and to live in friendship with all the Indian princes, most of whom were better pleased to have the Portuguese as governed by him for neighbours than the Moors. So also Nuno da Cunha prohibited the priests from persecuting the Hindus for not being Catholics, and he administered justice to all persons, whether Portuguese Hindus or Moors. But others (and the policy of these eventually prevailed) went as far as they possibly could in destroying the temples of the heathen and even slaughtering the worshippers. In 1546 the King wrote to the Viceroy John de Castro,<sup>7</sup> complaining that idols were worshipped, not only in other places subject to Portugal but even in Goa itself. He therefore commanded that search should be made and all idols broken to pieces. Any one who should venture to make them was to be severely punished, as well as all who should publicly or

<sup>1</sup> Hough, I. 214 ; Dellon, 118, 339.

<sup>2</sup> Dellon, 192.

<sup>3</sup> Dellon was a French doctor and when living at Daman was arrested by orders of the Inquisition and taken to Goa. After a long imprisonment he had the good fortune to escape with his life, and afterwards published a most interesting account of his experiences, a good summary of which is given by Dr. Rule in his "History of the Inquisition."

<sup>4</sup> Pyrrard, II. 80.

<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, XI. 49. This expression is probably due to the fact that by the early Portuguese writers the coast between Cape Comorin and the Isle of Manár was called the "Coast of Fishery." Bohours, 81.

<sup>6</sup> Mickle, clix.

<sup>7</sup> Viãa de J. de Castro, 48.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

privately celebrate any games of a heathen sort, or should help or conceal Bráhmans, "those pestilent enemies of the Christian name." And since it was intolerable that images of Christ or his saints should be made by heathen hands, any person making or selling such was to be fined and to receive two hundred lashes. The Musalmán mosques in the Portuguese territories were to pay tribute to the Church to the amount of Rs. 3000 a year. Converts were to have various privileges, and to be exempt from forced labour on board ship, to which other Indians were liable. His biographer is careful to state that John de Castro did not carry out these orders, not from any want of zeal in the service of God, but because the continual wars in which he was engaged prevented him,<sup>1</sup> but those who prefer it may be allowed to suppose that this great Viceroy thought with Albuquerque and Nuno daCunha rather than with the clerical party and his royal master. Four or five years later the King communicated to the Pope his intention of founding many colleges for the Society of Jesus, so that the East might be filled with apostolical labourers: and in the meantime ordered all the seminaries established in the Indies for the education of youth to be made over to the society, and all the charges of the missionaries in all their voyages to be defrayed by the Viceroy and the captains of the fortresses.<sup>2</sup> And in 1555 the then Viceroy, who was near enough to see that his orders were obeyed, prohibited private as well as public temples throughout the territories of Bassein, and also feasts, ceremonies, preaching by Bráhmans, ablutions, and burnings. Houses were to be searched for idols, and if any were found or forbidden practices discovered, the offender was to be sent to the galleys, and all his property forfeited, half to the informer and half to the church. In 1581 new converts were encouraged by a proclamation excusing them from payment of tithes and first-fruits for fifteen years, and at the same time the issue of licenses for the performance of heathen rites and festivals, by which it may be assumed the previous orders had been evaded, was prohibited throughout the Portuguese dominions.

In 1591 the desembargadores and other lawyers were forbidden in the interests of God and the King to have anything to do with Bráhmans or other Hindus in the way of business, even through third persons. The officer offending was to be suspended, and the Hindu compromised to be condemned to the galleys for life.<sup>3</sup> In 1594 an order arrived from the Pope and the King to convert the natives by force. This was in fact a general commission to murder and plunder, and the pagodas and temples hitherto respected were now despoiled of their accumulated riches.<sup>4</sup> In 1600 the "Visitor of the Jesuits already mentioned rejoiced specially over the children of heathen parents snatched from them by the church as roses from among the thorns."<sup>5</sup>

In Gemelli's time the natives at Goa "lived apart and without

<sup>1</sup> Vida, 53.

<sup>2</sup> Bohours, 402.

<sup>3</sup> Archivo, V. 1569.

<sup>4</sup> Macpherson, 33.

<sup>5</sup> Du Jarric, 5.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

any public practice of their religion," while all the monasteries throughout India were subsidised by the State.<sup>1</sup> Linschotten says that the people of India had liberty of religion, but with these rather large exceptions, that they were not allowed to burn their dead nor to perform marriage ceremonies or other diabolical superstitions (over which the Bishop had supervision,) for fear that scandal might be caused to the converts; so also Musalmáns and Jews might not publicly exercise their religion in the towns under pain of death, but outside the towns might do so.<sup>2</sup> Dellon says that although the King allowed liberty of conscience, yet the Holy Office interpreted this to mean that heathens might live in their religion but would be punished if caught in the exercise of it.<sup>3</sup> Finally after all these Christian writers, both Roman Catholic and Protestant, the Musalmán historian Kháfi Khán may be quoted, who after praising the Portuguese system of government, called it an act of great tyranny that if one of their subjects should die leaving young children only they were considered wards of the State and brought up as Christians, whether they were Syeds or Bráhmans.<sup>4</sup> And in a recently published work by a Hindu<sup>5</sup> it is stated that the Portuguese utterly disregarded difference of caste, and exacted the same service from Bráhmans as from Kolis. Several Prabhus were employed in high positions under the Portuguese Government, and even these could only perform their religious duties secretly and by night, while some were forcibly converted to Christianity, whose descendants are still to be found in Sálsette and Bassein.

The jealous and rigorous system of the Portuguese in matters of religion may be pretty well understood from the above extracts. Yet there is one more fact to be noticed which shows in an even stronger light the pressure under which their native subjects lived. It has been already mentioned that the Dominicans sent missionaries to India before the Jesuits did, and it must be noticed that between these two orders there was always a great jealousy, and that while the Jesuits were particularly given to the work of conversion, the work of the Inquisition was chiefly done by the Dominicans. "In India and China the Inquisition and the Jesuits could the less easily agree because their action was entirely different. The Jesuits thought it expedient to pursue a policy of extreme concession, surrendering the distinctive truths of Christianity and keeping out of sight the discipline and ritual of their own church, if they could thereby win over the heathen to their side rather than lead them to Christ. The Inquisitors on the other hand pretended perfect orthodoxy, assumed an air of intense anxiety to preserve the integrity of the Romish faith, and so far as the power of Portugal extended and they could avail themselves of military force, they had the power of life and death in their hands, and could impress the natives with dread, and overawe their own clergy too. Hence it came to pass that not only the Jesuits but the bishops and the

<sup>1</sup> Churchill, IV. 203.<sup>4</sup> Sir H. Elliot, VII. 345.<sup>2</sup> Linschotten, 156.<sup>3</sup> Dellon, 186.<sup>5</sup> History of Pathana Prabhus, 69, 81.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

priests regarded them with dread and jealousy and appealed to Rome against their violence." In 1673 Clement X. ordered that all Vicars Apostolic and their missionaries in the East were to be altogether free from the jurisdiction of the Inquisition of Goa in those regions which were not under the temporal government of the king of Portugal.<sup>1</sup> But this of course did not touch their power in the Konkan, and it is pretty certain that between the Jesuits who armed with all the power of the State sought to convert the heathen, and the Inquisitors who so carefully guarded the faith of the new converts, the native subjects of the Portuguese must have had a hard time of it. The absence of high-caste Hindus in the Bassein district at the time of its conquest by the Maráthás is ascribed to these severities.<sup>2</sup> And it is even said that the expulsion of the Portuguese from the Konkan was chiefly due to the tyranny of the Jesuits and the Inquisition.<sup>3</sup> It is also a significant fact that the Inquisition in India was abolished by the king of Portugal in 1775, that is just at the time that it was decided to make a great effort for the recovery of the Portuguese power on this coast. But in 1779 the Inquisition was re-established.

The trade in this country was at first, as has already been stated, a royal monopoly. The Portuguese had gradually obliged all trading vessels to take out their passes; but as early as 1570 the Malabár pirates, who Gemelli says<sup>4</sup> were composed of Moors Gentiles Jews and Christians, began to give trouble,<sup>5</sup> and a little later the Arabs followed their example, so that after this there were always two fleets sent out from Goa, called the fleet of the North and the fleet of the South,<sup>6</sup> occupied nominally in protecting the Portuguese ships and possessions from the pirates. In 1598 six small vessels were built and fitted out at Thána and had great success against the pirates.<sup>7</sup> But the Musalmán historians, and even some European writers,<sup>8</sup> put the case of the Portuguese and of the so-called pirates in a very different light. They describe the Malabár and Arab mariners as honest traders who only wished to carry on in peace the traffic which their fathers had enjoyed for centuries, but who were constantly harried and plundered by the Portuguese unless they consented to pay them tribute. The free-traders, as they were called, who were generally discharged or deserted Portuguese soldiers,<sup>9</sup> deprived the natives of even that part of the coasting trade which the Government of Goa had left them, and it is acknowledged by all that these free-traders, like the Interlopers who gave the English East India Company so much trouble,<sup>10</sup> were little, if at all, better than pirates. "They infested every creek on the coast in the double capacity of pirates and merchants," and caused a perpetual petty but sanguinary war. "They seldom scrupled to defraud those who traded with them if

<sup>1</sup> Rule, II. 100, 112.<sup>2</sup> Bom. Geo. Soc. Trans. VII. 111.<sup>3</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.<sup>4</sup> Churchill, IV. 201.<sup>5</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 110.<sup>6</sup> De la Valle, III. 131, 418.<sup>7</sup> DeCoutto, XIV. 163.<sup>8</sup> Tohfát al Mujahidin, 157; Mickle, cxiv.<sup>9</sup> Mickle, clxviii.<sup>10</sup> Bruce, III. 210.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

they felt themselves strong enough to do it with impunity, and frequently they procured their cargoes entirely by plunder. By such acts of piracy they brought disgrace upon their country and became a principal cause of the downfall of the Portuguese empire in India.<sup>1</sup> The army and other departments of the Government service were deserted for this illicit trade, while Portuguese sailors after coming to India despised any places but those of captain or officer, so that the merchantmen were chiefly manned by Arab and Abyssinian sailors, who were cheap and docile.<sup>2</sup> Both on account of these inconveniences and for the sake of the profits of the Government monopoly the Portuguese Governors did all they could to put down this private trade, but with little effect. The universal practice of illicit trading, in which all the servants of Government from the Viceroy down to the private soldier indulged,<sup>3</sup> was of course another hindrance to the King's Government getting the fair profits of the trade. Linschotten says that even before the end of the sixteenth century all the officials from the Viceroy downwards thought of nothing but enriching themselves, and he ascribes this in great measure to the fact that all appointments were held for three years only.<sup>4</sup> The result of all this was that in 1586 the monopoly of the trade was made over by Government to the Portuguese East India Company. But the private trade was never stopped.<sup>5</sup>

Up to 1565 the chief trade of the Portuguese was with the kingdom of Bijnagar or Vijayanagar. They took horses, velvets, and satins there and brought back linens and muslins, which were sent to Europe by way of Ormuz as well as round the Cape.<sup>6</sup> John de Castro made a treaty with Bijnagar in 1547 for mutual defence against Bijápur, and in this there were many stipulations as to trade. Besides the articles given above coral and silk from China and Ormuz are mentioned in this treaty as being taken to Bijnagar, and saltpetre and iron as coming from there. The fall of Bijnagar therefore is mentioned as a calamity to the Portuguese, but it is not stated why no effort was made to save the kingdom.

The exports of Chaul were indigo, opium, cotton, silk of every sort, with great store of iron and corn; and the imports came from Mecca and China as well as from Europe.<sup>7</sup> Ships laden with fine stuffs used to come to Goa from Sindh.<sup>8</sup> But with the seventeenth century the European rivals of the Portuguese began to trouble them as well as the Malabár and Arab pirates. In 1615 the chief points in the treaty made between the Emperor Jahángir and the Portuguese expressed their mutual enmity to the English and Dutch and the necessity of destroying the Malabár pirates.<sup>9</sup> The entry

<sup>1</sup> Macpherson, 26, 30, 32.

<sup>2</sup> Linschotten, 78.

<sup>3</sup> In Chiverius's Geography published at Amsterdam in 1697 there is no mention of the Dutch on the west coast of India, nor is Vengurla marked on the map. The name of the district is given in the map as 'Cuncam,' and in a note it is called 'Decan sive cuncang', Decan being also given as a city.

<sup>4</sup> Linschotten, 62, 66.

<sup>5</sup> Mickle, *exc.*; Macpherson, 32.

<sup>6</sup> DeCoutto, IX. 93.

<sup>7</sup> Caesar Frederic in Hakluyt, II. 384.

<sup>8</sup> DeCoutto, XIV. 59.

<sup>9</sup> O Chronista, III. 269.



Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

of other Europeans into the Indian seas was looked on as so much of a calamity that De la Valle<sup>1</sup> calls it one of the signs of the decay of the Portuguese that English and Dutch ships frequent the ports of Dábhól Chaul and Bassein without hindrance and without acknowledging the Portuguese supremacy, though the latter still prevented native vessels from sailing in these seas without their permission.<sup>2</sup> So late as 1624 no one could go to Europe by way of Persia and Turkey without obtaining leave from the authorities of Goa.<sup>1</sup>

The Dutch found it easier to conquer the Portuguese on the Malabár coast than to make new settlements for themselves, and they were everywhere assisted by the hatred which the natives now had for the Portuguese. The Dutch blockaded Goa from 1639 to 1642, and in the last-mentioned year took some ships trying to enter the port.<sup>3</sup> A cessation of arms for ten years had been concluded in Europe between the Portuguese and Dutch in 1641, and this extended to Asia in the following year, but in 1649 the war was again going on. The Dutch had built a fortified factory at Vengurla previous to 1641.<sup>4</sup> But it does not appear that they ever cared much about establishing themselves in the Konkan, as at that time they refused an invitation from the king of Bijápur to winter their ships in Dábhól, Ortzery (A'chra?), or other of his harbours.<sup>5</sup> They were however for many years the strongest of the European powers in the East, and in 1660 their fleet was again blockading the harbour of Goa, but could not get close enough to take it.<sup>6</sup> In 1661 when Bombay was ceded to England the object was said to be that King Charles might be "better able to assist and protect the subjects of the King of Portugal in those parts from the power and invasion of the States of the United Provinces."<sup>6</sup> But it does not appear that any thing was ever done to carry this into effect, probably because when the English troops came to take possession, a dispute arose as to whether Sálsette was or was not included in the cession.<sup>7</sup> This so-called claim of the English may

<sup>1</sup> De la Valle, III. 402, 406.

<sup>2</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 208.

<sup>3</sup> Mickle, cciii.; Baldaus in Churchill, III. 546, 548.

<sup>4</sup> Stavorinus, III. 107.

<sup>5</sup> Nieuhoff in Knox, II. 452; Hamilton in Pinkerton, VIII. 356. At that time the following description is given of an event at Vengurla in which the Dutch took part: "The Bantam yachts were waiting to transport the Queen of Golkonda from Vengurla to Mokha on her way to the tomb of Muhammad. Her guards who had conducted her eighty leagues were 4000 cavalry with long coats of mail, the shoulders whereof were embroidered with serpents' heads like the ancient Romans, they had bright polished helmets, were armed with bows and arrows, wore long beards, and were mounted on very fine Persian horses. On each side of every man of quality who attended her was a footman holding the bridle: the queen and all her ladies were carried in close litters concealed from public view, and they were preceded by several camels covered with rich furniture, on one whereof was mounted a kettle drummer, who performed with great dexterity. The Commodore and the Director of the Dutch East India Company met her two leagues from the town, in which while she stayed she dictated to her Secretaries in several different languages. There was a magnificent tent erected for her on the sea-shore, the passage from whence to the shallow which was to carry her on board the yacht was covered with calico." Nieuhoff in Knox, II. 452. Vengurla is described as a large village on the sea-shore where most ships for Persia are obliged to touch for wood and water. This is to be understood of Dutch ships.

<sup>6</sup> Bom. Gov. Records, X. 347.

<sup>7</sup> Mill, I. 95.

## Section V.

The  
Portuguese  
System.

have influenced them as long as the Portuguese were in possession, for as early as 1686 the conquest of Sálsette was proposed on a sufficient force coming from England, and the same course was suggested from home, and apparently only abandoned from doubts as to the complications that might ensue.<sup>1</sup> It must be evident that after the European trade with India had been turned into the route of the Cape of Good Hope the Malabár ports were of far greater value than those of the Konkan or Gujarát, which had their day when the line of traffic was by the Persian gulf and the Red Sea. The capture of Ormuz by the English in 1622 and of Cochin by the Dutch in 1663 deprived the Portuguese of commercial superiority and prestige on both routes, and in 1664 when peace was concluded the claim of the Portuguese to the monopoly of the trade was finally abandoned.<sup>2</sup> The Dutch gradually succumbed to the English, and never made any other settlement in the Konkan than Vengurla, though they are said in the eighteenth century to have greatly wished to establish a factory at Bassein.<sup>3</sup>

One cause of the decline of the Portuguese power remains to be mentioned, the indifference of the kings of Portugal, and the small value they set on their Eastern possessions. This was due partly to their thinking so much more of their Brazilian colonies and partly to the Indian settlements being so expensive. Their disregard of this country was particularly great during the subjection of Portugal to Spain,<sup>4</sup> when the Court of Madrid ordered that to meet the expenses of Government all employments and offices in India should be sold publicly to the highest bidder. On the restoration of the national dynasty of Portugal in 1640 more interest began to be shown in the Indian colonies,<sup>5</sup> but the Dutch were by this time too strong to be opposed, and the English after the civil war soon became so. By the end of the century India was again neglected, and so remained till the catastrophe of 1739.

This sketch of the Portuguese Government of the Konkan has rather exceeded the proper limits, but the subject is an interesting one, and no connected account of it can be got from books readily obtainable. It only remains to add that the Portuguese during the period of their supremacy and for many years afterwards lived in India with considerable magnificence. Fryer speaks of the "stately aldeas and dwellings on both sides of the Thána creek, and the delicate country mansions of the Fidalgos who all over the island live like petty monarchs." The mansion of John de Mello, three miles from Thána, was "curiously built with a terraced descent and walks and gardens extending half a mile down to a stately banqueting house over the water with stone steps for landing." And a mile further stood "Grebondel, a large neat built town of Martin Alfonso's, with his house fort and church of as stately architecture as India can afford, he being the richest Don on

<sup>1</sup> Bruce, II. 577, 626, 635.<sup>2</sup> Hough, II. 381.<sup>3</sup> Stavorinus, III. 107.<sup>4</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 208; Mickle, cxv.<sup>5</sup> Mickle, ccix. ccxii.; Macpherson, 35, 37.

this side Goa." The Fidalgos at Bassein had "stately dwellings graced with covered balconies and large windows two stories high with panes of oyster shell or latticed."<sup>1</sup> Gemelli speaks of the pleasure-houses of the Portuguese gentry near Bassein in the same way.<sup>2</sup> Of these lordly mansions there is now nothing to be seen but a few ruined walls, though foundations may here and there be traced of sufficient extent to prove the truth of these accounts.

The chief remains of the Portuguese are at Bassein and lower Chaul, now known by its old Hindu name of Revdanda. These are large walled towns, but the fortifications generally have little appearance of strength. At Bassein the line of the streets can be traced, and many lofty buildings, principally churches, remain. These are "of considerable size but mean architecture, though they are striking from the lofty proportions usual in Roman Catholic places of worship, and from the singularity of Christian and European ruins in India."<sup>3</sup> There is now a high road through the middle of the city which prevents it from being utterly desolate; on the north side there is a large space without any ruins, owing no doubt to the plague which towards the end of the seventeenth century is said to have unpeopled one-third of the city on that side.<sup>2</sup> The ruins of Revdanda are similar but on a smaller scale, and from the space within the walls being entirely occupied by cocoanut gardens they can be seen less favourably than the Bassein ruins. The main walls are nearly entire, those on the north side being far the strongest, and having been protected, in its whole length apparently, by an outwork which has now mostly fallen into the sea. The present main entrance facing nearly south and with the citadel just inside it is probably the original entrance.<sup>4</sup>

All over Sálsette and in the neighbourhood of Bassein are parish churches still in use; but though some of these, for instance those of Thána and Remedi near Bassein (originally Nossa Senhora dos Remedios),<sup>5</sup> are large and respectable, and appear to be in the same state as when first built, there is nothing very striking in any of them. Deserted churches and convents more or less ruined are found at many places, especially in Sálsette. The ruins at Marol have been already mentioned.<sup>6</sup> At Mándvi on the Vaitarna there is a picturesque ruin of a conventual building, and at Yerangal, ten miles north of Bándra, a large church stands in a very pretty little bay close to the sea but distant from anything like a town. This is dedicated to St. Bonaventura, and is still used on the feast of the Epiphany. The outline of the church at Kelva-Máhim is now barely traceable, but the buildings there were certainly of considerable size. These convents were very frequently either themselves fortified as that at Yerangal or built close to a fort: thus the College at Bándra had "seven guns mounted in front of it and a good store of small

<sup>1</sup> Fryer, 74-75; Churchill, IV. 190.

<sup>2</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, IV. 190.

<sup>3</sup> Heber, II. 130.

<sup>4</sup> Detailed descriptions of the ruins of Bassein and Chaul with many particulars as to their history will be found in Dr. DaCunha's Chaul and Bassein.

<sup>5</sup> DeBarros, VII. 244.

<sup>6</sup> Section II. near the end.

Section V.  
The  
Portuguese  
System.

arms,"<sup>1</sup> and took toll from all vessels going up the creek.<sup>2</sup> The greatest in extent of these ecclesiastical ruins is at Mandapeshvar or Mont Pezier already described, and this part of Sálsette must have been a favourite one, as within a mile of this there were the two large churches of Mágáthan and Poisar standing within a stone's throw of each other, and within four miles on the other side is Ghodbandar. The buildings at this delightful place included a fort, a monastery, and a large church. The latter, dedicated to St. John,<sup>3</sup> is the present bungalow, but many of its features make it appear to have been originally a Musalmán rather than a Christian building.

There are two forts which show that the Portuguese were scarcely inferior in the art of fort-building to the Maráthás. One of these is Thána, the size and strength of which can still be seen after all the alterations it has undergone, and which seems to owe nothing to the Maráthás. The other is the fort of Korlai opposite to Chaul, which is perhaps the most interesting of any Portuguese building remaining in the Konkan. The plan, however, which is very striking and unlike anything else in the district, is Musalmán,<sup>4</sup> the Portuguese having destroyed the first fortress and afterwards rebuilt it on the same plan. It stands on a very narrow ridge which stretches far across the mouth of the river, and which is completely surrounded by a strong wall. Inside this are two walls crossing the ridge at the top, and as each was strongly protected by towers and bastions there were virtually three fortresses. On the north side the hill slopes gently down to the water's edge, and this slope, being enclosed like the rest of the hill by the fortified wall, formed a broad way, which also was crossed by walls and bastions and ended at the bottom in a wide level space. Here apparently were the quarters of the garrison and a strong battery commanding the entrance of the river. On the most prominent point of this stood a large cross, and the bastions and gateways all over the fort were dedicated to saints whose names are engraved on them.

There were numbers of other forts all along the coast, of which Tárápur and Dáhanu appear to have been the chief. Others may be traced which were little more than fortified outposts. At the time of the expulsion of the Portuguese, Bándra and Vesáva (probably Madh) were the most important forts in Sálsette after Thána.<sup>5</sup> Scarcely anything remains of the fortifications at Bándra, and Vesáva appears to have been so rebuilt and enlarged by the Maráthás that it is difficult to trace the Portuguese work. Finally there are a number of round watch-towers on promontories and rocky islands, the use of which is said to have been to give notice of the approach of Arab pirates. The most southerly of these which is on a small rocky island with four palmyra trees towering above it, is visible from Malabár Hill on a clear day.

<sup>1</sup> Fryer, 70.    <sup>2</sup> O Chronista, II, 71.    <sup>3</sup> Macleod's Manuscript Account of Sálsette.  
<sup>4</sup> DeCoutto, XIII, 165.    <sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 242.

## SECTION VI.

## SHIVAJI.

1648 to 1680.

THE state of the powers who ruled the Konkan in the middle of the seventeenth century may be thus described. The Portuguese had lost their prestige, and could scarcely hope ever to regain it. The Bijápur kings had seen and profited by the fall of their ancient rivals of Ahmadnagar, but had now begun to feel the power of the Emperors of Delhi. In the north the Jawhár state and in the south the Maráthás of Sávantvádi had become stronger through the weakness of the greater powers, and there were no doubt other and less important Hindu chiefs who still exercised local authority. It was under these circumstances that the founder of the Marátha empire arose. Under him the Konkan attained its greatest importance and we have in his time more historical mention of the province than at any other, for, though not a Konkani himself, he soon found that the wild and strong country just above and below the Gháts was the best field for his operations.

## Section VI.

## Shivaji.

In Section III. mention has been made of the raids of Sháhji Bhonsla in the Konkan and of Shiváji his famous son. It was in 1648, when he was little more than twenty, that Shiváji extended his operations to the Konkan.<sup>1</sup> He at first avoided those parts which were in the possession of the Moghals, but as the whole of the Konkan south of Kalyán was at this time subject to Bijápur there was abundant room for his energy. And he began operations in that part which having until a few years before belonged to Ahmadnagar and having then for some years been overrun by his father<sup>2</sup> was probably held less firmly than the rest of the Bijápur possessions. At the very beginning he appears to have surprised Ráiri, which was afterwards his capital under the name of Ráygad, and after plundering other towns he got possession of Kalyán, and immediately began to arrange for the revenue management of the province as if he meant to keep it. The first forts in the Konkan which he built were Birvádi and Lingána, both near Ráygad. He seems to have kept possession of what he had gained by playing off the Moghals against Bijápur, and he lived for four or five years in comparative quiet, spending much of his time at Mahád. In 1656 he built the fort of Pratápgad and thus by gaining command of the pass leading from the Dakhan to Mahád he secured to himself the means of safely retreating to the Konkan whenever he might find the Dakhan

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 64.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 50, 65, 68, 74, 75.



## Section VI.

## Shivaji.

too hot to hold him. In 1658 he got permission from Aurangzeb to take possession of the whole Konkan, and the first use he made of this was to occupy some of the neglected strongholds of the coast, and to invade the Sidi's districts.<sup>1</sup> But now as afterwards the conquest of the Sidi was too great a task for his power. The Sávants were of the Bhonsla family as Shiváji was, and were anciently known as the Sardesáis of Kudál, under which title they entered into engagements and treaties with the Bombay Government as late as 1838.<sup>1</sup> At this time they made a temporary alliance with Shiváji, but soon afterwards returned to their fealty to Bijápur.<sup>2</sup>

In 1660, after the murder of Afzul Khán, Shiváji carried the war into the oldest of the Bijápur possessions by plundering Rájápur and burning Dábhól; and the three powers of the Southern Konkan—Bijápur, the Sidi, and the Sávants—then united against the invader. Early in the following year, 1661, Shiváji again plundered Rájápur and captured Dánda-Rájápur, though neither now or at any subsequent period did he succeed against Janjira. He was however to a great extent successful during this campaign and the Sávants having submitted to him,<sup>3</sup> that part of the Konkan south of Sálshi Mahál (that is the whole of the present Málvan sub-division and a part of the Vádi districts) was left under their exclusive management, and the revenue system there remained unchanged.<sup>3</sup> At this time Shiváji caused a survey to be made of the coast, and having fixed on Málvan as the best protection for his vessels and the likeliest place for a stronghold, he built forts there, rebuilt and strengthened Suvarndurg, Ratnágiri, Jaygad, Anjanvel, Vijaydurg, and Kolába, and prepared vessels at all these places. But in the meantime the Moghals had taken Kalyán, and Shiváji did not then find it convenient to oppose them or to attempt to retake it. His position in the Southern Konkan was now however very strong, and he removed his capital to Ráiri, henceforward to be called Ráygad, and for some years after this bestowed much labour both on the fortifications and the public buildings of that mountain, which Grant Duff calls the Gibraltar of the East.<sup>4</sup>

In 1663 little was done in the Konkan till late in the year, when Shiváji collected a force near Kalyán and another near Dánda-Rájápur.<sup>6</sup> Four thousand horse from Kalyán marched secretly to Surat, and after plundering it brought the booty to Ráygad.<sup>7</sup> In the following year, 1664, the Bijápur troops made a strong attempt to recover the southern part of the Konkan, but Shiváji came upon them suddenly, and completely defeated them. He burnt Vengurla which he believed to be hostile to him, and then collecting a fleet at Málvan made a plundering expedition as far as Barcelor. This was remarkable as the only maritime expedition in which

<sup>1</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 119.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 50, 65, 68, 74, 75.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 80, 83, 84.

<sup>4</sup> Jervis, 101.

<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 85, 86; Hutchinson, 155.

<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 89. Orme says the two camps were at Chaul and Bassein. Fragments, 12.

<sup>7</sup> Orme's Fragments, 12; Grant Duff, 89.

Section VI.  
Shivaji.

Shivaji himself took part, and perhaps the adverse winds which delayed him on his return, as they usually do all voyagers up the coast during the latter part of the cold weather, had something to do with his not repeating the experience. Immediately after his return to Ráygad a most formidable Moghal force attacked his possessions in the Dakhan, and Shivaji, having resolved to yield, left Ráygad and went up the Gháts. There he gave up all the forts and territory he had taken from the Moghals, but some were returned to him, and his possession of the South Konkan was not interfered with. He did not return to Ráygad till December 1666, having in the interval been to and escaped from Delhi.<sup>1</sup> During his absence, Annaji Dattu, who was *deshpándya* of Sangameshvar, had charge of the Dábhól *subha*, Moro Pingla the Peshwa of Rájpurí and Ráygad, and A'baji Sondev of the Kalyán province.<sup>2</sup> On his return Shivaji immediately recommenced hostilities against the Moghals, who were once more and very speedily driven out of the greater part of the province of Kalyán, the forts being occupied and repaired by Shivaji's troops. In 1668 he attempted to complete his power in the Southern Konkan by the conquest of Goa and Janjira, but was unsuccessful in both attempts.<sup>3</sup> Soon afterwards he visited Málvan, and built the Sarjekot fort commanding a river two miles north of Málvan, which was then navigable for some distance.<sup>3</sup>

The Moghals had continued to hold the ports of Máhuli and Karnála, two of the most famous in the Konkan; but in 1670 when after nearly three years' truce open hostilities again broke out, these two forts were besieged, and the latter taken without much trouble. At Máhuli however Moro Pant was at first repulsed with a loss, it is said, of a thousand men, but after a second repulse and a siege of two months the place surrendered, and the whole province of Kalyán was taken before the rains.<sup>4</sup> During this time proceedings were going on in the Konkan with a view to the capture of Janjira. The historian Kháfi Khán was then in that district and has given a long account of what took place, but it need only here be said that Shivaji was himself present in this year, and that Fateh Khán the Sidi who was in the Bijápúr interest, abandoned Dánda-Rájápúr and took refuge in Janjira, and was willing to surrender even that. But three of the other Sidis prevented this, and having deposed Fateh Khán put themselves and the state under the protection of the Moghals. Khán Jahán the Imperial general sent ships to assist them, and during this year and the next there were frequent naval fights between these and Shivaji's fleet, in which the Moghals and Abyssinians were often victorious.<sup>5</sup> At the end of 1670 Shivaji sent a large fleet up the coast, of which the Portuguese captured twelve vessels and took them into Bassein. The Marátha fleet, however, took a large Portuguese ship and brought her in triumph to Dábhól.<sup>6</sup> The Sidis were now as anxious to take Dánda-Rájápúr as Shivaji was to get

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 90, 94, 97.<sup>2</sup> Jervis, 92.<sup>3</sup> Hutchinson, 156.<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 110.<sup>5</sup> Sir H. Elliot, VII, 289.<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 111.

Section VI.  
Shivaji.

Janjira, and on one occasion, apparently the Holi of 1672, took advantage of Shivaji's absence to land and destroy the fortifications. At the same time the Sidi took several forts in the neighbourhood, one of which held out for a week, after which it surrendered on the promise of quarter. But when seven hundred people had come out the Sidi put the men to death, made slaves of the children and pretty women, and released only the old and ugly. For these services he was well rewarded by the Emperor.<sup>1</sup> While this was going on Shivaji twice brought troops down from Ráygad to retaliate, and sent a force under Moro Pandit to burn the Moghal ships at Surat, but in this he did not succeed.<sup>2</sup> He however took possession of various places (in the Bassein and Dahánu sub-divisions apparently) which had hitherto belonged to Koli Rájás. He made an attempt on the fort at Ghodbandar, then with the rest of Sálsette belonging to the Portuguese, but was repulsed.<sup>3</sup> In November 1672 he marched from Ráygad with ten thousand men, levied a large contribution from the Dakhan, and returned to Ráygad without interruption.<sup>4</sup>

In 1673 the Sidi's fleet blockaded the Karanja river, and built a small fort to command its mouth.<sup>5</sup> In October the troops from the Sidi's and the Moghal's ships landed in the Nágotlína river, laid the villages waste with great cruelty, and carried away many of the inhabitants as slaves, but troops arrived unexpectedly from Ráygad and inflicted a defeat on the Sidi.<sup>6</sup> Shivaji in April 1674 returned to Ráygad, and in June was crowned there with great pomp.<sup>7</sup> After the rains Moro Pandit came down to Kalyán with 10,000 men, and sent to Bassein to demand *chauth* from the Portuguese. At the same time a fleet from Muskat appeared before Bassein and landed 600 Arabs, who plundered villages and churches and behaved with great cruelty, the garrison of Bassein not attempting to molest them. At the end of the year Shivaji with reinforcements having joined Moro Pant, the whole army marched up the Gháts towards Junnar, but after ravaging the country they returned to Ráygad in February 1675.<sup>8</sup>

The siege of Janjira was continued as it had been every year since 1661,<sup>9</sup> and an expedition at the same time went against Phonda on the Goa frontier, and on his way there Shivaji visited Rájápur, where he kept great quantities of warlike stores. After the rains of 1675 a large Moghal fleet came from Surat to Bombay and proceeded down the coast as far as Vengurla, which they burnt. By this time Shivaji's fleet, now increased to fifty-seven sail, was considered fit to meet the Moghal's, and it put to sea from Vijaydurg and Rájápur, but did not fall in with the enemy. A Moghal force at the same time came down to Kalyán, and threatened the districts south of Bombay, but soon after returned above the Gháts. On this Shivaji's troops returned to Kalyán, and began to build a fort

<sup>1</sup> There is some confusion in Kháfi Khan as to the exact year in which some of these occurrences took place.

<sup>2</sup> Orme, 28.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 113.

<sup>4</sup> Orme, 30.

<sup>5</sup> Bruce, II. 340.

<sup>6</sup> Orme 38 - 39.

<sup>7</sup> Grant Duff, 117; Orme, 40; Fryer, 77.

<sup>8</sup> Orme, 38, 45, 46.

<sup>9</sup> Orme says since 1665, Fragments, 24.

## Section VI.

## Shivaji.

near Sáyván on the Vaitarna river, within the territory of the Portuguese, who of course resented the encroachment, but ineffectually.<sup>1</sup> From the end of 1675 to July 1676 Shiváji was at Sátára or Ráygad,<sup>2</sup> and this is stated to have been the longest rest of his life. He then made a rapid excursion to the Dakhan and returned with his plunder to Ráygad in September, but immediately afterwards set off with a still larger force on his expedition to the Karnátak. From this he did not return to the Konkan till April 1678,<sup>3</sup> and in the meantime Annáji Datta, the Pant Sachiv, was left in charge of the Konkan from Kalyán to Phonda,<sup>4</sup> and he, besides appointing officers to every district, is said to have made a survey and assessment of the land on fair and equitable principles.<sup>5</sup>

The usual operations on the coast were continued notwithstanding Shiváji's absence. Moro Pant took 10,000 men against Janjira in August, and in October Sidi Sambhal set out on a cruise of retaliation. He burnt Jaytápur at the mouth of the Rájápur river in December 1676, but Rájápur itself was too well defended to be attacked, and in the meantime Moro Pant's attack on Janjira had been beaten off. In the following season, 1677-78, the Sidi's fleet plundered on the coast as usual, and finding little other pillage carried off numbers of the inhabitants as slaves. In revenge for this Shiváji on his return to the Konkan sent down ships and men in July 1678 to Panvel in order to burn the Musalmán fleets then in Bombay harbour, but not being able to get boats to cross they went up to Kalyán with the intention of passing by Thána into Bombay. This alarmed all parties, and the Portuguese Governor of the Bassein district anchored forty armed boats off Thána, which prevented any attempt being made there. The Maráthás thus baffled burnt some Portuguese villages, but were soon recalled to Ráygad. This complication was followed by a rupture between Shiváji's *subhedár* of Chaul and the Bombay Government, for the *subhedár* seized thirty Bombay boats in the Panvel and Nágothna rivers, most of which were retaken by some Europeans from Bombay. Shiváji however did not find it convenient to support his officer. While this had been going on, an attack on a larger scale than usual had been in progress at Janjira, but with the usual want of success.<sup>6</sup>

Early in 1679 Sambháji deserted his father's cause and leaving Ráygad joined Sultán Mauzim, Aurungzeb's son, at Aurangabad.<sup>7</sup> In return Shiváji ravaged the Musalmán territories up to near Surat. He also in the middle of the rains took possession of Khánderi or Kennery, which until now had been uninhabited, and

<sup>1</sup> Orme, 51, 54.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff (page 120) says Sátára; Orme (page 58) Ráygad.<sup>3</sup> Orme, 60, 69.<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 123.<sup>5</sup> Jervis, 93. Jervis states (page 68) that Dádáji Konddev's assessment had extended very partially through the Dábhól *subhedári*. This is not consistent with Grant Duff's account of Dádáji's government, which does not seem to have extended into the Konkan at all, nor does Sháhji at that time appear to have had any possessions in the Konkan. Grant Duff, 56-57.<sup>6</sup> Orme, 64, 70-72; Grant Duff, 123.<sup>7</sup> Grant Duff (page 130) says it was the commander-in-chief Dilávar Khán to whom Sambháji deserted. The difference is not material.

## Section VI.

## Shivaji.

fortified it, on which both the English and the Portuguese claimed the island.<sup>1</sup> On October 15 Daulat Khán, Shiváji's Musalmán admiral, brought his fleet to engage the English vessels which were watching Khánderi. The *Revenge* a sixteen-gun frigate, beat them off singlehanded, and they sailed off to the Nágothna river. Boats and troops however managed to get over to Khánderi a few at a time, notwithstanding the watch kept by the English vessels, and 5000 of Shiváji's troops came down to Kalyán to be ready to take advantage of any opening. The Sidi was now in open alliance with the English, as he had been in reality though in rather an arrogant way for several years: but after working with them for some time in the blockade of Khánderi he in January 1680 suddenly and secretly took possession of the neighbouring island of Underi or *Hennery* and began to fortify it, a proceeding which was scarcely more agreeable to his allies than to his enemies. Two engagements between the Sidi and Daulat Khán's ships followed, in the last of which the Maráthás lost 500 men, and were so much damaged that they sailed away to Rájápur to refit. The Sidi then sailed up the Panvel river, and burnt and pillaged without mercy. The English however now made a treaty with Shiváji, and being heartily tired of the Sidi's alliance, agreed to exclude him from Bombay harbour for the future.<sup>2</sup> This, as far as this district is concerned, may be considered the last event of Shiváji's life. After returning from an expedition into the Dakhan he died at Ráygad on April 5, 1680.<sup>3</sup>

It cannot of course be supposed that the general condition of the Konkan during the reign of Shiváji was prosperous according to our present understanding of the word. Fryer<sup>4</sup> speaks of both Kalyán and Chaul as utterly ruined in 1672, the Moghals having been expelled from both at the time of his visit. Dábol had been burnt so often since 1508 that but little could have been left in Shiváji's time, and it is then described as much ruined by the wars and decrease in trade.<sup>5</sup> A curious proof of its desolation is that, a few years after this, this once great city was granted to the Shirké family.<sup>6</sup> There would thus remain of the old marts of the Konkan only Bassein in the north, and this, as has been shown was gradually declining, and Rájápur in the south, which Baldæus<sup>7</sup> calls one of the cities of note of the Bijápur kingdom, and which alone of the older towns had prospered under Shiváji. On the other hand Mahád had no doubt increased and flourished from its neighbourhood to Ráygad, and Ráygad itself was of course a small centre of prosperity. At the same time it is clear from what has gone before, that the great ravages of war had fallen on the district between Kalyán and Ráygad. The coast of the Northern Konkan had felt them but little; but on the other hand the Portuguese could no longer pretend to be a match for the Arab pirates.

<sup>1</sup> Orme, 78; Bruce, II. 442.<sup>2</sup> Orme, 80-88.<sup>3</sup> Orme, 90; Grant Duff, 133.<sup>4</sup> Travels, 124.<sup>5</sup> Ogilby, Vol. 5; Sir Thomas Herbert, 349; Mandelslo, 75.<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 17.<sup>7</sup> Churchill, III. 541.



## Section VI.

## Shivaji.

In the Southern Konkan, except on the coast where alone Shiváji was much opposed, there was perhaps not much to complain of. His revenue system was a great improvement on any that had been previously known in the Konkan, the cultivators were protected, and all classes of the population, except perhaps the outcastes, had the opportunity of entering and rising in the military service. The Hetkaris<sup>1</sup> (Maráthás from Málvan) had very early been among Shiváji's favourite troops, and the Maráthás all along the Gháts, or Mávalis as they were then called, have always been inclined to military service. Besides this, the establishment of the Gadkaris,<sup>2</sup> or sepoy's holding land round the forts on condition of serving in them when necessary, must have provided for a considerable proportion of the population in a district where forts were so numerous. And the mere re-building of the great forts on the coast must have given subsistence at least to great numbers and for many years. Shiváji's system of government and revenue administration is described at length by Grant Duff,<sup>3</sup> and must have been more systematic than any thing that the Konkan had known previously. The Musalmán historian Kháfi Khán, who, as already mentioned, spent some time in the Konkan, abuses Shiváji as an infidel and a rebel, and is particularly proud of a chronogram which he made on the date of his death, "Káfir bajahannam raft," that is "the infidel goes to hell." But he says in favour that he always strove to maintain the honour of the people in his territories: he persevered in rebellion, in plundering caravans, and in troubling mankind, but entirely abstained from other disgraceful acts, and was particularly careful as to the honour of the women who fell into his hands, and would not allow any dishonour to be done to mosques or to the Korán. In short this historian dignifies him with the title of a wise man.<sup>4</sup> It is necessary to remember the cruelties and hardships which the Portuguese in the name of religion and civilization had inflicted on the inhabitants of the Konkan, and the atrocities of the Musalmáns during their wars with Shiváji, and in particular the death which Aurungzeb himself inflicted on Shiváji's son and successor. In view of these things we certainly cannot say that Shiváji, barbarian as he was in many respects and without pretence to culture of any sort, was the inferior of those of his contemporaries either Christian or Musalmán, with whom he was brought in contact on this coast. And altogether it is possible to believe that notwithstanding "the clamour of continual war," the greater part of the Konkan in his time enjoyed more prosperity than at most periods of its history.

The great forts, both on the coast of the Southern Konkan and inland, are so entirely associated with Shiváji that this seems the most fitting place to describe them. There is scarcely an instance of one of these standing on level and open ground: they are all built on some natural post of advantage. If on the coast, on a cliff

<sup>1</sup> *Het* or *hed*, said to be originally a Gujaráti word, is very commonly used in the Southern Konkan to signify "down the coast."

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 100, 103. <sup>3</sup> History, 104 to 106. <sup>4</sup> Sir H. Elliot, VII. 260, 305, 341.

Section VI.  
Shivaji.

or a spit of land more than half surrounded by the sea; if in the low country, on some steep hill commanding a river or a pass; if on the Gháts, on some projecting spur or rock, or above a great natural scarp. The construction of all is on the same principle, the whole top of the hill or the end of the promontory is surrounded by a wall relieved by numerous bastions. If there is any slope or place likely to invite approach, an outwork is projected and connected with the main fort by a passage between a double wall. There is seldom more than one entrance to the fort, and this is generally the strongest part and the most noticeable. The outer gateway is thrown forward and protected by a bastion on each side and often by a tower above; entering this a narrow passage winding between two high walls leads to the inner gate, which is in the face of the main wall, and defended by bastions which command the approach. This arrangement in a time when guns could not compete with stone walls rendered the approach to the gates very hazardous. Inside the main wall there was generally an inner fortress or citadel, and surrounding this were the various buildings required for the accommodation of the troops, and also magazines tanks and wells. In many of the greater forts living houses for the commandant or massive round towers were built upon the wall of the main works on the least accessible side. The larger forts had generally a town or *petha* clustered about the base of the hill on which the fort stood. Finally may be mentioned, as one of the invariable features of Shivaji's forts, a small shrine with an image of Hanumán the monkey god, standing just inside the main gate.

This general plan was of course subject to many modifications, due to the greater or less size of the site and also to the consideration of the fort being required only as a place of arms or also as the residence of a chief. The greatest forts answered both purposes, and perhaps Vijaydurg

"Broad, massive, high, and stretching far,  
And held impregnable in war"

is the most perfect example of a great coast fortress, which was also as much of a palace as the Marátha chiefs allowed themselves. This stands on a spit of land projecting into the broad estuary of a noble river, and communication with the continent was cut off by a ditch which extended across the spit. The outer walls are washed by the sea round the greatest part of their extent, and wherever that is not the case out-works are thrown forward down to the shore. The citadel is of great size, and the walls both of it and of the main works are immensely massive and lofty, and thus looking up from the landing place a triple line of most formidable defences is seen. On one side a great round tower and other buildings rise from the highest part of the main wall, and from these the view is lovely and varied. In front the open sea, on one side the broad estuary, and on the other one of those little coves of white sand bounded by black rocky promontories which are so common through the Southern Konkan. Behind the river stretches away to the blue line of the distant Gháts.

Section VI.  
Shivaji.

The island forts or Janjiras deserve separate notice. Suvarndurg (the fort of gold) is perhaps the most striking, as the walls remarkable for their loftiness seem to rise straight out of the sea, and are now so well covered with trees and shrubs as to be very picturesque. But the forts of Málvan are in other respects more interesting. They consist of a fort on the mainland and two fortified islands about a quarter of a mile from the shore lying in a bay which is so studded with rocks and reefs that at low water it looks as if nothing larger than a rowing boat could enter. The largest of these islands, Sindhudurg (the ocean fort), is of considerable extent, but being no more than a sand-bank and the walls neither massive nor very lofty, it is not so striking as Suvarndurg. The fort seems to have been very full of buildings, and though there is no record of Shiváji ever having spent any long time there, it is impossible to resist the belief that he meant it, partly at least, as a place of refuge in case he should ever be too hard pressed to be safe on the mainland.<sup>1</sup> He is said to have worked at the walls of this fort himself, and what is called a print of his hand and foot in the stone is shown and revered. He himself is enshrined in a temple as a deity or an *avatár* according to the taste of the worshipper, and the idol which represents him has a silver mask for common use and a gold one for festivals, both bearing the semblance of an ordinary Marátha face. The second island is called Padmagad, and is said to have contained Shiváji's ship-building establishments. This is now the most pleasing point in the scene, being half reef and half sand-bank and adorned with ruins and cocoanut trees just sufficient to make it picturesque.

The only entrance to the bay at Málvan is by a narrow channel through the rocks, and the passage from the land to the island is equally intricate. From the landing place the approach to the fort is even narrower than usual, and altogether the choice of this place in preference to the many good bays and harbours all about seems to prove that a convenient naval station was not the chief object. But it would seem that Shiváji's idea of a good harbour was a place that could not easily be got into, for Kolába, which Grant Duff says was his naval head-quarters previous to his fixing on Málvan, is nearly as much hemmed in by rocks and reefs as the latter, and much more so than any other port south of Bombay. And when it is considered that he might have chosen Vijaydurg with its noble river, easy entrance and safe anchorage, or Jaygad being similar in position and but little inferior in advantages, or Devgad with a narrow but safe channel opening into a large and perfectly land-locked harbour with deeper water than any of Shiváji's ships could ever have required, the preference shown to Málvan and Kolába seems only to be explained as above.

Of the inland fortresses it seems unnecessary to give any particular description, since though many of these, as Ráygad and Vishálgad, are both grand and celebrated, they do not differ much from hill-forts in the Dakhan and other parts of the country.

<sup>1</sup> This is hinted at by Hutchinson, but the writer has seen it nowhere else mentioned.

## SECTION VII.

*THE MARÁTHÁS FROM THE DEATH OF SHIVAJI TO  
THE EXPULSION OF THE PORTUGUESE.*

1680 to 1739.

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

On the death of Shiváji there was for some months every prospect of a war between the adherents of his two sons. Rájarám, the younger, was at Ráygad, and the army there and in the neighbourhood was greatly strengthened in his interest. Sambháji was at Panhála, and the conspiracy against him at first seemed formidable and Phond Sávant took the opportunity of recovering the territory south of the Karlai river. But by the end of June the opposition had lost all its strength, and Sambháji escorted by 5000 horse entered Ráygad in July. He there punished with great rigour those who had led the opposition against him, and Annáji Dattu, the late governor of the Konkan, was one of the first who was imprisoned, and soon afterwards put to death.<sup>1</sup> His place was taken by the notorious Kalusha, who having at first put additional cesses and exactions on the mild and equal assessment which Annáji Dattu had imposed, eventually displaced the regular revenue officers and farmed out the districts.<sup>2</sup> The struggle between Sambháji and the Sidi for the possession of the islands of Underi and Khánderi was renewed but without any decided result, and the fleets did little more than threaten one another.<sup>1</sup> The English were equally anxious to get rid of both parties, but were not able. In May 1681 Sultán Akbar, the fourth son of Aurangzeb, having been in rebellion against his father, fled with 400 Rajputs to Sambháji, and arrived at Páli<sup>3</sup> near Nágothna on July 1st, where he remained and was treated with great respect till Sambháji came down in September, and they returned together to Ráygad.<sup>4</sup> Sambháji gave him a house three kos from Ráygad and a fixed allowance but after a time began to treat him with less respect.<sup>5</sup> This alliance increased Aurangzeb's hostility to the Maráthás, and his ships were again ordered to ravage the coast. In July 4000 of Sambháji's troops had come from Ráygad to Nágothna, and from there made an attack on Underi, but were beaten off, and the Sidi retaliated as usual on the inhabitants of the opposite coast. In particular the town of Apta was burnt as it had been in 1673.<sup>4</sup> In January 1682 Sultán Akbar

<sup>1</sup> Orme's Fragments, 96, 97; Grant Duff, 134-137.<sup>2</sup> Jervis, 108.<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff says (page 136) that Dodsa was his place of residence. This however is close to Páli.<sup>4</sup> Orme, 105, 107.<sup>5</sup> Elliot, VII. 309, 312.

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

accompanied Sambhaji to the siege of Janjira, which was carried on this year on an unusual scale, the fortifications first being levelled by cannonading, and the arduous work of filling up the channel between the mainland and the island then entered on.<sup>1</sup> The siege was continued till August, and then abandoned after a storming party had been repulsed with a loss of 200 men<sup>2</sup>; but Sambhaji had been called away in February by a raid of the Moghals in the Kalyán district, 20,000 horse and 15,000 foot having come down the Gháts from Junnar. These he successfully opposed with a large army, and he also this year built the fort of Belápur<sup>3</sup> to protect that neighbourhood from the irruptions of the Sidis. But the latter who again kept their ships during the rains in Bombay harbour, made raids into the Marátha territory even as far as Mahád, and Sambhaji's fleet at Nágothna and Khánderi could do little. In October the fleets of Sambhaji and the Sidi were engaged in Bombay harbour, and the Maráthas, who on this occasion were also commanded by a Sidi, were defeated after a fight of four hours, on which Sambhaji plundered a few Portuguese villages in disgust and prepared to fortify Elephanta.<sup>4</sup>

In the beginning of 1683 the Company's ship *President* on her voyage up the coast was attacked off the Sangameshvar river by some Arab vessels which were afterwards found to be in Sambhaji's pay. The *President* lost eleven men killed and thirty-five wounded. The Moghals this year again ravaged the country about Kalyán and the war between Sambhaji and the Portuguese was carried on with great vigour on both sides. Sambhaji in June brought 30,000 men to besiege Chaul, but was repulsed. He however succeeded in taking Karanja where the Portuguese had some vessels and he destroyed some places on the coast north of Bassein.<sup>5</sup> The Viceroy invaded the Marátha territories, but had to retreat with loss, and the Portuguese were fallen so low as to be obliged to make overtures for peace, which however were not successful. At this time Sultán Akbar went to the Dutch factory at Vengurla with the intention of leaving the country, but was prevailed on to return.<sup>6</sup>

The Northern Konkan again suffered in 1684, when Bahádur Khán Ranmast entered the Konkan by the pass of Mhajah (Mándha?), and shortly afterwards Aurangzeb sent his son Sultán Mauzim (afterwards the Emperor Bahádur Sháh) with a larger army, said by Orme to have numbered 40,000 cavalry, to subdue the fortresses on the coast. Sultán Mauzim was accompanied by his son Muizuddin, and came down the Ambadári Ghát, and finding the province of Kalyán already ravaged, passed on to the neighbourhood of Ráygad, and is said to have plundered and burnt the villages from there to Vengurla.<sup>7</sup> This town he sacked as a punishment for its former protection of Sultán Akbar, but the Dutch successfully

<sup>1</sup> The remains of the stone mole built for this purpose may still be seen below the surface of the water.

<sup>2</sup> Orme, 110; Grant Duff, 138.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 139; Orme, 113.

<sup>4</sup> Orme, 125.

<sup>5</sup> Hamilton says Panwel, II. 151.

<sup>6</sup> Orme, 120, 122; Grant Duff, 140.

<sup>7</sup> Scott, II. 60; Orme, 132; Grant Duff, 144.



## Section VII.

The  
Marathas.  
1680-1739.

defended themselves in their fortified factory.<sup>1</sup> This was one of the greatest military expeditions ever made in the Southern Konkan, and was on too large a scale for Sambhájí to resist: so after putting garrisons into the forts he retired to Vishálgad with Sultán Akbar and watched his opportunity. The country no doubt suffered very severely. The Moghals however made no attempt on the hill-forts, and by the time they got near Goa they had, although unopposed, lost almost the whole of their horses and cattle, and even the men began to suffer from scarcity. The Maráthás then came down on them and harassed their retreat. "The enemy swarmed around on every side and cut off the supplies. On one side was the sea and on two other sides mountains full of poisonous trees and serpents. The enemy cut down the grass which caused great distress to man and beast. They had no food but cocoanuts and the grain called kudu, which acted like poison upon them."<sup>2</sup> Numbers of vessels containing supplies for the Moghals were sent off from Surat, but most of them were taken by the Marátha cruisers, and at last Sultán Mauzim was obliged to retreat with the remainder of his force up the Amba Ghát. In the meantime Sháhábuddin Khán had brought a force nearly as far as Ráygad, and defeated Sambhájí in an unimportant action at Nizámpur,<sup>3</sup> after which he returned to the Dakhan.<sup>4</sup> The country being thus abandoned, Sambhájí took possession of it without opposition and returned to Ráygad. After the rains the Portuguese re-took Karanja and also the hills of Santa Cruz and Asheri.<sup>5</sup> Sultán Akbar and Sambhájí came to Kalyán, and after ravaging the Portuguese territory invested Bassein,<sup>6</sup> but were called away by a reported invasion of the Musalmáns. The chances of war on land appear thus to have fallen pretty equally, but Sambhájí's ships at Rájápur were at this time more than a match for the Goa fleet.<sup>7</sup>

For the next three or four years nothing of importance is recorded in the Konkan, the war between the Maráthás and Aurangzeb being carried on chiefly in the Dakhan. The Bijápur kingdom had ceased to exist, and though the Moghals had succeeded to its possession yet they had no reason for valuing the Southern Konkan so highly as the Adil Sháhi dynasty had done. Sambhájí spent his time between Panhála Vishalgad and Sangameshvar, and being given up to sensual pleasures was at last abandoned by Sultán Akbar, who in October 1688 found at Rájápur a ship commanded by an Englishman, and sailed in her to Persia about the middle of 1689.<sup>8</sup> A small party of Moghal cavalry set off from Kolhápur and having got close to Sangameshvar before the alarm was given, succeeded in capturing Sambhájí. Kháfí Khán says that he had two or three thousand horse with him, and was told of the approach of the hostile force, which consisted of two thousand horse and a thousand foot, but would not

<sup>1</sup> Baldaus, 152.

<sup>2</sup> Kháfí Khán in Elliot, VII. 314. In this account Kháfí Khán calls the Konkan (or the part of it ravaged) Rám-darrá, which is not explained.

<sup>3</sup> This is not mentioned by Orme.

<sup>4</sup> Elphinstone, 575; Grant, Duff, 145; Scott, II. 61.

<sup>5</sup> Orme, 134, 141; Kloguen, 48. <sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 155. <sup>7</sup> Orme, 141-145; Bruce, II. 63.

believe it.<sup>1</sup> Only two or three hundred of them surprised Sambhájí, and Kalusha with a party of Maráthás tried to save him, and was himself wounded, while Sambhájí hid himself in a temple. When found he was immediately carried off to the Emperor's camp above the Gháts, and there put to death a few days afterwards.<sup>2</sup>

During the reign of Sambhájí his family had lived at Ráygad, and his half-brother Rájárám had been detained there in easy captivity. The chief Marátha leaders met at Ráygad as soon as Sambhájí's death was announced, and came to a decision which showed great wisdom. As the Moghals were then in force above the Gháts, and as the Marátha state had in the last few years lost most of its power, they agreed to act on the defensive and to trust to the forts, which they put in preparation for attack. Rájárám went about the country as occasion required, and his family were sent to Vishálgad, but Sambhájí's widow and child remained at Ráygad. Immediately after the rains of 1689 the Moghal force came down into the Konkan and took Ráygad after several months' siege. Sháhu, then a child, was taken prisoner with his mother,<sup>3</sup> and there is no record of his ever having returned to the Konkan. And from this time Ráygad lost its importance, because the degeneracy of the descendants of Shivájí prevented their making use of the forts in the same way as he and Sambhájí had done.

Aurangzeb now gave the Sidi a *sanad* for some of the territories which he had held previous to the rise of Shivájí, and armed with this authority he took the districts of Suvarndurg and Anjanvel and in 1699 the forts of Rájpurí and Ráygad.<sup>4</sup> The Maráthás still retained command of many of the forts, and kept up their fleet, and so harassed the Sidi and retained some power on the coast. The Moghals did not interfere much with them in the Southern Konkan, and the most southern districts were practically independent. The province of Sálshi was divided among three different claimants, two-fifths of the revenue going to the Sávants, three-tenths to the Pant of Báyda, and three-tenths to Angria, while a payment had also to be made to the Killedár of Málvan. About 1700 Phond Sávant built the fort of Bharatgad, only three or four miles from Málvan, and immediately afterwards the Pant of Báyda built Bhagvantgad on the other side of the river.<sup>5</sup> In 1698 Mánkoji Angria succeeded to the command of the Marátha fleet, and with it of the coast. The principal place of arms was Kolába, and there were depôts also at Suvarndurg and Vijaydurg<sup>6</sup> and by this time the Maráthás were the strongest naval power on the coast and attacked the vessels of all nations. The only expedition which in the latter years of his life Aurangzeb appears to have sent to the Southern Konkan was

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

<sup>1</sup> This may be true and yet they may have been quite unavailable for help, as Sangameshvar is so closely hemmed in between hills and the creek that in the supposed absence of danger the guard would probably be at some distance.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 159; Elliot, VII. 338. Orme (pages 163, 305) gives the neighbourhood of Panhala as the scene of the capture, and relates the circumstances differently.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 162.

<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 231; Jervis, 109.

<sup>5</sup> Hutchinson, 156.

<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 172.

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

against Vishálgad in 1700-1. The Amba Ghát was blockaded in order to prevent supplies getting in by that route, and to keep the road open for the Vanjáris of the royal army. The villages were burnt, the cattle carried off, and the people generally so harried that no sign of cultivation or the name or trace of a Marátha was to be found. The siege works were pushed on till a mine was carried near the gate. For raising the earth-works camel saddles and baskets innumerable were used full of earth and rubbish and litter heads of men and feet of quadrupeds, and these were advanced so far that the garrison were intimidated.<sup>1</sup> Negotiations for surrender went on for a long time and at length in June 1701 after a six months' siege Parashráma the commandant hoisted the imperial flag over the fortress. He and his family went off the same night, and the rest of the garrison were allowed to leave the fort next day. Its name was then changed to Sakhkharalana.<sup>2</sup>

The only events recorded during this time in the Northern Konkan, where the Moghals still retained their power, come under the general description of rapine and anarchy. About 1690 a multitude of outlaws with 4000 soldiers, all under the command of a ruffian named Kákáji, went about plundering and burning villages, and even burnt the church of Remedi close to Bassein.<sup>3</sup> In 1692 the Sidi attacked Bassein and threatened Sálsette, and for two or three years his troops ravaged the country.<sup>4</sup> About this period he is stated to have been in alliance with the chief of the Jesuits at Báandra for the extermination of the English.<sup>5</sup> Then in 1694 Aurangzeb declared war against the Portuguese. In that year and the following he treated their subjects with great cruelty, and numbers were obliged to take refuge in the forts of Daman and Bassein:<sup>6</sup> but fortunately for the Portuguese Aurangzeb was persuaded to make peace with them with a view to obtaining cannon for the reduction of the Marátha forts. About the same time the Muskat Arabs made a descent on Sálsette, burnt many villages and churches, killed the priests, and carried off about 1400 captives into slavery.<sup>7</sup> The Portuguese in 1695 succeeded in burning three of the Marátha ships in the Rájápur river, the largest said to carry thirty-two guns and more than 300 men: the Portuguese lost six men killed and thirty-four wounded,<sup>8</sup> and the triumphant tone they adopted on this occasion shows how little they were now accustomed to victory.

It was just at this time, 1697, when the whole coast was so given up to piracy that the notorious English pirate Captain Kidd appeared in these seas to add to the general terror. On one occasion he escaped from a Dutch and English squadron and got to Rájápur, and off that port plundered a Bombay vessel. His ship was the

<sup>1</sup> Those who have seen Vishálgad will understand that all this was done to raise the two narrow necks of land across which alone access can be had to the fort, to the level of it. <sup>2</sup> Kháfi Khán in Elliot, VIII. 370; Grant Duff, 177.

<sup>3</sup> Gemelli in Churchill, III. 192.

<sup>4</sup> Bruce, III. 124.

<sup>5</sup> Ovington, 155.

<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 168.

<sup>7</sup> Hamilton in Pinkerton, VIII. 353.

<sup>8</sup> O Chronista, II. 201.

*Adventure galley of thirty guns and thirty oars, and with a crew of 200 Europeans.*<sup>1</sup>

Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

It cannot be doubted that in the twenty-seven years which elapsed between the death of Shiváji and that of Aurangzeb the condition of the Konkan had greatly altered for the worse. Both the military and the revenue system of Shiváji fell much into decay under Sambháji, who, Kháfi Khán says, so oppressed the rayats that they fled from his country to that of the Feringis.<sup>2</sup> Although Rájárám tried to return to the old ways yet the success of the Sidi and A'ngria and the generally unsettled state of the country prevented any great measure of reform. The frequent ravaging expeditions of the Moghals and the Sidi in the Northern Konkan, with the fewer but more regular campaigns in the south, must have caused great misery. The Portuguese were utterly unable to protect their possessions. The districts owned by the Sidi were less exposed to external aggression than any other part, yet his was a government that never paid much attention to the wants or the miseries of its native subjects, and his system of revenue exactions was, if more certain, scarcely less oppressive than that of Kalusha. The divisions of authority in the Málvan district already mentioned must have kept the people in a perpetual fever of civil war. Trade of course could not have flourished under these circumstances, and almost the only mention of it that can be found at this time is that on exports from Bombay duties of five per cent were levied by the East India Company, eight per cent by the Portuguese at Thána, and arbitrary exactions by the Moghals at Kalyán.<sup>3</sup>

The civil war amongst the Maráthás which followed almost immediately on the death of Aurangzeb and the release of Sháhu from captivity were not likely to improve the condition of any part of the country, and from this time the Konkan chiefly suffered from the divisions among the Maráthás themselves. Sháhu advanced as far as Ránga, south of the Phonda Ghát, and laid siege to the fort, and Tárábái, widow of Rájárám, fled to Málvan. Sháhu did not however descend into the Konkan, and Tárábái in 1710, having collected a force and being supported by the Sávants, again went up the Gháts and established herself at Kolhápur. In the discords that thus arose between Shiváji's descendants Kánhoji Angria became the greatest power in the Konkan, having possession of the coast from Sávantvádi to Bombay, and extending his authority into the province of Kalyán.<sup>4</sup> Orme says that Kánhoji held Suvarndurg against Sháhu and that the latter built the Harnai forts in order to reduce him to obedience, but Kánhoji took them.<sup>5</sup> This must probably have happened between 1707 and 1713. The Maráthás in 1707 equipped a fleet of sixty vessels under a leader independent of Angria to cruise between Bombay and Goa, partly to make what they could by piracy themselves and partly to oppose

<sup>1</sup> Bruce, III. 237, 271.

<sup>2</sup> Elliot, VII. 342.

<sup>3</sup> Bruce, III. 239.

<sup>4</sup> Grant-Duff, 187, 192.

<sup>5</sup> History, 407.

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

the Arab pirates, who were now thoroughly organised and had ships carrying from thirty to fifty guns.<sup>1</sup> Between 1712 and 1720 four actions are recorded between the Portuguese and the Arabs, the first of which was at the mouth of the Rájpurí river. In the last three the Portuguese are said to have been successful, but these successes are spoken of in terms which show the strength and position of the pirates.<sup>2</sup>

In 1713 Kánhoji Angria went over to Sháhu and the concessions then granted were such as to make him practically independent. He received all the great forts on the coast from Khánderi to Vijaydurg, and many inland, including Avchitgad Rájápur and Khárepátan. Báláji Vishvanáth, a Chitpáwan of the family of Bhat and town of Shrivardhan a little north of Bánkot, was the chief agent in the negotiations which led to this arrangement, and this was the first important service of this great man, who was soon afterwards appointed Peshwa, and whose successors so soon eclipsed the Marátha dynasty. The first consequence of the new alliance was the taking from the Sidi of some places which he had held for many years. This he naturally resented, but Angria and Báláji Vishvanáth invaded his territory and compelled him to submit.

In 1720 the rights of the Maráthás were acknowledged by the Emperor of Delhi, and the Konkan was included in what was called the Svaráj or Home-rule, over which from this time forward the Musalmáns retained no authority whatever. The various provinces were then assigned to the different great officers of state, and the Chitnis thus got charge of a great part of the Konkan, Angria retaining the part already granted to him and being very formidable to all his neighbours.<sup>3</sup> Details of the history of his family and of their relations with other powers will be found in the next section.

During the war between the Sátára and Kolhápúr branches of the Maráthás no important operations are recorded in the Konkan, and it appears that the rich district of Málván was left for Rájáram A'ngria and the Sávants to fight for among themselves. In 1731 the treaty of partition between Sátára and Kolhápúr was concluded and in this Kolhápúr received the whole of the Konkan south of Vijaydurg, while the fort of Ratnágiri was given to Sháhu in exchange for Kopál.<sup>4</sup> Vijaydurg itself of course remained with the Angriás, but by this time Kánhoji was dead, and his successors by their dissensions among themselves relieved the other powers of a formidable enemy. The Maráthás therefore under Báláji Vishvanáth, having now made peace with the Kolhápúr party were able to make a real attack on the Sidi, for the bombardment of Janjira was a periodical performance which scarcely deserved the name of serious warfare. The Sidi had retained the districts of Mahád, Ráygad, Dábhól, and Anjanvel. The Pratinidhi in 1733 with the connivance of a notorious pirate called Shaikhji, who was well in the Sidi's confidence, took a force into the districts of the latter which

<sup>1</sup> Bruce, III. 649.<sup>2</sup> Kloguen, 49-50.



## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1732.

ravaged the country but did little else, and the Sidi's troops gained the fort of Govalkot while the Pratinidhi was close by at Chiplun.<sup>1</sup> The Bombay Government in December of this year entered into their first formal alliance with the Sidi, but this was directed chiefly against Angria and does not seem to have included the defence of the Sidi's territory against the Marátha state.<sup>2</sup> From this time however there was no interruption of the good understanding between the Bombay Government and the Sidis, and the alliance was at this time chiefly valued by the English because it enabled them to obtain supplies of beef, which they could not obtain from the Hindu governments in their more immediate neighbourhood.<sup>3</sup> It was stipulated that, on Angria being conquered, Khánderi should go to the English and all the rest of the forts to the Sidi except Kolába, which was to be entirely demolished and never rebuilt except with the consent of both governments. It is remarkable that this treaty was signed by seven of the Sidis and without any reference to their being one head of the government.<sup>4</sup> A writer of that time accordingly speaks of the Janjira government as a republic, and there is no doubt that up almost to the present time (1894) the *gádi* has been looked upon as to some extent elective. Immediately after this the reigning Sidi died, and the dissensions among his sons enabled the Peshwa Bájiráv to interfere. In 1735 he took Raygad, which had been lost to the Maráthás since 1690, as well as the forts of Tala and Ghosála, and eventually those of Avchitgad and Birvádi were also ceded and a provision made for Sidi Rahman whom the Maráthás had supported.

Thus the rule both of the Sidi and of Angria being broken, and the Moghals got rid of, the Marátha state had again become the chief power in the Konkan. The time had arrived when they might hope to make a successful attack on the Portuguese and by driving them out of their old possessions unite the whole province under Native rule. No particular pretext for attacking the Portuguese was necessary, for war was the natural state of these powers on the coast and peace the exception, and it was not likely that the "Government of the Konkani Bráhmans," as it was called since the Peshwás had become virtually the rulers of the state, should much longer endure the presence of foreigners in their native district. It appeared also in the result that, except in two or three places, the Portuguese were not in a position to offer much defence,<sup>5</sup> although trusting rather to their old prestige than to their present strength, they did not scruple to give the Maráthás provocation. In 1737 they again allied themselves with Sambháji Angria and attempted to take Kolába from Mánáji, whom the Peshwa was sent to support.<sup>6</sup> The intolerance as to religious matters from which the native subjects of Portugal suffered has already been described, and it is said that the Hindu inhabitants of Sálsette complained of "the intemperate zeal with which it was attempted to convert them to the

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 231.<sup>2</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 200.<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 238.<sup>4</sup> Bombay Government Records. XXVI. 10.<sup>5</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, IV. 78, 80.

## Section VII.

The  
Maráthas,  
1680-1739.

Roman Catholic faith, and to subject them to the terrors of the Inquisition."<sup>1</sup> The Maráthás therefore invaded Sálsette in April 1737, and having taken Ghodbandar and put the garrison to the sword speedily got command of the Bassein river, and so prevented any succour being sent from Bassein. The fortifications of Thána were incomplete as has already been mentioned, and the Governor of Sálsette retired to Karanja with unnecessary haste.<sup>2</sup> Thána was however defended, and not taken till two assaults had been repulsed, the capitulation being assisted by the Maráthás seizing the families of the defenders and threatening to slaughter them.<sup>3</sup> The English sent men and ammunition to assist in the defence of Bándra, but finding it untenable they induced the Portuguese to destroy the fortifications and abandon the place.<sup>4</sup> The great church of St. Anne with the Jesuits' college, standing on the site of the present slaughter-houses, was then destroyed, and also the church of Our Lady of the Mount now generally known as Mount Mary, which was rebuilt in 1761, the great crosses of the two older buildings alone remaining. There being no other places of much strength in the island, Sálsette was thus practically lost to the Portuguese. The Peshwa thought it necessary to send a very large force to the Konkan, but being at the time much pressed in the north of India was soon obliged to withdraw a great part of it. Encouraged by this the Portuguese in 1738 made some gallant efforts, and at Asheri defeated the Marátha army and were preparing to attempt the recovery of Thána, but it was too late.

In January 1739 Chinnáji Appa assumed command in the Northern Konkan, and took Khatalvada, Dáhánu, Kelva, Shirgaon, and Tárápur. At all these places there were forts, that of Tárápur being the most considerable, and the defence there was very obstinate. There still seemed a chance for the Portuguese, for the Peshwa alarmed at the approach of Nadir Sháh recalled Chinnaji Appa and his force from the Konkan to help to resist the invaders in the north of India. But by this time Vesáva and Dhárávi, the last forts in Sálsette, had surrendered, and the siege of Bassein had commenced and Chinnáji Appa was hero enough to disregard the order of recall.<sup>5</sup> The commandant of Bassein offered to pay tribute to the Maráthás and to humble himself as the Sidi had done, but this was of no avail. The city was invested on February 17, and the capitulation took place on May 16. During the interval the Portuguese showed all the heroism that was possible to a besieged force, and repulsed the attacks which were made with constantly increasing obstinacy. Had they been supported by a fleet they might have held out till the rains should necessitate the retreat of the Marátha army, but Mánáji Angria blockaded the sea approach and their provisions were exhausted. They made frequent and urgent appeals to the Bombay Government to assist them, which, unfortunately for our national fame, were disregarded,<sup>6</sup> and two

<sup>1</sup> Reg. I. of 1830.<sup>3</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, III. 273.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 237.<sup>4</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, IV. 72, 80.

different treaties were entered into during the month of April ceding territory near Goa, but were not apparently ratified.<sup>1</sup> They are believed to have lost 800 men during the siege and the Maráthás acknowledge to 5000.<sup>2</sup>

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

With the surrender of the Capital of the North not only the glory of the Portuguese departed, but also every vestige of their power in the Northern Konkan, for the greater part of the European fazendars abandoned their estates and left the country.<sup>3</sup> Nor were they long allowed to keep their isolated position at Chaul though no operations were conducted against it in 1740. But in that year the Portuguese fleet was destroyed by *Ángria*,<sup>4</sup> and in January 1741 Chaul was attacked and taken (under the direction of *Chimnaji Appa* <sup>5</sup>) by *Khandoji Mákar*, who in the next year in consideration of his services received the village of *Kharoli* in the *Thal* district in *iná*m.<sup>6</sup> After the rains, while on their march from Chaul to Goa, the wretched remains of the Portuguese armies were attacked by *Khem Sávant* and numbers of them perished.

It does not appear that this destruction of the Portuguese power in India was much regarded by the Portuguese in Europe. In 1744 the King in giving orders to a new Viceroy said scarcely anything about recovering the lost territories except that opportunities were to be watched, but gave minute and particular orders as to commerce, and suggested that the artisans of *Thána* should be induced to settle in Goa.<sup>7</sup> On two subsequent occasions however the Portuguese made some show of vigour. In 1756 the Maráthás under the influence of *Sadáshivráv Bháu* had resolved to take Goa. To anticipate them in this the Portuguese Viceroy attacked the Marátha districts near Goa but was defeated and killed.<sup>8</sup> His attack had however the effect of putting an end to the hostilities of the Maráthás. In 1774 the Portuguese Government provoked by the capture of one of their forty-gun ships by the Maráthás determined in revenge to take not only their old province of the North but also *Gheria* and *Suvarndurg*, and for this purpose large reinforcements were sent from Europe. The only result was that the Bombay Government in order to forestall them took *Thána*.

From what has been said in the earlier parts of this work it might reasonably have been expected that the Maráthás, who have never had much reputation for clemency, would have treated the Christians with rigour after the conquest, and that the faith of the great

<sup>1</sup> Jervis, 129.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 240, 242. The first man who planted the Peshwa's flag on the fort is said to have been *Ránoji Bábúráv Khanvilkar*, who for his services received eighteen villages in the Northern and Southern Konkan. The present representative of the family was notorious as the prime minister of *Malhárráv* the late *Gaikwár* of *Baroda*.

<sup>3</sup> East India House Selections, III. 774.

<sup>4</sup> Kloguen, 51.

<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 256. It is stated in the Bombay Quarterly Review, IV. 89, that Chaul was delivered to the English for surrender to the Maráthás, and this implies that no siege took place, but the writer has thought it safer to follow Grant Duff.

<sup>6</sup> Sadar Adálat Civil Reports (1825), II. 76.

<sup>7</sup> O Chronista, II. 158.

## Section VII.

The  
Marathas,  
1680-1739.

majority of these Christians would not have been steady enough to stand against adversity. The facts however are equally creditable to the Maráthás and to the Christians. The Governor of Bassein indeed in the articles of capitulation got no better terms for the converts than the privilege of three churches within the city, one in the district and one in the island of Sálsette,<sup>1</sup> and the Maráthás are said to have destroyed some of the churches as soon as they invaded Sálsette. The Portuguese monks and other white priests abandoned the district with the fazendárs, as if knowing that they had little to expect from the affection of their flocks when the secular power would no longer help them. But their place was taken by 'Canarins' or black priests from Malabár under a Vicar General, who was also a Canarin, and twenty years after the conquest when Anquetil du Perron travelled through the district the Christian congregations were all flourishing and in no way molested in the exercise of their religion. A good many of their churches and convents were more or less in ruins, and of course Hindu temples had sprung up where none were allowed before, but at Thána the church fêtes and ceremonies were celebrated with the same pomp as at Goa, fifteen native priests being assembled at a function in which Du Perron assisted in the choir: and at Agáshi he found the roads full of people "going to church with as much liberty as in a Christian state."<sup>2</sup> It is clear from this that if the Maráthás were ever inclined to avenge the cruelties of the Jesuits and the Inquisition, they desisted as soon as the European leaders had been got rid of, and allowed their subjects full liberty of conscience.

The Maráthá state had now possession of the whole Konkan, except that part held by the Sidi and Angria, and these powers were, as shown above, so weakened as to be formidable only at sea. The state of Jawhár must also be excepted, for it is said to have had command of all the country between the Gháts and the Bassein boundary from the latitude of Bassein to that of Daman. Still it is evident that this large tract was left to Jawhár simply because it was always considered almost valueless, the total revenue being only 3½ lakhs,<sup>3</sup> and eventually the Maráthás got possession of nearly the whole without any particular opposition. The possessions of the Shirké family must also be mentioned, as they continued to hold territory yielding a revenue of Rs. 75,000 a year down to 1768, when the Peshwa put an end to the small state.<sup>4</sup> The *ináms* were however continued to them, and their representatives now live in a very reduced condition at Kutra, immediately below their old Ghát capital Bahirugad, and are known by the surname of Ráje Shirké. It is now necessary to return to the Angriás as their downfall in 1756 is the next event of importance in the history of the Konkan.

<sup>1</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, IV. 84.<sup>3</sup> Bom. Gov. Sel. XXVI. 15.<sup>2</sup> Du Perron, I. 384, 426.<sup>4</sup> Sadar Adálat Civil Reports (1825), II. 458.

## SECTION VIII.

## THE ANGRIA'S.

## Section VIII.

The Angrias,  
1700 - 1756.

THE family of Angria is by caste Marátha, and its splendour may be considered almost to have begun and ended with Kánhoji, although his father Tukáji had early distinguished himself in Shiváji's fleet.<sup>1</sup> It has been already stated that Kánhoji's power rapidly increased during the unsettled days of Sambháji and Sháhu, and in 1713 he was recognised as virtually independent, and was in fact master of all the coast with the forts on it from Bombay to Vijaydurg besides a good deal of the inland country. He made Vijaydurg his capital and in doing so showed himself a sailor of a different sort from Shiváji. It may probably also be owing to the same uncompromising spirit that he was from the first on terms of enmity, more or less pronounced, with the Bombay Government. As early as 1717 the English had already made an attempt on Vijaydurg, but were not successful.<sup>2</sup> In 1719 a force from Bombay attempted to take Khanderi from Angria, but failed.<sup>3</sup> The then Viceroy at Goa is vaguely said to have chastised Angria,<sup>4</sup> but in November 1720 the Portuguese found it advisable to unite with the English against him, and they burnt sixteen of his vessels which were lying in the Vijaydurg river, but could do nothing against the fort. In 1722 the same allies attacked Kolába with three British ships of the line and a Portuguese army but failed, and in 1724 the Dutch attacked Vijaydurg with a fleet of seven ships of the line, two bomb ketches and some land forces, but they succeeded no better than the others. Kánhoji was naturally encouraged by these failures, and in 1727 he took the *Darby*, a richly-laden English ship besides many Dutch and French ships at different times, and our East India Company are said at this time to have been put to an annual expense of £50,000 in keeping up an armed squadron to protect their trade against the pirates, of whom Kánhoji was the acknowledged chief. In 1728 however he died and his possessions were soon all in confusion. His eldest legitimate son Sakhoji retained possession of Kolába until his death soon afterwards, when his illegitimate brothers Mánáji and Yesáji were put in charge by Sambháji, the second legitimate son, who lived at Suvarndurg. Mánáji and Yesáji having quarrelled, Mánáji with the assistance of the Portuguese took Kolába and put Yesáji's eyes out. Sambháji then attacked him, but Mánáji got assistance from the Peshwa, to whom he yielded

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 163.<sup>2</sup> Milburn, I. 295.<sup>3</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, III. 57.



## Section VIII.

The Angriás,  
1700-1756.

the forts of Kutla (probably Kothigad) and Rájmachí, and repulsed Sambhájí.<sup>1</sup> The war between these two continued for a good many years with various alternations of alliances, but the Bombay Government appear always to have opposed the whole family. In 1730 they made an offensive and defensive alliance with Phond Sávant against the Angriás generally, and in 1733 a similar one with the Sidi,<sup>2</sup> but these appear to have had no particular result. The next hostilities we hear of were in December 1738 when Commodore Bagwel with four grabs was cruising in search of Sambhájí's fleet, and on the 22nd came upon nine of his grabs and thirteen gallivats issuing from the Vijaydurg river. They stood up the coast, but the Commodore immediately bore down on them, and they took refuge in the Rájápur river, displaying all their flags. They ran up the river further than the English vessels could follow them, and the Commodore could only give them a few broadsides, which however did much damage and killed their Admiral.<sup>3</sup> After this it was Mánáji's turn to be troublesome, and he took Karanja and Elephanta, but soon afterwards Sambhájí attacked him and took Chaul, Álibág, Ságargad, and Thal. Báláji Bájiráv was sent from the Dakhan to help to defend Kolába, and distinguished himself in an attack on an outpost, and with his assistance Mánáji held his own.<sup>4</sup> In the meanwhile the English drove Sambhájí's fleet down as far as Suvarndurg, where they cannonaded his camp and refused to allow him to retire to the fort. He however managed to effect his escape. In 1740 Sambhájí took possession of Bharatgad, Bhagvantgad, and the greater part of the Vádi possessions in the Sálshi province, and these were not recovered till 1748.<sup>5</sup> About this time Sambhájí died and was succeeded by his half-brother Tuláji. He like the rest, whether rendering or refusing obedience to the Peshwás, never failed to plunder the ships of all those who were not too strong for him. The Sávants and the Kolhápur captains did the same, and these both now and later went among the English by the general name of Málvans,<sup>6</sup> as at an earlier period other pirates were called Sunguiceers from Sangameshvar their principal station.<sup>7</sup>

Matters went on in this way till 1755, when the Portuguese having entirely lost their power, and the Maráthás being on unusually good terms both with the English and the Sidi, the two powers determined to reduce Tuláji Angria by a joint expedition. The Maráthás were to keep Vijaydurg and the English to receive Bánkot with the sovereignty of the Mahád river and a few villages on its banks.<sup>8</sup> Orme has given a long and interesting account<sup>9</sup> of the operations that followed, and his description of the equipment and manœuvres of the pirates is also too apt to the purpose of this history to allow of much curtailment. Facts related by other authorities and in particular by Ives, who was surgeon on board

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 231; Macpherson, 181.<sup>2</sup> Bom. Quar. Review, IV. 75.<sup>3</sup> Hutchinson, 157.<sup>4</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 119, 200.<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 247.<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 288; Field Officer. 163.<sup>7</sup><sup>8</sup><sup>9</sup>

Admiral Watson's ship at the taking of Gheria, will be interpolated in Orme's narrative:

## Section VIII.

The Angrias,  
1700-1756.

"The piracies which Ángria exercised upon ships of all nations indifferently, who did not purchase his passes, rendered him every day more and more powerful. The land and sea breezes on this coast, as well as on that of Coromandel, blow alternately in the twenty-four hours, and divide the day, so that vessels sailing along the coast are obliged to keep in sight of land, since the land winds do not reach more than forty miles out to sea. There was not a creek, bay, harbour, or mouth of a river along the coast of his dominions in which he had not erected fortifications and marine receptacles to serve both as a station of discovery and as a place of refuge to his vessels; hence it was as difficult to avoid the encounter of them as to take them. His fleet consisted of grabs and gallivats, vessels peculiar to the Malabár coast. The grabs have rarely more than two masts, although some have three; those of three are about 300 tons burthen, but the others are not more than 150. They are built to draw very little water, being very broad in proportion to their length, narrowing however from the middle to the end, where instead of bows they have a prow, projecting like that of a Mediterranean galley, and covered with a strong deck, level with the main deck of the vessel, from which however it is separated by a bulk-head which terminates the forecastle. As this construction subjects the grab to pitch violently when sailing against a head sea, the deck of the prow is not enclosed with sides as the rest of the vessel is, but remains bare, that the water which dashes upon it may pass off without interruption. On the main deck under the forecastle are mounted two pieces of cannon of nine or twelve pounders, which point forwards through the portholes cut in the bulk-head, and fire over the prow; the cannon of the broadside are from six to nine pounders. The gallivats are large row-boats built like the grab but of smaller dimensions, the largest rarely exceeding seventy tons: they have two masts, of which the mizen is very slight; the main mast bears only one sail, which is triangular and very large, the peak of it when hoisted being much higher than the mast itself. In general the gallivats are covered with a spar deck, made for lightness of split bamboos, and these carry only petteraroes, which are fixed on swivels in the gunnel of the vessel: but those of the largest size have a fixed deck on which they mount six or eight pieces of cannon from two to four pounders. They have forty or fifty stout oars, and may be rowed four miles an hour. Eight or ten grabs, and forty or fifty gallivats, crowded with men, generally composed Angria's principal fleet destined to attack ships of force or burthen. The vessel no sooner came in sight of the port or bay where the fleet was lying, than they slipped their cables and put out to sea. If the wind blew, their construction enabled them to sail almost as fast as the wind; and if it was calm, the gallivats rowing towed the grabs. When within cannon shot of the chase they generally assembled in her stern, and the grabs attacked her at a distance with their prow guns, firing first only at the masts, and

**Section VIII.**  
**The Angrias,**  
**1700-1756.**

taking aim when the three masts of the vessel just opened all together to their view, by which means the shot would probably strike one or other of the three. As soon as the chase was dismasted, they came nearer and battered her on all sides until she struck; and if the defence was obstinate, they sent a number of gallivats with two or three hundred men in each, who boarded sword in hand from all quarters in the same instant.

“The Maráthás who were in possession of the main land opposite to Bombay, had several times made proposals to the English Government in the island, to attack this common enemy with their united forces, but it was not before the beginning of 1755 that both parties happened to be ready at the same time to undertake such an expedition. The Presidency then made a treaty with Rámáji Pant, Báláji Peshwa's general in these parts, and agreed to assist the Maráthás with their marine force in reducing Suvarndurg, Bánkot, and some others of Angria's forts, which lie near to Chaul, a harbour and fortified city belonging to the Maráthás. Accordingly Commodore James, the commander-in-chief of the Company's marine force in India, sailed on the 22nd of March in the *Protector* of forty-four guns, with a ketch of sixteen guns and two bomb vessels; but such was the exaggerated opinion of Angria's strongholds, that the Presidency instructed him not to expose the Company's vessels to any risk by attacking them, but only to blockade the harbours whilst the Marátha army carried on their operations by land. Three days after the Marátha fleet, consisting of seven grabs and sixty gallivats, came out of Chaul, having on board 10,000 land forces, and the fleets united proceeded to Comara-bay, where they anchored in order to permit the Maráthás to get their meal on shore, since they are prohibited by their religion from eating or washing at sea. Departing from hence they anchored again about fifteen miles to the north of Suvarndurg when Rámáji Pant with the troops disembarked in order to proceed the rest of the way by land. Commodore James now receiving intelligence that the enemy's fleet lay at anchor in the harbour of Suvarndurg represented to the Admiral of the Marátha fleet, that by proceeding immediately thither they might come upon them in the night, and so effectually blockade them in the harbour that few or none would be able to escape. The Marátha seemed highly to approve the proposal, but had not authority enough over his officers to make any of them stir before the morning, when the enemy discovering them under sail, immediately slipped their cables and put to sea. The Commodore then flung out the signal for a general chase; but as little regard was paid to this as to his former intention; for although the vessels of the Maráthás had hitherto sailed better than the English, such was their terror of Angria's fleet, that they all kept behind, and suffered the *Protector* to proceed alone almost out of their sight. The enemy on the other hand exerted themselves with uncommon industry, flinging overboard all their lumber to lighten their vessels, not only crowding all the sails they could bend, but also hanging up their garments, and even their turbans, to catch every breath of air. The *Protector*,

## Section VIII.

The Angrias,  
1700-1756.

however, came within gun-shot of some of the sternmost, but the evening approaching, Commodore James gave over the chase, and returned to Suvarndurg which he had passed several miles. Here he found Rámáji Pant with the army besieging, as they said, the three forts on the main land; but they were firing only from one gun, a four-pounder, at the distance of two miles, and even at this distance the troops did not think themselves safe without digging pits, in which they sheltered themselves covered up to the chin from the enemy's fire. The Commodore, judging from these operations that they would never take the forts, determined to exceed the instructions which he had received from the Presidency, rather than expose the English arms to the disgrace they would suffer, if an expedition in which they were believed by Angria to have taken so great a share, should miscarry. The next day, the 2nd of April, he began to cannonade and bombard the fort of Suvarndurg situated on the island;<sup>1</sup> but finding that the walls on the western side which he attacked, were mostly cut out of the solid rock, he changed his station to the north-east between the island and the main; where whilst one of his broadsides plied the north-east bastions of this fort the other fired on Fort Goa, the largest of those upon the main land. The bastions of Suvarndurg however, were so high, that the *Protector* could only point her upper tier at them, but being anchored within a hundred yards, the musketry in the round tops drove the enemy from their guns, and by noon the parapet of the north-east bastions was in ruins, when a shell from one of the bomb vessels set fire to a thatched house, which the garrison, dreading the *Protector's* musketry, were afraid to extinguish; the blaze spreading fiercely at this dry season of the year, all the buildings of the fort were soon in flames, and amongst them a magazine of powder blew up. On this disaster the inhabitants, men women and children with the greatest part of the garrison, in all near 1000 persons, ran out of the fort, and embarking in seven or eight large boats, attempted to make their escape to Fort Goa, where the enemy after suffering a severe cannonade, hung out a flag as a signal of surrender; but whilst the Maráthás were marching to take possession of it, the governor, perceiving that the Commodore had not yet taken possession of Suvarndurg, got into a boat with some of his most honest men, and crossed over to the island, hoping to be able to maintain the fort until he should receive assistance from Dábhól which is in sight of it. Upon this the *Protector* renewed her fire upon Suvarndurg, and the Commodore finding that the governor wanted to protract the defence until night, when it was not to be doubted that some boats from Dábhól would endeavour to throw succours into the place, he landed half his seamen under cover of the fire of the ships, who with great intrepidity ran up to the gate, and cutting down the sallyport with their axes, forced their way into it; on which the garrison surrendered: the other two forts on the

<sup>1</sup> The fort of Suvarndurg had at this time fifty guns mounted on the ramparts, and the three forts on the shore eighty between them. Milburn, I. 295.

**Section VIII.**  
**The Angrias,**  
**1700-1756.**

main land had by this time hung out flags of truce, and the Maráthás took possession of them.<sup>1</sup> This was all the work of one day, in which the spirited resolution of Commodore James destroyed the timorous prejudices which had for twenty years been entertained of the impracticability of reducing any of Ángria's fortified harbours. On the 8th of April the fleet and army proceeded to Bánkot which surrendered on the first summons, and the Maráthás consented that the Company should keep it. Rámáji Pant was so elated by these successes, that he offered Commodore James 2,00,000 rupees if he would immediately proceed against Dábhól and some other of the enemy's forts a little to the southward of that place; and certainly this was the time to attack them, during the consternation into which the enemy were thrown by the losses they had just sustained. But the monsoon was approaching, and the Commodore having already exceeded his orders, would not venture to comply with the Maráthá's request without permission from Bombay. But the Presidency, notwithstanding the unexpected successes of their arms, was so solicitous for the fate of one of their bomb ketches, a heavy flat-bottomed boat incapable of keeping the sea in tempestuous weather, that they ordered him to bring back the fleet into harbour without delay. Accordingly on the 11th he delivered the forts of Suvarndurg to the Maráthás, striking the English flag, which for the honour of their arms he had hitherto caused to be hoisted in them, and on the 15th sailed away with his ships to Bombay: the Maráthá fleet at the same time returned to Chaul.

"The Maráthás had in the meantime sent a force from Poona and taken some other forts in the Suvarndurg district and threatened Ratnágiri.<sup>2</sup> Bánkot was not given up till after the rains, when the name of the fort was changed from Himmatgad to Fort Victoria, and eventually the sovereignty of the river and ten villages on it were ceded. This was, excepting Bombay, the first territory the English possessed on the west side of India, and besides being valued for the bullocks that could be obtained there, it soon afterwards was found most useful as a recruiting<sup>3</sup> ground for our native regiments. It was probably also valued as a harbour, for the anchorage was then much better than it has since become, and the river was navigable for large vessels.<sup>4</sup> A treaty regulating the trade of the river was concluded in the following year.<sup>5</sup> After the rains the Maráthás under Rámáji Pant again commenced operations in the Konkan, and early in the year 1756 they took Anjanvel and Dábhól after a siege, and reported the prospect of the immediate capture of Govalkot.<sup>6</sup> They then continued their operations, and before the expedition against Vijaydurg started had reduced all the coast forts north of that without any particular loss, except at Rájápur, where 300 men were killed by an accidental explosion of gunpowder.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The land forts were of little value except as appendages to Suvarndurg. An examination of the fort at Harnai will prove that the present gateway on the land side is quite modern, the only original gateway having opened on to the rocks facing Suvarndurg. The walls on the land side are much stronger and higher than those towards the sea.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 290.

<sup>3</sup> Bánkot Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>4</sup> Milburn, I. 294; Forbes, I. 103.

<sup>5</sup> Aitchison, VI. 4.

<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 291.



"After the rains it was determined to attack Gheria, but it was so long since any Englishman had seen this place, that trusting to the report of the natives, they believed it to be at least as strong as Gibraltar, and like Gibraltar situated on a mountain inaccessible from the sea. For this reason it was resolved to send vessels to reconnoitre it, which service Commodore James, in the *Protector* with two other ships, performed. He found the enemy's fleet at anchor in the harbour, notwithstanding which he approached within cannon shot of the fort, and having attentively considered it, returned at the end of December to Bombay, and described the place such as it really was, very strong indeed, but far from being inaccessible or impregnable.<sup>1</sup> Upon his representation it was resolved to prosecute the expedition with vigour. The Marátha army under the command of Rámáji Pant marched from Chaul, and the twenty-gun ship, and the sloöp of Mr. Watson's squadron, were sent forward to blockade the harbour where they were soon after joined by Commodore James in the *Protector* and another ship which was of 20 guns belonging to the Company. On the 11th of February the Admiral with the rest of the ships arrived. The whole united fleet now consisted of four ships of the line, of 70, 64, 60, and 50 guns, one of 44, three of 20, a grab of 12, and five bomb-ketches, fourteen vessels in all. Besides the seamen, they had on board a battalion of 800 Europeans with 1000 sepoy under the command of Lieutenant-Colonel Clive. Ives says that the Marátha army consisted of 5000 or 6000 horse and as many foot. Their fleet was three or four grabs and forty or fifty gallivats, and was lying in the Rájápur creek (about four miles north of Gheria), the small fort of which they had taken before the English fleet arrived.<sup>2</sup> On its appearance Angria was so terrified that he left his town to be defended by his brother and went and put himself into the hands of the Maráthás who having crossed the river at some distance from the sea, were already encamped to the eastward of the *peta*. Here he endeavoured to prevail on Rámáji Pant to accept of a ransom for his fort, offering a large sum of money if he would divert the storm that was ready to break upon him. But the Marátha availing himself of his fear, kept him a prisoner, and extorted from him an order directing his brother to deliver the fortress to the Maráthás, intending if he could get possession of it in this clandestine manner to exclude his allies the English from any share of the plunder. The Admiral receiving intelligence of these proceedings, sent a summons to the fort on the morning after his arrival, and receiving no answer, ordered the ships to weigh in the afternoon as soon as the sea wind set in. They proceeded in two divisions, parallel to each other, the larger covering the bomb-ketches and smaller vessels from the fire of the fort. As soon as they had passed the point of the promontory, they stood into the river, and anchoring along the north side of the fortifications, began, at the distance of fifty yards, to

## Section VIII.

The Angrias,  
1700-1756.

<sup>1</sup> Ives wrote that there was a large town south of the fort crowded and populous and the houses covered with cadjaas. Ives, 80.

<sup>2</sup> Ives, 82.

**Section VIII.**  
**The Angrias,**  
**1700-1756.**

batter them with 150 pieces of cannon; the bomb-ketches at the same time plied their mortars, and within ten minutes after the firing began, a shell fell into one of Angria's grabs, which set her on fire; the rest being fastened together with her, soon shared the same fate, and in less than an hour this fleet, which had for fifty years been the terror of the Malabár coast, was utterly destroyed. In the meantime the cannonade and bombardment continued furiously, and silenced the enemy's fire. But the governor did not surrender when the night set in. Intelligence being received from a deserter that he intended to give up the place the next day to the Maráthás, Colonel Clive landed with the troops; and in order to prevent the Maráthás from carrying their scheme into execution, took up his ground between them and the fort.

"Ives states with regard to the occurrences of this day that the Admiral summoned the fort to surrender on the day he arrived (the 11th) but received only a defiance. Next morning he sent another message, which was not replied to. The engagement began about two o'clock by the fort firing on the *Kingfisher*. The firing went on over half an hour before the *Restoration* grab, which had belonged to the East India Company and had been taken by Angria caught fire. From the grabs the fire was communicated to a large ship lying on the shore, and from that to the arsenal, storehouse, suburbs and city, and even to several parts of the fort, particularly a square tower, where it continued burning all night with such violence that the stone walls appeared like red-hot iron. About 6-30 the fire of the fort was entirely silenced, but the bomb vessels continued throwing in shells till daylight. Clive landed about 9 P.M.<sup>1</sup>

"Early in the morning the Admiral summoned the place again, declaring that he would renew the attack and give no quarter if it was not delivered up to him in an hour: in answer to which the governor desired a cessation of hostilities until the next morning, alleging that he only waited for orders from Angria to comply with the summons. The cannonade was therefore renewed at four in the afternoon; and in less than half an hour the garrison, unable to stand the shock any longer, called out to the advanced guard of the troops on shore that they were ready to surrender, upon which Lieutenant-Colonel Clive immediately marched up and took possession of the fort. It was found that notwithstanding the cannonade had destroyed most of the artificial works upon which they fired, the rock remained a natural and almost impregnable bulwark; so that if the enemy had been endowed with courage sufficient to have maintained the place to extremity, it could only have been taken by regular approaches on the land side. There were found in it 200 pieces of cannon, six brass mortars, and a great quantity of ammunition and military and naval stores of all kinds: the money and effects of other kinds amounted to 120,000 pounds sterling. All this booty was divided amongst the captors, without

<sup>1</sup> Ives, 82.

any reserve either for the nation or the Company. Besides the vessels which were set on fire during the attack, there were two ships, one of them of forty guns, upon the stocks, both of which the captors destroyed.

"Ives describes the cannonade on the second day as longer than Orme says. A magazine in the fort was blown up by it about 2 P.M. and the signal of surrender shown at 4. But the governor not being willing to admit the troops that night fire was again renewed, and full submission made at 5-15. Clive had been making his approaches all this time and had greatly annoyed the enemy with his cannon. The colonel and the whole army marched into the fort on the 14th at sunrise, and found in it ten English and three Dutch prisoners. Our loss in killed and wounded amounted to about twenty.

"Whilst the fleet were employed in taking on board the plunder, the Maráthás sent detachments to summon several other forts, which surrendered without making any resistance. Thus in less than a month they got possession of all the territories wrested from them by Angria's predecessors, and which they had for seventy years despaired of ever being able to recover. In the beginning of April the fleet returned to Bombay, where Mr. Watson repaired his squadron."

Orme in this says nothing of the charges of treachery and bad faith which have so often been made against the British leaders at Gheria.<sup>1</sup> It is not necessary here to go into the question, but the following seems a fair statement of the case: "The allies (Maráthás and English) seem to have been quite as desirous of outwitting each other as of overcoming the enemy. Both parties meditated an exclusive appropriation of the booty which was anticipated and both took much pains to attain their object. The English were successful. The place fell into their hands, and their Maráthá friends were disappointed of the expected prize."<sup>2</sup> This capture of Vijaydurg is one of the few events that have taken place in the Konkan which is thought worthy of mention by all the historians of British India, and it may be mentioned that after Admiral Watson's death in the following year the East India Company erected a monument to him in Westminster Abbey, and that a pillar commemorative of the capture of Suvarndurg is still standing at Shooter's Hill near London.

Tuláji Angria's family were taken in the fort and he himself sent as a prisoner to a fort near Ráygaḍ and kept in confinement till his death.<sup>3</sup> The tombs of Tuláji and his six wives, one of whom became a *sati*, are shown outside the fort at Vijaydurg. His two sons escaped after twelve or fourteen years' captivity and were protected in Bombay.

The Bombay Government were now exceedingly anxious to keep Vijaydurg and give back Bānkot, but the Maráthás could not be induced to consent to this, as the possession of this fort had been

## Section VIII.

The Angrias,  
1700-1756.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 291; Mill, III, 172 & note. <sup>2</sup> Thornton, I, 182. <sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 292.

**Section VIII.**  
**The Angrias,**  
**1700-1756.**

the Peshwa's chief object in making the treaty and the expedition with the English.<sup>1</sup>

As the other branch of the Ángria family which retained the Kolába principality for nearly a hundred years longer never took any prominent part in the affairs of the coast, it is as well to mention here the little that need be said about them. Mánáji was in alliance with the Maráthás till his death in 1759, when he was succeeded by his son Rághoji, who lived and reigned till 1793. He did not forget the piratical instincts of the family, but Forbes who passed through his territories in 1771 on his way from Dásgaon to Bombay heard from some Europeans who were in his service that he was generally beloved by his people and less oppressive than most Marátha princes. He resided in the island of Kolába (as his successors continued to do), where were the palace treasury and other public buildings, but the stables gardens and larger edifices for which the fort could afford no accommodation were at Alibág.<sup>2</sup> Rághoji was succeeded by his son Mánáji, who was first rejected and then acknowledged by the Peshwa and finally deposed by Daulatráv Sindia in 1799 in favour of another member of the family. But the grandson of the last Mánáji eventually succeeded, and died just before the conquest of the Peshwa's territories by the English.<sup>3</sup> By this time the state had been reduced by gradual encroachments to a very small compass, and the whole revenue did not exceed three lakhs of rupees. The Rája was however considered independent but received investiture from the Peshwa.<sup>4</sup> In 1840 on the death of the last of the Ángriás of the direct and legitimate line the state lapsed to the British Government. Since that the buildings in the fort of Kolába have gone to ruin.

The fort of Ságargad, four miles from Álibág, which is said to have been built by Kánoji Ángria, must have dominated the whole of the Álibág sub-division, except so much as was protected by the Chaul forts. It is very extensive and might certainly have held a large number of troops, but the fortifications cannot be called strong, and the unsubstantial walls and gateways differ much from those of Shiváji's fortresses. The appearance of the fort however from some points is remarkably fine. The outer walls surround the top of the hill, which in many places has a good natural scarp. At the south end the hill stretches out in a narrow tongue, and at the end of this is a tapering pinnacle of rock detached from the hill by a narrow chasm to a considerable depth. It may be assumed that there was no fort here in the sixteenth century as the hill is never mentioned by Portuguese writers.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 292.

<sup>2</sup> Oriental Memoirs, I. 225.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 506, 531; Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 181.

<sup>4</sup> Elphinstone in East India House Selections, IV. 153.

## SECTION IX.

### *THE MARATHÁS FROM THE FALL OF THE ANGRIÁS TO THE ACCESSION OF BAJIRÁV.*

1756 to 1796.

THE chief events in the history of the Konkan between 1739 and 1760 have been related in the last section as referring mostly to the Angriás. A little more must be said to show the general condition of the country during that period, and then the regular course of its history subsequently to 1760 will be taken up.

Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

From the time that the Maráthás by expelling the Portuguese became the paramount power in the North and a great part of the the South Konkan, a period of comparative peacefulness, and therefore of prosperity, began. The English Government at Bombay now first appear on the scene with sufficient influence to interfere with effect among the coast powers. The first treaty they entered into with the Maráthás was concluded at Bassein in 1739 immediately after the capture of that place. It was chiefly occupied with the commercial relations of the two governments, the admission of the Maráthás to the Máhim river (Bándra creek), and the granting of passes by each government to trading vessels. One stipulation shows in a strong light the insecurity of the seas outside Bombay, and the little command the Maráthás had over it, namely that their fishing boats carrying provisions or goods from Máhim to Vesáva should be protected by two fighting gallivats of the English.

The Maráthás however seem to have made as good arrangements as were practicable for the defence of their new possessions and the protection of their subjects. In 1760 the fort of Bassein was in good repair and the gate on the south-east had been closed. The fort at Dáhánu had just been repaired in order to protect the inhabitants against the pirates. The fort at Tárápur was also repaired and a new fort was being built at Kelva.<sup>1</sup> As to their treatment of their subjects other than Hindus mention has been already made of their tolerance towards the Christians of Sálsette and Bassein. Towards the Musalmáns of the North Konkan their conduct was equally praiseworthy. The Portuguese had allowed no *kázis* in their territory, but Baláji Bájiráv re-established the office, bestowing it apparently on Musalmáns who had done service to the Maráthás, and endowing it with *ináms*. He made the *kázi* of Trombay the head of all those in the North Konkan, the *kázis* of Kalyán Bhiwndi and other places being his *náibs*. Similarly, though probably dating from earlier times, the *kázi* of Thal was the head of those in the present Kolába district. The condition of Sálsette in 1760 is said

<sup>1</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 10.



## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

to have been such that it was full of villages almost all Christian and returned to the cultivators of its soil more than twenty-four lákhs of rupees a year.<sup>1</sup> This must have been an exaggeration, but it is likely that the toleration in religion shown to the inhabitants of whatever creed made them endure without much complaining the additional taxes which the Maráthás imposed immediately after the conquest.

The state of the district between Bombay and Gheria may be gathered from the last section, and all that can be said about the district of Málvan is that it was, as ever, distracted by the strifes of the A'ngriás, the Sávant, and the Kolhápúr Maráthás, but until the downfall of the A'ngriás their influence over it appears to have been the strongest.

In 1760 the Maráthás thought it time to recommence operations against Janjira, and Rámáji Pant Phadnavis, the Sar Subhedár of the Konkan, besieged the island assisted by a corps of Portuguese. The English took part with the Sidi and hoisted the British flag at Janjira<sup>2</sup> and thus the Maráthás had a good cause of quarrel with the Bombay Government. But the disastrous battle of Pánapat in 1761, the death of the Peshwa Báláji Bájrír, and the succession of a minor, with the internal dissensions which followed, restrained for a time the aggressive spirit of the Maráthás. Raghunáthráv, during the youth of the Peshwa Mádhavráv, aspired to rule the Maráthá state, and was anxious to keep on good terms with the English, who now desired to possess territory. As most convenient to Bombay their first designs were on Sálsette and Bassein,<sup>3</sup> but Raghunáthráv was not yet prepared to yield places so valuable and so lately conquered, and therefore the articles of agreement now concluded with him contained no territorial concession except a very doubtful one of the island of Underi or Hennery.<sup>4</sup> The whole tone of the agreement, however, shows that the English were now in a much stronger position than they had ever been before, and the independence of the Sidi was so far secured that the Maráthás undertook to restore his territories and not again molest them. By 1766 the Peshwa Mádhavráv had established his own power and so far retrieved the position of the state that the wish of the English to become possessed of Sálsette or even of the islands in Bombay harbour received no attention. Thus matters continued till 1771, when with the death of Mádhavráv began those misfortunes which ended in the destruction of the Maráthá state in 1818.

Grant Duff looks on Mádhavráv as superior in character and abilities to any of his predecessors, and though he was only twenty-seven when he died, "he is deservedly celebrated for his firm support of the weak against the oppressive, of the poor against the rich, and, as far as the constitution of society permitted, for his equity to all. He made no innovations; he improved the system

<sup>1</sup> Du Perron, I. 380, 385.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 324.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 324.

<sup>4</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 22.

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas.  
1756-1796.

established, endeavoured to amend defects without altering forms, and restricted a corruption which he could not eradicate."<sup>1</sup> So also Elphinstone says of him that "he was the first who introduced order into the internal administration, and showed a sincere desire to protect his subjects from military violence, and to establish something like a regular dispensation of justice."<sup>2</sup> It will be useful therefore here to consider the Marátha system of government as it existed at this time for the Konkan, for it is certain that in the troubles which henceforward more or less encompassed the state under such degenerate descendants of the first Peshwás as Raghunáthráv and his son Bájiráv, the limits of authority were but little attended to and the good of the country was entirely neglected; yet while Nána Phadnavis' power was untrammelled, the revenue management of some of the districts at least was regular and systematic.<sup>3</sup>

There was from the first a Sar Subhedár of the Konkan, four or five other provinces being ruled by an officer of the same rank and title. His residence was at Bassein,<sup>4</sup> the new town of which was after its occupation by the Maráthás called Bájipur. Under the Sar Subhedár were the *mámlatdárs*, whose districts were much larger than those of the present officers of the same name, and generally yielded about five lákhs of rupees. The amount of revenue expected was fixed by the government at the beginning of the year, and the *mámlatdár* was allowed to levy a moderate extra percentage for himself. He was encouraged in Mádhavráv's time, but apparently not obliged, to live in his districts.<sup>5</sup> There was generally no one in authority between the *mámlatdár* and the *pátils* of the villages; and as criminal and civil justice and police were also administered by the Sar Subhedár the *mámlatdárs* and the *pátils*, it is evident that the latter class must in many cases have had great power. Under this system a few powerful officials ruled large districts in which they were not necessarily resident, holding office only from year to year and with power to pay themselves by percentages: and although this may have worked well enough under the strict and intelligent supervision of Mádhavráv, yet under such rulers as his immediate predecessors and successors it must have been oppressive in the highest degree. And judging by what we are told of the Marátha government of Sálsette it was so,<sup>6</sup> for it is not likely that the administration would be more severe on the people there than in the older possessions which were valued less highly. The ablest of the *mhátrás* who have already been mentioned as village headmen under the Portuguese were made *pátils* by Khandoji Mánkar the first *subhedár* of Sálsette,<sup>6</sup> and this officer began by raising the assessment of all lands ten per cent above what it had been under the Portuguese, and by establishing a house-tax, a tobacco-tax, and

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 326, 352.

<sup>2</sup> East India House Selections, IV. 146.

<sup>3</sup> Chaplin's Report (1824), 144.

<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 324.

<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 354. Thus Forbes states that in 1771 the governor of Mahád lived at Poona, while his diván cruelly oppressed the people. Oriental Memoirs, I. 194.

<sup>6</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1798.

a shop-tax or *mohtarfa*. Many additional taxes were afterwards imposed,<sup>1</sup> and wherever there seemed room for getting in a fresh one it was levied, even although it might apply only to two or three villages. Sálsette was divided into seven districts, each under a *haváldár* and *kárkuns*, and it would appear from this also that there were no regular civil officers between the *subhedár* and the *pátils*. The island, however, notwithstanding these heavy taxations is said to have been prosperous till the death of Báláji Bájiráv in 1761. Returns of the year 1768 show that the district of Kalyán, which extended from the Pen river to the Vaitarna and from the Gháts about thirty miles towards the sea and contained 742 villages, besides the towns of Kalyán and Bhiwndi, had a revenue of  $4\frac{1}{2}$  lákhs from the land and  $2\frac{1}{2}$  from customs.<sup>2</sup> This was undoubtedly a very large amount for such a district considering the circumstances of the times. On the other hand Forbes' description of the districts he passed through in 1771 between Álibág and Dásgaon does not give one the idea of the country being much worse off as to cultivation and population than it is now.<sup>3</sup>

The first event in the Konkan after the accession of Náráyanráv in 1771 was the reduction of Ráygad, the *haváldár* of which had been for some months in rebellion. About the same time a British envoy was sent to reside at Poona, with the chief object of obtaining the cession of Sálsette Bassein and the islands of Bombay harbour,<sup>4</sup> which the Court of Directors had now for several years looked on as a matter of the highest importance, declaring in 1769<sup>5</sup> that Sálsette Bassein and their dependencies and the Maráthás' proportion of the Surat provinces were all that they sought for on the west side of India. Sálsette was wanted because its produce almost supplied Bombay, and with Karanja and Bassein quite sufficed for the wants of the English. Bassein was necessary for the provision of timber for the Company's dockyard.<sup>6</sup> Some of the inhabitants of the island are said to have treated with the Bombay Government for its delivery a little later than this.<sup>7</sup> After the death of Náráyanráv the ambition and unpopularity of Raghunáthráv made the alliance of the English very necessary to him, notwithstanding which he at the end of 1774 positively refused to surrender the coveted territory. But just at this time it was rumoured that a Portuguese armament was on the way from Europe to recover Sálsette, and the Bombay Government being determined that no European nation should again settle themselves so close to Bombay resolved to take the island by force. Thána had just been reinforced by 500 Maráthás: but on December 12 a force of 600 European and 1200 Native troops were sent up the creek from Bombay. The batteries were opened on the twentieth; on the twenty-seventh an attempt was made to fill up the ditch, but was repulsed with the loss of 100 Europeans. On the following evening, however, the fort was carried by assault with

<sup>1</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.    <sup>2</sup> Kalyán Manuscript Diaries.    <sup>3</sup> Oriental Memoirs, I. 204.

<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 359, 371.

<sup>5</sup> Mil. III. 603.

<sup>6</sup> Historical Account, 9.

<sup>7</sup> House of Commons Reports, VIII. 43.

trifling loss on our side and the greater part of the garrison was put to the sword. Commodore Watson who commanded the naval force had previously been mortally wounded.<sup>1</sup> More than a hundred cannon were found on the walls, but most of them had been damaged or dismounted during the siege.<sup>2</sup>

In the meantime a small force under Colonel Keating had been sent against Vesáva, and two attempts at escalade were repulsed. But on the fourth day when our batteries opened the fort surrendered. Colonel Keating then took another detachment against Karanja, the fort on the top of which was small, badly constructed, and mounted only fourteen guns. This was soon evacuated, and Elephanta and Hog Island were then surrendered without resistance.<sup>3</sup> Thus by New Year's Day of 1775 Sálsette and its dependencies, including Bassein, were in the possession of our Government, and as if to show that Sálsette was not to be given up, the fortifications of Thána were immediately improved by the construction of a glacis and esplanade.<sup>4</sup> Three months later Raghunáthráv, now hard-pushed by what was called the ministerial party of the Marátha state, ceded Sálsette and other possessions to the English<sup>5</sup> by a treaty signed at Surat, and from this arose what is known in history as the First Marátha War. Bassein was, however, restored to the Maráthás<sup>5</sup> and Dásgaon and Kumla, two of the villages belonging to the English on the Bánkot river which had been taken by the Maráthás in February 1775, were retained by them till 1784, it may be presumed by arrangement.<sup>6</sup>

No mention is made anywhere of a declaration of war against the Maráthás but in the same month (December 1774) in which Thána was taken there was a rather serious sea fight off Gheria. The *Revenge* of twenty-eight guns and the *Bombay* grab of twenty-four fell in there with the whole Marátha fleet consisting of the Admiral's ship of forty-four guns, three of twenty-four to thirty-two each, five ketches of twelve to fourteen each, and ten gallivats of six to ten each. The four largest bore down on the English ships, but after a warm engagement the Admiral's ship took fire and blew up, and the rest of the fleet fled and got under shelter of Gheria fort. The two English ships saved thirty-four men out of 420 on board the Admiral's ship and sent them into Gheria.<sup>7</sup>

In 1776 the internal dissensions of the Marátha state enabled an impostor to obtain some power, and circumstances made him choose the Konkan as the field of his exploits. He was known as Sadáshiv Chinnáji professing to be the son of Chinnáji Appa and to have escaped from the field of Pánipat, and he had been for

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756 - 1798.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 373-74. <sup>2</sup> Forbes, I. 452. <sup>3</sup> House of Commons Reports, VIII. 166.

<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 376; Aitchison's Treaties, III. 24.

<sup>5</sup> Mill, III. 608, 619. As nothing is said of the taking of Bassein by any of the authorities it must be assumed that it was effected by arrangement.

<sup>6</sup> Bánkot Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>7</sup> Parsons, 217. Parsons sailed in the *Revenge* not long after this, so his account may be relied on. Grant Duff (page 386) seems to make the date a little later.

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas.  
1756 - 1796.

some time in confinement at Ratnágiri in charge of the Subhedár Rámchandra Paránjpe. This man released him and he soon got a large force together, and by the end of the rains had taken twenty of the Konkan forts and had a following of 20,000 men. He marched through the Konkan and soon had possession of most of it, and in October went up the Borghát. There however he was attacked, and being driven down again tried to get protection at Bombay, as the Government had to some extent countenanced him, but not getting admittance he went on to Kolába. Rághoji Ángria there took him prisoner and sent him to Poona, where he was soon afterwards put to death. A force was then sent into the Konkan under Bháuráv Phanse and speedily reduced it to obedience. Raghunáthráv, now an exile, and ready to ally himself with any one, had left Surat with the ostensible purpose of joining the pretended Sadáshiv Bháu, but had been compelled to seek shelter at Tárápur, from whence he came in November to Bombay in one of the Company's vessels.<sup>1</sup> There was at this time owing to the treaty of Purandhar peace between the English and Maráthas, but in January 1777 it was reported from Goa that the Marátha fleet had left Gheria with the design of attacking the *Revenge* and the *Bombay* grab, so the two vessels sailed off to look for them. After searching in vain about Gheria the Marátha fleet was found on February 16 at the entrance of a port of theirs called Cole Arbour, three frigates, five ketches and ten gallivats. The two ships went within gunshot of them, but they declined action.<sup>2</sup>

To the year 1777 also belongs the account of a curious intrigue carried on by an adventurer named St. Lubin in the name of the French Government. It is not clear how far he was authorised by that Government, but it appears certain that his enterprise was made with their knowledge. He arrived on the coast in a French merchant ship in March or April 1777, the port of landing being called "*Collaby*, a place at the entrance into the river of Chaul." The cargo consisting of artillery, firearms, copper, and cloth, was landed at Chaul, and an escort of twenty-five Arab sepoys, an elephant, twenty camels, and some horse was sent from Poona, with a palanquin, to conduct St. Lubin thither. On his arrival he was well received by Nána Phadnavis, and he presented credentials from the King of France, which the French authorities in India, as well as the English, declared to be forgeries. Nána Phadnavis, however, favoured him, probably with no other object than to annoy the English, whose jealousy of French influence in India was notorious. In January 1778 the Bombay Government were informed that an agreement had been signed at Poona between the ministers and St. Lubin by which Revdanda or Chaul was to be made over to the French, so as to serve them as a port for the disembarkation of troops, and this information is said to have strengthened our Government in their resolution to support Rághoba. But negotiations were still going on with the ministers, and St. Lubin

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 395, 398.<sup>2</sup> Parsons, 243.



was at last dismissed from Poona in July or August 1778, having before this unsuccessfully applied to the Portuguese authorities to allow French troops to march through their possessions. By this time it had apparently become plain to the Marátha government that they would gain nothing by further negotiations with him.<sup>1</sup> But the question of the cession of Chaul and Revdanda to the French was again under discussion in 1786:<sup>2</sup> so that the French, who were at this time pressing us so hard in the south of India, would seem to have entertained the idea of opposing us near Bombay also.

By the autumn of 1778 Raghunáthráv was again in the ascendant, and on the pretext that the ministerial party had not observed the treaty of Purandhar a new engagement was entered into by our Government with him under which he was to be recognised as Peshwa, and the province of Bassein and the island of Khánderi were to be ceded to Bombay.<sup>3</sup> This led two years later to the only serious campaign in the Konkan in which our troops were ever engaged. The advanced party of the force intended to conduct Raghunáthráv to Poona, took possession of the Borghát, and the main body of the troops left Bombay on November 23, and after taking the fort at Belápur and leaving in it a garrison of sixty men disembarked at Panvel where they remained for several days. After a further unnecessary delay the force went up the Ghát on December 23.<sup>4</sup> The unfortunate events that followed, including the disgraceful convention of Vadgaon do not belong to the history of the Konkan, but while the army was above the gháts all supplies had to be sent from below, and to keep the road open between Panvel and Khopavli (Campolee) a company of Europeans, three of sepoy, and two guns were sent out under the command of Colonel Egerton. Raghunáthráv had also a force at Kalva opposite to Thána, but the enemy had about the district five thousand horse which had come down the Kására Ghát. It appears on the whole that communications between Panvel and Khopavli were not generally kept open, and that the two parties in the Konkan were pretty equally matched.<sup>5</sup>

Negotiations occupied the whole of 1779, and in October of that year the ministerial party at Poona were so assured of their position that Nána Phadnavis<sup>6</sup> told General Goddard that the surrender of Sálsette and of Raghunáthráv were essential preliminaries to

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 399, 404; Historical Account, 115-170.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 468.

<sup>3</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 40.

<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 412.

<sup>5</sup> Hist. Account, 176, 179.

<sup>6</sup> Báláji Janárdhan Bhánu, commonly called Nána Phadnavis, was a native of Velás, a village adjoining Bántot and within three or four miles of Shrivardhan, the birthplace of Báláji Vishvanáth the first Peshwa of the family that afterwards ruled at Poona. He built a temple at Velás in a romantic situation and supplied it with water brought from the cliff above. He also built at a cost of twelve lákhs the large tank at Cámpoli, and a rest-house for Brahman travellers close by. Nána's brother Gangadhar was Subedhár of Vijaydurg and there built the temple of Rámeshvar, which is remarkable by its gloomy position, and by the road down to it being cut through the solid rock at a very steep incline.

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

the making of any treaty. Active operations being then begun various posts between Sálsette and the Gháts were occupied by our troops early in 1780,<sup>1</sup> chiefly to prevent the Maráthás from cutting off supplies from Bombay; for Sálsette which had formerly been so flourishing and prosperous was now pining in decay, so that a few years afterwards it is described as "not cultivating a sufficient quantity of grain to maintain the town and garrison of Thána."<sup>2</sup> This may no doubt be attributed to our Government having held to the Marátha system introduced after the death of Báláji Bájiráo of farming the lands to the highest bidder. The main part of the army was employed in Gujarát, and it was not till May that Colonel Hartley was sent into the Konkan.<sup>3</sup> A small detachment had possession of Kalyán, and was besieged by a large Marátha army, which was to make the attack on May 25, but Colonel Hartley fortunately arrived on the twenty-fourth, and beating up the Marátha camp in the night drove them out of that part of the Konkan. Two battalions were left at Kalyán for the rains, and on August 3 an attempt was made to surprise the fortress of Malangad (Bhan Malan) which was not successful.<sup>4</sup> Our force, however, occupied the lower works of the fort, and was there surrounded by 3000 Maráthás until relieved by Colonel Hartley on October 1. The next day the Maráthás again took up a threatening position, but Hartley attacked them with such spirit that they shortly afterwards retreated up the Gháts. The rigours of this war are shown by the fact of three emissaries of the Poona government having been blown from guns at Thána in October.<sup>5</sup>

The whole army was now ordered down from Gujarát to the Konkan, the Europeans coming by sea; but General Goddard with the rest of the troops marched from Surat to Bassein. He took twenty-eight days doing this, from the roads being still so deep and the rivers full, and arrived before Bassein on November 13. The fortress at this time is described as a regular polygon without outworks of any description,<sup>6</sup> but it was strong enough to require the siege to be carried on by regular approaches. The first battery of six guns and six mortars was 900 yards distant from the fort and was opened on November 28. On December 9, a battery of nine heavy guns at a distance of 500 yards was opened, and at the same time another battery of twenty mortars. On the tenth, when a breach was nearly effected, a conditional offer of surrender was made but refused, and next morning the garrison surrendered at discretion. The loss on the British side was but small.<sup>6</sup> In the meantime the Marátha chiefs had made great efforts to send down troops, and Hartley had been constantly engaged in the neighbourhood of Kalyán and the Borghát and had a large number of sick and wounded. He however on December 8 moved to Titvála in the direction of Bassein to prevent the Marátha force cutting him off

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 428, 433-34.

<sup>2</sup> Reg. I. of 1808; Hové, 12-14.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 437.

<sup>4</sup> Bankot Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>5</sup> Field Officer, 137.

<sup>6</sup> Mill, IV, 299; Thornton, II, 191.

from Goddard;<sup>1</sup> and having taken up a strong position in the hills east of Bassein, afterwards known as Hartley's Trap,<sup>2</sup> was for the next three or four days exposed to the constant attacks of the Maráthás, whom he always repulsed with heavy loss though suffering but little himself. In one of these attacks Rámchandra Ganesh was killed, and Haripant Phádke succeeded to the command of the Marátha army. Immediately on the surrender of Bassein Goddard hastened to join Hartley, and on the thirteenth the army was united.

## Section IX.

The  
Maráthas,  
1756-1796.

The next operation was the reduction of the small island-fort of Arnála, ten miles north of Bassein, and it was not until preparations were made for bombarding it from Agáshi on the mainland that the commandant on January 18, 1781, surrendered.<sup>3</sup> It was now determined to threaten Poona rather than secure the Konkan, and the army marched across to the Gháts, and having met with little opposition forced the Borghát on February 8 and occupied Khandála, General Goddard with the head-quarters remaining at Khopavli. Some negotiations followed, after which 12,000 men under Parashráam Bháu Patvardhan were sent into the Konkan, and getting between Goddard's force and Bombay, they, on the night of March 15, attacked a detachment of two regiments with a convoy of stores which had reached Chauk on their way from Panvel. The English force suffered severely, but with the assistance of a reinforcement from Khopavli the whole convoy was brought into the head-quarters camp on the seventeenth. Soon after this Holkar arrived to reinforce Parashráam Bháu, and the Marátha force now amounting to 25,000 cavalry attacked a large detachment which had been sent to Panvel with unloaded bullocks to bring up stores. The convoy got back from Panvel after a three days' march in which the constant attacks of the Maráthás caused a loss of 106 killed and wounded. The army was now ready to return for the rains to Kalyán and Bombay, but the Maráthás had in the meantime assembled all along that part of the Gháts in great force, and immediately on Goddard leaving the Borghát open, Haripant Phádke followed, and took a considerable quantity of baggage and ammunition, and though the Maráthás dared not molest the army when in camp, yet on the 20th 21st and 23rd of April during the march they so harassed our troops that Goddard's loss before reaching Panvel was 466 killed and wounded, including eighteen European officers. A great part of the army was from here sent down the coast, and the rest after remaining some weeks encamped at Panvel, were sent to Kalyán for the rains.<sup>4</sup>

During the progress of these events Residents had been appointed at Belápur, Kalyán, and Karanja, and from their reports some idea of the state of the country may be gained. The chief object of the Residents was of course to collect the revenues, and in February

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 439.<sup>2</sup> Field Officer, 137.<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 440, 442; Field Officer, 321.<sup>4</sup> Mill, IV. 301; Grant Duff, 444.

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756 - 1796.

1781 (before the operations of that year about Kalyán and the Gháts had begun) it is reported that "Badlápúr and Dámód, which were considerable towns, and every village hut and stack on the high road between Khopavli and Kalyán had been burnt, and the inhabitants for the most part fled." The non-return of seventy-five carts and forty-four oxen which had been taken from Agáshi by the army, would, it was said, cause great distress to the district of Bassein.<sup>1</sup>

No further operations took place in the Konkan after the rains, and in March 1782 the treaty of Salbye was concluded<sup>2</sup> by which all the recent conquests including Bassein were restored to the Maráthás, though the restoration was not absolutely made for upwards of a year,<sup>3</sup> and the cession of Sálsette, Elephanta, Karanja, and Hog Island to the English finally confirmed. No further change of any importance was made in the governing powers of the Konkan for the next thirty-five years, but it may here be mentioned that in 1782 the Maráthás, who had gradually taken from the Jawhár Rája the greater part of his territories, confirmed him in the possession of the small remainder, which he holds to this day.<sup>4</sup> In 1783-84, a dispute which the Marátha state had with the Pant Pratinidhi of Vishálgad about the districts near Ratnágiri held by them jointly was settled by a treaty. These districts included a considerable part of the Sangameshvar Ratnágiri and Rájápúr sub-divisions, the Peshwa's *subhedár* at Ratnágiri being the chief authority of that government. The river and port of Sangameshvar are mentioned in this treaty as if they were of importance, and among other stipulations is one that the *khots* and the *pátíls* who used to be kept two months in Vishálgad fort for the settlement of their accounts, must not in future be detained more than four days.<sup>5</sup>

It is now time to return to the affairs of the coast, where piracy still flourished not less than before the fall of Angria. In 1765 the piracies on the coast south of Vijaydurg induced the Bombay Government to send a force which took Málvan from the Kolhápúr authorities and Ráíri from the Sávants.<sup>6</sup> The name of the island-fort at Málvan was changed from Sindhudurg to Fort Augustus, but in the beginning of the following year the place was restored on payment of Rs. 3,60,000.<sup>7</sup> A promise to pay a further sum was made, and permission given for the establishment of a factory at Málvan, which does not appear to have been made use of. Ráíri was not returned till October 1766, because our Government and the Sávants could not agree as to the price of it.<sup>8</sup> Eventually Rs. 80,000 were paid, and the village and the district of Vengurla was made over and mortgaged for thirteen years.<sup>9</sup> The mortgagee however was not permitted to realize the revenues, and the agreement to abstain

<sup>1</sup> Belápúr Kalyán and Karanja Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>2</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 49; Mill, IV. 411.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 457.

<sup>4</sup> Government Selections, XXVI. 15.

<sup>5</sup> Thomas' Treaties, 558.

<sup>6</sup> Grant Duff, 508-510.

<sup>7</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 91.

<sup>8</sup> Ráíri Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>9</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 125.

from piracy was not observed either by the Kolhápúr state or the Sávants.<sup>1</sup> The Bombay Government therefore at the end of the thirteen years refused to restore Vengurla, on which the Sávants in 1780 took it, plundering both public and private property. The Peshwa had in the meantime established a fleet at Vijaydurg under a Maráthá named Anandráo Dhulap, whose family remained in power until 1812, and whose descendants still have a small property in the neighbourhood, and though entirely impoverished are considered fit to marry with the families of the Gaikwár and other princes. The Peshwa also had another fleet under the Sar Subhedár of Bassein<sup>2</sup> and after 1775 his officers paid no respect even to English ships, which they took if they could, and only restored if the capture was quickly and clearly proved against them. On account of these various piratical fleets the coasting vessels could not at this time ply without being convoyed by the Company's vessels. Sixty or eighty of them generally sailed from Bombay to Surat under a convoy of one or two ships. In 1774 five or six Portuguese merchantmen sailed from Goa to Surat convoyed by a sixty-four gun ship, but were attacked by the Maráthás, the frigate put to flight, and the rest taken into Gheria.<sup>1</sup> In 1780 a ship carrying despatches from the Court of Directors was taken off the coast and carried to Vijaydurg, and the officer sent as a prisoner to Rasálgad, one of the Konkan forts visible from Mahábaleshvar. A more serious affair took place in 1783 after peace had been concluded between the Bombay Government and the Maráthás. The *Ranger*, a ship of the Bombay Marine, sailed from Bombay on April 5 with several military officers on board: on the eighth when near Gheria she was attacked by Dhulap, and after a fight of five hours was captured and taken into Gheria, where Dhulap denied all knowledge of the peace. Two officers were killed and three besides the commander of the vessel wounded, and no communication was received at Bombay from the survivors till May 23, when a letter of May 5 arrived. The prisoners were released on the twenty-seventh, and arrived in Bombay in the *Ranger* on the twenty-ninth, she being too much disabled to proceed on her voyage. The bad faith of the Poona government was shown by Dhulap having displayed in the presence of some of the officers the ornaments sent to him from Poona in honour of the achievement.<sup>3</sup>

The Ángriás who still held Kolába were dependent on the Peshwa, and the Sidis retained their old independence, but were allies of the English. In 1784, however, the latter were parties to an agreement by which the rightful heir to the throne who had been dispossessed by another of his family gave up all his rights in the Janjira territories to the Peshwa in exchange for an estate in Gujarát, and he thus became Nawáb of Sachin, and the alliance between Bombay and Janjira was dissolved. But the usurper was

## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

<sup>1</sup> Government Selections, X. 4.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 504, 506, 509.<sup>3</sup> Annual Register for 1783, 289; Grant Duff, 457.



## Section IX.

The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.

in point of fact never dispossessed, and his descendants still rule Janjira, which the Maráthás never succeeded in taking.<sup>1</sup>

In 1777 the Málvan district was overrun by the Kolhápúr troops after an insurrection by the chief of Vishálgad and others, and in 1782 there was another expedition in which the chiefs of Vádi were for a time subdued. In 1786 however disturbances again took place, and the Rája of Kolhápúr himself took a large army into the Konkan. He stormed Bharatgad, the fort which commands the beautiful and very fertile valley of Masura, Nivti a well-known fort on the coast between Málvan and Vengurla, and Vishálgad which commands the most level part of the Southern Konkan.<sup>2</sup> On account, however, of the Sávants getting assistance from Goa he evacuated Nivti and Vengurla, but appointed *mámlatdárs* and other officials to the rest of the newly-conquered territory. Khem Sávant, instead of going on fighting as was usual to him, negotiated with Sindia, and eventually the district was restored to Vádi in 1793. Málvan was however retained by Kolhápúr<sup>3</sup> and for a few years this part of the Konkan enjoyed peace. In 1792 while these events were in progress the Bombay Government had prepared an armament against Kolhápúr, but this was not despatched, as a treaty was made by which the English were allowed to have a factory at the island of Málvan (Sindhudurg) and to hoist their flag there till all claims were paid.<sup>4</sup>

A few facts worth recording come into this period and are here mentioned without particular arrangement. In May 1790 a force left Bombay to co-operate with the army which had just invaded Tippoo Sultán's territory. It was disembarked at Sangameshvar, and after halting there five days marched up the A'mba Ghát, the steepness of which is proved by the march up taking only an hour and a half.

Although there was artillery with it, a second detachment went by the same route in the following November. The entrance to the river at Jaygad was at this time defended by forts on each side. A wall of communication ran up the side of the hill on the south shore from a battery of eleven embrasures on a level with the water, which like the other fortifications was in very bad repair.<sup>5</sup> The factory at Fort Victoria was found useful during this war as the Resident purchased and received from Poona between eleven and twelve thousand bullocks,<sup>6</sup> and sent them down the coast for the use of the army.<sup>7</sup> At this time Thána is described as a straggling town with several Portuguese churches and a number of Christian inhabitants. It was garrisoned by a battalion of sepoys and a company of European artillery. The fort is

<sup>1</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 208 ; Grant Duff, 507.    <sup>2</sup> Account of Kolhápúr, 499.

<sup>3</sup> Hutchinson, 159.

<sup>4</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 94 ; Grant Duff, 509.

<sup>5</sup> Field Officer, 183 ; Moor, 2, 9, 47.

<sup>6</sup> The average price paid was Rs. 32 per bullock, which seems high for the time.

<sup>7</sup> Bankot Manuscript Diaries.

described as small, well built and, although not a complete, yet a strong fortification and always kept in the highest order.<sup>1</sup>

In 1790 the Konkan, in common with other parts of Western India, was visited by a great scarcity amounting almost to famine,<sup>2</sup> but in this respect this district with its generally very heavy rainfall and its easy water communication suffers much less than the dry plains of the Dakhan. Between 1771 and 1790 a survey and assessment in cash of a great part of the Kalyán district was made by Sadáshiv Keshav, Sar Subhedár of the Konkan, and an assessment in grain of part of the Kolába district by a *subhedár* of Rájpurí in 1784-85.<sup>3</sup> But the general survey and assessment of the Konkan proposed by Nána Phadnavis never went further.

There is nothing more to record of the Konkan either of a warlike or peaceable character until the accession of Bájiráv, whose eventful reign, including the fall of the Marátha state, requires a section to itself.

**Section IX.**

**The  
Marathas,  
1756-1796.**

---

<sup>1</sup> Moor, 369.

<sup>2</sup> Report on Famines, 117.

<sup>3</sup> Jervis, 125 ; Government Selections, XCXVI. 78, 346.

## SECTION X.

THE REIGN OF BAJIRAV AND THE BRITISH  
CONQUEST.

1796 to 1818.

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

IN 1796 Nána Phadnavis, unable to secure his own power or to prevent the accession of Bájirav, fled to the Konkan, and put garrisons in Pratápgad and Ráygad. He himself stayed at Mahád till October, by which time he had collected an army of 10,000 men.<sup>1</sup> These efforts were so far successful that, under the treaty of Mahád concluded in the same month when Bájirav was enthroned as Peshwa, Nána Phadnavis returned to Poona as minister.<sup>2</sup> But from this time the chiefs and *jághirdárs* were utterly uncontrolled and assumed independence, while the Dakhan was overrun with banditti. This state of affairs culminated in October 1802 with the victory of Yashvantrav Holkar over Sindia and the flight of Bájirav from Poona.<sup>3</sup> He first went to Sinhgad, but after staying there only three days he hastily retreated to Ráygad, and having released Mahádevrav Ráste, who had been confined there since April of the previous year, he went down to Mahád.<sup>4</sup> He had with him 6000 or 8000 men, and at his request an English vessel was sent down to Bánkot to take him up to Bombay. He wished to send his family and the families of his attendants to Suvarndurg, but the commandant refused to receive them. Grain for the subsistence of his force had to be sent from Bassein and Bombay, this being the year of the great famine. The Sar Subhedár of the Konkan, Khanderav Ráste, joined him at Mahád from Bassein. About November 22 Holkar with his army came down the Pár Ghát, on which the Peshwa fled to Suvarndurg, while some of his followers took refuge in the English factory at Fort Victoria. Suvarndurg, however, was found to be in a defenceless condition, and the Peshwa therefore embarked in one of his own vessels escorted by two belonging to the Bombay Government. He put into Chaul and stayed there some days, and on again embarking was so harassed by contrary winds that on December 15 he put into Manori in Sálsette, from whence he went on to Bassein, arriving there with about thirty followers on the seventeenth. In the meantime Holkar with 5000 troops had taken with very little resistance Ráygad and Savarndurg and in the latter the Peshwa's family.<sup>5</sup> Colonel Close who had been awaiting the Peshwa's arrival in Bombay with Mountstuart Elphinstone<sup>6</sup> then his

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, 525; Asiatic Annual Register (1803), 58.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 235.<sup>3</sup> Elphinstone in E. I. House Selections, IV. 147.<sup>4</sup> Grant Duff, 558.<sup>5</sup> Blue Book relating to Marátha War of 1803, 350-463; Asiatic Annual Register (1803), 23.<sup>6</sup> Bom. R. A. S. Journal, VI. 97.

assistant, went to him at Bassein immediately on his arrival, and there on December 31 was concluded the treaty of Bassein.<sup>1</sup> A field detachment which had been sent to Ghodbandar in the expectation that the Peshwa might find it convenient to take refuge in British territory, was then sent to Bassein, where the Peshwa remained till April 27, 1803.<sup>2</sup> Entrance into the Bassein island being then as now obtainable only by the bridges at Sopára and Gokhivade "a considerable stockade of palmyra trees" was erected to defend the Sopára bridge.<sup>3</sup> Affairs at Poona being at last settled, Bájiráv left Bassein escorted by a British force of 2200 men, including the 78th Regiment, part of the 84th, and some artillery. He stayed at Kalyán for a week and from there marched up the Borghát.<sup>4</sup>

Neither the treaty of Bassein nor either of those concluded in the following year made any difference in the position of the Konkan powers, but the Peshwa had now become to a considerable extent dependent on the British Government, and being supported by them he was able from this time to take vengeance on the chiefs, whose armies were much reduced.<sup>5</sup> A Marátha force was sent against Suvarndurg on account of the Killedár Hari Ballál Kelkar having thrown off his allegiance, and after an unsuccessful investment a small British force returning from the Malabár coast was ordered to take the island and the ports on the mainland.<sup>6</sup> The Peshwa's force was encamped at Kelshi, eight miles north of Suvarndurg, and the garrison of the island was said to be 800 men, Arabs and Maráthás, but it was eventually surrendered without resistance, and 200 Native Infantry put in until the orders of the Peshwa should be received. It would appear from all these last events that the fort had not been kept in a proper state of repair, and although both Nána Phadnavis and the Peshwa had followed the old Marátha custom of retiring into the Konkan when too hard pressed above the Gháts, yet neither their habits nor their mode of government led them either to maintain the forts when in prosperity or to turn them to good account in adversity. These strongholds were often made useful as prisons, of which instances have already been given, but neither now nor at the final fall of the Peshwa's power were they found of much use from a military point of view.

The famine of 1802-3, which was so devastating in some parts, appears to have been very partial in the Konkan, as one of the chief causes was absent, the ravages of Holkar. The influx of starving people from the Dakhan is mentioned as causing much of the scarcity in the Northern Konkan and Kolába. In the latter district many deaths are said to have occurred, and the same is stated of the Khed petha, the most rugged of the whole Konkan and the most easily affected by famine. The Málvan district is

## Section X.

Bájiráv,  
1796-1818.<sup>1</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 63.<sup>2</sup> Blue Book as above.<sup>3</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report.<sup>4</sup> Mill, VI. 419.<sup>5</sup> Elphinstone in E. I. House Selections, IV. 147.<sup>6</sup> Manuscript Records.

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

said also to have suffered severely, and here the ravages of war no doubt assisted the famine. But on the whole it is doubtful if any villages were deserted or depopulated.<sup>1</sup>

On the death of Khem Sávant in 1803 the district of Málvan again fell into its usual distracted condition, and in 1806 the Rája of Kolhápúr before the end of the monsoon descended into the Konkan and took Bharatgad and Nivti, but as he soon returned above the Gháts the Vádi troops quickly retorted by overrunning the district and burning the suburbs of Málvan. The cruelties committed on this occasion were something uncommon even in that district, and the Kolhápúr Rája then returned and carried on the war in the Vádi districts, while an advanced party raised the siege of Bharatgad just begun by the Vádi troops. Nivti and Ráiri however had fallen to the Sávants. In 1808 the Kolhápúr troops had to retreat, and in the next year Phond Sávant had to fly before Mán-singhráv Pátankar who followed him as far as Rájápúr and levied a heavy contribution on that town though generally quite beyond the range of Vádi politics. In 1810 the Dakhan troops had again to leave the Konkan, and Ráiri and Nivti were retaken by the Vádi chiefs.<sup>2</sup> The piracies of both these powers had continued unchecked,<sup>3</sup> and their serious import to this Presidency may be judged of by the fact that the Duke of Wellington only two days after the battle of Assaye wrote (with his own hand as was usual to him) a short despatch on the subject to the Bombay Government.<sup>4</sup> The pirates appear to have been equally bold on the seas north of Bombay, for in 1803 an officer going to Cambay had a guard of sepoys with him who kept their muskets loaded and were constantly on the look-out for pirates.<sup>5</sup> The remedy adopted was the blockade of the ports belonging to Kolhápúr and Vádi, but this of course could not continue for ever, and in 1812, when the settlement between the Peshwa and Kolhápúr was made, the harbour and forts of Málvan were ceded to the English by Kolhápúr, and the fort of Vengurla with some land adjoining by the Sávants.<sup>6</sup> Nivti was left to the latter but a guard of British troops was stationed there to see that no piratical vessels made use of the port. From this time till the cession of the whole Konkan, the Bombay Government kept a civil and military establishment both at Málvan and Vengurla. The cession brought to an end the troubles of this district from the Kolhápúr state, but the Sávants by their internal quarrels kept the country in confusion for several years longer.<sup>7</sup> The claims of the different governments on the district were complicated and extraordinary, the revenue being divided among the Peshwa, the Rája of Kolhápúr, the Sávants, and the Pant of Bávda, with separate payments for the forts at Málvan. In January 1813 the

<sup>1</sup> Report on Past Famines, 116.<sup>2</sup> Hutchinson, 161-165.<sup>3</sup> Two brothers named Bápuji and Hiráji, who are remembered by persons still (1883) living, as having spent their last days at Málvan in great poverty, were, when young, noted for the cruelty and daring of their piracies.<sup>4</sup> Manuscript Records.<sup>5</sup> Field Officer, 458.<sup>6</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI, 97, 129.<sup>7</sup> Asiatic Journal, VIII, 78.



Sávants again took Bharatgad from the Kolhápúr authorities, and it was not restored till a British detachment was sent from Kolhápúr in March. This force afterwards went on to Ráiri, but returned above the Gháts before the monsoon.<sup>1</sup> In 1815 the districts belonging to Vádi in two *tarafs* north of Málvan were occupied by a force from Málvan,<sup>2</sup> but this was only to prevent aggression on the part of the Sávants.

## Section X.

Bajirav.  
1796-1818.

Before coming to the events which led immediately to the overthrow of the Peshwa it is necessary to say something about the management of his districts in the last years of the Marátha government. Long previously to this all the districts had been let out on farm, but Bájiráv allowed every aggravation of this evil, for leases of districts were often summarily annulled on a higher offer being made, and thus the element of uncertainty was added to the other inducements the farmer had to extortion. And if a farmer failed in his payments, not only his own property but that of his securities was confiscated, and very frequently he himself sent to a hill-fort. To the farmers was committed the superintendence of both civil and criminal justice in their districts, which enabled them to increase their exactions by fines. And, as the complaints of the people were never listened to by those in authority at Poona, the farmers would seem to have had no inducement towards leniency, and it may be thought strange that they ever failed to make their contracts pay.<sup>3</sup>

Bráhmans and other influential people got their lands at lower rates than the common cultivators, and were also exempt from many of the cesses, and this gave rise to what was called the Pándharpesha tenure.<sup>4</sup> As an instance of summary repression of crime it may be mentioned that the *pátíl* of Chauk in 1810 caught two Bhils (more probably Khátkaris) and hung them up by the heels in the sun naked till they died. This is said to have had a good effect on the Bhils.<sup>5</sup>

Among the minor results of the loose system of government that prevailed, may be mentioned the frequent changes in the stations of *mámlatdárs*, of which the following is an instance. Nasrápúr was originally the head-quarters of the district about Karjat, but on a Devrukhi Bráhma getting the farm of the district he removed his office to Dahivali close to Karjat, where there was a large settlement of Devrukhis. But about 1811 a Chitpávan became farmer or *mámlatdár*, and a Devrukhi village not been agreeable to him he removed his head-quarters to Kadva. Places may often be found in tolerable proximity, which have at one time or other been the head-quarters of a district, and this may probably often be accounted for by reasons similar to the above.

But notwithstanding the badness of the government the districts below the Gháts were so much better off than those of the Dakhan that they derived considerable advantage from the contrast. There

<sup>1</sup> Hutchinson, 161-165.<sup>2</sup> Hutchinson, 6; Grant Duff, 621.<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff, 624.<sup>4</sup> Manuscript Records.<sup>5</sup> Seely, 36.

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

was so little cultivation in the Dakhan owing to the constant movements of Pendhárís and armies, and the population of Poona was so large that the Konkan *tálukás* below the Gháts where the peace was but little disturbed became the chief granaries of the Marátha government. The Nasrápur division in particular benefited by this state of things, and the average price of rice received by the cultivator in the later days of Marátha rule is said to have been as much as two rupees a *man*.<sup>1</sup>

Chatursing, brother of the Rája of Sátára, had for several years carried on predatory operations against the Peshwa's government, but he was taken prisoner in 1812 by Trimbakji Dengla, who seduced him to a conference, and was confined until his death in 1818 in the fort of Kángori, where two European officers were also imprisoned in 1817. After Chatursing's imprisonment an impostor carried on the rebellion in his name, and the Rámoshis under him were very active in taking forts and plundering the country. Troops were constantly out after them, but they were never suppressed as long as the Peshwa's government lasted, and the districts of Suvarndurg and Anjanvel are said to have suffered particularly from their raids.<sup>2</sup> In the beginning of 1817 three or four distinct bodies of Pendárís descended into the Konkan intending to sweep the whole coast as far as Surat. One band completely sacked some large villages near Suvarndurg; another body plundered Mahád in February, but did not venture to attack Dásgaon which was defended by a body of invalids.<sup>3</sup> At the same time a body of six or seven hundred was at Panwel, and either this or another force of them advanced as far as Bhiwndi, but were prevented by the rivers from entering the rich coast districts of Bassein and Máhim. They however marched by Asheri to Tárápúr and from there up to the Portuguese frontier, the inhabitants of course fleeing before them, and at Bordi, a rich coast village, only a few of the latter had come back in the following year.<sup>4</sup>

Bájrav three or four years before his deposition had built a palace at Guhágár,<sup>5</sup> six miles south of Dábhol, both as a hot-weather retreat and to enable him to perform his religious rites on the sea-shore. Every one who has been to this delightful place will acknowledge Bájrav's good taste in fixing on the "Bay of the Bráhmans" as it was called by the Portuguese and early navigators.<sup>6</sup> He visited it for some years in succession,<sup>7</sup> his route being down the Kumbhárli Ghát and through Chiplún, where the building now used as the *kacheri* was erected for his accommodation. The greater part of the palace at Guhágár was pulled down shortly after our Government took the Konkan, and the materials used for Government buildings at Ratnágiri.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> J. M. Davies' Manuscript Reports of 1836.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 632, 654, 678; E. I. House Selections, III. 783 & IV. 140, 148.

<sup>3</sup> Asiatic Journal, III. 626 & IV. 315.

<sup>4</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report.

<sup>5</sup> Waddington's Manuscript Report.

<sup>6</sup> De la Valle, III. 143.

<sup>7</sup> Grant Duff does not mention these expeditions, but Thornton says that Bájrav went there every year between his restoration and final deposition. History, IV. 431.

Trimbakji Dengla, when given up by the Peshwa to our Government, was for his many enormities confined in the fort at Thána. The story of his escape thence in September 1816 is told by Bishop Heber with a tinge of romance which certainly makes it more agreeable reading than the official report of the circumstance would be: "Trimbakji was kept in confinement at Thána near Bombay; and while there a common-looking Marátha groom with a good character in his hand came to offer his services to the commanding officer. He was accepted, and had to keep his horse under the window of Trimbakji's prison. Nothing remarkable was observed in his conduct except a more than usual attention to his horse, and a habit while currying and cleaning him of singing verses of Maráthi songs all apparently relating to his trade. At length Trimbakji disappeared, and the groom followed him; on which it was recollected that his singing had been made up of verses like the following:

'Behind the bush the bowmen hide  
The horse beneath the tree,  
Where shall I find a knight will ride  
The jungle paths with me?  
There are five and fifty coursers there,  
And four and fifty men;  
When the fifty-fifth shall mount his steed  
The Deccan thrives again.'"

The treaty of Poona in June 1817 which was concluded after several months of resistance to the British demands, gave our Government possession of the whole of the North Konkan, described as "the districts of Bailapoor, Autgong, and Culleau, and all the territories to the north of those districts as far as Gujarát lying between the Gháts and the sea."<sup>2</sup> It was intended also to procure the cession of the Southern Konkan to complete our command of the coast and because it was believed to be "a fertile country full of strong military positions," but being the native country of the Peshwa and of almost all the principal Bráhma families<sup>3</sup> connected with the Poona government so much opposition was made that the cession could not be insisted upon.<sup>4</sup> The delivery of Ráygad as well as Sinhgad and Purandhar had in the previous month been demanded as an earnest of the Peshwa's intention to act fairly by us,<sup>5</sup> and Mr. Elphinstone in a despatch of May 9 wrote that in the event of war there was little doubt that Bájiráv would fly to Ráygad where he might establish himself during the rains without the possibility of military operations being

## Section X.

Bájiráv,  
1796-1818.

<sup>1</sup> Heber's Journal, II. 8. The story is told at greater length but in a less romantic form in the novel Pandurang Hari.

<sup>2</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 87.

<sup>3</sup> Besides the Bráhmans and Maráthas already mentioned as Konkani, Haripant Phadke was a native of Guhágar, as was Gangádhara Shástri murdered at Pandharpur. The Patvardhan chiefs of Miraj originally came from the village of Ganpati-pula near Batnágiri; the Ghorpáde chiefs of Ichalkaranji from Mhápan near Vengurla. The chiefs of Rámdurg and Nargund of the Bháve family were also Konkani Bráhmans, and Bájiráv's second wife was of the Ok family of Guhágar, if not herself a native of that place.

<sup>4</sup> Blue Book Peshvári and Marátha Wars, 112.

<sup>5</sup> Grant Duff, 634.

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

undertaken against him.<sup>1</sup> As however on this occasion the Peshwa yielded at the last moment he lost his last chance of saving himself by the old Marátha safeguard of retreating to the Konkan forts. It is possible that his experiences of Ráygad and Suvarndurg in 1802-3 rendered him less ready to shut himself up in the Konkan than Mr. Elphinstone anticipated. It was said that he had entrusted the principal forts to some of his chief officers, Revdanda being made over to Angria's diwán, and it was believed that the forts were in a better state of defence than proved to be the case.<sup>2</sup>

Ráygad was restored to the Peshwa in August,<sup>3</sup> but after the rains the Bhils and Rámoshis were enlisted by him, and employed in shutting up the passes through the Gháts.<sup>4</sup> They also invaded the Kalyán district, and numbers of the inhabitants took refuge in the forts of Bassein and Máhuli.<sup>4</sup> Early in November these marauders held the Borghát. The Bombay troops kept open communications between Khopali and Panwel, but a despatch from General Smith near Poona to the Commander-in-Chief in Bombay had to be sent round by Bánkot.<sup>5</sup> When the Peshwa moved northwards in December, preparations were made to prevent him from going down into the North Konkan,<sup>6</sup> and in point of fact he was on one occasion close to the Nánaghát.<sup>4</sup> The fort of Kotligad in the North Konkan was at this time taken for the Peshwa by a Sardár named Bápúráv Lámbia, but on December 30 was retaken by Captain Brooks without loss.<sup>7</sup> No other operations were necessary north of Bombay, but small forces were prepared for the reduction of the forts in the Southern Konkan. Hostilities were begun by the capture, at the end of November, of Suvarndurg, which made little resistance. In January 1818 a force under Colonel Prother, consisting of 380 Europeans 800 Native Infantry and a battering train, took Karnála, and within a month afterwards the forts of Avchitgad, Songad, Páli which was bombarded for two hours, and Bharap, the last a strong place the fall of which hastened the surrender of the Pant Sachiv to the British authority.<sup>8</sup> It was cannonaded for twenty-four hours before surrendering, and an immense store of provisions found in it.<sup>9</sup> About the same time Mandangad, where there were two forts with a triple stockade in the space between,<sup>10</sup> was taken by escalade by a small force from Suvarndurg under Colonel Kennedy,<sup>11</sup> and here a seaman was killed and nine or ten sepoys wounded.<sup>9</sup> These operations were in many cases very difficult from the necessity of dragging guns up to the top of the hills on which the forts stood. The acquisition of these was considered especially necessary, because the families of our sepoys belonging to this district had been so persecuted by the Peshwa's officers that in January 1818 proclamation was made offering pardon to all sepoys who might on that account have

<sup>1</sup> Blue Book as above, 94-98.<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 646.<sup>3</sup> Blue Book, 119, 129.<sup>4</sup> Asiatic Journal, VI. 96.<sup>5</sup> Manuscript Records.<sup>6</sup> Blue Book relating to War in India (1819), 80.<sup>7</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report.<sup>8</sup> Grant Duff, 656; Blue Book, 140.<sup>9</sup> Blacker, 246; Blue Book, 128, 177, 245.<sup>10</sup> Asiatic Journal, VI. 320.<sup>11</sup> Blue Book, 208.

deserted from our army.<sup>1</sup> It was also rightly anticipated that outside of the forts we should meet with no opposition.

The Peshwa had now fled so far to the north that fears were no longer entertained of his descending into the Konkan, and Colonel Prother's force was therefore called up into the Dakhan.<sup>2</sup> There he reduced many forts, including Ráj máchi and Kuári which commanded the two most direct routes from Bombay to Poona.<sup>3</sup> In the meantime a detachment under Major Kennett took the fort of Nawapura by escalade. Captain Barrow defeated at the Kasur Ghát (which had for many years been much used by troops passing between the Dakhan and Gujarát) a body of Arab Musalmáns and Kolis commanded by Bápúráv Lám-bia, which had plundered and burnt villages in that part of the Konkan. Colonel Kennedy's force reduced Rám-gad and Pál-gad in the Khed district and paid the *killedár* Rs. 5000 for the possession of Rasalgad, a place of strength in the same neighbourhood, after which the force occupied Khed.<sup>4</sup> In April Colonel Prother's force returned to the Konkan with the chief object of taking Ráy-gad where the Peshwa's wife was. He was reinforced by six companies of the 67th Regiment, and a detachment of the 89th which up to this time had been at Málvan.<sup>5</sup> The force first destroyed a stockaded post near Indápur, and there slaughtered a number of the enemy, and after taking the forts of Tala and Ghosála reached Mahád on April 24. On the morning of that day a detachment of the force carried a stockade at the foot of Ráy-gad and occupied the *petha* and thus cut off the escape of the Peshwa's family for which two elephants and a number of camels and horses were found prepared. A passport was sent to the Peshwa's wife, which however did not reach her, as the Arabs fired on the flag of truce. On the twenty-sixth the whole force besieged the fort, and after ten days the garrison began to treat for the surrender, being chiefly impelled to this by a shell from our batteries having set the palace on fire and done a great deal of damage. The negotiations were carried on till May 10, when the fort was surrendered and five lákhs of rupees taken in it. The garrison consisted of 100 Arabs and about 800 other troops. Nearly all the buildings had been destroyed, but there were "marks of grandeur where streets of length with apparently once beautiful and regular buildings had been." The temples and tomb of Shiváji could with difficulty be made out, but most of the destruction had been caused before this siege. The work of Colonel Prother's force, which from first to last had suffered very few casualties, was concluded by the capture of the forts of Lingána, Kángori, Chandangad, and Mahipatgad.<sup>6</sup> The European troops then returned to Bombay, the Native Infantry were cantoned for the rains at Páli, and a new battalion, composed of those who had deserted from our regiments and had been allowed to return, was formed at Kuári.<sup>5</sup>

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

<sup>1</sup> Blue Book, 212; As. Journal, VI. 219.    <sup>2</sup> Blue Book, 235; Wilson, II. 324.

<sup>3</sup> Hamilton, II. 152.    <sup>4</sup> Asiatic Journal, VI. 320.    <sup>5</sup> Blacker, 246, 310.

<sup>6</sup> Blue Book, 264-341; Wilson, II. 324; Grant Duff, 679.



## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796-1818.

In the meantime a force from Málvan under Colonel Imlach had taken the forts belonging to the Peshwa in the Sálshi district. Siddhagad was at first unsuccessfully attacked, but with the help of a detachment of the 89th Regiment, which put into Málvan on account of adverse winds, a second attack was successful.<sup>1</sup> Bhagvantgad made some resistance, and its capture was followed by the occupation of Achra. Devgad was taken and an attempt made on Vijaydurg, but so heavy a fire was opened on our vessels that they were forced to cut their cables and return to Devgad. There a number of the enemy held some stockades on the opposite side of the river and commanded the harbour, but a party attacked and defeated them with considerable loss.

The force under Colonel Kennedy having got possession of all the forts in the Suvarndurg district took Anjanvel on May 17, and from there went on to Govalkot, where it was found that a large body of Rámoshis had been plundering through the district and had taken possession of Chiplún. They however professed peaceable intentions and evacuated the town. The force then took the forts of Bairamgarh and Bháwargarh, and an order was obtained from the Deshmukh of Ratnágiri at Sátára for the surrender of the forts in that táluka, namely Ratnágiri, Purangad, Jaygad, and Sátavli. These were not in our possession till the beginning of June,<sup>2</sup> and in that month the conquest of the Southern Konkan was completed by the unconditional surrender of the district and fort of Vijaydurg,<sup>3</sup> which were held by two brothers of the Dhulap family, one of whom was *subhedár* of the district and the other *killedár* of the fort and Admiral of the Peshwa's fleet. The Dhulaps are said not to have been in the fort at the time of our force appearing before it, but two Musalmán brothers fired a few shots from the walls till they were both killed on the spot by the bursting of one of the guns, after which no further resistance was made.<sup>4</sup> The Admiral's vessel of 430 tons burden, 156 feet long and 33 feet beam, was taken in the river, and the dock, 355 feet long and 257 feet in the broadest part, remains to this day. There was also a small building-yard and a mast-house.<sup>5</sup>

While the South Konkan forts had thus been falling into our hands one by one, Captain T. Dickenson, of the Engineers, had been examining those in the North Konkan ceded to us in the previous year. The chief of these was of course Bassein, but that fortress formerly so much coveted was now found to be "an acquisition of no military importance." Its circumference was upwards of a mile and a half, but it had "fundamental weaknesses in the too great distance between the main defences and the absence of any ditch or parapet of greater pretensions than a breastwork, while the ramparts were in many places overgrown

<sup>1</sup> Asiatic Journal, VI. 320.<sup>2</sup> Asiatic Journal, VI. 418; Blue Book, 219, 248-264, 286.<sup>3</sup> Asiatic Journal, VII. 57.<sup>4</sup> Local information.<sup>5</sup> Asiatic Journal, IX. 123; Waddington's Manuscript Report.

with jungle, and there was scarcely a public building habitable." Arnála was the next in importance of the coast forts, and Tárápur the next, both from its better state of repair and its central position, being about 500 feet in length and breadth, with walls about ten feet thick and, including the parapet, thirty feet high. There were eight other forts on the coast between the Vaitarna and the Daman frontier, and these were generally in rather better condition than those inland, but of little use from their small size, being chiefly kept up as a security against pirates and to command creeks. Of inland forts there were sixteen, mostly insulated and in the middle of the jungle, and there were four which might be called Ghát forts. The gateways of all were said to be the best part, but "it is hardly possible to conceive a more neglected state than the forts generally are in. It would seem that for the last twenty years not the labour of a single person or the expenditure of a rupee has been sanctioned by the Peshwa's government either upon the works themselves or the interior buildings. Even the water in many places has been allowed to become unfit for use." Asheri Malangad and Máhuli Captain Dickenson considered impregnable, but owing to their isolated position useless under our Government, and of the whole he said that "the most insignificant is adequate against a siege by a native enemy, but the best in their present state untenable perhaps for any length of time against Europeans."<sup>1</sup> In the end it was decided that the coast forts should not then be destroyed, as the inhabitants might have a feeling of insecurity without them, and they mostly remain untouched except by natural decay to the present time. Of the inland forts the interior parts were destroyed as far as possible, but the outer works being left, the hills have scarcely lost in picturesqueness. Bassein Arnála and Tárápur, and the Ghát fortresses of Gorakgad Kotligad and Siddhagad held small detachments of soldiers for a short time,<sup>2</sup> but all have now for many years past been abandoned to solitude.

Thus the operations in the Konkan were brought to an end, and the whole of the districts which had been the Peshwa's came under the British Government. There were still parties of marauders wandering about, and in September 1818 a body of 500 Arabs Maráthás and Patháns were attacked at Poládpur by Lieutenant Crosby, who had been left at Mahád with seventy-five sepoy and 140 horse, and were defeated with considerable loss.<sup>3</sup>

Two prisoners of importance were kept in the Konkan during the rains of 1818, Chinnáji Appa the Peshwa's brother, who was allowed to remain at Bassein till the season should admit of his proceeding to Benáres,<sup>4</sup> and Trimbakji Dengla who more than any one else might be called the cause of the Peshwa's destruction. He was again confined in Thána fort, from which he had escaped in 1816, and after the rains was sent to a prison more distant from the scene of his exploits.<sup>5</sup>

## Section X.

Bajirav,  
1796 - 1818.<sup>1</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report.<sup>2</sup> Manuscript Records.<sup>3</sup> Asiatic Journal, VII. 434.<sup>4</sup> Blue Book Pindhari and Marátha War, 347.<sup>5</sup> Wilson, II. 365.

## SECTION XI.

THE ENGLISH ESTABLISHMENTS IN THE KONKAN  
PREVIOUS TO 1818.Section XI.  
The English,  
1611-1818.

WE have now reached the period when the successive Native governments had given place to the English throughout the whole Konkan. Before proceeding with the history of the Konkan under British rule it is necessary to go back and describe the early settlements made for purposes of trade, and the measures taken for the management of the small possessions of our Government in this part of the Presidency previous to 1818.

As early as 1611 the English East India Company had directed their attention to Dábhól with a view to the establishment of a factory, but they were opposed by the Portuguese.<sup>1</sup> Sir Henry Middleton with three ships went there in February 1612, and stayed some little time, receiving great civility from the Sidi governor, and procuring some trade.<sup>2</sup> But the Company's settlement at Surat was for some years sufficient for their requirements. In 1618 further attempts were made to trade at Dábhól,<sup>3</sup> and in 1624 and for two or three years afterwards difficulties both with the Dutch and the Moghals caused a proposal that the factory and establishment should be removed there from Surat, as the inhabitants had made most friendly offers of accommodation and protection.<sup>4</sup> This was not carried out, but ten years later a phirman for a factory at Dábhól was asked for and refused, and no further attempt seems to have been made.<sup>5</sup> In 1638-9 the first Freetraders or Interlopers, the association of Sir William Courten, established a factory at Rájápur in the Southern Konkan, and when, owing to the great power of the Dutch, in the following year the English East India Company desired a place which would be secure from them and capable of fortification, Rájápur was recommended as the best after Bombay. In 1649-50 the Musalmán governor offered the trade of this town to the President at Surat because of the bad character of the Interlopers, who had incurred heavy debts there. The offer was accepted as at Rájápur pepper and cardamoms could be obtained without exposure to the opposition of the Dutch,<sup>6</sup> and it is also said that the finest *batelás* and muslins were at that time produced about there.<sup>7</sup> But just about this time Courten's association was incorporated with the East India Company, so that the factory at Rájápur was continued on the same footing as before. In 1660 several factories were

<sup>1</sup> Bruce, I. 165.<sup>2</sup> Orme's Fragments, 323.<sup>3</sup> Milburn, Introduction, xviii.<sup>4</sup> Bruce, I. 261, 274.<sup>5</sup> Bruce, I. 334. Hamilton states that the English had a factory at Dábhól, but the writer found no confirmation of the statement, except that Grose in 1750 mentions it as one of the places at which the English have forts factories or settlements: Knox, II. 488; Pinkerton, VIII. 350.<sup>6</sup> Bruce, I. 357, 563, 444; Macpherson, 115. <sup>7</sup> Hamilton in Pinkerton, VIII. 352.

abandoned but Rájápur was retained.<sup>1</sup> It appears however to have been given up after its plunder by Shiváji in 1664<sup>2</sup> and not re-established till 1674, though for some years previously there had been proposals for replacing it; for Shiváji, and Sambháji after him, though they oppressed the factors and hampered their trade, always professed to be very anxious to have a factory there.<sup>3</sup> But it did not succeed, and in 1676-77 its withdrawal was resolved on owing to the continual extortions of the Maráthás. Shiváji would not however let the factors go and the establishment was not withdrawn till 1681. The list of factories in 1702-3 includes none in the Konkan,<sup>4</sup> but according to Milburn<sup>5</sup> that at Rájápur was again established between 1698 and 1708. It could however have been continued but a short time. A French factory had also been established there in 1670.<sup>6</sup>

Rájápur, which has not often been mentioned in the earlier parts of this history, is by far the best preserved and oldest-looking town in the Konkan. It is built, like so many of the other towns, at the highest navigable point of a considerable river, and as the hills rise almost immediately from the water the whole town is built on a slope, except that part close to the river. The streets are steep and narrow, and the bazárs are covered over as well as paved. The old English factory, a massive stone building with an enclosure leading down to the water, is now used as the *kacheri* and the walls of another building of European construction, and equally large, are probably the remains of the French factory. Rájápur is the only Konkan port to which Arab buggalows still come direct, and to it only two or three in the year. The rest of the great trade which used to pass to the Konkan ports from Arabia, the Persian gulf, and the Red Sea is now all swallowed up in Bombay.<sup>7</sup>

It does not seem that our East India Company had ever any other factory in the Konkan previous to their acquisition of Bānkot or Fort Victoria in 1756 (see Section VIII). But in 1668 when the Sidi made overtures to the English at Bombay to assist him, the Factors there suggested to the Supreme Council at Surat the many advantages which Janjira possessed over Bombay.<sup>8</sup> No notice was taken of the suggestion, but as the history of Janjira does not come within the scope of this memoir it may here be mentioned that, after Bombay and Goa, there is no bay or inlet on the coast of the Konkan of such striking natural beauty as Janjira, while the two rocky islets in the bay are in their present condition much

Section XI.  
The English,  
1611-1818.

<sup>1</sup> Bruce, I. 437, 556.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff, 80. Orme says it was plundered in 1670. Fragments, 26.

<sup>3</sup> Bruce, I. 366 and II. 285, 304, 442, 487.

<sup>4</sup> Bruce, II. 399, 472 and III. 90.

<sup>5</sup> Introduction, xli.

<sup>6</sup> Bruce, II. 285.

<sup>7</sup> Rájápur is also made interesting by two well-known objects of Hindu pilgrimage, a temple over an intermittent spring, popularly called Ganga, which rises at the end of the cold weather and lasts for two or three weeks, and the temple of Dhopeshtar (properly Dhutápáreshvar 'the cleanser from sin') situated in a romantic ravine, to which a very pleasant paved road has been made within the last few years. The rise of Ganga is looked for with anxiety by the inhabitants, as its non-appearance is considered a bad omen.

<sup>8</sup> Grant Duff, 99.

**Section XI.**  
**The English,**  
**1611-1818.**

more picturesque than any European power would have been likely to leave them.

Of the French as connected with the Konkan besides their factory at Rájápur and the intrigue of St. Lubin, given in Section IX, the only thing that can be mentioned is that in June 1696 there was an indecisive engagement off the Vengurla rocks between seven Dutch and five French ships. The Dutch retired to Goa and the French to Surat.

The successes of the Dutch against the Portuguese have already been described. After the decline of the Portuguese the Dutch still had their fortified factory at Vengurla, but do not appear ever to have come into collision with the English in the Konkan. There was always however great jealousy between the two nations, and in the treaty concluded with the Marátha state in October 1756 the first article provided that the Dutch should be excluded from the Marátha dominions, and another article forbade their admission to Dánda-Rájápur.<sup>1</sup> In 1767 they are said to have wished to have a factory at Bassein, and still later the jealousy between them and the English at Surat and elsewhere was very strong.<sup>2</sup>

As has been already stated the acquisition of Bánkot and its dependent villages in 1756 gave our Government its first territorial possessions on this coast, and from that time different arrangements, though of course at first on a very small scale, became necessary. The fort and factory however were what were chiefly considered. No provision for the administration of criminal justice was made except as regarded the most trifling offences, but the Residents were in the habit of sending offenders for examination and trial before the Courts in Bombay,<sup>3</sup> and in 1797 the then Resident was superseded for having gone beyond his powers in punishing a *deshmukh* for 'contumacy.'<sup>4</sup> The pay of the civil officers and the number of the sepoy were increased or reduced rather with reference to the finances of the Presidency than on any other consideration, and in 1772 there were but 120 sepoy with a proper proportion of officers. In 1780 the armament of the fort was two twelve-pounders, five nine-pounders, twelve six-pounders, and four four-pounders. In 1781 the financial embarrassments of the Presidency caused the whole expenses of Bánkot, including the troops, to be reduced to Rs. 2000 a month.<sup>4</sup> The Chiefs constantly complained of their small profits, but Dr. Hové in 1789 wrote<sup>5</sup> that the Chiefs of this factory commonly retired after a few years with immense sums, and that the post was calculated as good as the councilship at Bombay. In 1802 however the pay of the Chief was raised to Rs. 600, and private trade forbidden to him.

Sálsette, our next acquisition, which had been so prosperous under the Portuguese and so fertile as to have supplied not only the

<sup>1</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, III. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Stavorinus, III. 107; House of Commons Reports (1806), 42.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. I. of 1811.

<sup>4</sup> Bánkot Manuscript Diaries.

<sup>5</sup> Tours, 12, 14.



Section XI.  
The English,  
1611-1818.

neighbouring islands but Goa also,<sup>1</sup> appears to have been in 1818, after forty years of our government, little, if any, better than those districts just taken from the Maráthás. In 1787 Dr. Hové for the space of twelve miles saw no village nor marks of present culture: remains of large buildings testified to its former prosperity, but all was now "pining in decay. Here and there are remains of wells and marks of former culture, but no person now thinks culture an honourable employment." An intelligent writer in 1794 mentioned with approval a proposal that had been made a few years before to establish a colony of Chinese in the island.<sup>2</sup> In 1804 Lord Valentia found that little had been done to increase the produce of the island, the greater part being useless jungle, and even wood being only procurable at a very high price, owing chiefly to want of arrangement.<sup>3</sup> In 1811 the Secretary to the Bombay Government wrote of "the present half-populated and half-cultivated state of Sálsette."<sup>4</sup> And in 1824 Bishop Heber speaks of Sálsette as "strangely unimproved neglected and uncivilised, having no towns except Thána and Ghodbandar, very little cultivation except the *tara* palm and cocoanut, which grow almost spontaneously amid the jungle, and displaying in the cottages of its peasantry a degree of poverty and rudeness which I have seen nowhere in India except among the Bhils."<sup>5</sup> A striking description of the wildness of the inhabitants is also given in Hamilton's Gazetteer.

It must be remembered however that Lord Valentia's visit was immediately after the famine of 1802-3, and that 1824 also succeeded two years of drought. But the records of Government show that not much had been done up to 1808 to restore the island from the condition into which it had fallen during the occupation of the Maráthás. For fourteen years after we took it no change was made in the system of revenue and collections. Lands were still farmed out to the highest bidder, and the English Chief of Sálsette was paid by the cesses called *sar deshmukhi* and *sarpáteli* imposed by the Maráthás. The grain assessment had yielded under the Portuguese 10,077 mudás of rice, under the Maráthás it fell to 7465, and under our Government in 1794-95 to 6075. In 1798 the *jamábandi* was fixed at two-thirds of the Portuguese assessment, and most of the cesses imposed by the Maráthás were abolished. But the tax on grazing lands and on wood-cutting, the *mohhtarpha* or tax on trades, and that on fisheries were retained, and the result was that the village of Bándra paid altogether over Rs. 12,000 in revenue, and was said to be "most lightly assessed."<sup>6</sup> The fact is that our Governors, who in those days were always more or less in financial difficulties, had not foresight enough to see the virtue of really light assessments, and thought they were doing wonders when they relieved the people of a few of the extraordinary number of taxes imposed by the Maráthás. But the relief was insufficient, and the effect very small.

<sup>1</sup> Fryer, 73.    <sup>2</sup> Moor, 442.    <sup>3</sup> Travels, II. 198.    <sup>4</sup> Manuscript Records.

<sup>5</sup> Journal, II. 128-9. But the cocoanut tree does not grow wild in the Konkan.

<sup>6</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.

**Section XI.**  
**The English,**  
**1611-1818.**

In 1801 a permanent settlement was offered to the then holders of land in Sálsette, with a decennial settlement of commutation rates, but it was accepted by only four individuals,<sup>1</sup> although *sanads* had been prepared and printed at an expense of several thousand rupees.<sup>2</sup> In 1807 the grain assessment had risen to 8320 mudás, but apparently with less land under cultivation. At the end of the previous century large estates had been granted to a few British subjects in Sálsette with a view to the improvement of the country, and several of the present (so-called) khots of Sálsette derive their rights from these original grantees. Between 1798 and 1803 the Sion causeway was built,<sup>3</sup> which was undoubtedly the greatest possible benefit to Sálsette, and in the last-mentioned year the customs duties which had been hitherto levied on all goods passing between the two islands were abolished.<sup>2</sup> Thus it will be seen that the Bombay Government of those times were not so much indifferent to the welfare of the territory they had gained as ignorant of the greatness of the abuses which the Maráthás had allowed, and slow in removing them.

But where their financial position was not affected, they showed more consideration, for provision for the administration of criminal justice was made very soon after the acquisition of territory. In Sálsette and Karanja the Residents had from the first been empowered to investigate all offences and misdemeanors not capital with the assistance of two native assessors, while capital cases were sent to Bombay for trial by the Mayor's Court. In 1799 a Judge and Magistrate was appointed for the islands vested with civil criminal and police jurisdiction.<sup>4</sup> In civil suits an appeal was reserved to the Governor in Council sitting as the Sadar Adálat, while the more serious criminal cases were committed to the Court of Session, which consisted of the Junior Member of Council and two civilians nominated for the occasion. Quarterly sessions were held at the stations of the Magistrates, and capital sentences required the confirmation of the Governor in Council. Provision was even made for the trial of suits against Government, and the jurisdiction of the Judge and Magistrate of Sálsette was in 1803 extended to Bánkot and its dependencies, and the Court required to sit in that district for 20 days in each year.<sup>5</sup> In 1807 the junior member of Council became sole Session Judge of Sálsette.<sup>6</sup> The arrangement however only lasted till 1810, and after that the Provincial Court of Circuit and Appeal at Surat received jurisdiction over Sálsette.<sup>7</sup> By the same Act separate Magistrates were appointed for Karanja, as inconvenience was felt from the island being dependent on the periodical visits of the Sálsette Magistrates, and from there being no communication with the other stations for three months in each year. These arrangements continued till the cession and conquest of the rest of the Konkan in 1817-18, and the history of the district since that era may now be continued.

<sup>1</sup> Reg. I. of 1808.

<sup>2</sup> Manuscript Records.

<sup>3</sup> It was at first constructed with a drawbridge in the centre. Hamilton, II. 169.

<sup>4</sup> Reg. V. of 1799. <sup>5</sup> Reg. III. of 1803. <sup>6</sup> Reg. I. of 1807. <sup>7</sup> Reg. II. of 1811.

## SECTION XII.

### BRITISH RULE.

IN 1818 the whole Konkan, with very little more exception than at the present time, was under the British Government. The state of Sálsette has been described in Section XI, and it is also of importance to show the condition of the rest of the Konkan at the time of its acquisition. No one who knows the Konkan now will suppose that it can have been very flourishing under the Maráthás, and it is in fact easy to prove that bad as was the condition of Sálsette that of the rest of the district was far worse.

**Section XII.**  
**British Rule,**  
**1818-1884.**

The system of farming out offices to the highest bidder was in the later years of the Peshwa's government rendered still more odious by the insecurity of the possession of these farms: for so-called leases were often summarily annulled on a higher offer being made. At the same time the taxation was exceedingly oppressive: in the Northern Konkan a list of thirty-six different taxes is given, cesses being levied even on cattle, vegetables, and poultry. The poverty of the people in general and the number of deserted villages were sufficient evidence of the evils of this system. "The Kolis, Bhils, Kátkaris, Thákurs, and other almost savage tribes who inhabit the jungles" were in the habit of plundering the villages at every opportunity, and were said to be in the most degraded state of human nature.<sup>1</sup> In the neighbourhood of the forts (which it must be remembered were scattered all over the districts) "the country was for miles round with scarcely an inhabitant, almost without an implement of any kind, or an artificer of the humblest description."<sup>2</sup> Only one exception is mentioned to the generally wretched state of the country, the island and sub-division of Bassein, where sugar-cane and plantains were as now produced in abundance. "From Bassein to Dántivra every inch of the ground is highly cultivated, and the comparative and well-known wealth of the inhabitants is ascribable to the fertility and highly cultivated state of the island."<sup>3</sup> There was also an excellent road from Dántivra to the Damanganga, but here the coast villages seem to have been freely plundered by the Pendhárís.<sup>3</sup>

The Southern Konkan, which had of late years suffered less from the miseries of war, appears to have been in a better condition,

<sup>1</sup> East India House Selections (1826), III. 767, 770.

<sup>2</sup> Dickenson's Manuscript Report.

<sup>3</sup> East India House Selections, III. 770.

**Section XII.**  
**British Rule,**  
**1818-1884.**

though even there very few of the villages consisted of "more than a rude cluster of thatched mud huts," and it was stated as their misfortune that there were no village walls for defence, so that the Thags and Rámoshis were frequent visitors.<sup>1</sup> "A man wearing a decent turban or ever so coarse a dress attracts one's attention as being above the lower orders."<sup>2</sup> The sub-divisions of Surarndurg and Anjanvel were said to be the most prosperous of all in the Southern Konkan, and the revenue there soon after the establishment of our Government was "easily and punctually collected."<sup>1</sup> It seems probable that the *khots*, while themselves forming a body of men less poverty-stricken than the ordinary ryots, protected the latter to some extent from the rapacity of the Peshwa's officers.<sup>3</sup> The produce of the whole district was reported as very small: still the natural remark was made that "on viewing the face of the country, which to a cursory observer presents little less than bare hills, rocks, ravines, jungle, and mountains, the surprise is rather that there is so much, than that there is no more." The population was put down at 640,000, and as this included some part of the present Kolába district, while the present population of Ratnágiri alone is put down as over a million, the difference will be seen to be very great.

This being the general state of the country it must be stated that at least three causes concurred to depress rather than to improve the condition of the people during the first years of British rule. In the first place the Konkan suffered in a very excessive degree from the return of the military men now thrown out of employ, as, besides numbers who had served in the cavalry and infantry, most of the forts in the Dakhan as well as along the Gháts and in the Konkan had been in a great measure garrisoned by Konkanis.<sup>2</sup> Secondly the great demand for grain, especially rice, in the Dakhan and particularly at Poona which resulted from the absence of cultivation above the Gháts and the presence of a great Court and army at Poona, suddenly ceased, for the Court and army disappeared together, and the immediate increase of cultivation in the Dakhan made it independent of the supply of Konkan grain, so that it soon became an exporting instead of an importing country.<sup>4</sup> Thirdly the ruin of the Chitpávan dynasty which had always kept the great offices of the State to a great extent in the hands of members of that caste and had favoured other natives of the Ratnágiri district, could not have been otherwise than a most serious loss to so poor a country as the Southern Konkan. The measures taken for the improvement of the district were to a great extent counterbalanced by these inevitable causes of distress.

Before entering on the general settlement of the country it was necessary to define the rights of those Marátha states which under

<sup>1</sup> Pelly's Manuscript Report.

<sup>2</sup> E. I. House Selections, III. 765-769, 784, 790.

<sup>3</sup> Wingate's Manuscript Report.

<sup>4</sup> J. M. Davies' Manuscript Reports.

the supremacy of the Peshwa had held a great part of the coast of the Southern Konkan. Málvan, the sea-port of the Kolhápúr territories, had been ceded since 1812, so that the arrangements now made with that state did not affect the Konkan. But to gain the forts of Nivti and Ráiri in consequence of the injuries committed on the inhabitants of our villages by the Sávantvádi state, a force under Sir William Grant Keir, consisting of a wing of the 89th Regiment, 2½ battalions of Native infantry, and three troops of Native cavalry and artillery, entered the Konkan in January 1819. The heavy stores and ordnance were sent by sea. Nivti which had a garrison of 300 men, was invested and surrendered on February 4 without resistance, and the force proceeded by sea to Ráiri, the defences of which were found to be formidable. On the thirteenth at day-break fire was opened on the fort by four battery guns and four eight-inch mortars, which in an hour dismantled the whole of the guns in the outworks, and then directed their fire against the general defences till 3 P.M., when the storming party of 330 men of the 89th Regiment in two columns assaulted the fort, and gained the outworks with a loss of eight killed and twenty-seven wounded, the latter including two officers. The enemy retained possession of the inner works that night, but most of them escaped before morning, and the remainder then surrendered.<sup>1</sup> A treaty was concluded by which the whole of the coast villages from Málvan to the Portuguese frontier were ceded and about twenty inland villages composing the districts of Pát and Ajgaum. These last however were restored in the following year and the coast villages alone retained.<sup>2</sup>

## Section XII.

British Rule,  
1818-1884.

It was not found necessary to deprive the Kolába state of any part of its territories, which by gradual encroachments of the Poona government had been much curtailed, but a treaty defining the conditions of its dependence on the British Government was concluded in 1822. Finally, the Pant Sachiv of Bhor, who had rights over many villages in the Konkan, was settled with on the principle of exchange of villages and revenue.<sup>3</sup>

For several years after this and up to 1830 the Kolis and other forest and hill tribes in the North Konkan gave constant trouble by their depredations both above and below the Gháts, and made it necessary to send out small detachments for the protection of the country.<sup>4</sup> Notwithstanding this the generally peaceable character of the Konkan may be gathered from the fact that as early as 1820 there were not more than three battalions scattered over its whole extent, the Northern Konkan and down to Bánkot being included in the Poona Division of the Army and the Southern Konkan remaining a separate command, only because of its distance from Poona and Bombay.<sup>5</sup> Thána had of course been maintained as a military

<sup>1</sup> Wilson, II, 446; Asiatic Journal, VIII, 291; Blacker, 484.

<sup>2</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI, 132.

<sup>3</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI, 182, 45; East India House Selections, IV, 153.

<sup>4</sup> Bom. Geo. Soc. Trans., 327.

<sup>5</sup> Bombay Selections, CIV, 4, 7.



**Section XII.**  
**British Rule,**  
**1818-1884.**

station ever since our Government got possession of Sálsette, and at the beginning of this century there was also a military establishment at Vesáva,<sup>1</sup> fifteen miles north of Bombay.<sup>2</sup> Vesáva had been spoken of by Gemelli<sup>3</sup> as one of the three forts of Sálsette and the harbour is mentioned by Hamilton as deep enough to receive ships of the greatest burden.<sup>4</sup> A small force was kept at Bhiwandi for some time and also at Panwel. There have now for many years been no troops in the district, except a wing of a Native Infantry Regiment at Thána.

In the Southern Konkan small detachments were kept for some years at Bánkot Málvan and Vengurla, which had all been for some time in our occupation, and also at Harnai. It was thought necessary, however, to make one regular military station, and Dápoli was fixed upon. About 1840 the regular troops were removed, and the veteran battalion alone kept there, and after 1857 this also was abolished, and the Southern Konkan left without any military force whatever.

Thána had from the first been the civil station of Sálsette, and became naturally the capital of the North Konkan. On July 11, 1825, Bishop Heber consecrated the church which had just been finished, and which he describes as "extremely elegant and convenient, and the effect very pleasing."<sup>5</sup> It was necessary also after we took the country in 1818 to fix on a place for civil headquarters in the Southern Konkan. Bánkot Málvan and Vengurla were out of the question as being at the extremities of the district. Officers sent to report on the matter considered that Jaygad Vijaydurg and Ratnágiri were the three most suitable spots,<sup>6</sup> and eventually the choice fell on the last-named, which has since been the head-quarters of the district. About 1830, however, the North and South Konkan were joined into one collectorate, but this arrangement did not last long.

The first Collector of the North Konkan, Mr. Marriott, lost no time in recommending the abolition of a great number of the taxes, and within a year or two a rough survey was made of the whole collectorate.<sup>7</sup> But even in 1833 Sir John Malcolm wrote of "the hitherto unproductive island of Sálsette," and only looked forward to its improvement by "respectable and opulent natives of Bombay" settling in it.<sup>8</sup> Yet for several years after he had left India our Government levied duties at the rate of twenty-five per cent on all goods imported from the east into Sálsette and the other parts of the district which had belonged to the Portuguese. This was a Marátha impost, and our rulers apparently thought it so harmless as

<sup>1</sup> The proper name of the village in which the fort is situated is Madh, which a military author romantically translated "Isle de Mer." The Native Regiment stationed there in 1810 "had every amusement and comfort that men could require, an excellent mess, good houses &c." Seely, 2.

<sup>2</sup> Lord Valentia, II. 182.

<sup>3</sup> Churchill, IV. 198.

<sup>4</sup> Pinkerton, VIII. 343.

<sup>5</sup> Heber's Journal, II. 144.

<sup>6</sup> Manuscript Records.

<sup>7</sup> E. I. House Selections, III. 769.

<sup>8</sup> Government of India, 81 and Appx. 63.

to retain it when many other taxes were abolished.<sup>1</sup> The ruggedness of both Konkans and the intersection of the country by large tidal rivers prevented the improvement of the greater part of it by road-making, so that it is only within the remembrance of the present generation that anything has been done to open out the inland parts of the district. But before the end of 1830 a great military road had been constructed from Panwel to Poona, and the Borghát opened for wheeled vehicles, which the Poona Government had on political grounds refused to let our Government repair as long as it was in their power.<sup>2</sup> This new road was said by Sir John Malcolm "to break down the wall between the Konkan and the Deccan." About the same time the road from Thána to Násik (afterwards part of the Ágra road) was made, and the opening of the Talghát, though it was not available for wheeled vehicles, had the greatest effect on trade, for up to that time Berár cotton used to reach Bombay by the circuitous route of Surat. The Kumbhárli Ghát was also made at this time, although not then passable for carts, and the road across Mahábaleshvar from Sátára to Mahád was completed at the joint expense of the Rája of Sátára and our Government.<sup>3</sup>

Thus something was done to improve the inland parts of the province, and the coast villages have from the beginning of our rule flourished and increased. The Konkani Bráhmans had not lost their old aptitude for government, nor the Konkani Maráthás their inclination towards military employ : so that, though a great part of the district had not, up to a few years ago, made much progress, and a small portion was and still is inhabited by some very uncivilised tribes, yet as a whole the Konkan probably felt the blessings of peace and strong government as much as most other parts.

In 1836-38 a new assessment was made all over the Thána district, chiefly by Mr. J. M. Davies. It was found that owing to the fall in the price of grain in the Konkan Sadáshiv Keshav's assessments of 1788 which had then represented one-third of the produce were now equivalent to one-half, and a reduction of rates had to be made accordingly. Up to this time and for several years after the cultivation of the hill lands, which is now so largely carried on, was of very trifling extent, and scarcely any restrictions were placed on the destruction of trees which from their abundance were thought of little value.<sup>1</sup> In the Southern Konkan owing to the peculiarity of the tenures the survey was delayed almost up to the present time.

The two political events of chief consequence in the Konkan between 1820 and 1850 were the lapse of the state of Kolába in 1840 on the death of the last of the Ángriás of the direct and legitimate line,<sup>4</sup> and the insurrection and military operations in the Vádi district in 1844-45. The sub-divisions of the Kolába state with those of Pen, Rájpurí, Mahád, and Thal, which had hitherto been

<sup>1</sup> J. M. Davies' Manuscript Reports.<sup>2</sup> Malcolm, 107, Appendix 86, 89.<sup>3</sup> Seely, 59.<sup>4</sup> Aitchison's Treaties, VI. 182.

**Section XII.**  
**British Rule,**  
**1818-1884.**

the charge of the First Assistant Collector of Thána, were formed into a sub-collectorate and recently into an independent collectorate. The Sávantvádi disturbances scarcely extended to the Málvan sub-division although its villages are much mixed up with those of the Vádi state, but one of the insurgent leaders attempted to raise the people of Málvan against our Government.<sup>1</sup> The Konkan was only affected by the mutinies of 1857 by a wing of the Native Infantry Regiment which mutinied at Kolhápúr being at Ratnágiri and the fears entertained that the mutineers would march down. A steamer was sent to take away the ladies and children from Ratnágiri, but no disturbance took place. The ruffian, afterwards known as Nána Sáheb, was the son of a poor Bráhmaṇ of Vengaoṇ a village of Karjat, and was adopted at the age of four by the Peshwa Bájrírāv. Nána with his parents and brothers then went to live with his adoptive father in Bengal, and the Konkan had no more to do with him. The gifted French naturalist Victor Jacquemont in October 1832 contracted the illness of which he died two months later by his botanical exploration in "the pestilential jungles of Sálsette."

Since 1850 the condition of the Northern Konkan has been entirely changed by the railways that pass through it, and the roads which now render most parts accessible. Sálsette in particular now (1883) presents a very different appearance from that described forty years ago. The hills are still covered with jungle, but are therefore more valuable than if scanty crops were grown on them, and much even of the better land is every year left uncultivated, but only because the grass gives a valuable return without the trouble and expense of tillage. The great numbers of carts which during the whole fine season pass along the roads and the flourishing appearance of the villages prove that Sálsette has now to a great extent at least recovered the prosperity it had 200 years ago. The rest of the Northern Konkan is in various stages of progress, part having improved nearly as rapidly as Sálsette and two or three sub-divisions being still, owing to want of population, not much better than the whole was described as being in 1818. Of the Southern Konkan the two northern sub-divisions, that is those nearest Bombay, are but little behind Sálsette, but the greater part of it is, and by the nature of its position must remain much isolated, while its greater poverty prevents the rapid extension of its communications, so that up to about 1860 it was probably but little different from what it was in 1818. But a cart-road now runs through the whole length of it, and steam navigation has of course been in its favour. The district still manages to attract to itself money earned in other parts of India, while those of the natives who take service elsewhere generally return to end their days in the place where they were born. During the years of the great public works in Bombay thousands of labourers used to go up there for the working season

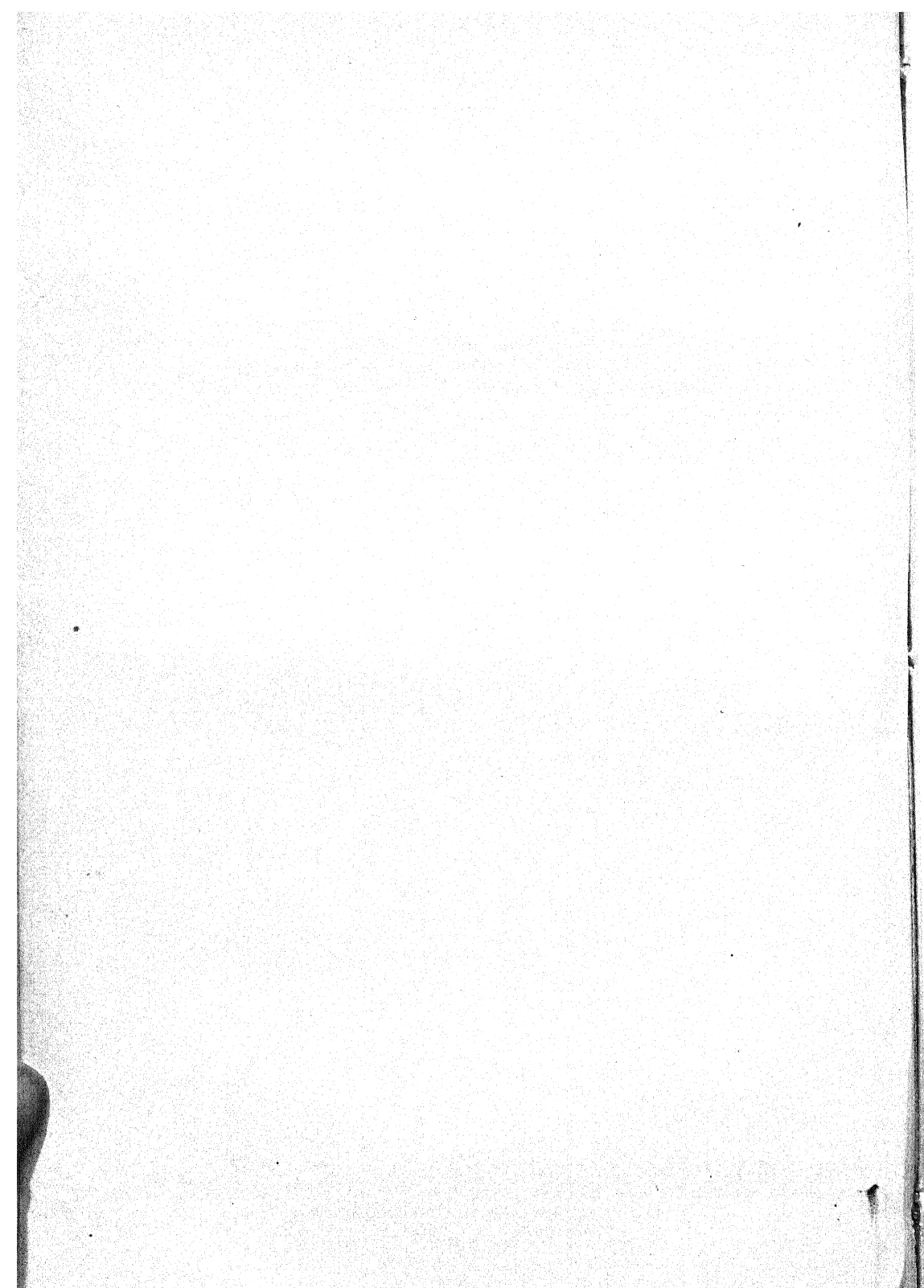
<sup>1</sup> Bombay Selections, X. 19.

and return home for the rains, and though this practice declined with the decline of speculation in Bombay, greater numbers than ever find their subsistence in the factories of Bombay.

Looking at the future prospects of the Konkan it must be said that the Northern Konkan at present suffers in its inland parts from a want of population and capital, but the whole of it may in time be as flourishing as the coast villages are now. The Southern Konkan is overpopulated, and nothing can make any but a small part of it fertile, nor does it seem likely that it will be ever distinguished by manufactures, or that mineral wealth will be developed. But it holds a race of men who in the last century conquered nearly the whole of India, and who show no signs of degeneration, and no one can for a moment suppose that the progress of education and science will leave the country of the most intelligent and industrious of Indian races unknown and unimproved.

Section XII.  
British Rule,  
1818-1884.







# EARLY HISTORY OF THE DEKKAN

Down to the Mahomedan Conquest.

BY

RAMKRISHNA GOPAL BHANDARKAR,  
M.A., PH.D., C.I.E.,

HONORARY MEMBER OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND,  
OF THE AMERICAN ORIENTAL SOCIETY, AND OF THE ITALIAN ASIATIC SOCIETY;  
CORRESPONDING MEMBER OF THE GERMAN ORIENTAL SOCIETY AND OF THE  
IMPERIAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES, ST. PETERSBURG; FELLOW OF THE  
UNIVERSITIES OF BOMBAY AND CALCUTTA; LATE PROFESSOR OF  
ORIENTAL LANGUAGES, DEKKAN COLLEGE.

---

BOMBAY:  
PRINTED AT THE GOVERNMENT CENTRAL PRESS.

1895.



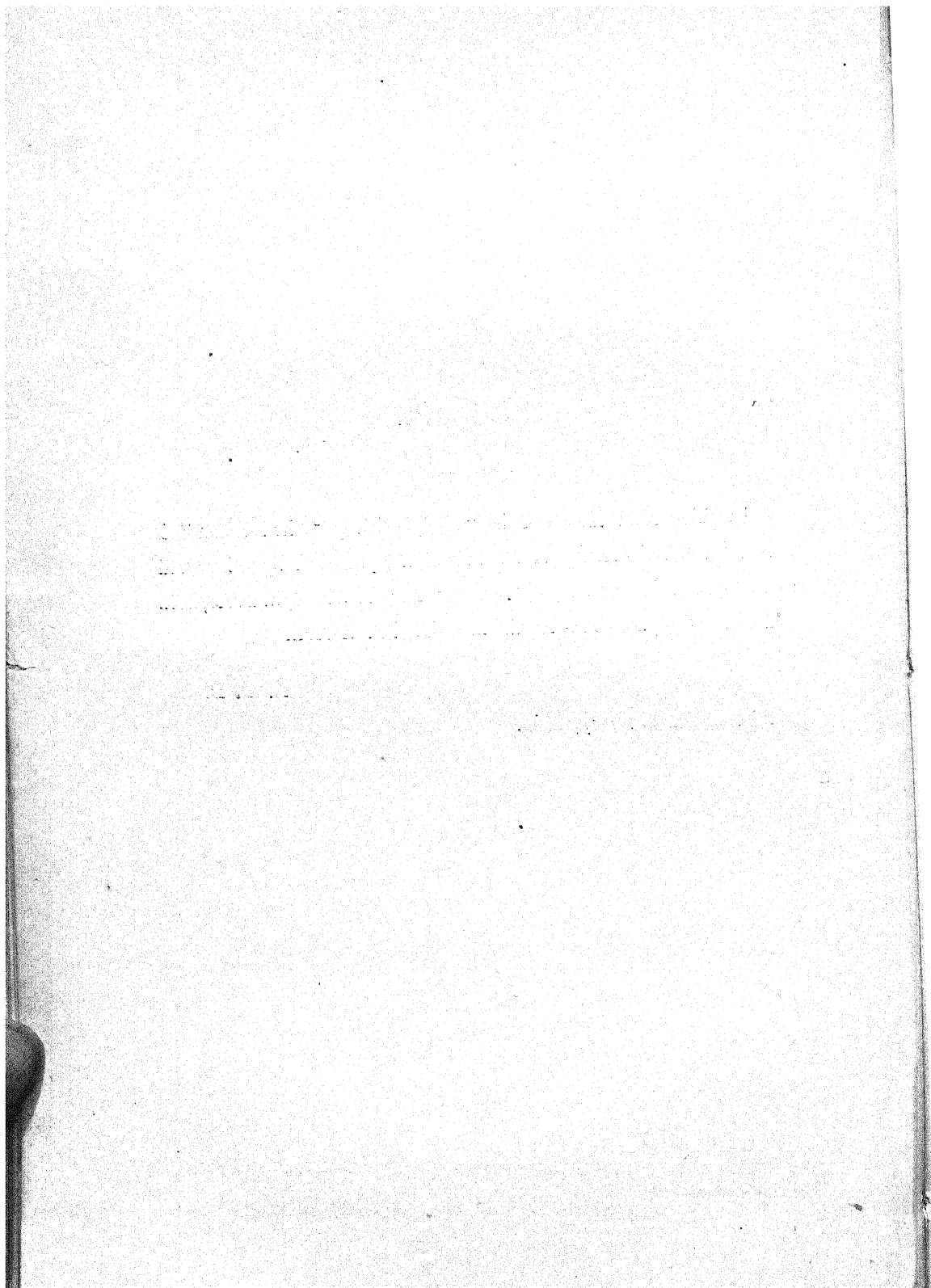
## PREFACE.

---

IN this second edition of the "Early History of the Dekkan," I have embodied the results of fresh researches published by others and myself within the last ten years. Some of my own have, however, been laid before the public now for the first time in this book.

R. G. B.

*Poona, 10th January, 1895.*



## CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION ... ..	i—iv
SECTION I.—Etymology of the word Dekkan and its denotation.	133—134
SECTION II.—Settlement of the Âryas in the Dekkan	...135—137
SECTION III.—Approximate date of the Âryan settlement in the Dekkan and notices of Southern India in ancient Indian Literature and Inscriptions	...138—145
SECTION IV.—Political History of the Dekkan or Mahârâshtra— Analysis of the historical inscriptions in the cave-temples of Western India	...146—154
SECTION V.—Native and Foreign Princes mentioned in the inscriptions. Identification of the former with the Andhra- bhṛityas of the Purâṇas	...155—156
SECTION VI.—Chronology of the Andhrabhṛityas or Śâtavâ- hanas	...157—168
SECTION VII.—Political and literary traditions about the Śâtavâhanas or Śâlivâhanas	...169—172
SECTION VIII.—Religious, social, and economic condition of Mahârâshtra under the Andhrabhṛityas or Śâtavâhanas	...173—176
SECTION IX.—Probable history of the period between the extinc- tion of the Andhrabhṛityas and the rise of the Châlukyas	...177—179
SECTION X.—The early Châlukyas	...180—193
SECTION XI.—The Râshtrakûṭas	...194—210
SECTION XII.—The later Châlukyas	...211—224
SECTION XIII.—The Kalachuris	...225—229
SECTION XIV.—The Yâdavas of Devagiri,— <i>early history of the family</i>	...230—236
SECTION XV.—Ditto ditto <i>later history</i>	...237—252
SECTION XVI.—The Śilâhâras of Kolhâpur	...253—257
APPENDIX A.—Note on the Gupta Era	...258—263
APPENDIX B.—Note on the Śaka dates and the years of the Bârhaspatya cycle occurring in the inscriptions	...264—267
APPENDIX C.—Introduction to Hemâdri's Vratākhaṇḍa, Râja- praśasti I.	...268—273
Ditto ditto II.	...273—275





## CORRECTIONS.

<i>Page 154, line</i>	6 from bottom, <i>for Vasishṭṭputra read Vāsishṭṭputra</i>		
" 161 "	23 " "	" Śrī & Sri, <i>here</i> "	Śrī <i>as elsewhere</i>
" 167 "	5 " "	" Yajna "	Yajña
" " "	18 " "	" paid "	said
" 171 "	12 " top	" Guṇādhyā "	Guṇādhyā
" 187 "	11 " bottom	" Gurjara "	Gūrjara
" " "	22 " "	" Traikūṭaka "	Traikūṭaka
" 189 "	27 " top	" Āśhādha "	Āśhādha
" 190 "	11 " "	" Paṭṭadakal, <i>here</i> "	Paṭṭadakal <i>as elsewhere.</i>
" 191 "	9 " "	" Vinayaditya "	Vinayāditya
" 192 lines 6 & 11 "	" "	" Brahmanism "	Brāhmaṇism & Brahmanism
" " line 7 "	" "	" in the Southern "	in Southern
" 194 "	4 " "	" Yadda "	Yadu
" " "	8 " "	" Rāshrakūṭa "	Rāshtrakūṭa
" 197 "	6 " "	" Paiṭhan, <i>here as</i> "	Paiṭhan <i>elsewhere.</i>
" 199, marginal note.		" Sarva "	Śarva
" " line 34 from top		" Nārāyana "	Nārāyaṇa
" 200 " 5 " "		" Śilāhāra "	Śilāhāra
" 201, marginal note.		" Krishna, <i>here as</i> "	Kṛishṇa <i>elsewhere.</i>
" 206, line 17 from top		" Khārepāṭan, <i>here</i> "	Khārepāṭan <i>as elsewhere.</i>
" " " 22 " "		" doubt "	doubt
" 207 " 10 " "		" Kālanjara "	Kālāñjara
" 211 " 4 " "		" Tailapa "	Tailapa
" 218 " 5 " bottom		" Gaddaka, <i>here as</i> "	Gadag <i>elsewhere</i>
" 235 " 13 " "		" Singhaṇa "	Siṅghaṇa
" 237 " 12 " "		" Sūktimuktavali "	Sūktimuktāvali
" 238 " 12 " "		" Sukt-, <i>here as</i> "	Sūkt- <i>elsewhere.</i>



## EARLY HISTORY OF THE DEKKAN.

### ADDITIONS AND FURTHER CORRECTIONS.

P. 187, footnote 1, add at the end, Kārḥād plates recently put into my possession and not yet published.

P. 195, line 35, after Wardhâ, here as well as everywhere henceforward except in l. 14, p. 207, add and Karhâḍ and make the necessary grammatical changes.

P. 199, line 30, after death, add The Karhâḍ charter represents the fire of his prowess to have burnt the Châlukya race.

P. 205, line 23, after months, add In the Bhadan grant<sup>1</sup> the latter is represented to have reigned for a year.

P. 207, lines 6 and 7, for the sentence ending with dominions, substitute He expelled the prince Rachchhyāmalla from the throne of the Gaṅga country and placed on it a person of the name of Bûtuga, or Bûtayya which name has been Sanskritized into Bhûtârya ; and destroyed the Pallavas to whose race the Dantiga killed by him probably belonged.

P. 207, line 20, at the end add The Karhâḍ charter was issued in 880 Śaka, i. e. 18 years after the Wardhâ grant. It contains two stanzas more about Kṛishṇa III. than the latter ; and these must in consequence be regarded as alluding to events which occurred between Śaka 862 and 880. As stated therein, to consolidate his power Kṛishṇa deprived some of his feudatories of their principalities, and granted them to others who were meritorious ; some were separated from each other and others joined together. "With the idea of conquering the south, he uprooted the Chola race, placed the territory ruled over by it under his own dependents, made the kings of the Chera, Pāṇḍya, and other countries along with Siṃhala or Ceylon his tributaries, and erected a triumphal column at Re(ā)mesvara." In an inscription at Âtakûr in the Maisur territory, dated 872 Śaka, Kṛishṇarâja is represented to have fought with the Chola prince Râjâditya and killed him. In this last act he was assisted by Bûtuga, his Gaṅga feudatory mentioned above, and Bûtuga was rewarded for his services by being granted additional territory.<sup>2</sup> In a village in the Chingleput district of the Madras Presidency, which must have formed a part of the ancient kingdom of the Pallavas, there are two inscriptions dated in the seventeenth and nineteenth years of the reign of Kannaradeva, i. e. Kṛishṇadeva, in which he is spoken of as the conqueror of Kachchi or Kâñchîpura the capital of the Pallavas and Tañjai identified with Tanjor (Taṇjâvûr or Taṇjâpura) which was the capital of the Chola princes. Another inscription at Vellore is dated in the twenty-sixth year of his reign ; and there are two more containing his name in South Arcot<sup>3</sup> which was probably included in the Chola kingdom. These facts bear out the statement in the

<sup>1</sup> Published by Prof. Kielhorn, *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III., p. 271.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II., pp. 172-74.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.* Vol. III., pp. 282-85.

Karhād grant of his having uprooted the Chola race and held the country by placing it under his dependents, and another in this and the Wardhā grant that the Pallavas were destroyed by him. This latter event, however, took place before Śaka 862 the date of the Wardhā grant, while the conquest of the Chola prince came on later. By the Karhād charter which was issued on Wednesday the 13th of the dark half of Phālguna when 880 years had elapsed since the time of the Śaka king, the cyclic year being *Kālayukta*, Kṛṣṇa granted,—while encamped at Melpāṭi with his victorious army for the purpose of apportioning the southern provinces among his dependents, taking charge of all the possessions of Arelesvara, and constructing temples to be dedicated to certain gods,—the village of Kaṅkim in the district of Karahāṭaka to the great Śaiva ascetic Gaganasīva who was the pupil of Īānasīva and was conversant with the Śivasiddhāntas or sacred books of the Śaiva sect, for the benefit of the whole group of ascetics. It would appear from this that Śaivism flourished about the district of Karhād at this period.

P. 210, to the dates under Kṛṣṇa III, add 872, 880.

Page	line	18 from bottom	for	Brāhmaṇa	read	Brāhmaṇa
"	146, lines	19 and 36 from top	"	Mysor	"	Maisur
"	"	line 21	"	Saliyaputta	"	Saliyaputta
"	157	" 31	"	Dakṣiṇāpatha	"	Dakṣiṇāpatha
"	160	" 14	"	Mahārāṣṭra	"	Mahārāṣṭra
"	"	33	"	Dakṣiṇāpatha	"	Dakṣiṇāpatha
"	174	" 6 from bottom	"	Kānara	"	Kānara
"	178	" 11 " top	"	Rāṣṭrakūṭa	"	Rāṣṭrakūṭa
"	179	" 4 " bottom	"	Lāṭ here as elsewhere	"	Lāṭa
"	181	" 24	"	Mangaliśa	"	Mangaliśa
"	188	" 16	insert	date after latest		
"	"	" 7 from top	for	Tājika	read	Tājika
"	197, footnote	1	"	IV	"	III
"	200, line	16 from top	"	Mahāpurāṇa	"	Mahāpurāṇa
"	201	" 30	"	Lāṭa	"	Lāṭa
"	202	" 10	"	Akālavarsha	"	Akālavarsha
"	203	" 8	"	-sāri	"	-sāri
"	205	" 13	"	Sāhasāṅka	"	Sāhasāṅka
"	222	" 20	"	Kākatēya	"	Kākatēya
"	226	" 20 from bottom	"	Lingāyata here as elsewhere.	"	Lingāyata
"	237	" 12	"	Jahlāṇ's	"	Jahlāṇ's
"	239	" 1	"	यजार्जुनं	"	यजार्जुनं



# EARLY HISTORY OF THE DEKKAN.

---

## INTRODUCTORY.

INDIA has no written history. Nothing was known till within recent times of the political condition of the country, the dynasties that ruled over the different provinces which composed it, and the great religious and social revolutions that it went through. The historical curiosity of the people was satisfied by legends. What we find of a historical nature in the literature of the country before the arrival of the Mahomedans comes to very little.

Introductory.

I. We have a chronicle of Kaśmir called the Rājatarāṅgiṇī, in which, however, there is a good deal which is not supported by contemporary evidence. Now and then, a bountiful prince or minister found a poet to sing his glories; and the works thus composed, contain a good deal of historical information, though, of course, an undue praise of the patron and his ancestors is to be expected. But a few such works only have hitherto been discovered; and the oldest of them gives an account of a prince who lived in the first half of the seventh century. The literature of the Jainas of the Śvetāmbara sect contains accounts mostly of the later princes of Gujarāt and other noted personages. There are also similar accounts of the princes of Rājaputāna. In the beginning or at the end of some Sanskrit works the names of the princes under whose patronage or in whose reign they were composed, are given; and sometimes we find a long genealogy of the family to which the particular prince belonged, with some short observation with reference to each of his ancestors. Lastly, the Purāṇas contain genealogies of the most powerful royal families which ascend to a higher antiquity than the works noticed hitherto.

II. But the information to be gathered from all these sources is extremely meagre; and there are many provinces on the history of which they do not throw any light. And the facts mentioned in them cannot be systematically arranged, or even chronologically connected, except with the assistance of other sources of information to which we shall now proceed. The invasion of Alexander the

Introductory. Great brought the Greeks in contact with the Hindus; and his successors in Syria kept up an intercourse with the Indian emperors for a long time. The notices of Indian persons and events contained in the writings of the Greeks, when compared with the statements occurring in the Purāṇas, admit, in some cases, of an easy identification; and from the known dates of the corresponding Greek persons or events, we are able to determine those of the Indian persons or events. In this manner the date of the foundation of the Maurya dynasty by Chandragupta has been determined to be about 322 B.C., and a good many other dates in Indian history have been ascertained. The writings of Chinese authors also throw a great deal of light on some periods of Indian history. Buddhism was introduced into China in the first century of the Christian era; and from time to time men from that country came to India as pilgrims; and some Indian Buddhists also must have found their way to China. The Chinese pilgrims wrote accounts of what they saw and did in India, and these works, which have come down to us, are very valuable for the elucidation of Indian history. The Chinese possessed a perfect system of chronology, and the dates of the pilgrimages are useful for the purposes of the Indian antiquarian. Valuable accounts of India written by the Arabic visitors to the country in the Middle Ages have also become available.

III. Another very important source, and fuller than any hitherto noticed, consists of inscriptions. Some of these are cut on stones or rocks, and others engraved on copperplates. These last are in all cases charters conveying grants of land made mostly by princes or chiefs to religious persons or to temples and monasteries. A great many of these are dated in one of the current eras. It is usual in these charters to give the pedigree of the grantor. The names of his ancestors together with some of their famous deeds are mentioned. As the authors who composed the grants cannot be expected to be impartial in their account of the reigning monarch, much of what they say about him cannot be accepted as historically true. And even in the case of his ancestors, the vague praise that we often find, must be regarded simply as meaningless. But when they are represented to have done a specific deed, such as the conquest of Harshavardhana by Pulakesi II. of the early Chālukya dynasty, it must be accepted as historical; and when we have other sources available, we find the account confirmed, as Hwān Thsang does that of Pulakesi's exploit. Even in the case of the reigning monarch, the specific deeds such as wars with neighbouring princes, which are mentioned, may be accepted as historical; though, however,

legitimate doubts may be entertained as regards the reported results. Introductory.

The stone-inscriptions are intended to commemorate the dedication of a temple or monastery or any part thereof, and of works of public utility such as tanks and wells, and sometimes grants of land also. A good many of these benefactions are by private individuals; but not seldom the name of the king, in whose reign the dedication was made, is given together with the year of his reign, as well as the date in the current era. When it is a royal benefaction that is commemorated, we have a longer account of the reigning prince, and sometimes of his ancestors.

The great pioneer in the deciphering and interpretation of inscriptions was James Prinsep; but no great progress was made after him, in this branch of antiquarian work, till the establishment of the "Indian Antiquary" and the institution of the Archæological Survey. These gave a strong impetus to it, and many scholars entered into the field with zeal. Twenty years ago, it would have been impossible to write the following pages.

IV. I must not omit to mention old coins as a valuable source of information as to the names of the successive monarchs of a dynasty, and sometimes their dates. A study of these too has led to very important results.

The materials for the history of the development of Indian thought and of changes in the social condition are the whole literature itself. But this is an independent inquiry with which we are not here directly concerned; and the conclusions arrived at are applicable to the whole Hindu race, and not to any particular province. I have consulted general literature only in discussing points concerning the Āryan settlement of the Dekkan. The materials used in the preparation of the other sections, which fall under each of the four classes noticed above, are as follows:

I.—Bilhāṇa's *Vikramāṅkacharita*, Introduction to the *Vratākhaṇḍa*, Introduction to Jahlāṇa's anthology, the Puranic genealogies; and scattered notices in the *Kathāsaritsāgara*, Hāla's *Saptaśatī*, Vātsyāyana's *Kāmasūtra*, Kavirāhasya, Digambara Jaina works—such as the *Harivaṃśa*, the *Uttara Purāṇa*, the *Yasastilaka*, the *Prasnot-tararatnamālikā* &c.—Vijñāneśvara's *Mitāksharā*, the *Abhilashitārthachintāmaṇi*, the *Basava Purāṇa*, the *Lekhapañchāśikā*, the *Sabdārṇavachandrikā*, the *Jñāneśvarī*, and a few others.

II.—Ptolemy's geography, the *Periplus*, Hwān Thsang's *Itinerary*.

III.—Inscriptions in the cave-temples of Western India; Rudradāman's inscription at Junāgaḍ; stone inscriptions in the Southern Maratha Country; copperplate charters of the early Chālukyas, the

## THE DEKKAN.

Introductory.

Râshtrakûtas, and other dynasties, of which we have now a large number.

IV.—Coins of the S'âtavâhanas found at Kolhâpur and in the lower Godâvarî district.

Since the political history of the Dekkan before the advent of Mahomedans was entirely unknown before, and the difficulty of ascertaining facts is very great, my object has been to collect as many of them as possible. The absence of proportion in the space allotted to important and unimportant events due to this circumstance, will, it is hoped, be excused. This does not pretend to be a literary production, but merely a congeries of facts.

## SECTION I.

### ETYMOLOGY OF THE WORD "DEKKAN" AND ITS DENOTATION.

THE word "Dakkhan" represents the vernacular pronunciation of the Sanskrit word Dakṣiṇa, meaning "southern," used to designate the portion of the Indian Peninsula lying to the south of the Narmadā. The name more usually met with in Sanskrit works and elsewhere is Dakṣiṇāpatha or "the Southern Region." That this name was in ordinary use in ancient times is shown by the fact that the author of the *Periplus* calls that portion of the country Dakkhinabades.<sup>1</sup> In the vernacular or Prākṛit speech of the time, the Sanskrit Dakṣiṇāpatha must have become Dakkhiṇābadha or Dakkhiṇāvadha by the usual rules, and the Greek writer must have derived his name from this popular pronunciation. The shorter form of the name also must have been in use, since in the beginning of the fifth century of the Christian era, Fah-Hian,<sup>2</sup> the Chinese traveller, was told at Benares that there was a country to the south called Ta-Thsin, which word corresponds to the Sanskrit Dakṣiṇa.

Dakṣiṇāpatha or Dakṣiṇa was the name of the whole peninsula to the south of the Narmadā. Among the countries enumerated in the *Mārkaṇḍeya*,<sup>3</sup> *Vāyu*,<sup>4</sup> and *Mātsya*<sup>5</sup> Purāṇas as comprised in Dakṣiṇāpatha are those of the Cholas, Pāṇḍyas, and Keralas, which were situated in the extreme south of the peninsula, and correspond to the modern provinces of Tanjor, Madura, and Malabār. In the *Mahābhārata*, however, Sahadeva, the youngest of the Pāṇḍu princes, is represented in his career of conquest to have gone to Dakṣiṇāpatha after having conquered the king of the Pāṇḍyas.<sup>6</sup> This would show that the country of the Pāṇḍyas was not included in Dakṣiṇāpatha. Again, the rivers Godāvarī and others springing from the Sahyādri are spoken of in the *Vāyu* Purāṇa as rivers of Dakṣiṇāpatha<sup>7</sup>, while the Narmadā and the Tāpī are not so styled; whence it would seem that the valleys of those rivers were not included in Dakṣiṇāpatha. The word thus appears not to have been always used in the same sense. In modern times it is the name of the country between the Narmadā on the north and a variable line along the course of the Kṛishṇā to the south, exclusive of the provinces lying to the extreme east. It is thus almost identical

### Section I.

Etymology  
of the word  
"Dekkan."

Denotation  
of the word  
Dekkan.

<sup>1</sup> Indian Antiquary, VIII. 143.

<sup>2</sup> Travels of Fah-Hian by S. Beal, 139.

<sup>3</sup> Chap. 57 Verse 45, Edition Bibliotheca Indica. The reading of the second line, however, is wrong. It ought to be, Pāṇḍyās cha Keralās chaiva Cholāḥ Kulyās tathaiva cha, as it is in the manuscript I have consulted.

<sup>4</sup> Chap. 45 Verse 124, Edition Bibliotheca Indica.

<sup>5</sup> Chap. 112 Verse 46, Poona Lithographed Edition.

<sup>6</sup> Sabhāparvan, Chap. 31 Verse 17, Bombay Edition.

<sup>7</sup> Chap. 45 Verse 104, Ed. Bib. Ind.



Section I.

with the country called Mahārāshṭra or the region in which the Marāṭhī language is spoken, the narrow strip of land between the Western Ghāts and the sea being excluded. A still narrower definition is that which excludes from this tract the valleys of the Narmadā and the Tâpī; and to this extent we have seen that there is authority for it in the Vāyu Purāṇa. Thus the word Dekkan expresses the country watered by the upper Godāvari and that lying between that river and the Kṛishṇā. The name Mahārāshṭra also seems at one time to have been restricted to this tract. For that country is, in the Purāṇas<sup>1</sup> and other works, distinguished on the one hand from Aparānta or Northern Konkan, and from the regions on either side of the Narmadā and the Tâpī inhabited by the Pulindas and S'abaras, as well as from Vidarbha on the other. In a comparatively modern work entitled Ratnakosā,<sup>2</sup> Mahārāshṭra, Vaidarbha, Tâpī-tata-deśa and Narmadā-tata-deśa (*i. e.*, the countries on either side of those rivers), and the Konkan are spoken of as distinct from each other. The Dekkan or Mahārāshṭra in this the narrowest sense of the word forms the subject of the present notice.

---

<sup>1</sup> See the chapters of the three Purāṇas referred to in the notes on page 133.

<sup>2</sup> Prof. Aufrecht's Catalogue of Manuscripts in the Bodleian Library, 352.

## SECTION II.

## SETTLEMENT OF THE ÂRYAS IN THE DEKKAN.

It is now a recognised fact that the Âryas who came to India were at first confined to eastern Afghanistan and the Panjâb. Thence they emigrated to the east and for a time the easternmost province occupied by them was Bramhâvarta or their holy land, lying between the rivers Sarasvatî the modern Sarasuti, and Drishadvatî,<sup>1</sup> a stream in the vicinity, that is, the country about Thanesar. There the system of castes and orders and the sacrificial religion seem to have been fully developed. Thence they spread to the east and the south, and gradually occupied the whole country between the Himâlaya and the Vindhya. This last mountain range must for a long time have formed the southern boundary of their settlements. For the name Âryâvarta or the region occupied by the Âryas, as explained by Manu<sup>2</sup> and even by Patañjali,<sup>3</sup> the author of the Mahâbhâshya on Pânini's grammar, signified exclusively the part of the country situated between those mountain ranges. The Vindhya, which by its height seemed to obstruct the passage of the sun, was impassable to them. The name Pâriyâtra was given to the more northern and western portion of the range from which the rivers Chambal and Betvâ take their rise, probably because it was situated on the boundary of their Yâtrâ or range of communication. After a while, however, the sage Agastya, in poetical language, bade the mountain not to grow high, that is, crossed it and established an Âsrama or hermitage to the south and thus led the way to other settlements. The first or oldest Âryan province in the southern country must have been the Vidarbhas or the Berârs. For in the Râmâyana when Sugrîva the monkey-king sends his followers to the different quarters in search of Râma's wife Sitâ and Râvana her ravisher, he directs them to go among other southern countries to Vidarbhas, Richîkas, and Mahishakas, and also to Daṇḍakâranya (the forest of Daṇḍakâ) and the river Godâvarî.<sup>4</sup> This shows that while the country about the Godâvarî, that is, the Dekkan or Mahârâshtra in the narrowest sense of the terms, was a forest, Vidarbha was an inhabited country. In the Mahâbhârata also Agastya is represented to have given a girl that he produced by his miraculous powers to the king of Vidarbha, and after she had grown to be a woman demanded her of the king in marriage.<sup>5</sup> In the Râmâyana, Râma is represented to have lived for a long time in Daṇḍakâranya, at a place called Pañchavaṭî situated on the banks

## Section II.

Settlement of  
the Âryas in  
the Dekkan.

Vidarbha, the  
first Âryan  
province in the  
South.

<sup>1</sup> Manu, II. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Manu, II. 23.

<sup>3</sup> Patañjali's Mahâbhâshya under Pânini, II. 4, 10.

<sup>4</sup> Râmâyana, IV. Chap. 41, Bombay Edition.

<sup>5</sup> Mahâbhârata, Bombay Edition, III. Chap. 96, 97.

**Section II.**

**Danḍakāraṇya,**  
the same as  
**Mahārāshtra.**

**Pañchavaṭī.**

The complete  
subjugation of  
Mahārāshtra by  
the Āryas, proved  
by the prevalent  
dialect of the  
country.

of the Godāvarī about two yojanas from the hermitage of Agastya.<sup>1</sup> That this Danḍakāraṇya was the modern Mahārāshtra is shown by the fact stated above, that it was watered by the river Godāvarī, and by several others. According to the Hindu ritual it is necessary when beginning any religious ceremony to pronounce the name of the country in which it is performed. The Brāhman in Mahārāshtra do not utter the name Mahārāshtra but Danḍakāraṇya with the word *deśa* or "country" attached to it. In the introduction to Hemādri's Vratākhaṇḍa, a work written more than six hundred years ago, Devaḡiri, the modern Daulatābād, is spoken of as situated in a district on the confines of Danḍakāraṇya. Nāsik claims to be the Pañchavaṭī where Rāma lived. But the poet could hardly be expected to have brought his hero from the Vindhya to such a remote westerly place as Nāsik. The river Godāvarī must, from the description occurring in the Rāmāyaṇa as well as in Bhavabhūti's Uttara Rāmacharita, have been wide at Rāma's Pañchavaṭī. It could hardly have been so at Nāsik, which is very near its source. On the other hand, "the region about the northern part of the Sahyādri through which flowed the river Godāvarī and in which Govardhana was situated" is in the Purāṇas represented as "the most charming on earth; and there, to please Rāma, the sage Bhāradvāja caused heavenly trees and herbs to spring up for his wife's enjoyment, and thus a lovely garden came into existence."<sup>2</sup> In the Mārkaṇḍeya, Govardhana is spoken of as a town; but the Vāyu and the Mātsya seem to mean it to be a mountain. This Govardhana must, from the given position, be the same as the village of that name near Nāsik; and thus the three Purāṇas must be understood as supporting the identification of Pañchavaṭī with Nāsik.

But though Mahārāshtra was the last country occupied by the Indian Āryas, their subjugation of it was no less thorough than that of all the northern countries. Here, as there, they drove some of the aborigines to the fastnesses of mountains and jungles, and incorporated the rest into their own society. The present Marāṭhī language is as much an offshoot of the Sanskrit as the other languages of Northern India. The ancient representatives of these dialects—the Mahārāshṭrī, the Saurasenī, and the Māgadhi, as well as an earlier form of speech, the Pāli—show extensive corruptions of Sanskrit sounds, reducible however to a few general laws. These cannot be accounted for by the natural operation of the causes which bring about the decay of a language spoken throughout its history by the same race. For, this operation is slow and must be in continuance for a very long time in order to produce the wide-going phonetic changes which we observe in those Prākṛit dialects, as they are called. This long-continued process must at the same time give rise to a great many changes in other respects. Such,

<sup>1</sup> Rāmāyaṇa, III. 13, 13 Bom. Ed.

<sup>2</sup> Mārkaṇḍeya, Chap. 57 Verses 34-35; Vāyu, Chap. 45 Verses 112-114; and Mātsya, Chap. 112 Verses 37-39. The passage, however, is corrupt. The three Purāṇas evidently derive their reading from the same original, but the text has been greatly corrupted. The most ancient version of it seems to be that in the Vāyu.

however, we do not find in those dialects, and they do not in those respects show a very wide departure from the Sanskrit. The extensive corruptions of Sanskrit sounds, therefore, must be accounted for by the supposition that the language had to be spoken by races whose original tongue it was not. Those alien races could not properly pronounce the Sanskrit words used by the conquering Āryas; and thus the Prākṛit forms of Sanskrit words represent their pronunciation of them. A few sounds unknown to Sanskrit as well as some words not traceable to that language are also found in the Prākṛits, and these point to the same conclusion. It thus appears that the Indian Āryas in their progress through the country came in contact with alien races, which were incorporated with their society and learnt their language, at the same time that they preserved some of their original words and phonetic peculiarities.<sup>1</sup> This was the state of things in the north down to the Marāṭhā country. But farther south and on the eastern coast, though they penetrated there and communicated their own civilization to the aboriginal races inhabiting those parts, they were not able to incorporate them thoroughly into their own society and to root out their languages and their peculiar civilization. On the contrary, the Āryas had to learn the languages of those races and to adopt a portion at least of their civilization. Thus the Kanarese, the Telugu, the Tamil, and the other languages now spoken in Southern India are not derived from the Sanskrit but belong altogether to a different stock, and hence it is also that southern art is so different from the northern. The reason why the result of the Āryan irruption was so different in Southern India from what it was in the north appears to be that when the Āryas penetrated to the south there existed already well-organized communities and kingdoms. In the passage in the Rāmāyana, referred to above, the monkey-soldiers are directed to go to the countries of the Andhras (Telugu people), the Pāṇḍyas, the Cholas, and the Keralas, in the south; and are told that they will there see the gate of the city of the Pāṇḍyas adorned with gold and jewels. And these races, their country, and their kings are alluded to in other Sanskrit works, as will be noticed hereafter. In the north, however, at the time of the Āryan invasion, the condition of the country must have been similar to that of Dandakāranya, which is represented in the Rāmāyana as a forest infested by Rākshasas or wild tribes who disturbed the religious rites of the Brāhman sages. And throughout the older portion of Sanskrit literature, which is to be referred to the times when the Āryas were gradually progressing from the Panjāb, the wild tribes they met with are spoken of under the name of Dasyus, Rākshasas, and others.

## Section II. Prākṛit Dialects.

The subjugation  
of the country  
farther South,  
partial.

<sup>1</sup> These points I have developed in my Lectures on Sanskrit and the Prākṛit languages derived from it; Jour. Bom. B. R. A. S. Vol. XVI. pp. 290-91.

## SECTION III.

APPROXIMATE DATE OF THE ĀRYAN SETTLEMENT IN THE DEKKAN  
AND NOTICES OF SOUTHERN INDIA IN ANCIENT INDIAN  
LITERATURE AND INSCRIPTIONS.

## Section III.

The Āryas  
acquainted with  
Northern India  
in the time of  
the Aitareya  
Brāhmaṇa.

WE will now endeavour to determine approximately the period when the Āryas settled in Daṇḍakāraṇya, and trace the relations between the civilized Āryan community of the north and the southern country at different periods of Sanskrit literature and at well known dates in Indian history. In the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa, which is anterior to the whole of the so-called classical Sanskrit literature, the sage Viśvāmitra is represented to have condemned by a curse the progeny of fifty of his sons to "live on the borders" of the Āryan settlements, and these, it is said, "were the Andhras, Puṇḍras, Śābaras, Pulindas, and Mūtibas, and the descendants of Viśvāmitra formed a large portion of the Dasyus."<sup>1</sup> Of these the first four are spoken of as people living in the south, the Puṇḍras in the Rāmāyana, and the other three in the Purāṇas.<sup>2</sup> From the later literature, the Pulindas and Śābaras appear to have been wild tribes living about the Vindhya.<sup>3</sup> Ptolemy places the former along the Narmadā. The Andhras, who in these days are identified with the Telugu people, lived about the mouth of the Godāvarī or perhaps farther to the north. If these were the positions of the tribes in the time of the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa, the Indian Āryas must at that time have been acquainted with the whole country to the north of the Vindhya and a portion to the south-east of that range.

Also in Pāṇini's  
time.

Pāṇini in his Sūtras or grammatical rules shows an extensive knowledge of the geography of India. Of the places and rivers mentioned by him a good many exist in the Panjāb and Afghanistan; but the names of countries situated in the eastern portion of Northern India also occur in the Sūtras. The countries farthest to the south mentioned by him are Kachchha (IV. 2, 133), Avantī (IV. 1, 176), Kosala (IV. 1, 171), Karūś'a (IV. 1, 178)<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Aitareya Brāhmaṇa, VII. 18. Pulindas are omitted in the corresponding passage in the Śāṅkhāyana Sūtra.

<sup>2</sup> See the passages above referred to.

<sup>3</sup> In his Kādambari Bāṇa places the Śābaras in the forest on the Vindhya range.

<sup>4</sup> This name does not occur in the Sūtra, but is the second in the list or Gaṇa beginning with Bharga. As regards the words occurring in these Gaṇas, I have on a previous occasion expressed my opinion that though it is not safe to attribute a whole Gaṇa to Pāṇini (and in several cases we have clear indications that some of the words were inserted in later times), still the first three words might without mistake be taken to be his. This was objected to by Professor Weber. But as my reasons were, as I thought, obvious, I did not think it necessary to defend my view. I may, however, here state that since Pāṇini refers to these Gaṇas in his Sūtras by using the first word in the list with *ādi*, equivalent to "and others," added to it, and since he uses the plural of the noun so formed, and the plural of a noun cannot be used unless three individuals at least of the class are meant, it is proper that we should understand him to be thinking of the first and two words at least more. This observation is meant to be applicable generally. In the present case, however, the expression *Bhargādī* forms a part of the compound, and the plural is not actually used, but it is clearly implied.



and Kalinga (IV. 1, 178).<sup>1</sup> The first is the same as the modern country of that name, Avantī is the district about Ujjayinī, and Kalinga corresponds to the modern Northern Circars. Kosala, Karūṣa, and Avantī are mentioned in the Purāṇas as countries situated on the back of the Vindhya.<sup>2</sup> In the Ratnāvalī, a dramatic play, Kosala is also placed near that mountain range. Supposing that the non-occurrence of the name of any country farther south in Pāṇini's work is due to his not having known it, a circumstance which, looking to the many names of places in the north that he gives, appears very probable, the conclusion follows that in his time the Āryas were confined to the north of the Vindhya, but did proceed or communicate with the northernmost portion of the eastern coast, not by crossing that range, but avoiding it by taking an easterly course.

Kātyāyana, however, the object of whose aphorisms called Vārtikas is to explain and supplement Pāṇini, shows an acquaintance with southern nations. Pāṇini gives rules for the formation of derivatives for the names of tribes of warriors which are at the same time the names of the countries inhabited by them, in the sense of "one sprung from an individual belonging to that tribe," and also, it must be understood, in the sense of "king of the country." Thus a man sprung from an individual of the tribe of the Pañchālas, or the king of the country Pañchālas, is to be called Pāñchāla; a descendant of a Sālva, or the king of the country of the Sālvas, is to be called Sālveya, &c. Kātyāyana notices here an omission; the name Pāṇḍya is not explained by Pāṇini. Kātyāyana therefore adds, "one sprung from an individual of the tribe of the Pāṇḍus or the king of their country, should be called a Pāṇḍya."<sup>3</sup> Similarly, Pāṇini tells us that in either of these senses no termination should be appended to the word *Kambojas*, which was the name of a non-Āryan people in the north-west, nor should any of its vowels be changed; but that the word *Kamboja* itself means "one sprung from an individual of the Kamboja tribe, or the king of the country of the Kambojas."<sup>4</sup> Kātyāyana says that in this rule, the expression "and others" should be added to the word *Kambojas*; for the rule applies also to the names "Cholas and others," that is, persons sprung from an individual of the Chola and other tribes, and the kings of the Chola and other countries should be called by the names "Chola and others." Similarly, Pāṇini tells us that the countries Kumudvat, Nadvat, and Vetasvat are so called because they contain Kumudas or water-lilies,

## Section III.

Southern India  
unknown in all  
likelihood in  
Pāṇini's time.

Southern India  
known to  
Kātyāyana but  
unknown to  
Pāṇini.

<sup>1</sup> In the so-called Pāṇiniya S'ikshā the expression Saurāshṭrikā nārī or "a woman of Surāshṭra" occurs. But this should by no means be regarded as showing that Pāṇini was acquainted with Surāshṭra. The Pāṇiniya S'ikshā cannot be the work of Pāṇini; for the author of that treatise begins by stating that he is going to explain S'ikshā according to the views of Pāṇini and ends with a few verses in praise of the great grammarian. Besides, the author notices the Prākṛit dialects to which there is no allusion whatever in Pāṇini's great work and writes in verse. Grammatical treatises in verse are later than those in the form of Sūtras. The Pāṇiniya S'ikshā therefore must have been composed long after Pāṇini.

<sup>2</sup> See the passages cited above.

<sup>3</sup> Pāṇḍor dyan, which is a Vārtika on Pāṇ. IV. 1, 168.

<sup>4</sup> Pāṇ. IV. 1, 175.

**Section III.**

Nādas or reeds, and Vetās or canes, respectively.<sup>1</sup> Kātyāyana adds, "Mahishmat is so called because it contains Mahishas or buffaloes."

Now Mahishmat appears to be the same southern country which in the Purāṇas is associated with Mahārāshtra and is called Mahishakas. Māhishmatī on the banks of the Narmadā was probably its capital. Here we may, I think, argue, as Professor Goldstucker has done in many similar cases, that had Pāṇini known the Pāṇdyas, Cholas, and Mahishmat, he would not have omitted the names from his rules, considering how careful a grammarian he was. Very likely, then, he did not know them, and this supposition is strengthened by the fact alluded to above that the name of no other southern country occurs in his Sūtras. Thus then the Āryas of the north were not familiar with the southern countries and tribes in the time of Pāṇini, but were so in the time of Kātyāyana. The latter author also mentions a town of the name of Nāsikya,<sup>2</sup> which is very likely the same as our modern Nāsik.

Patañjali  
intimately  
acquainted  
with Southern  
India.

Chronological  
relations between  
Kātyāyana and  
Patañjali.

Between  
Kātyāyana  
and Pāṇini.

Patañjali shows an intimate acquaintance with the south. As a grammarian he thinks it his duty to notice the lingual usages in the south, and tells us that in Dakṣiṇāpatha the word *Sarasī* is used to denote large lakes.<sup>3</sup> He mentions Māhishmatī,<sup>4</sup> Vaidarbha,<sup>5</sup> Kāñchīpura<sup>6</sup> the modern Conjeveram, and Kerala<sup>7</sup> or Malabār. Patañjali's date, B.C. 150, may now be relied upon. That author notices variant readings of Kātyāyana's Vārtikas as found in the texts used by the schools of the Bhāradvājīyas, Sannāgas, and others. Some of these might be considered as emendations of the Vārtikas, though Patañjali's introduction of them by the verb *paṭhanti*, "they read," is an indication that he regarded them as different readings. A sufficiently long time therefore must have elapsed between Kātyāyana and Patañjali to give rise to these variants or emendations. I am therefore inclined to accept the popular tradition which refers Kātyāyana to the time of the Nandas who preceded the Mauryas, and to assign to him the first half of the fourth century before Christ. In this manner the interval between Kātyāyana and Patañjali was about two hundred years. Now, Professor Goldstucker has shown from an examination of the Vārtikas that certain grammatical forms are not noticed by Pāṇini but are taught by Kātyāyana, and concludes that they did not exist in the language in Pāṇini's time. I have followed up the argument in my lectures "On the Sanskrit and Prākṛit languages,"<sup>8</sup> and given from the Vārtikas several ordinary instances of such forms. From these one of two conclusions only is possible, viz., either that Pāṇini was a very careless and ignorant grammarian, or that the forms did not exist in the language in his time. The first is of course inadmissible; wherefore the second must be accepted. I have also

<sup>1</sup> Pān. IV. 2, 87.

<sup>2</sup> Mahābhāṣya on Pān. I. 1, 19.

<sup>3</sup> IV. 1, fourth Āhnika.

<sup>4</sup> In a Vārtika on Pān. VI. 1, 63.

<sup>5</sup> On Pān. III. 1, 26.

<sup>6</sup> IV. 2, second Āhnika.

<sup>8</sup> Trans. Roy. Soc. B. R. A. S. Vol. XVI. p. 273.

shown from a passage in the introduction to Patañjali's Mahābhāṣya, that verbal forms such as those of the perfect which are taught by Pāṇini as found in the Bhāṣhā or current language, not the Chhāndasa or obsolete language, had gone out of use in the time of Kātyāyana and Patañjali, and participles had come to be used instead.<sup>1</sup> Professor Goldstucker has also given a list of words used by Pāṇini in his Sūtras in a sense which became obsolete in the time of Kātyāyana, and shown what portion of Sanskrit literature did not probably exist in Pāṇini's time but was known to Kātyāyana, and in one case comes to the not unjustifiable conclusion that the time that elapsed between Pāṇini and Kātyāyana was so great that certain literary works which either did not exist in Pāṇini's time or were not old to him came to be considered by Kātyāyana to be as old as those which were old to Pāṇini. No less an interval of time than about three centuries can account for all these circumstances. Pāṇini, therefore, must have flourished in the beginning of the seventh century before the Christian era, if not earlier still; and against this conclusion I believe no argument has been or can be brought, except a vague prejudice. And now to our point, the Indian Āryas had thus no knowledge of Southern India previous to the seventh century before Christ; they had gone as far as the Northern Circars by the eastern route, but no farther; and the countries directly to the south of the Vindhya they were not familiar with. About that time, however, they must have begun to penetrate still further, since they had already settled in or had communication with the countries on the northern skirts of the Vindhya and Kalinga, and first settled in Vidarbha or Berār, approaching it still, it would appear, by the eastern route; but in the course of some time more they crossed the Vindhya and settled in Dandakāranya along the banks of the Godāvarī, that is, in Mahārāshtra or the Dekkan. Before a.c. 350 they had become familiar with the whole country down to Tanjor and Madura.

A chronological conclusion based on the occurrence of certain words or names in the great epics is not likely to be so safe. Though a Mahābhārata existed before Pāṇini and Āsvalāyana, it is highly questionable whether our present text is the same as that which existed in their times. On the contrary, the probability is that the work has been added to from time to time; and the text itself has undergone such corruption that no one can be positively certain that a particular word was not foisted into it in comparatively modern times. The text of the Rāmāyana also has become corrupt, though additions do not seem to have been made to it. Still the Bengali rescension of the poem like the Bengali rescensions of more recent works does contain additions. The text prevalent in this part of the country and in the south is more reliable; and though innumerable differences of reading exist in the different manuscripts even on this side, still there is hardly any material difference. But

## Section III.

The Āryas penetrated to the Dekkan after the beginning of about the seventh century B.C.

Chronological value of the Epics.

<sup>1</sup> Jour. Bom. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVI., pp. 269-71.

**Section III.**

Places in the  
Dekkan alluded  
to in the poems.

the date of the Rāmāyaṇa is uncertain; the present Hindu belief based on the Purāṇas is that Rāma's incarnation is older than Krishna's, and consequently the Rāmāyaṇa older than the Mahābhārata; but it is not a little curious that while there is an allusion to Vāsudeva and Arjuna and to Yudhishtira in Pāṇini, and Patañjali frequently brings in Mahābhārata characters in his illustrations and examples, there is not one allusion to Rāma or his brothers or their father Daśaratha in the works of those grammarians. Even a much later author, Amarasimha the lexicographer, in his list of the synonyms of Vishṇu, gives a good many names derived from the Krishna incarnation; but the name of Rāma, the son of Daśaratha, does not occur, though Rāma or Balabhadra, the brother of Krishna, is mentioned. Still, whatever chronological value may be attached to the circumstance, the occurrence of the names of places in the Dekkan contained in those epics I have already to some extent noticed. Sahadeva is represented to have subdued the Pāṇḍyas, Dravīdas, Uḍras, Keralas, and Andhras,<sup>1</sup> and also to have visited Kishkindhā, which was probably situated somewhere near Hampi, the site of the Pampā lake or river, where Rāma met Sugrīva the monkey chief, though the country Kaishkindha is placed by the Purāṇas among those near the Vindhya. He went also to S'ārparaka, the modern Supārā near Bassein, Daṇḍaka, the same as Daṇḍakāranya but not mentioned as a forest, Karahātaka the modern Karhāḍa on the confluence of the Krishna and the Koinā, and to others. The countries mentioned in the passage in the Rāmāyaṇa, alluded to above, as lying to the south are Utkala, probably the modern Ganjam, Kalinga, Daśārṇa, Avantī, Vidarbha, and others. The district near Bhilsā must have been called Daśārṇa in ancient times; for its capital was Vidiśā, which was situated, as stated by Kālidāsa in the Meghadūta, on the Vetravatī or Betvā, and is thus to be identified with the modern Bhilsā. All these are thus in the vicinity of the Vindhya or nearly in the same line with it farther east. But between these and the southernmost countries of the Cholas, Pāṇḍyas, and Keralas, the Rāmāyaṇa mentions no other place or country but Daṇḍakāranya. This condition of the country, as observed before, is to be considered as previous to the Āryan settlements in the Dekkan, while that represented by the Mahābhārata in the place indicated seems subsequent; and herein we may see a reason for believing that the Rāmāyaṇa is the older of the two epics. The name Mahārāshṭra does not occur in either of them.

Names of peoples  
in the Dekkan in  
the inscriptions  
of Aśoka.

In the middle of the third century before Christ, Aśoka, the great king of the Maurya dynasty reigning at Pāṭaliputra in Magadha, speaks in the fifth Edict of his rock-inscriptions, which are found at Gīrnār in Kāthiāwāḍ on the west, Dhauli in Katak and Jaugaḍ in Ganjam on the eastern coast, at Khalsi in the Himālaya, Shābbaz-garhi in Afghanistan, and Mansehra on the northern frontier of the Panjab, of his having sent ministers of religion

<sup>1</sup> Śābhya, Chap. 31.

## Section III.

to the Râstikas and the Petenikas and to the Aparântas.<sup>1</sup> The last which we know best is Northern Konkan, the capital of which was Sûrparaka. Petenikas is not unlikely the same as Paiṭhanakas, *i.e.*, the people or country about Paiṭhana on the Godâvarî. The vernacular pronunciation of the name of the city, which in Sanskrit is Pratisṭhāna, was in those days, as it now is, Pethana or Paiṭhana, for both the author of the Periplus and Ptolemy call it Paiṭhana or Baithana. The Râstikas, or, according to the Mansehra version, Raṭrakas, corresponding to the Sanskrit Râshṭrikas, were very likely the people of Mahârâshṭra, for a tribe of the name of Raṭtas has from the remotest times held political supremacy in the Dekkan. One branch of it assumed the name of Râshṭrakûṭas and governed the country before the Châlukyas acquired power. It re-established itself after about three centuries, but had to yield to the Châlukyas again after some time. In later times, chieftains of the name of Raṭtas governed Sugandhavarti or Saundatti in the Belgaum districts. In the thirteenth Edict in which the countries where Aśoka's moral edicts were respected are enumerated, the Petenikas are associated with Bhojas instead of Râstikas. Bhojas, we know, ruled over the country of Vidarbha or Berâr<sup>2</sup> and also in other parts of the Dekkan. In the inscriptions in the caves at Kuṭā,<sup>3</sup> the name "Mahâbhoja" or Great Bhoja occurs several times, and once in an inscription at Beḍṣā. Just as the Bhojas called themselves Mahâbhojas, the Râshṭrikas, Raṭtis, Raṭthis, or Raṭthas called themselves Mahârattis or Mahârattas, as will be shown below, and thus the country in which they lived came to be called Mahârattḥa, the Sanskrit of which is Mahârâshṭra. In the second and the thirteenth edicts, the countries of the Cholas, Pândyas, Ketalaputras (Chera or Kerala), and the Andhras and Pulindas are mentioned. Thus about a hundred years before Patānjali, the whole of the southern peninsula up to Cape Comorin was in direct communication with the north, and the Dekkan or Mahârâshṭra had regular kingdoms governed by Raṭtas and Bhojas.

Etymology of  
the name  
"Mahârâshṭra,"

In the Mahâvaṃso, a Ceylonese chronicle which was written in the third quarter of the fifth century of the Christian era, and in the Dîpavaṃso, which is much older, the Buddhist saint Moggaliputto, who conducted the proceedings of the third convocation said to

The occurrence  
of the names  
"Mahârattḥi,"  
"Mahârattḥa,"  
and  
"Mahârâshṭra"  
in books and  
inscriptions.

<sup>1</sup> ये वाप्यन्येऽपरांताः is the Sanskrit of the original Prakrit. It might be translated as "and also those other called Aparântas," *i.e.* also that other country called Aparânta. If we take it in this way, Aparânta is clearly Northern Konkan; for that is the name of that part of the country found in Sanskrit and Pâli Literature from the remotest times. In the Mahâvaṃsa and Dîpavaṃsa quoted below, Mahârâshṭra is associated with Aparântaka. It is possible to translate it as "and also other western countries" as M. Senart does. But the word "other" certainly refers to *Rastika-Petenikāndam* and not to the preceding Yonam Kambojam &c., as he takes it so as to make these last also western countries. (Inscriptions of Aśoka, Vol. II., p. 84.)

<sup>2</sup> In the Daśakumāracharita, the family of Bhojas has been represented as having held sway over the Vidarbha country for a long time.

<sup>3</sup> Kuṭā inscriptions Nos. 1, 9, 17, 19, 23, and Beḍṣā No. 2; Arch. Surv. of West. Ind., No. 10.



## Section III.

have been held in the time of Aśoka, is represented to have sent missionaries to Mahārāṭṭha, Aparāntaka, and Vanavāsi.<sup>1</sup> Whether the name Mahārāṭṭha or Mahārāshṭra had come into use in the time of Aśoka does not appear clear from this, but that it was used in the early centuries of the Christian era admits of little doubt. In some inscriptions in the cave-temples at Bhājā, Bedsā, and Kārli which are to be referred to the second century, the male donors are called Mahārāṭhi and the female Mahārāṭhīnī, which names, as observed before, correspond to Mahābhōja and Mahābhōjī and signify the great Rāṭhi (man and woman).<sup>2</sup> Similarly, in the large cave at Nānāghāt a Mahārāṭhi hero is mentioned. Of the old Prākṛits the principal one was called Mahārāshṭrī, because we are told it was the language of Mahārāshṭra. We have a poem in this dialect entitled Setubandha attributed to Kālidāsa and mentioned by Daṇḍin, and a collection of amorous verses attributed to Śālivāhana. It is the language of Prākṛit verses put into the mouths of women in Sanskrit dramatic plays. Its grammar we have in Vararuchi's Prākṛit Prakāś'a; but the date of this author is uncertain, though there is reason to believe that he was one of the nine gems of the court of Vikramāditya and was thus a contemporary of Varāhamihira and Kālidāsa. Though the date of Kālidāsa has not yet been satisfactorily determined, still he is mentioned as a poet of great merit in the first half of the seventh century by Bāna in his Harshacharita in the north,<sup>3</sup> and in an inscription at Aihole<sup>4</sup> dated 556 Śaka in the south. A hundred years is not too long a period to allow for the spread of his fame throughout the country, perhaps it is too short. Kālidāsa may therefore be referred to that period of Sanskrit literature in which the nine gems flourished, and which has been placed by Dr. Kern in the first half of the sixth century.<sup>5</sup> The Mahārāshṭrī dialect, therefore, in which Kālidāsa wrote the Setubandha and the Prākṛit verses in his plays, must have undergone a course of cultivation for about two or three centuries earlier and been called by that name, since it has been known by no other in the whole literature. Varāhamihira also, who lived in the beginning of the sixth century, speaks of Mahārāshṭra as a southern country; and in the Aihole inscription alluded to above Mahārāshṭra is mentioned as comprising three

<sup>1</sup> Mahāvamsa, Turnour's Ed., pp. 71 and 72, and Dipavamsa, Oldenberg's Ed., p. 54. The latter however omits Vanavāsi.

<sup>2</sup> Arch. Surv. of West. Ind. No. 10; Bhājā No. 2; Bedsā No. 2; Kārli Nos. 2 and 14. Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl appears to me clearly wrong here in taking Mahārāṭhi to be equal to the Sk. Mahārāṭhi and translating it as "a great warrior," for in Bedsā No. 2, a woman is called Mahārāṭhīnī where the word certainly cannot mean a great warrior, and to interpret it as "the wife or daughter of a great warrior" is simply begging the question. Mahārāṭhi appears clearly to be the name of a tribe and is the same as our modern Marāṭhā. It will appear from this inscription that there were intermarriages between the Mahābhōjas and the Mahārāṭhis, for the lady mentioned in this inscription was the daughter of a Mahābhōja and a Mahārāṭhīnī or the wife of a Mahārāṭhi.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Hall's Vāsavadattā, Preface, p. 14.

<sup>4</sup> Ed. of Varāhamihira, Preface, p. 20.

<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant. Vol. VIII., p. 243.

countries and ninety-nine thousand villages. Hwan Tshang, the Chinese traveller, calls the country ruled over by the Châlukyas in the second quarter of the seventh century, Moholocha, which has been properly identified with Mahârâshtra. The occurrence of the name of Mahârâshtra in the Purâṇas has already been noticed.

Section III.

## SECTION IV.

POLITICAL HISTORY OF THE DEKKAN OR MAHÂRÂSHTRA—ANALYSIS  
OF THE HISTORICAL INSCRIPTIONS IN THE CAVE-TEMPLES OF  
WESTERN INDIA.

## Section IV.

Extent of the  
dominions of  
Chandragupta  
and Asoka.

No clue to the political history of Mahârâshtra in the centuries immediately preceding the Christian era is now available. The Purânas contain lists of kings and dynasties whose chronology has been to some extent determined by their known connection with the successors of Alexander the Great; but clear traces of their occupation of the south have not yet been found. Chandragupta, who founded the Maurya dynasty in about B.C. 320, ruled over Northern India as far as Kâthiâvâḍ, and his grandson Asoka, who reigned from B.C. 263 to B.C. 229, retained possession of the province.<sup>1</sup> The rock-inscriptions of the latter, which were evidently planted in the countries which owned his sway, show that his empire extended to Kalinga or the Northern Circars in the east and Kâthiâvâḍ in the west. But stray edicts have been discovered farther south; a fragment of the eighth being found at Supârâ and three minor ones on the northern frontier of Mysor. In the second rock-edict he speaks of his own dominions as "the conquered countries" and mentions Chola, Pândya, Ketalaputta, and Saliyaputta down to Tambapanni or Ceylon as outlying provinces. These therefore did not own his sway. But in the fifth edict he mentions the Râstikas, Petenikas and Aparântas and a few more provinces as those for the benefit of which he appointed religious ministers. If these were as much a part of his dominions as the many others which are not named, there is no reason why they should be named. Again he includes most of these in the thirteenth edict among countries which received his moral teaching, along with Chola, Pândya and others, and the territories ruled over by Antiochus and four other Greek princes. It would thus appear that though the countries of the Râstikas, Bhojas, Petenikas, and Aparântas were not outlying provinces like those of the Cholas, the Pândyas, and Ketalaputtas, they enjoyed a sort of semi-independence; and only owned allegiance to him as suzerain. The appearance of fragments of his inscriptions at Supârâ and on the confines of Mysor is to be accounted for by this fact, or by the supposition that his dominions extended up to Supârâ on the western coast and along a strip in the centre of the peninsula to Mysor, leaving the western countries of the Râstikas, the Bhojas, and Petenikas, and the southern coast in a state of semi-independence. And there is some positive evidence to that effect. Vidarbha, the country of the Bhojas, must have existed as a separate kingdom about that time. For in the dramatic play of Mâlavikâgnimitra, the political events narrated in which may be accepted as historical, Agnimitra the son of Pushyamitra, the first king of the Sunga dynasty, who reigned in

Vidarbha, a  
separate  
kingdom in  
the time of  
Sungas.<sup>1</sup> See inscription of Rudradâman; Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 260, line 8.

## Section IV.

the second and third quarters of the second century before Christ, is represented to have reigned at Vidiśā, which I have before identified with Bhilsā, probably as his father's viceroy. He had made proposals of marriage with Mālavikā to her brother Mādhavasena, the cousin of Yajñasena, king of Vidarbha. Between these cousins there was a quarrel as regards the succession to the throne. When Mādhavasena was secretly on his way to Vidiśā, the general of Yajñasena, posted on the frontier of the kingdom, captured him. His counsellor Sumati and Mālavikā escaped, but Mādhavasena was kept in custody. Thereupon Agnimitra demanded of Yajñasena the surrender of Mādhavasena. Yajñasena promised to give him up on condition that his wife's brother, who was the counsellor of the last Maurya king and had been imprisoned by Agnimitra or his father Pushyamitra, should be released. This enraged Agnimitra, who thereupon sent an army against Yajñasena and vanquished him. Mādhavasena was released, and the country of Vidarbha was divided between the two cousins, each ruling over each side of the river Varadā.

Paithan also must have been the capital of a kingdom about the time. In the inscriptions in the caves at Pitalkhorā near Chālisgāmy, which from the forms of the characters in which they are engraved must be referred to the second century before Christ, the religious benefactions of merchants from Pratiśṭhāna are recorded, as well as those of the physician to the king and of his son and daughter.<sup>1</sup> The king referred to must be the ruler of Pratiśṭhāna or Paithan. No more particular information is available. On the history of the early centuries of the Christian era and the first century previous, however, the inscriptions in the cave-temples on the top of the Sahyādri throw a good deal of light. I will here bring together the information deducible from them, noticing the inscriptions in the chronological order clearly determined by the forms of the characters.

An inscription<sup>2</sup> in a small cave at Nāsik mentions that the cave was scooped out by the lieutenant at Nāsik of king Kṛishṇa of the Sātavāhana race. In a cave at Nānāghāt there is another, which is much mutilated and the purport of which consequently is not quite clear. In that same cave figures of persons are carved on the front wall, and the following names are inscribed over them: 1, Râyâ Simuka Sātavāhano, *i. e.*, king Simuka Sātavāhana; 2, Devî Nāyanikâyî, raṭṭhō cha Siri Sātakanino, *i. e.*, of queen Nāyanikā and king Sri Sātakarni; 3, Kumâro Bhâyâ, *i. e.*, prince Bhâyâ; 4, Mahārathianakayiro, *i. e.*, the heroic Marāṭhā leader or the hero of the Marāṭhā tribe; 5, Kumâro Haku Siri, *i. e.*, prince Haku Sri; 6, Kumâro Sātavāhano, *i. e.*, prince Sātavāhana. Of these the second, Kārî has been mentioned along with his queen must have been a ruling prince, the first was an earlier king of the same

Paithan, the capital of a kingdom.

Inscriptions of king Kṛishṇa and others of the Sātavāhana race at Nāsik and Nānāghāt.

<sup>1</sup> Inscriptions, pp. 39, 41. Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>2</sup> No. 6, Nāsik Inscriptions, Vol. VII., Jour. B. B. R. A. S., and p. 338, Trans. Oriental Congress, 1874.

## Section IV.

Ushavadâta's  
principal  
inscription at  
Nâsik.

dynasty, the fourth was a local Marâthâ warrior, and the rest were young princes of the Sâtavâhana dynasty.

In another Nâsik cave there are four inscriptions. In the first we are told that the cave was caused to be constructed on mount Triraśmi in Govardhana or the Nâsik District by the benevolent Ushavadâta, the son-in-law of king Kshaharâta Nahapâna and son of Dînika. Ushavadâta gave away three hundred thousand cows; constructed flights of steps on the river Bârâsâyâ; assigned sixteen villages to gods and Brâhman; fed a hundred thousand Brâhman every year; got eight Brâhman at Prabhâsa or Somanâth Pattan married at his own expense; constructed quadrangles, houses, and halting places at Bharukachchha or Bharoch, Daśapura in Mâlvâ, Govardhana, and S'orpâraga, the modern Supârâ near Bassein; made gardens and sank wells and tanks; placed ferry boats over the Ibâ, Pârâdâ, Damanâ, Tâpi, Karabenâ, and Dâhanukâ, which were rivers along the coast between Thâna and Surat; constructed rest-houses and endowed places for the distribution of water to travellers on both sides of these rivers; and founded certain benefactions in the village of Nânaṅgola, for the Charanas and Parishads (Vedic schools of Brâhman) in Piṇḍitakâvada, Govardhana, Suvarnamukha, S'orpâraga, and Râmatîrtha. One year in the rainy season he marched at the command of his lord to the relief of the chief of a tribe of Kshatriyas called Uttamabhadras, who had been attacked and besieged by the Mâlayas. At the sound of his martial music the Mâlayas fled away, and they were made the subjects of the Uttamabhadras. Thence he went to Poshkarâni and there performed ablutions and gave three thousand cows and a village.<sup>1</sup>

Ushavadâta's  
other  
inscriptions.

In the second inscription Ushavadâta is spoken of as having, in the year 42, dedicated the cave monastery for the use of the Buddhist mendicant priests coming to it from the four quarters. He deposited with a guild of weavers residing in Govardhana a sum of two thousand Kârshâpanas at an annual interest of one hundred Kârshâpanas. Out of this interest he directed that a garment should annually be given to each of the twenty priests residing during the rains in his cave monastery. With another guild he deposited one thousand Kârshâpanas, the interest on which was seventy-five Kârshâpanas. Out of this other things (Kusâna) were to be provided for the priests. The carrying out of these directions was secured by their being declared in the corporation of the town of Govardhana and inscribed on the door of the monastery. In the years 41 and 40 he gave away a large sum of money<sup>2</sup> for gods and Brâhman. The third inscription, which is a short one, mentions that the apartment on which it is engraved was the religious benefaction of Ushavadâta's wife Dakhamitrâ.<sup>3</sup> The fourth is greatly mutilated but sufficient remains to show that it also records similar gifts of Ushavadâta's.<sup>4</sup> In the cave-temple of Kârli there is another inscription of the son of

<sup>1</sup> No. 17. Nâsik Inscriptions, Vol. VII, Jour. B. B. R. A. S. and Trans. Oriental Congress, 1874, p. 326. <sup>2</sup> Nos. 18 and 16, *Ibid*, which together form one inscription. <sup>3</sup> First part of No. 16, *Ibid*. <sup>4</sup> No. 14, *Ibid*.



## Section IV.

in which Ushavadāta is represented to have granted the village of Karjika for the support of the mendicant priests in the cave monastery of Valūra, as the hill or the country about it seems to have been called at the time.<sup>1</sup> There also is given an account of his charities similar to that in the first of his Nāsik inscriptions. In an inscription at Junnar, Ayama, the minister of the lord Nahapāna the great Kshatrapa, is mentioned as having caused a tank to be dug and a hall to be constructed.<sup>2</sup> The minister appears to have been a Brāhman, since he is spoken of as belonging to the Vatsa Gotra.

Next in order come the inscriptions in which certain kings of the names of Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi and Puṣumāyi are mentioned. In the longest of the four occurring in the cave-temple at one extremity of the hill at Nāsik, we are told that in the nineteenth year of the reign of king Puṣumāyi, the son of Vāsi-shthī, the cave was caused to be constructed and dedicated for the use of Buddhist mendicants of the Bhadrāyaniya sect by Gotamī, the mother of king Śātakarṇi Gotamīputra. She is there called "the mother of the great king and the grandmother of the great king." Gotamīputra is spoken of as king of kings and ruler of Aśika, Aśmaka, Mūlaka,<sup>3</sup> Surāshtra, Kukura, Aparānta, Anūpa, Vidarbha and Akarāvanti.<sup>4</sup> He was the lord of the mountains Vindhya, Pāriyātra, Sahya, Krishnagiri, Malaya, Mahendra, Sreshthagiri, and Chakora. His orders were obeyed by a large circle of kings, and his feet were adored by them. His beasts of burden drank the waters of the three seas. He protected all who sought an asylum with him, and regarded the happiness and misery of his subjects as his own. He paid equal attention to the three objects of human pursuit, *viz.*, duty, worldly prosperity, and the satisfaction of desires, appointing certain times and places for each. He was the abode of learning, the support of good men, the home of glory, the source of good manners, the only person of skill, the only archer, the only hero, the only protector of Brāhmanas. He conferred upon Brāhmanas the means of increasing their race, and stemmed the progress of the confusion of castes. His exploits rivalled those of Rāma, Keśava, Arjuna, and Bhīmasena, and his prowess was equal to that of Nabhāga, Nahusha, Janamejaya, Sagara, Yayāti, Rāma, and Ambarīsha. He was descended from a long line of kings. He vanquished the host of his enemies in innumerable battles, quelled the boast and pride of Kshatriyas, destroyed the Śakas, Yavanas, and Pahlavas, left no trace or remnant of the race of Khagārāta, and re-established the glory of the Śātavāhana family. In the last line of the inscription mention

Inscriptions of  
Gotamīputra  
Śātakarṇi and  
Puṣumāyi  
at Nāsik.

<sup>1</sup> No. 13, Kārli Inscriptions—Arch. Surv., W. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>2</sup> No. 25, Junnar Inscriptions, *Ibid.*

<sup>3</sup> Aśmaka and Maulika are mentioned among the southern countries in the Purāṇas.

<sup>4</sup> Surāshtra is Southern Kāthiāvād, Kukura, a portion of Rājputānā, and Aparānta, Northern Suvākan. Anūpa is mentioned in the Purāṇas as a country situated in the vicinity of the Vindhya. It was the country on the upper Narmadā with Māhishmati for its capital, according to the Raghuvaṃśa. Akarāvanti must be the eastern portion of Mālvā.

## Section IV.

is made of the grant of a village for the support of the establishment in the cave-temple.<sup>1</sup>

Charter of  
Pulamāyi.

In a later inscription engraved in smaller characters below this, Vāsishthīputra Śrī Puṣumavi, the lord of Navanara, issues orders to his lieutenant in Govardhana, Sarvākshadalana. He calls his attention to the fact that the village granted by the "lord of Dhana-kāṭa"<sup>2</sup> (Gotamīputra) in accordance with the above, was not liked by the Bhadrāyanīyas, and therefore assigns another to them by this charter.

Charter of  
Gotamīputra.

On the wall to the left of the verandah of the cave is another inscription. It purports to be an order or notice issued from the camp of the victorious army of Govardhana, by Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi, lord of Dhanakāṭa, to Vishnupālita, his lieutenant in Govardhana, informing him that the king has granted a field measuring 200 Nivartanas, which was up to that time in the possession of one Ushabhadāta, for the benefit of recluses. The charter here engraved is represented to have been originally issued in the year 18, that is, in the year preceding that in which the cave-temple was completed and dedicated. Below this is inscribed another charter issued in the form of an order to Śramaka, the governor of Govardhana, by the queen of Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi, who is also called the royal mother. She therein speaks of a field granted before, probably the one conveyed by the above charter, and says that it measures one hundred Nivartanas, and she assigns another hundred by this charter out of a field belonging to the crown which was her patrimony. It appears that two hundred Nivartanas were granted by the first charter, but probably it turned out that the field measured one hundred only; hence she now makes it up by granting another hundred out of another field. The date of this grant is 24, i. e., it was made six years after the first.<sup>3</sup>

Of the wife of  
Gotamīputra.

Private inscriptions containing  
Pulamāyi's name.

Besides these, there are two inscriptions at Nāsik recording the benefactions of private individuals, dated in the second and seventh years of the reign of Śirī (Śrī) Puṣumāyi, and two in the cave at Kārli,<sup>5</sup> dated in the seventh and twenty-fourth years of his reign.

Relations between  
the kings and  
queens mentioned  
in the inscriptions  
in Gotamī's cave.

Since Gotamī is spoken of as the mother of a king and the grandmother of a king, and the wife of her son Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi is

<sup>1</sup> Inscription No. 26, Vol. VII. Jour. B. B. R. A. S. and Trans. Or. Congr. 1874, p. 307.

<sup>2</sup> Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl and Dr. Bühler, whose transcripts and translations of the Nāsik inscriptions were published about ten years after mine, read the expression thus understood by me as धनकटसमनेहि for the Sanskrit धनकटभूमिः. But what the Śramaṇas or Buddhist priests of Dhanakāṭa, which was situated hundreds of miles away on the lower Krishna, could have to do with the matter of the granting of a village near Nāsik to the Bhadrāyanīya mendicants of the place it is impossible to conceive. The expression must, I think, be taken as धनकटसामिनेहि for the Sanskrit धनकटस्वामिभिः or धनकटसामिनेहि corresponding to महासामिनेहि in the first part of No. 25, the Sanskrit of which is महास्वामिकैः. The form सामिनेहि must have come into use on the analogy of such forms as अत्तेनेहि for आत्मभिः and राजानोहि for राजभिः.

<sup>3</sup> No. 25. *Ibid.*

<sup>4</sup> Nos. 3 and 27, *Ibid.*

<sup>5</sup> Nos. 14 and 20, Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

represented as the mother of a kind since the only other king besides Śātakarṇi mentioned in the inscriptions is Puṣumāyi, it appears that this last was grandson and son respectively of these two ladies. He was therefore the son and his mother Vāsishṭhī the wife of Gotamīputra Śākarṇi. Śātakarṇi issued the charter contained in the second inscription in the year 18, which must be the eighteenth year of Puṣumāyi's reign, since dates referring to his reign only are found at Nanded Kārli and not to that of Gotamīputra. Even the date of the inscription noticed above in which Gotamīputra's magvāts are recorded is referred to Puṣumāyi's reign. And of the village alluded to in that inscription and the one legend appears to have been made by Gotamīputra, since he is spoken of as "the lord of Dhanakataka," though the portion of the rock containing the words that would have rendered the sense clear has been cut away. Gotamī is spoken of as dedicating the temple in the present tense, wherefore it must be understood she was alive at the time. The father and the son appear thus to have reigned at the same time, the son on this side of the country since the inscriptions are dated in his reign, and the father at Dhanakataka, which has been identified with Dharanikota in the Gantur district of the Madras Presidency. And this is confirmed by the fact, mentioned above, of Gotamī's having been called the mother of the great king and the grandmother of the great king. This statement would be pointless if she were not both at one and the same time.<sup>1</sup> Since the charter of the year 24, intended as supplementary to that of 18, was issued by Vāsishṭhī, while the first was issued by her husband, it appears probable that Gotamīputra had died in the interval and Vāsishṭhī reigned as regent at the capital, while Puṣumāyi continued to govern the Dekkan or Mahārāshṭra. The years given in the charter must be those of Puṣumāyi, since even the large inscription is dated in the nineteenth year of his reign. These kings belonged to the Śātavāhana dynasty.

The names of other kings, apparently of the same dynasty, are found in other inscriptions. In one of the caves at Kānheri near

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Bühler (Ach. Surv. of West. Ind., Vol. IV., p. 110,) supposes me to have rested my conclusion as regards this point on this statement alone, and calls it a mistake. But he will find my other reasons also stated in the remarks at the end of my article in the Transactions of the Oriental Congress of 1874. And even this statement has a very high corroborative value. For, if the object of the writer was to represent Gotamī's "special claim" to honour, that is better served by supposing that her son and grandson were great kings at one and the same time. Every queen belonging to a dynasty in power is the mother of a king and grandmother of a king; and there is nothing special in the fact if the son and the grandson bore the title at different times. If the son was dead, no object is gained as regards this point by saying she was the mother of that son that is not gained by saying she was the grandmother of a living great king. And if it was a fact that Gotamīputra was dead when the cave-temple was dedicated and Puṣumāyi alone was reigning, we should expect to find the exploits of the latter also celebrated in the inscription, but there is not a word in praise of him. If Puṣumāyi became king only after Gotamīputra, the latter must have died nineteen years before the dedication of the temple, and it certainly is not what one acquainted with the manner and motive of Hindu inscription-writers would expect that a king who had been dead for nineteen years should be highly extolled in the inscription and the reigning king altogether passed over in silence.

## HISTORY OF

152

## Section IV.

Maḍharīputra.

Yajña Śrī.

Chatarapana.

Names of princes  
on the coins found  
at Kolhāpur.

in the eighth year of the reign of two other inscriptions at the same place is given as Gotamīputa Sīri Yajña Maḍharīputra Sakasena.<sup>1</sup> In (in Sātakani).<sup>2</sup> In one of these the name of the reigning prince appears to be the sixteenth Sātakani (Gotamīputra Śrī Yajña Maḍharīputra) which is dated in the year that is given is not legible, but Prānāl has brought to of his reign. There is one inscription with according to him an seventh year of that king.<sup>3</sup> Pandit before the dedication of light the name of another prince. The of the Chatarapana inscription on the Nānāghāt in which is of the a cistern of water in the thirteenth year of notice issued by Gotamīputra Sakasena. discovered a few years ago, buried in what appears to have been a Buddhist stūpa at Kolhāpur. Another hoard had been found some time previous to this. The coins are in the same locality. The legends on those in the cave characters the forms of which greatly resemble the inscriptions above noticed. They are as follows<sup>4</sup>:

Raṇṇo Vasiṭhīputasa Vilivāyakurasa.

Raṇṇo Gotamīputasa Vilivāyakurasa.

Raṇṇo Maḍharīputasa Sevalakurasa. s Vilivāyaku-

Here we have the same names as before; but the word any student rasa and Sevalakurasa have not yet been interpreted, a conjecture of Indian antiquities. On a former occasion I put forward a conjecture that they were the names of the viceroys of those king two of these govern the country about Kolhāpur.<sup>5</sup> For, coins of the same type are found princes and of a few others belonging to the same (Dhanakataka, near Dharanikota in the Gantur District about the site of those words, the old capital. The legends on these do not contain at Kolhāpur. and the coins are of a different type from those found on this side of These last, therefore, it appeared to me, were the viceroys under the country, and consequently bore the names of the king. My conjecture I whose authority they were issued. The truth of what is to be will demonstrate further on. It will be seen if I had Vilivāyastated hereafter that the Vasiṭhīputa of these coins was a Pūṣumāyi. kura for his viceroy can be no other than Vasiṭhīputa.

<sup>1</sup> No. 19, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VI. and Vol. XII., p. 40. The first copy the name is clearly Sakasena, but in the second, which is a rubbing, the first two consonants are lost. Something like an effaced mark for the vowel *i* appears above the *k* in the second copy. The Pandit, therefore, reads the name as Sirisenasa, but the *k* is distinct even in his copy. *Siki* cannot mean anything, when some law in the rock, and do not represent the vowel *i*. Dr. Bhānū Dāji also reads the name as Sakasena. The Archaeological Survey of India has been on the point. The name there is distinctly *Sakasena*. Further confirmation is found later on. It is therefore clearly a mistake to call it *Sirisenasa*.

<sup>2</sup> Nos. 4 and 44, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VI.

<sup>3</sup> No. 4, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VII., and Trans. Or. Soc., 1874, p. 339.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XIII., p. 305, and Vol. XIV., p. 53-54. There are in my possession coins of lead of the same size as those above, and a good many smaller ones in which I find the same legends as those above. They also were found at Kolhāpur. Some of the smaller ones appear to be of bronze.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XIV., p. 154.

The Gotamîputa must be Gotamîputra Yajña Śātakarṇi of the inscriptions; for the father of Puṣumayi did not reign on this side of the country, as none of the inscriptions are dated in his reign though his exploits are described in the Nāsik Caves. Maḍharîputa must have come after Gotamîputa and not after Vāsithîputa, as is maintained by some scholars; for his viceroy was a different person from that of the other two. The fact that these two had the same viceroy shows that one of them immediately succeeded the other. Another prince with a different viceroy could not come between them. In the stûpa dug out at Supârâ, Paṇḍit Bhagvânâl found a silver coin in a copper casket. On the obverse of the coin, which bears a well-shaped head of the king, we have the legend Rañño Gotamiputasa Siri Yañña Śātakanisa, which means "[this coin is] of the king Gotamîputra Śrî Yajña Śāta, karṇi." This therefore is the prince in whose name the coin was issued. There is another legend on the reverse which though some of the letters are not distinct appears to be *Gotamiputa-Kumâru-Yañña-Śātakani-Chaturapanasa* the sense of which is "[this coin is] of Chaturapana Yañña Śātakani, prince of Gotamiputa."<sup>1</sup> The coin was thus like the Kolhâpur coins issued in the names of two persons; of whom Yajña Śrî Śātakarṇi was the reigning sovereign, as his name appears round the bust, and Chaturapana who was his son represented him as viceroy in the province in which the coin was issued, and which from the shape and get-up of the coin appears to have been once ruled over by the Kshatrapas of Ujjayinî or Kâthiâwâd.

## Section IV.

Names of princes  
on the Supârâ  
coin.

There is an inscription at Kânheri which is in a mutilated condition, but which with the help of Mr. West's eye copy and an impression given in one of Dr. Burgess' Reports has been partially restored by Dr. Bühler. Therein is made the dedication of a water cistern by Śāteraka who was the confidential counsellor of the Queen of Vāsishthîputra Śātakarṇi, who belonged to the family of the Karddamakas and was the daughter of a Mahākshatrapa whose name is obliterated. The opening letters of the second line have also been effaced, but what we might expect to find there is the name of her son, after we have had those of her husband, family, and father. From the letters in West's copy which look like *Sakarāja* one might think the son meant was Śakasena; still the conjecture is somewhat hazardous.<sup>2</sup> The name of this Vāsishthî-

Chaturapana  
in a Kânheri  
Inscription.

<sup>1</sup> The nether portions of the letters *chaturapanasa* only are impressed on the coin so that the reading is somewhat doubtful; but *panasa* is distinct enough. Paṇḍit Bhagvânâl puts *Chaturapanasa* at the beginning of the legend and reads *Chaturapanasa Gotamiputa Kumâru Yañña Śātakarṇi* which he translates "Yajña Śātakarṇi, son of Gotamîputa, and prince of Chaturapana;" and states his belief that Chaturapana was the name of Yajña Śrî's father. But to connect Kumâru, which forms a part of a compound with the genitive, Chaturapanasa, is grammatically not allowable; while the genitive which is always required to show whose coin it is, is wanting. Hence Chaturapanasa is the last word and the whole is a compound, Kumâru is probably a mistake for Kumâra and Yañña Śātakani is the father's name placed before Chaturapanasa to show that he was his son. (Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XV., pp. 305-6.)

<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VI. and Archæol. S. of W. I., Vol. V., Inscription No. 11; also p. 78 of the latter. There would be nothing improbable in it if we here read the name of Śakasena. For this name and that of his mother Maḍhari point to a connection with the Śakas whose representatives the Kshatrapas were, and this connection is unfolded in this inscription.



Section IV.

putra is Śātakarṇi, wherefore he was not Puṣumāyi, but very likely Chatushparṇa (Chatarapana) Śātakarṇi.

Thus then, from these inscriptions and coins we arrive at the names of the following kings arranged in the chronological order indicated by the forms of the characters used and by other circumstances :

Krishṇarāja.

Śātakarṇi.

Kshaharāta Nahapāna and his son-in-law Ushavadāta.

Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi.

Vāsishṭhīputra Puṣumāyi.

Gotamīputra Śrī Yajña Śātakarṇi.

Vasishṭīputra Chatushparṇa (Chaturapana or Chatarapana) Śātakarṇi.

Maḍharīputra Śakasena.

Besides these, we have the name of Simuka Śātavāhana, a king that reigned earlier than the second in the above list. We shall hereafter assign to him his proper place.

## SECTION V.

NATIVE AND FOREIGN PRINCES MENTIONED IN THE INSCRIPTIONS.—  
IDENTIFICATION OF THE FORMER WITH THE  
ANDHRABHĪTYAS OF THE PURĀNAS.

THE first thing that will strike one on looking at the list given at the end of the last section, is that the name Kshaharāta Nahapāna is not Indian but foreign. The title Kshatrapa or Mahākshatrapa also used in the case of that king, is not Indian, though it is the Sanskritised form of a foreign one, very likely the Persian *Satrap*. From the statement in the inscription of Gotamīputra that he destroyed the Śakas, Yavanas, and Pahlavas, it appears that the country was at that time very much exposed to the inroads of these foreigners. Yavanas were the Bactrian Greeks, but Kshaharāta Nahapāna does not look a Greek name. He must, therefore, have been either a Śaka or Pahlava. Again, we are told that Gotamīputra left no remnant of the race of Khagārāta or Khakhārāta which name seems to be the same as Kshaharāta or Khaharāta as it is spelled in the Kārli and Junnar inscriptions. It follows, therefore, that the Śakas or Pahlavas made themselves masters of the country some time between the second king in the above list and Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi, and that they were driven out by Gotamīputra who, by thus recovering the provinces lost to his dynasty, re-established, as stated in the inscription, the glory of the Śātavāhana race to which he belonged. All the other kings named above belonged to that dynasty.

Now, in the Purānas we have lists of kings and dynasties that ruled over the country. The earliest dynasty with which we are here concerned is the Maurya founded by Chandragupta in B.C. 320, as determined by his relations with Seleucus, one of the generals and successors of Alexander the Great. It ruled over Northern India for 137 years according to the Purānas, and the last king Brihadratha was murdered by his general Pushyamitra or Pushpamitra, who founded the Śunga dynasty. This was in power for 112 years and was succeeded by the Kāṇva family which ruled for forty-five years. The Kāṇvas were overthrown by Sīpraka, Sindhuka, or Sisuka, as he is variously named, who founded what the Purānas call the dynasty of the Andhrabhṛtyas, that is, Andhras who were once servants or dependents. The second king of this dynasty was Kṛishṇa according to all, the third was Śātakarṇi or Śrīśātakarṇi according to the Vāyu or Viṣṇu, while the Bhāgavata corrupts the name slightly to Śāntakarṇa. The Mātsya interposes three more kings between Kṛishṇa and Śātakarṇi, while the Viṣṇu has another Śātakarṇi to correspond with that of the Mātsya. Gotamīputra is the thirteenth prince according to the Vāyu, fifteenth according to the Bhāgavata, seventeenth according to the Viṣṇu, and twenty-second according to the Mātsya. 57, Note. Purimat or Pulomat was his successor

## Section V.

Nahapāna,  
a Śaka.

Śakas and  
Pahlavas  
overthrown by  
Gotamīputra.

Purānic  
dynasties.

## Section V.

The  
Śātavāhanas  
of the  
inscriptions  
same as the  
Andhrabhṛityas  
of the Purāṇas.

according to the Viṣṇu, the Bhāgavata, or the Mātsya. These are so many mislections for the Puṣumāyi of our inscriptions and coins. The Vāyu omits his name altogether. His successor was Śiva Śrī according to the Viṣṇu and the Mātsya, while the Bhāgavata calls him Vedaśiras, and the Vāyu does not notice him. Yajña Śrī occurs in all, being placed after Śivaskandha, the successor of Śiva Śrī, by all except the Vāyu, which assigns to him the next place after Gotamīputra.

Thus then, the names occurring in the inscriptions and on the coins as well as the order sufficiently agree with those given in the Purāṇas under the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty to justify us in believing that the kings mentioned in both are the same. There is, however, no trace of Chatushparṇa Śātakarṇi unless we are to identify him with Chaṇḍaśrī Śātakarṇi. The name Madharīputra Śakasena also does not occur in the Purāṇas; and he appears to have belonged to a branch of the dynasty. We shall hereafter assign to him his place in the list. Simuka, whose name occurs in the Nānāghāt inscription, and who, as I have already observed, was an earlier occupant of the throne than the reigning prince Śātakarṇi, the third in the Purāṇic list, must be the same as Śisuka, the founder of the dynasty. For the Devanāgarī *ma* is often so carelessly written as to look like *sa*; hence the true Simuka was corrupted to Sisuka, Sisuka, or Śisuka, in the course of time. The Sindhuka of the Vāyu and the Sipraka of the Viṣṇu are further corruptions. This identification is rendered probable also by the consideration that he who caused the cave to be constructed, and the statues of himself and the younger princes to be carved, might, to give dignity to his race, be expected to get the founder of the dynasty also represented there, especially as he was removed only one degree from him. In this manner the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty of the Purāṇas is the same as the Śātavāhana dynasty of the inscriptions.

## SECTION VI.

## CHRONOLOGY OF THE ANDHRABHŪTĪYAS OR ŚĀTĀVĀHANAS.

THE next question we have to consider is as regards the dates of these princes. In my paper on the Nāsik cave inscriptions<sup>1</sup>, I have accepted A.D. 319 as the date of Gotamīputra's accession, arrived at by taking B.C. 315 as the year in which Chandragupta founded the dynasty of the Mauryas at Pāṭaliputra, and 664 years to have elapsed between him and Gotamīputra, since the periods assigned in the Purāṇas to that dynasty and the subsequent ones, and the durations of the reigns of the Andhrabhūtiya princes who preceded Gotamīputra according to the Mātsya when added, give 664. The "race of Khagārāta," which Gotamīputra is, as observed before, represented in one of the Nāsik inscriptions to have exterminated, I identified with the dynasty of the Kshatrapas whose coins are found in Kāthiāvād, as well as a few inscriptions, since Kshaharāta or Khagārāta was also a Kshatrapa and had been placed at the head of the dynasty by previous writers. The latest date on the coins of those princes then known was 250, which referred to the Śaka era, is A.D. 328<sup>2</sup>. This comes so close to Gotamīputra's A.D. 319, that the two seemed to corroborate each other. But there are several objections to this view, some of which occurred to me even then. (1)—The inscriptions and coins of the Kshatrapa dynasty concur in carrying the genealogy backward to Chasṭana and no further, and as yet nothing has turned up to show that any connection existed between him and Nahapāna. (2)—If the Kshatrapa or Satrap dynasty held sway over Mahārāshṭra for about three hundred years as it did over Kāthiāvād, we might reasonably expect to find in the country inscriptions or coins of most of the princes, but a few of the later ones only have been discovered in a village near Nāradh<sup>3</sup> and no inscription whatever. (3)—Rudradāman in his Junjod inscription calls a Śātakarni, 'lord of Dakshinapatha', which he would not have done if he had been the ruler of even a part of the Dekkan. (4)—And the dates occurring on some Satrap coins recently discovered are said to be 300 and 304<sup>3</sup> which referred to the Śaka are A.D. 378 and 382, that is, the Satraps were in power even long after A.D. 340, which is the date of Gotamīputra's death according to the Purāṇic accounts. For these reasons it would appear that the "race" of Khagārāta or Nahapāna which Gotamīputra put an end to and which ruled over this country before him, could not have been the dynasty of the Satraps. (5)—Besides, according to my former view, the interval between Nahapāna and Gotamīputra is about 200 years; but the difference in form between the characters in Ushavadāta's and Gotamīputra's inscriptions is not great enough for that period. Hence the two princes must be brought closer together.

## Section VI.

The dynasty of Nahapāna not the same as that of the Satraps of Ujjayini and Kāthiāvād.

<sup>1</sup> Trans. Or. Congr., 1874.<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VII., p. 16.<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI, p. 57, Note, and Genl. Cunningham's Arch. Report, Vol. XI., p. 127.

## Section VI.

Ptolemy's Siro  
Polemios the  
same as  
Siri Puṣumāyi  
and his  
Baleocuros  
the same as  
Vijivāyakura.

From the Greek geographer Ptolemy we learn that in his time the country inland from the western coast was divided into two divisions, of which the northern was governed by Siro Polemios whose capital was Paithan, and the southern by Baleocuros who lived in Hippocynis. Siro Polemios is evidently the same name as the Siri Puṣumāyī of the inscriptions corresponding to the Pulomat by Puṣumat of the Purāṇas. But there were two kings who after that name, one the son of Gotamīputra, mentioned in the inscriptions, and another an earlier prince of the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty. This last does not appear to have been a prince of any of the wherefore very likely the former is the one spoken of by Ptolemy. But the question is almost settled by the medals, Baleocuros as the Governor of the southern provinces. We have seen that in the legends on the Kolhāpur coins the name of Vijivāyakura is associated with that of Puṣumāyī and of Gotamīputra. Vijivāyakura is the same as Baleocura, and I have already stated that the reason why his name, in my opinion, occurs along with those of the two princes of the Śātavāhana dynasty, and on the Nānāghatpur coins alone, while it does not occur on those found in the lower districts, is that he was the viceroy of those princes ruling over the country about Kolhāpur. This country answers to the division mentioned by the Greek geographer as being governed by Baleocuros. The Siro Polemios therefore of Ptolemy is the same as the Puṣumāyī of the inscriptions and coins.

Puṣumāyī began  
to reign about  
130 A.D.

Ptolemy died in A.D. 163, and is said to have written his work after A.D. 151. Puṣumāyī, therefore, must have been on the throne some time before this last date. We will now proceed to connect this date with those mentioned in the inscriptions, and to determine more particularly the date of Puṣumāyī's accession. So only Ushavadāta's benefactions were founded in the years 40, 41, 42, and the latest date connected with Nahapāna is that in the inscription of his minister Ayama at Junnar, *viz.*, 46. These dates, I think, be referred to the Śaka era. For, we have seen that at the time of Gotamīputra, the country was subject to the incursions of Śakas and other foreign tribes, and the Scythians who are identified with the Śakas had, according to the Greek geographers, established a kingdom in Sind and even in Rājputānā. The era known by the name of the Śaka and referred to in all the early copper-plate grants as the era of the Śaka king or kings must have been established by the most powerful of the Śaka invaders,<sup>1</sup> who for the first time obtained

<sup>1</sup> Prof. Oldenberg thinks Kanishka to be the founder of the era; but this view is, I think, untenable. (1)—A dynasty of seven kings only cannot perpetuate an era. The dynasty of the Guptas composed of seven kings was in power for more than a hundred and fifty years, but their era died a natural death in the course of a few centuries. (2)—The characters in Kanishka's inscriptions, especially the *ya* as conjoined with a preceding consonant, are later than those we find in the first century. One has simply to compare Inscription No. 1 in Plate XIII. of the third volume of General Cunningham's Arch. Reports with No. 4 to see the great difference in the forms of the letters in the times of the earliest Kshatrapas and of Kanishka. The former belongs to the time of the Kshatrapa Sodasa and the letters are almost like those we find in Ushavadāta's inscriptions at Nasik; whilst those in the latter, which is dated in the ninth



ed a permanent footing in the country, and Nahapâna and Chashtana<sup>1</sup> or his father must have been his Satraps appointed to rule over Western India, and Mâlva. On this supposition the latest date of Nahapâna must correspond to A.D. 124. Gotamiputra or Puṣumâyi therefore must have acquired possession of this country after that year. The earliest date of Puṣumâyi occurring in the inscriptions is the second year of his reign; and since the inscription could not have borne that date if Nahapâna or his successors had been in power, it is clear that Puṣumâyi began to reign after the overthrow of the latter. Now, we also learn from Ptolemy that Tiastenes reigned at Ozene about the time when he wrote, and was therefore a contemporary of Puṣumâyi. Tiastenes has, I think, been reasonably identified with Chashtana. But according to the Junâgaḍ inscription noticed above, Chashtana's grandson Rudradâman was the reigning prince in the year 72, which, taking the era to be the Śaka, is 150 A.D. Chashtana and Puṣumâyi therefore could not have been contemporaries in 150 A.D. Ptolemy's account must, in consequence, refer to a period much earlier, *i.e.* to about the year 132 A.D., since about eighteen or twenty years at least must be supposed to have elapsed between the date of his information when Chashtana was on the throne and the year 150 A.D. when his grandson was in possession of it, his son Jayadâman having occupied it for some time in the interval. Again, in the nineteenth year of Puṣumâyi, Gotamiputra was in possession, according to the large inscription at Nâsik, of a good many of those provinces which, according to the Junâgaḍ inscription, were conquered and ruled over by Rudradâman. The date 72 in the inscription seems to refer to the being swept away by a storm and excessive rain of the dyke on one side of the lake therein mentioned and not to the cutting of the inscription on the rock. So that it is doubtful whether Rudradâman had conquered those

year of Kanishka, are considerably later; and both the inscriptions exist in Mathurâ. (3)—There is no ground to believe that Kanishka reigned over Gujarât and Mahârâshtra, but the Śaka era began to be used very early, especially in the last country. (4)—The Guptas whose gold coinage is a close imitation of that of the Indo-Scythian dynasty, came to power in A.D. 319: while the last of the three kings Kanishka, Hushka, and Vâsudeva must, if the reign of the first began in A.D. 78, have ceased to reign about A.D. 178, *i.e.*, about 100 years after the foundation of the dynasty. And the latest date of Vâsudeva is 89. If so, an interval of 140 years must have elapsed between the last of the Indo-Scythian kings and the first Gupta; but the close resemblance in the coinage necessitates the supposition that it was much shorter. Albiruni's statement that the initial date of the Gupta era was 241 Śaka, *i.e.*, 319 A.D., has been pronounced unreliable by some antiquarians. As to this point and the era of the Satrap dates, see Appendix A.

<sup>1</sup> Professor Oldenberg considers Chashtana to be a Satrap appointed by Gotamiputra, a supposition which is unwarrantable, since a prince like Gotamiputra whose aim was to expel and destroy foreigners cannot be expected to appoint a foreigner, as Chashtana's name indicates he was, to be a viceroy, and to use a foreign title; and we have seen that Baleucuro, who was a viceroy of that monarch or of his son, does not use that title. Rudradâman, the grandson of Chashtana, appointed, as we see from his Junâgaḍ inscription, a Pahlava of the name of Suvisâkha, who was the son of Kulâipa, to govern Surâshtra and Anarta. This circumstance confirms what we gather from other sources, namely, that this was a dynasty of princes of a foreign origin, who had adopted Hindu manners and even names, had in some cases entered into marriage alliance with native royal families, and were domiciled in the country.

## Section VI.

provinces before 72 or did so after 72 and before the incision of the inscription. Supposing he conquered them before 72, the nineteenth year of Puṣumāyi must correspond at least to the second or third year before A.D. 150, that is, Puṣumāyi must have begun to reign, at the latest, about the year A.D. 130. And even if we understand him to have conquered them after 72, Puṣumāyi's accession cannot be placed much later, for the interval between Chashtāna who was Puṣumāyi's contemporary and his grandson Rudradāman who was reigning in 150 A.D. will be considerably shortened. Nahapāna or his successor must thus have been overthrown by Gotamīputra or Puṣumāyi about five or six years at the most after his latest recorded date, viz. A.D. 124.

The history of the relations of these princes appears to be this. Nahapāna was a Satrap ruling over Mahārāshṭra. His capital was probably Junnar since the inscriptions at the place show the town to have been in a flourishing condition about that time, and we have a record there of the gift of his minister. He must have died soon after 46 Śaka or A.D. 124. Gotamīputra and Puṣumāyi came from the south-east to regain the provinces lost to their family, overthrew Nahapāna's successor, whoever he was, killed all his heirs, and re-established their power over this side of the country. This appears to be what is meant by Gotamīputra's having been represented in the Nāsik inscription to have "left no remnant of the race of Khagārāta," and to have "regained the prestige of his family." Chashtāna founded or belonged to another dynasty of Satraps which reigned at Ujjayinī. In the Junāgadh inscription, men of all castes are represented to have gone to Rudradāman and chosen him their lord for their protection;<sup>1</sup> and he is spoken of as having re-established the kingdom that had been lost;<sup>2</sup> himself assumed the title of the Great Kshatrapa, conquered Akarāvanti, Anūpa, Surāshṭra, Aparānta and other provinces which, as we have seen, were owned by Gotamīputra, and some more; and as having twice subdued Śātakarṇi, the lord of Dakshināpatha, but still not destroyed him in consequence of his connection<sup>3</sup> with him not being remote

Relations of  
Gotamīputra and  
his successors  
with Nahapāna,  
Chashtāna and  
Rudradāman.

<sup>1</sup> The expression is सर्ववैरिभिर्मम्य रक्षणार्थं पतित्वे वृत्ते. Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 260, l. 9.

<sup>2</sup> In Pauḍit Bhagvānlāl's transcript in Vol. VII., Ind. Ant., the reading is भद्रराजप्रतिष्ठापकेन. But in a foot-note Dr. Bühler says that the correct reading may be रज्ये for राजे. In Dr. Bhāu Dāji's copy of the inscription the रज्ये is distinct, p. 118, Vol. VII, Jour. B. B. R. A. S. Bhāu Dāji and Pauḍit Bhagvānlāl translate this expression by "obtained glory of great exploits by the re-establishment of *deposed kings*," (p. 20, Vol. VII, Jour. B. B. R. A. S.), and "he who has restored to their thrones *deposed kings*," (p. 260 a, Vol. VII, Ind. Ant.) If राजे were the reading, this translation would of course be correct, but with रज्ये it is far-fetched. There is nothing here to show that the lost *rājya* or kingdom re-established by Rudradāman was any other person's than his own. So that, it looks natural to understand him to have re-established (his own) lost kingdom.

<sup>3</sup> The reading is संबंधावदूरया. It is allowable to insert तै and take it as संबंधावदूरतया. But the sense of the word, which is "remoteness," will not suit the context; as he could not have "acquired a good name," i.e. been esteemed by people for not destroying the Lord of the Dekkan on account of the remoteness of the connection. Remoteness or distance of the country would compel one to let his enemy alone, and there could be no virtue in it. The वै therefore in the word must have crept in through mistake; wherefore the true reading must be संबंधादूरतया.

## Section VI.

and acquired a good name on that account. The meaning of all this appears to me to be this. Gotamîputra Śātakarṇi, after having destroyed Nahapāna or his successor, turned his arms against another dynasty of foreigners that was ruling at Ujjayinî. Or the Kshatrapa sovereign of Ujjayinî, Chashtana, or very probably his son Jayadāman, having observed the growing power of Gotamîputra or Puṣumâyi who had put an end to a kindred family of rulers, and desirous of preventing his further growth, must have attacked him. A fact such as this must be the basis of the popular stories about a king of Ujjayinî having attacked Śālivāhana at Paithan and been defeated by him. Śālivāhana is but another mode of pronouncing Śātavāhana;<sup>1</sup> and Puṣumâyi or Gotamîputra was a Śātavāhana. The ruler of Ujjayinî was defeated and pursued by the victorious Gotamîputra into his own dominions, when the latter subjugated Avantî, Anûpa, Surâshṭra and Aparānta, and dethroned Jayadāman. For a time he and his successors held sway over the territories owned by Chashtana, but subsequently Rudradāman collected a band of followers, the same as those that are represented in the inscription as having chosen him their lord, and driving away the Śātavāhanas, regained his lost kingdom and got himself crowned as Mahākshatrapa. But as appears from the Supārâ coin of Yajña Śrî which bears such striking resemblance to the Kshatrapa coins and is so unlike the Kolhâpur coins of that monarch, large or small, and from the fact that his son Chaturapana was his viceroy or representative, the Śātavāhanas retained possession of a part at least of the Kshatrapa territories up to the time of Yajña Śrî. They even entered into blood relationship with the Kshatrapas, as we learn from the Kânheri inscription, which speaks of the wife of Vāsîshṭhîputra Śātakarṇi being the daughter of a Mahākshatrapa. But Rudradāman pursued his victories and according to his Junâgaḍ inscription twice conquered Śātakarṇi the lord of Dakshinâpatha, but did not destroy him, and acquired a good name by his forbearance towards one whose connection with him was not remote. Thus the lord of Dakshinâpatha that he conquered was Yajña Śrî Śātakarṇi. He could not have been his son Chaturapana; for the expression "non-remoteness of the connection" suits the former better than the latter, as Chaturapana's wife was the daughter of a Mahākshatrapa, perhaps his own and the connection with him was positively close. The re-acquisition of his lost kingdom by Rudradāman took place after the nineteenth year of Puṣumâyi's reign, that is, after about A.D. 149. It is in this way alone that the scraps of information derived from the Greek writers and gathered from inscriptions, coins, and popular legends, as well as the dates, can be made to harmonize with each other.

But the date thus assigned to Gotamîputra is not consistent with that derived from the Mâtsya Purâṇa. Our next endeavour, therefore, should be to ascertain whether none of the Purâṇas agrees sufficiently with the conclusion arrived at, and, if any does, to account for the

Dates of the  
Andhrabhritayas  
as determined  
from the Purâṇic  
accounts.

<sup>1</sup> Hemachandra's Prâkrit Grammar.

Section VI.

great discrepancy between it and the *Mātsya* and others. That there is very little agreement among them as regards the *Andhrabhṛitya* dynasty, I have already indicated above. The genesis of our Purāṇic literature seems to be this. Certain versified accounts of certain things, purporting to be narrated by a bard to Rishis assembled together at a sacrificial session, were handed down orally from generation to generation; and these were after some time committed to writing. The later Purāṇas, devoted to the exaltation of a particular deity and to the inculcation of certain doctrines, derived their accounts of these things from the earliest written Purāṇas and not from the oral tradition. Of the works of this class which I am going to compare for our present purpose, the oldest appears to me to be the *Vāyu*, and next to it the *Mātsya*. The *Vishṇu* is later, and the *Bhāgavata*, the latest. The text of the old Purāṇas gradually became corrupt, and the authors of the later ones were in some cases misled by their incorrect readings into putting forth statements at variance with the original account. Now the four Purāṇas just mentioned contain general statements about the several dynasties, giving the number of princes belonging to each and its duration in years, and also mention the names of those princes more particularly; while the *Vāyu* and the *Mātsya* give in addition the number of years for which each reigned. Often there is a discrepancy between the general and the particular statements. The duration assigned by them all to the Maurya dynasty, founded by Chandragupta whose date as determined by his relations with the successors of Alexander the Great is justly characterised by Professor MaxMüller as the sheet-anchor of Indian chronology, is 137 years. The number of reigning princes given by the *Vāyu* is nine, and by the rest, ten; but the names actually enumerated in the *Vishṇu* only are ten, while the *Vāyu* and the *Bhāgavata* give nine, and the *Mātsya*, only four. The total of the years assigned to each prince by the *Vāyu* is 133 years; so that it is not unlikely that a short reign of four years may have dropped out from the text of that Purāṇa. Thus the general statement about ten princes and 137 years seems to be corroborated, and it appears pretty clear that the text of the *Mātsya* has in this case undergone a good deal of corruption. Thus, if with Dr. Kern we take B.C. 322 as the date of the foundation of the Maurya dynasty, its overthrow and the foundation of the next or the Śuṅga family must have occurred in the year B.C. 185. The Śuṅgas are generally stated in all the Purāṇas to have been ten and to have reigned for 112 years, though the expression used in the *Bhāgavata* is not "112 years," but "more than a hundred years." In the actual enumeration, the *Mātsya* omits two, and the *Bhāgavata*, one; and the total of the years assigned to each prince in the *Vāyu* exceeds 112. There is evidently some mistake here; but if we take the general statement to be the correct tradition handed down, the dynasty became extinct in B.C. 73. The dynasty next mentioned is that of the Kāṇvas or Kāṇvāyanas. There were four princes of this line, and they reigned for forty-five years, though the *Bhāgavata*, through a mistake to be explained hereafter, makes the period to be 345 years. They were

Duration of  
the Maurya  
dynasty.

Of the Śuṅgas.

Of the Kāṇvas.

followed by the Andhrabhṛityas. But here, there is a statement in the Vāyu and the Mātsya, the like of which does not occur in the account of the other dynasties. The founder of the Andhrabhṛityas, Sindhuka, according to the first Purāṇa, and Sīsuka, according to the other, is said to have uprooted not only the Kāṇvas, but "whatever was left of the power of the Śuṅgas."<sup>1</sup> And the Kāṇvas are pointedly spoken of as S'ūṅgabhrityas or "servants of the Śuṅgas."<sup>2</sup> It, therefore, appears likely that when the princes of the Śuṅga family became weak, the Kāṇvas usurped the whole power and ruled like the Peshwas in modern times, not uprooting the dynasty of their masters but reducing them to the character of nominal sovereigns; and this supposition is strengthened by the fact that like the Peshwas they were Brāhmanas and not Kshatriyas. Thus then these dynasties reigned contemporaneously, and hence the 112 years that tradition assigns to the Śuṅgas include the 45 assigned to the Kāṇvas. The Śuṅgas and the Kāṇvas, therefore, were uprooted, and the family of the Andhrabhṛityas came to power in B.C. 73. In a general way, the number of princes belonging to this line is given as thirty in the Vāyu, the Vishnu, and the Bhāgavata, and twenty-nine in the Mātsya; and the total duration is stated to be 411 years in the first, 456 in the second and the third, and 460 in the fourth. The disagreement here is not great, wherefore the tradition as to thirty princes and about 456 years may be accepted as correct. But the discrepancy between this general statement and the more particular accounts that follow, as well as the disagreement between the several Purāṇas in this last, is very great. This will be apparent from the following table:—

Of the  
Andhrabhṛityas.

Vāyu.		Mātsya.		Vishnu.	Bhāgavata.
Names.	Duration of reign in years.	Names.	Duration of reign in years.	Names.	Names.
Sindhuka ...	23	Sīsuka ... ..	23	Sipraka ...	Names not given; but mentioned as a Vrishala or Sūdra.
Kṛishṇa ...	10	Krishna ... ..	18	Krishna ...	Krishna.
		Mallakarni ...	10 or 18	Sri Sātākarni.	Sāntākarna.
		Purnotsaṅga ...	18	Pārnotsaṅga...	Paurṇamāsa.
		Skandhastambhi.	18		
Sātākarni ...	56	Sātākarni ...	56	Sātākarni.	
		Lambodara ...	18	Lambodara ...	Lambodara.

<sup>1</sup> काण्वायनस्त (नंत) तो भृत्यः सुशर्मणं प्रसन्न तम् । शुङ्गानां चैव यच्छेषं क्षययित्वा बलं तदा॥

सिन्धुको ह्यन्ध्रजातीयः प्राप्स्यतीमां वसुधराम् ॥ Vāyu. "A servant of the race of the Andhras having destroyed Sufarman of the Kāṇva family with main force and whatever will have been left of the power of the Śuṅgas, will obtain possession of the earth." The statement in the Mātsya is similar.

<sup>2</sup> तत्वारः शुङ्गभृत्यास्ते नृपाः काण्वायना द्विजाः । Vāyu.



## Section VI.

Vāyu.		Mātsya.		Vishnu.	Bhāgavata.
Names.	Duration of reign in years.	Names.	Duration of reign in years.	Names.	Names.
Apilava ...	12	Apitaka ...	12	Ivīlaka ...	Hivīlaka.
		Meghasvāti ...	18	Meghasvāti ...	Meghasvāti.
		Svāti ...	18		
		Skandasvāti ...	7		
		Mṛigendrasvātikarṇa.	3		
		Kuntālasvāti ...	8		
		Svātikarṇa ...	1		
Paṭimāvi ...	24	Pulomāvi ...	36	Paṭumat ...	Atamāna.
Nemikṛishṇa ...	25	Gaurakṛishṇa or Naurikṛishṇa.	25	Arishtakarman.	Anishtakarman
					Hāleya.
Hāla ...	1	Hāla ...	5	Hāla.	
Saptaka or	5	Mandulaka ...	5	Pattalaka ...	Talaka.
Mandalaka.					
Purīkashēṇa ...	21	Purindrasena ...	5	Pravillasena...	Purīshabbhīru.
Sātakarṇi ...	1	Sundara Svātikarṇa.	1	Sundara ...	Sunandana.
Chakora Sātakarṇi.	½	Chakora Svātikarṇa.	½	Chakora ...	Chakora.
Sīvasvāti ...	28	Sīvasvāti ...	28	Sīvasvāti ...	Sīvasvāti.
Gautamīputra ...	21	Gautamīputra ...	21	Gomatīputra...	Gomatīputra.
		Pulomat ...	28	Pulimat ...	Purimān(mat).
		Sīvasrī ...	7	Sīvasrī ...	Medasīras.
		Sīvaskanda ...	7	Sīvaskandha ...	Sīvaskanda.
Yajñasrī Sātakarṇi.	29	Yajñasrī Sātakarṇi.	23, 9 or 20	Yajñasrī ...	Yajñasrī.
Vijaya ...	6	Vijaya ...	6	Vijaya ...	Vijaya.
Dandāsīrī Sātakarṇi.	3	Chandāsīrī Sātakarṇi.	10	Chandrasrī ...	Chandravijñā.
Pulomavi ...	7	Pulomavī ...	7	Pulomārchis...	Sulomadhi.

Thus, the Vāyu has seventeen princes and 272 years and a half; and the Mātsya, thirty and 448 and a half. The Vishnu gives twenty-four names and the Bhāgavata, twenty-two. This last Purāṇa has in many cases corrupted the names and confounded Hāla with the Arishtakarman of the Vishnu, whom it names Anishtakarman Hāleya. It also omits the fifth prince of the Vishnu Purāṇa. The details given in the Mātsya come very close to the general tradition and thus confirm it. Should we then attribute the very great discrepancy between these details and those of the Vāyu to the corruption of the text of the latter? Two or three names might drop away in this manner, but the omission of thirteen names and the reduction of the total duration by 176 years must I think be accounted for in some other way. Besides the tradition about 456 years, there is a statement in the Vāyu Purāṇa, in a verse below, to the effect that the "Andhras will have possession of the earth for three hundred years,"<sup>1</sup> which seems to point to another. That such a tradition existed is indicated by the mistake in the Bhāgavata by which the Kāṇvas are assigned three hundred and forty-five years. The original account, which the author of this Purāṇa must have

Two traditions about the duration of the Andhrabhritya dynasty—456 and 300 years.

<sup>1</sup> अन्ध्रा भोक्ष्यन्ति वसुधां शते द्वे च शतं च वै । Vāyu.

## Section VI.

seen, probably assigned forty-five years to the Kānvas and three hundred to the next or Andhrabhṛitya dynasty. But since that dynasty was also assigned another duration, *viz.* 456 years, he connected the "the three hundred" with the preceding, and gave 345 years to the Kānvāyana family. Now, the manner in which the two traditions are to be reconciled is by supposing that the longer period is made up by putting together the reigns of all the princes belonging to the several branches of the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty. That the younger princes often reigned at Paiṭhaṇ and the elderly ones at Dhanakāṭaka appears clear when we compare the inscriptions with the statement in Ptolemy. When the throne at the principal seat became vacant, the Paiṭhaṇ princes succeeded. But some probably died before their elders and never became kings of Dhanakāṭaka. From an inscription found at Banavāsī by Dr. Burgess it would appear that another branch of that dynasty ruled over Kānarā. The period of three hundred years and the seventeen names given in the Vāyu Purāṇa refer probably to the main branch. The Mātsya seems to me to put together the princes of all the branches, and thus makes them out to be thirty. The total of the years assigned to the several reigns in the Vāyu is 272½, and if we should suppose one or two reigns lasting for about twenty-eight years to have dropped out by the corruption of the text, it would become 300½. Thus then the Vāyu and the Mātsya Purāṇas each give a correct account, but of different things. The Vishṇu, which gives twenty-four princes, is not entitled to so much credit as the Vāyu. It is a later work and the author's purpose being sectarian, he probably did not care so much for the accuracy of his details, and hence omitted even the duration of each reign. The Bhāgavata is still more careless, as has already been shown.

The lower period refers to the main branch of the family.

If then we take the account in the Vāyu Purāṇa to refer to the main branch of the dynasty and consequently generally correct, the period that intervened between the rise of the S'ātavāhanas or Andhrabhṛityas and the end of the reign of Sivasvāti is 206 years.<sup>1</sup> The dynasty must, as we have seen, have been founded in B.C. 73, wherefore the end of Sivasvāti's reign and the accession of Gotamīputra must be placed in A.D. 133. We have seen that Puṣumāyi, whose capital was Paiṭhaṇ according to Ptolemy, and who from the inscriptions appears to have been king of this part of the country and to have reigned contemporaneously with his father, must have begun to reign at Paiṭhaṇ about 130 A.D. The father and the son drove the foreigners from the Dekkan, and the son was established as the ruler of the regained provinces, Gotamīputra expecting to succeed to the throne at the original seat of the family. Gotamīputra reigned for twenty-one years according to the Purāṇas, wherefore he must have died in 154 A.D. He was alive, as stated before, in the eighteenth year of Puṣumāyi, *i. e.* in 148, and also in the nineteenth when the cave temple was dedicated, and not alive in the twenty-fourth, *i. e.* in 154, according to the two inscriptions

Date of the accession and death of Gotamīputra.

<sup>1</sup> By adding up the numbers in the table.

## Section VII.

Of the other  
princes  
mentioned in  
the inscriptions.

mentioned before. Ptolemy's mention of Puḷumāyi I have already referred to about the year 132; so that, the date deduced from this source, and those derived from Gotamīputra's and Puḷumāyi's inscriptions at Nāsik and Rudradāman's at Junāgaḍ on the supposition that the era used in this last is the Śāka, as well as those derived from the Purāṇas may thus be shown to be consistent with each other. The dates of all the princes whose names we find in the inscriptions may therefore be thus arranged :

Simuka began to reign in B.C. 73 and ceased in B.C. 50.

Krishna began in B.C. 50 and ceased in B.C. 40.

Śātakarṇi (third in the Vāyu P.) began in B.C. 40 and ceased in A.D. 16.

Nahapāna Kshaharāta.

Gotamīputra began in A.D. 133 and ceased in A.D. 154.

Of Puḷumāyi.

If the twenty-eight years assigned to Puḷumāyi in the Mātsya Purāṇa are to be reckoned from the year of Gotamīputra's death, he must be considered to have begun to reign at Dhanakataka in A.D. 154, and to have ceased in A.D. 182. He reigned at Paithāṇ from A.D. 130 to A.D. 154, that is, for about twenty-four years, and we have seen that the latest year of his reign recorded in the inscriptions at Nāsik and Kārli is the twenty-fourth. Altogether then his reign lasted for fifty-two years. But if the twenty-eight include the twenty-four for which he ruled at Paithāṇ, he must have died in 158. This supposition looks very probable. He was succeeded by Śīvaśrī, whose coin found in the Tailaṅga districts has been described by Mr. Thomas in the Indian Antiquary, Vol. IX., p. 64. He appears to have been Puḷumāyi's brother, since he also is styled on the coin Vāsithīputra, *i. e.*, Vāsishthīputra, or the son of Vāsishthī. He had a reign of seven years and must have died in A.D. 165. Śīvaskanda was the next king, to whom also seven years have been assigned. There is no trace of these two princes on this side of the country; while the name of the next, Yajña Śrī, occurs frequently as we have seen in inscriptions and coins. He appears to have been Puḷumāyi's immediate successor at Paithāṇ. His full name was Gotamīputra Yajña Śrī Śātakarṇi, and he is, as observed before, the Gotamīputra of the Kolhāpur coins. Some copies of the Mātsya assign him twenty-nine years, others nine, and twenty, and the Vāyu, twenty-nine; while the Brahmandā allows him nineteen. Probably he reigned in Mahārāshṭra for eighteen or nineteen years, since the sixteenth year of his reign is his latest recorded date, and for twenty-nine years at Dhanakataka since, according to our supposition, the Vāyu Purāṇa gives an account of the Dhanakataka branch and his coins are found in Tailaṅga. And this is confirmed by what we have already said. Puḷumāyi reigned at Dhanakataka for four years and his two successors for fourteen. All this while, *i. e.*, for eighteen years, Yajña Śrī was ruler of Mahārāshṭra. He must thus have ceased to reign in the last country in about A.D. 172 and died in about A.D. 202. The next three reigns lasted, according to the Vāyu, for sixteen years. No trace of any of these has yet been found on this side of the country; but coins of Chandra Śrī are found near the original seat of government, and two of these are described by Mr. Thomas in the paper mentioned above. Thus the

Puḷumāyi's  
successors.

Yajña Śrī.

latest Andhrabhṛitya date is A.D. 218. Maḍharīputa Sakasena of the Kānheri inscription, the same as the Maḍharīputa of the Kolhāpur coins, has been identified with Śīva Śrī, the successor of Puḷumāyi, by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl, and I also at one time concurred with him. But the identification is not, I think, tenable. He was probably led to it by his reading Śīrisena for Sakasena; but I have shown that the reading is incorrect. Mr. Thomas has described a specimen of eleven coins found at Amrāvati near Dharaṇīkoṭ, the legend on which he reads as *Sakasakasa*, but it is not unlikely *Sakasena*, "of Sakasena." Besides, Maḍharīputa Śakasena could not have been the immediate successor of Puḷumāyi for a reason which I have already given. One of the Kolhāpur coins figured by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl Indrajī bears the names of both Gotamīputa and Maḍharīputa, showing that the piece originally bearing the name of one of them was re-stamped with the name of the other. Mr. Thomas thinks that it was originally Maḍharīputa's coin. I think it was Gotamīputa's; for, if we see the other figured coins we shall find that they are so stamped as to leave some space between the rim and the legend. This in the present case is utilized and the name of Maḍharīputa stamped close to the rim, which shows that the thing was done later. Maḍharīputa Śakasena, therefore, must have been a successor of Gotamīputa Yajña Śrī Śātakarṇi. But, as we have seen, none of his three Purāṇic successors bore the name, and the name Śakasena is one which has nothing like it on the long list of the Andhrabhṛityas. Still that king must have reigned at Dhanakaṭaka also if my surmise that Mr. Thomas' Sakasaka is the same as Sakasena is correct. In the same manner, as observed before, Chaturapana Śātakarṇi's name does not appear in the Purāṇas. But the Purāṇas cannot be expected to give accurate information on these points. In the Mātsya Purāṇa another Andhra dynasty of "seven princes sprung from the servants of the original Andhrabhṛitya family will," it is said, "come into power after that family becomes extinct."<sup>1</sup> The Vāyu has got a similar verse the reading of which, however, is corrupt; but it appears that this new dynasty is there meant to be spoken of as having sprung from the Andhrabhṛitya family itself and must have constituted a separate branch cut off from the main line. And we can very well understand from the points already made out how such a branch could have constituted itself after Yajña Śrī's ceasing to reign. Vāsishṭhīputra Śātakarṇi whom I have identified with Chaturapana married a Kshatrapa lady. The Kshatrapas, as I have before observed, were foreigners, most probably Śakas who had become Hindus. Maḍharīputa was not unlikely the son of that lady. And thus he and his father Chaturapana formed, from the very fact of this marriage, a distinct line of princes. Chaturapana appears to have succeeded Yajña Śrī; and Maḍharīputa to have reigned after Chaturapana. The durations of these reigns cannot be made out, but the latest date of the former is the thirteenth year of his reign, which probably corre-

## Section VI.

Maḍharīputa  
Sakasena.

Chaturapana.

<sup>1</sup> अन्ध्राणां संस्थिता (ते?) राज्ये तेषां भृत्यान्वये नृपाः । सप्तैवान्ध्रा भविष्यन्ति.

**Section VI.**

**Dates of the  
later  
Śātavāhanas.**

ponds to 185 A.D. and of the latter the eighth. The dates of the later Śātavāhanas are therefore these :

*In Mahārāshtra.*

Pulumāyi ... ..	A.D. 130—A.D. 154.
Yajña Sri ... ..	A.D. 154—A.D. 172.
Chatushparṇa or Chaturapana ...	A.D. 172—was reigning in A. D. 185.
Maḍhariputra ... ..	About A.D. 190—was reigning in about A.D. 197.

*In Tāilāṅga.*

Pulumāyi ... ..	A.D. 154—A.D. 158.
Siva Sri ... ..	A.D. 158—A.D. 165.
Sivaskanda ... ..	A.D. 165—A.D. 172.
Yajña Sri ... ..	A.D. 172—A.D. 202.
Vijaya ... ..	A.D. 202—A.D. 208.
Chandra Sri... ..	A.D. 208—A.D. 211.
Pulomavi ... ..	A.D. 211—A.D. 218.

Thus then, the Andhrabhṛityas or Śātavāhanas ruled over the Dekkan from B.C. 73 to about A.D. 218, *i.e.*, for about three centuries. For some time, however, they were dispossessed of the country by foreigners who belonged to the Ś'aka tribe. How long these were in power it is difficult to determine. If the Ś'aka era was established by the foreign conqueror after his subjugation of the country, and if his Satrap Nahapāna or his successor was overthrown by Gotamīputra or Pulumāyi, six or seven years after Nahapāna's latest date, *viz.* 46, the foreigners held possession of this country only for about fifty-three years.



## SECTION VII.

POLITICAL AND LITERARY TRADITIONS ABOUT THE ŚĀTAVĀHANAS  
OR ŚĀLIVĀHĀNAS.

## Section VII.

THE period during which the Śātavāhanas or Andhrabhṛityas ruled over Mahārāshṭra must have been a prosperous one in the history of the country. Hence several traditions with regard to different kings of this dynasty have been preserved. But that Śālivāhana or Śātavāhana was a family name has been forgotten, and different princes of the dynasty have been confounded and identified. Thus Hemachandra in his *Deśikosa* gives Śālivāhana, Śālana, Hāla, and Kuntala as the names of one individual; but we see from the list given above that the last two were borne by different princes, and both of them were Śālivāhanas. In his grammar he gives Śālivāhana as a Prākṛit corruption of Śātavāhana. In modern times the Śaka era is called the Śālivāhana era or an era founded by Śālivāhana. When it began to be attributed to him it is difficult to determine precisely. All the copper-plate grants up to the eleventh century speak of the era as Śakanṛipakāla, *i.e.*, the era of the Śaka king, or Śakakāla, *i.e.*, the era of the Śaka, and in an inscription at Bādāmi it is stated to be the era beginning from "the coronation of the Śaka king." Subsequently, the simple expression "Śāke, in the year of the Śaka," was used, and thereafter Śake or "in the Śaka." The word Śaka thus came to be understood as equivalent to "an era" generally, the original sense being forgotten. And since the era had to be connected with some great king it was associated with the name of Śālivāhana whom tradition had represented to be such a king; and thus we now use the expression Śālivāhana Śaka, which etymologically can have no sense and is made up of the names of two royal families. The current legend makes Śālivāhana the son of a Brāhmaṇ girl who was a sojourner at Paiṭhaṇ and lived with her two brothers in the house of a potter. On one occasion she went to the Godāvarī to bathe, when Śeṣha, the king of serpents, becoming enamoured of her, transformed himself into a man and embraced her. In due course she gave birth to Śālivāhana, who was brought up in the house of the potter.<sup>1</sup> Some time after, king Vikramāditya of Ujjayinī, to whom a certain deity had revealed that he was destined to die at the hands of the son of a girl of two years, sent about his Vetāla or king of Ghosts to find out if there was such a child anywhere. The Vetāla saw Śālivāhana playing with his girlish mother and informed Vikramāditya. Thereupon he invaded Paiṭhaṇ with a large army, but Śālivāhana infused life into clay figures of horses, elephants, and men, by means of a charm communicated to him by his father, the king of serpents, encountered

Śālivāhana  
Śaka.Legend about  
Śālivāhana.

<sup>1</sup> The story about the girl and her serpent-lover is in the *Kathāsarit-sāgara* mentioned with reference to Guṇādhyā who was the son of the girl. Śātavāhana's origin is given differently.

## Section VII.

Vikramāditya, and defeated him. This descent of a king of Ujjayini on Paithan I have already alluded to and endeavoured to explain. The Śālivāhana referred to in this tradition appears to be Puṣumāyi who in conjunction with his father freed the country from the Śakas and fought with Chashtana or Jayadāman and Rudradāman whose capital appears to have been Ujjayinī. It was in consequence of some faint reminiscence of Puṣumāyi Śālivāhana's relations with the Śakas and their Satrap kings that his name was attached to the era first used by his adversaries.

Śātavāhana's  
name in  
connection  
with the  
Bṛhatkathā.

There are also several literary traditions connected with the name of Śātavāhana or Śālivāhana. A work of the name of Bṛhatkathā written in that form of the Prākṛit which is called the Paisācī or the language of goblins is mentioned by Daṇḍin in his work the Kāvya-darsa.<sup>1</sup> Somadeva, the author of the Kathāsaritsāgara, and Kshemendra, the author of another Bṛhatkathā, profess to have derived their stories from this Paisācī Bṛhatkathā. The stories comprised in this are said to have been communicated to Guṇādhyā, who for some time had been minister to Śātavāhana, by a ghost of the name of Kānabhūti. They were written in blood and arranged in seven books. Guṇādhyā offered them to king Śātavāhana, but he refused to receive such a ghastly work written in blood and in the language of goblins, whereupon Guṇādhyā burnt six of them. Some time after, king Śātavāhana having been informed of the charming nature of those stories went to Guṇādhyā and asked for them. But the last or seventh book alone remained, and this the king obtained from his pupils with his permission.<sup>2</sup>

Composition  
of the Kātantra  
Grammar.

It is narrated in the Kathāsaritsāgara that while Śātavāhana was, on one occasion, bathing with his wives in a tank in a pleasure-garden, he threw water at one of them. As she was tired, she told the king not to besprinkle her with water, using the words *modakaiḥ paritādaya mām*. The king not understanding that the first word was composed of two, *mā* "do not" and *udakaiḥ* "with waters," but taking it to be one word meaning "pieces of sweetmeat," caused sweetmeat to be brought and began to throw pieces at the queen. Thereupon she laughed and told the king that he did not know the phonetic rules of Sanskrit, and that while she meant to tell him not to besprinkle her with water, he had understood her to say that she wanted him to throw pieces of sweetmeat at her. There was no occasion for sweetmeat at the place, and this ought to have led the king to the true sense; but he was not. Thereupon the king was ashamed of his own ignorance while his queen was so learned, and became disconsolate. Guṇādhyā and Śarvavarman, who were his ministers, were informed of the cause; and the former promised to teach him grammar in six years, though it was a study of twelve. Śarvavarman, however, offered to teach the subject in six months, and his offer was accepted; but as it was not possible to do so, Śarvavarman propitiated the god Kārtikeya or Skanda by his self-

<sup>1</sup> भूतभाषामयीं प्राहुरुक्तार्थी बृहत्कथाम्.

<sup>2</sup> Kathāsaritsāgara, II. 8.

mortifications, and the god communicated to him the first Sûtra of a new grammar *Siddho Varnasamāndyaḥ*. Thereupon Śarvavarman repeated the other Sûtras, when Kārtikeya said that if he had not been so hasty and allowed him to repeat the whole, the new grammar would have become superior to Pāṇini's; but since it could not be so now, it would be a small treatise—*Kātantra*, and would also be called *Kālpaka* after the tail of his peacock. This new grammar Śarvavarman taught to the king.<sup>1</sup> The same story is told by Tārānātha in his "History of Buddhism",<sup>2</sup> but he makes the name of the king to be Udayana, and of Śarvavarman, Saptavarman; while the competitor of Śarvavarman is represented by him to be Vararuchi instead of Guṇādhyā. But Udayana is represented as a king reigning in Southern India and Śātavāhana in the form of Śāntivāhana is also mentioned in connection with the story as a southern king in whose dominions Vararuchi lived. As Udayana frequently figures in Buddhistic stories, the southern prince Śātavāhana is confounded with him, and this seems to be indicated by the fact that this Udayana is represented to have ruled over a country in the south, though the usual Udayana is a northern prince. It will thus appear that the *Kātantra* grammar was composed by Śarvavarman at the request of a prince of the Śātavāhana family. And this same thing appears to be alluded to even by Hwan Thsang when he says in connection with the shortening of the originally large work on grammar by Pāṇini and others, "lately a Brāhman of South India, at the request of a king of South India, reduced them further to 2,500 ślokas. This work is widely spread, and used throughout all the frontier provinces, but the well-read scholars of India do not follow it as their guide in practice."<sup>3</sup>

There is a work written in the old Mahārāṣṭrī dialect called *Saptaśatī*, which is of the nature of an anthology consisting of Gāthās or stanzas in the Āryā metre, mostly on love matters. The author of this is in the third verse mentioned as Hāla, and ordinarily he is spoken of as S'ālivāhana. Bāṇa speaks of it in a verse in the introduction to his *Harshacharita* as "an imperishable and refined repository of good sayings composed by S'ālivāhana." Verses from it are quoted in Dhanika's commentary on the *Daśarūpaka*, in the *Sarasvatī Kanthābharana*, and in the *Kāvyaaprakāśa*. There is, it will be observed, in the list of the Andhrabhritya princes, one of the name of Hāla, who probably was either the author of the work or to whom it was dedicated by a court-poet. From these traditions we may, I think, safely conclude that literature flourished under the rule of the Andhrabhrityas, and that the Prakrits or spoken languages, especially the Mahārāṣṭrī, were probably for the first time used for literary purposes. In Vātsyāyana's *Kāmasūtra* or *Institutes of Love*, Kuntala S'ātakarṇi S'ātavāhana is spoken of as having killed Malayavātī, who is called

Hāla's  
Saptaśatī.

Kuntala  
S'ātakarṇi.

<sup>1</sup> Kathāsaritsāgara, VI. 108 & ff.

<sup>2</sup> Schiefner's Translation, p. 73 & ff.

<sup>3</sup> Life of Hwan Thsang, Beal's Trans., p. 122.

Section VII.

Mahādevî, and consequently must have been his chief queen, by means of a pair of scissors in connection with certain amorous sports.<sup>1</sup> The name Kuntala occurs in the list given in the Mâtsya Purâṇa.

---

<sup>1</sup> कर्तर्या कुन्तलः शातकार्णः शातवाहनो महादेवीं मलयवतीं [जघान] Prof. Aufrecht's quotation in the Oxf. Cat., p. 217 b., does not contain the name मलयवती, and he supplies गणिका from the preceding clause ; but a Gaṇikā or courtesan cannot be called Mahādevî.

## SECTION VIII.

RELIGIOUS, SOCIAL, AND ECONOMIC CONDITION OF MAHÂRÂSHTRA  
UNDER THE ANDHRABHITYAS OR S'ÂTAVÂHANAS.

## Section VIII.

Founders of  
Benefactions.

DURING this period the religion of Buddha was in a flourishing condition. Princes and chiefs calling themselves Mahâbhojas and Mahârâthhis, merchants (Naigamas), goldsmiths (Suvarnakâras), carpenters (Vardhakas), corn-dealers (Dhânyakâsrenis), druggists (Gândhikas), and ordinary householders (Grihasthas) caused at their expense temples and monasteries to be excavated out of the solid rock for the use of the followers of that religion. It has been mentioned that in the first part of this period the country was exposed to the inroads of foreign tribes, such as Yavanas or Bactrian Greeks, S'akas, and Pahlavas. These afterwards settled in the country and adopted the Buddhist religion. For, among the donors and benefactors whose names are recorded in the cave inscriptions, there are a good many S'akas and Yavanas. But some and especially the S'akas seem to have adopted Brâhmanism. The Buddhist temples were provided with *chaityas* or tombs in imitation of those in which some relic of Buddha was buried, and these were objects of worship. The monasteries contained cells intended as residences for Bhikshus or mendicant priests. These travelled over the country during the year and spent the four rainy months at one of these monastic establishments. In the month of S'râvâna the monks held the ceremony of robing, at which the old clothes were thrown away and new ones worn. To provide these for them, charitable persons deposited, as we have seen, sums of money with certain guilds with directions that out of the interest new robes should be purchased and given to the priests. Villages were assigned by kings and their officers for the support of these religious establishments. The mendicant priests often travelled by sea; and hence at the head of several of the creeks in the Konkan we have cave monasteries intended as Dharmaśâlās or rest-houses for them. We have such caves at Chiplun, Mahâd, and Kudem situated respectively on the Dâbhol, the Bânkot, and the Râjapuri creeks. For those who landed at the head of the Bombay harbour or at Ghodbandar, there were the Kânheri caves.

Wandering  
Buddhist  
mendicants.

Brâhmanism also flourished side by side with Buddhism. In the inscription at Nâsik in which Ushavadâta dedicates the cave monastery excavated at his expense for the use of the itinerant "priests of the four quarters," he speaks, as we have seen, of his many charities to Brâhman. The same notions as regards these matters prevailed then as now. Ushavadâta fed a hundred thousand Brâhman as the Mahârâj Sindia did about thirty years ago. It was considered highly meritorious to get Brâhman married at one's expense then as now. Gotamîputra also, in the same inscription which records a benefaction in favour of the Buddhists, is spoken of as the only protector of Brâhman, and as having like Ushavadâta

Brâhmanism  
equally with  
Buddhism in  
a flourishing  
condition.



## Section VIII.

Trade and  
Commerce,Identification  
of towns and  
cities.

put them in the way of increasing their race. Kings and princes thus appear to have patronized the followers of both the religions, and in none of the inscriptions is there an indication of an open hostility between them.

Trade and commerce must also have been in a flourishing condition during this early period. Ships from the western countries came, according to the author of the *Periplus*, to Barugaza or Bharukachchha, the modern Bharoch; and the merchandize brought by them was thence carried to the inland countries. Onyx stone in large quantities from Paithan, and ordinary cottons, muslins, mallow-coloured cottons, and other articles of local production from Tagara, were carried in waggons to Barugaza and thence exported to the west. Paithan is placed by the author of the *Periplus* at the distance of twenty days' journey to the south of Barugaza, and is spoken of as the greatest city in Dakhinabades or Dakshinâpatha, and Tagara, ten days' east of Paithan.<sup>1</sup> This town has not yet been identified. Its name does not occur in any of the cave inscriptions, but it is mentioned in a copper-plate grant of the first half of the seventh century; and princes of a dynasty known by the name of S'ilâhâra call themselves "sovereigns of Tagara, the best of towns," in all their grants. Some have identified it with Devagiri and others with Junnar, but in both cases its bearing from Paithan as given by the Greek geographers has not been taken into account. I have elsewhere discussed the question, and have proposed Dhârur in the Nizâm's territory as the site of the ancient city. The other sea-port towns mentioned in the *Periplus* are Souppara, the modern Supârem or Supârâ near Bassein and the Sorparaka of the inscriptions and the Purânas, where interesting Buddhistic relics were dug out by Mr. Campbell and Paṇḍit Bhagvânâlâl; Kalliena, the modern Kalyân, which must have been a place of great commercial importance since a good many of the donors whose names are inscribed in the caves at Kânheri and some mentioned in the caves at Junnar were merchants residing in Kalyân;<sup>2</sup> Semulla identified with Chembur by some and with Chaul by others; Mandagora, very likely the same as the modern Mândâḍ, originally Mandagaḍa, situated on the Râjapuri creek near Kudem where we have the caves; Palai-patmai, which probably was the same as Pâl which is near Mahâḍ; Melizeigara, the second part of the name of which can at once be recognized as Jayagaḍ and which must be identified with that place whatever the first part Meli may mean; Buzantion, and others. Buzantion is probably the Vaijayantî<sup>3</sup> of the inscriptions, but with what modern town it is to be identified it is difficult to say. Vaijayantî is mentioned in the Kadamba copper-plates translated by Mr. Telang,<sup>4</sup> and was most probably some place in North Kânara.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., pp. 143, 144.

<sup>2</sup> See the inscriptions in Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VI., and in Arch. Surv., W. India, No. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Earli No. 1, Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII, pp. 318 and 321.

In a grant of the Vijayanagar dynasty, Mâdhava, the great counsellor of king Harihara, is represented to have been appointed viceroy of Jayantîpura. He then conquered Goa and seems to have made that his capital.<sup>1</sup> Jayantîpura is said to be another name for Banavâsî. In the Sabhâparvan of the Mahâbhârata, Banavâsî is spoken of as if it were the name of a country, and immediately after it, Jayantî is mentioned as a town.<sup>2</sup> If then Jayantî and Vijayantî were two forms of the same name, Vijayantî was probably the modern Banavâsî, or perhaps in consideration of the facts that the name of Vijayantî occurs in an inscription at Kârli and also that the Greek geographers in mentioning the places of note on the coast could not have run at once from Jayagad to the southern limit of North Kânarâ, Vijayantî may be identified with Vijayadurg. But these objections are not of very great weight.

Inland towns.

It is not possible to ascertain the names of all the towns in the inland country that were in a flourishing condition during the time we have been speaking of. Besides Paithan and Tagara there was Nâsik, which is mentioned in an inscription in one of the caves at the place and also at Bedśâ. The district about the town was called Govardhana. Junnar was another flourishing town, as is attested by the number of cave-temples at the place. But what its name was we do not know. The name Junnar, Junanara, Jîrnanagara, or Jîrnanagara, which means the old town, must have been given to it after it had lost its importance. I have already expressed my belief that it was the capital of Nahapâna. Puṣumâyi, who overthrew the dynasty of Nahapâna, is in one of the Nâsik inscriptions styled "lord of Navanara," meant probably for Navanagara or the new town. That he reigned at Paithan we know from Ptolemy, and also from the many traditions about Śâlivâhana which locate the person or persons bearing that name at that city. The Navanara, then, of the inscription was probably another name given to the town when Puṣumâyi re-established his dynasty, and, in contrast with it, Nahapâna's capital was called the "Old Town." Or perhaps Puṣumâyi widened the old town of Paithan and called the new extension Navanara. What town existed near the group of caves at Kârli and the adjoining places, we do not know. But the place spoken of in connection with the monastic establishment is in an inscription named Valuraka,<sup>3</sup> and the district in which it was situated is called Mâmalâhâra,<sup>4</sup> or the district of Mâmalâ, the modern Mâval. Further south there was the town of Karahâṭaka, the modern Karhâd, which is mentioned in an inscription at Kuḍem<sup>5</sup> and also in the Mahâbhârata.<sup>6</sup> Kolhâpur also must have been a flourishing town in those days, since a Buddhistic stûpa containing the coins

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IV, p. 115.

<sup>2</sup> Chap. XXXI, vv. 69 and 70, Bom. Ed. The Vanavâsinah at the end of v. 69 refers to the town or country of Banavâsî and ought properly to appear as Vanavâsikân. In the Purânas, too, Vanavâsikâh is given as the name of a people.

<sup>3</sup> No. 14, Kârli. Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.* No. 19.

<sup>5</sup> No. 20, Kuḍâ Caves. Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>6</sup> In the place above referred to.

**Section VIII.**

we have already noticed and other remains of antiquity have been found there. The old name of the place is unknown. Either Karhād or Kolhāpur must be the Hippocura of Ptolemy in which he locates Baleocuros whom we have identified with the Viḷivāyakura of the Kolhāpur coins.

**Trade-guilds.**

Persons engaged in trade and commerce probably acquired large fortunes. The great *chaitya* cave at Kārli was caused to be constructed by a Seth (Sreshṭhin) of Vaijayantī, and in other places also, especially at Kānheri, their gifts were costly. There were in those days guilds of trades such as those of weavers, druggists, corn-dealers, oil-manufacturers, &c. Their organization seems to have been complete and effective, since, as already mentioned, they received permanent deposits of money and paid interest on them from generation to generation. Self-government by means of such guilds and village communities has always formed an important factor of the political administration of the country. A *nigamasabhā* or town-corporation is also mentioned in one of Ushavadāta's Nāsik inscriptions, which shows that something like municipal institutions existed in those early days. It is also worthy of remark that the yearly interest on the 2000 *kārshāpaṇas* deposited by Ushavadāta was 100 *kārshāpaṇas*, and in another case that on 1000

**Rate of interest.**

was 75 showing that the rate of interest was not so high as it has been in recent times, but varied from five to seven and a half per cent. per annum. If the rate of interest depends on the degree of security and bears an inverse ratio to the efficiency of government, it appears that the country was well governed notwithstanding political revolutions. To this result the efficient local organization spoken of above, which no changes of dynasties ever affected, must no doubt have contributed in a large measure.

**Communication between different parts of the country.**

Communication between the several provinces does not appear to have been very difficult. Benefactions of persons residing in Vaijayantī or Banavāsi, and Śorparaka or Supārā, are recorded in the cave at Kārli; of a Nāsik merchant at Bedśā; of some inhabitants of Bharukachchha and Kalyān at Junnar; of natives of Northern India and Dāttāmitrī, which I have elsewhere shown was situated in Lower Sindh, at Nāsik; and of an iron-monger of Karahākada or Karhād at Kuḍem. On the other hand, gifts of natives of Nāsik and Karhād are recorded on the stūpa at Bharhut which lies midway between Jabalpur and Allahābād.<sup>1</sup> Unless there were frequent communications between these places, it is not possible that the natives of one should make religious endowments at another.

<sup>1</sup> Cunningham's Stupa of Bharhut, pp. 131, 135, 136, 138, 139.

## SECTION IX.

PROBABLE HISTORY OF THE PERIOD BETWEEN THE EXTINCTION OF  
THE ANDHRABHṚITYAS AND THE RISE OF THE CHĀLUKYAS.

FOR about three centuries after the extinction of the Andhrabhṛityas, we have no specific information about the dynasties that ruled over the country. The Mātsya and the Vāyu, as observed before, place seven princes of a branch of the Andhrabhṛityas after them, and I have given reasons to believe that the Madhariputra of the inscription and the coins referred to before was one of them. This branch seems to have been in possession of the whole extent of the country that was ruled over by their predecessors. If the fact, noticed before, of some coins of the later Kshatrapa kings being found in a village near Karhād is to be regarded as evidence of their sway over this country and not to be attributed merely to commercial intercourse, the Kshatrapa dynasty also must be considered to have obtained possession of a portion at least of the Dekkan after the Śātavāhanas. The earliest of these princes is Vijaya Sāha<sup>1</sup> (or Sena) whose date is 144<sup>2</sup> which, if the era is that of the Śāka kings, corresponds to A. D. 222, while the latest date we have assigned to the Śātavāhanas is about A.D. 218. The last of the princes whose coins are found near Karhād is Viśva Sāha (Sena), one of whose coins has the date 214 and another 224, corresponding to A.D. 292 and A.D. 302.<sup>3</sup> About this time princes of the race of Ābhīras or cowherds must have come into power. Ten of them are mentioned in the Purāṇas. In the Nāsik caves there is an inscription dated in the ninth year of Vīrasena Ābhīra, the son of Damari and of S'ivadatta Ābhīra.<sup>4</sup> The characters in the inscription, though they do not differ much from those in the inscriptions of the later Andhrabhṛitya kings, must be regarded as more modern. The language is Sanskrit, which I regard as an indication of a later era. When the popular dialect became different from the Pāli, or the Pāli became less sacred, the people fell back upon the original Sanskrit for such purposes as those of recording religious gifts; and thus in all the later grants we find the Sanskrit used, while, from the times of Aśoka to the extinction of the Andhrabhṛityas, the language used was mostly the Pāli, or, to speak more accurately, one or more of the Prākṛits of the period. The Ābhīras were in power for sixty-seven years according to the Vāyu Purāṇa. Many other dynasties are mentioned in the Purāṇas as having ruled over the country. But the information given there is much more confused than in the case of the previous families. It appears that the dynasties that ruled over different parts of India at the same time are put together and confused with those that succeeded each other, so that it is not possible without extraneous assistance to determine their chronological relations.

## Section IX.

Ābhīras.

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VII., p. 17.    <sup>2</sup> *Ibid.* p. 28 (No 10).    <sup>3</sup> *Ibid.* No. 15.<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VII., No. 15, and Trans. Inter. Con. 1874, p. 341.

## Section IX.

## Râshtrakûtas.

We have seen from the cave inscriptions that from remote times tribes of Kshatriyas calling themselves Bhojas and Ratthas or Râshtrikas were predominant in the country. In the northern part of the Dekkan or Mahârâshtra these called themselves "the Great Ratthas or Mahârâtthas, the ancient Marâthas," but in other places the name in use must have been Ratthas or Râtthas, since we know of more modern chiefs in the Southern Marâthâ Country who called themselves by that name. Some of the Râttha tribes must have formed themselves into a family or group (kûta) and called themselves Ratthakûta, and later on Râthoda, the Sanskrit original of which is Râshtrakûta. Or the Râshtrakûta family was so called because it was the main branch of the race of the Râtthas that had spread over the whole country. These native chiefs that ruled over the country must have been held in subjection by the Andhrabhrityas during the continuance of their power, and also by the later Kshatrapas. But after the dynasties became extinct they must have resumed their independence. The Âbhîras held sway for some time and over a part of the country only; for the tradition of Gauḷi or cowherd rulers which very probably refers to them is confined to the Nâsik and Khândes districts. The Râshtrakûtas probably rose to power about the same time as the Âbhîras. Hence in the inscriptions on the Miraj plates and the Yevur tablet first brought to light by Mr. Wathen and Sir Walter Elliot,<sup>1</sup> respectively, it is stated that Jaysinha, the founder of the Châlukya dynasty in the Dekkan, established himself in the country after having vanquished Indra, the son of Kṛishṇa of the Râshtrakûta family. The Châlukya dynasty was, as will hereafter be seen, founded in the beginning of the sixth century of the Christian era. From about the end of the third to the beginning of the sixth century, therefore, the Dekkan was ruled over by princes of the Râshtrakûta family.

## Traikûtakas.

An inscription on copper-plates found in the *chaitya* of one of the caves at Kânheri is dated in the 245th year of a dynasty, which, if the word has been correctly lithographed, is called Strakûta.<sup>2</sup> But the published copy of the inscription was made in the time of Dr. Bird and the plates themselves are not now available for re-examination. This Strakûta may be a mislection for Râshtrakûta. But it is not unlikely Traikûta, as the late Paṇḍit Bhagvânâlâl contended. He has published a copper-plate charter issued from the camp of the victorious army of Traikûtakas by a prince of the name of Darhase-na<sup>3</sup> in the year 207. Traikûta was thus probably the name of a race and the prince belonged to it. And the Kânheri inscription would show that this dynasty had an era of its own. From the form of the characters in the inscription, it appears that it was engraved in the latter part of the fifth century of the Christian era; so that the Traikûta dynasty was founded about the middle of

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. A. S., Vols. II., III., IV.; Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. V., p. 16, of the copies of the Kânheri inscription.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVI., p. 346.



the third century, *i. e.* after the extinction of the Śātavāhanas. But further information about the dynasty is not available ; and we do not know over what extent of country it ruled. But since the epoch of the era appears to be the same as that of the era used by the kings of Chedi, possibly the race of the Haihayas or Kalachuris which ruled over that province rose to power about 249 A.D. and held sway over a part of the Dekkan including the western coast up to the country of Lât. They were afterwards driven away by some other race and had to confine themselves to Chedi. The resemblance between the names Tripura the capital of the dynasty and Trikûta is perhaps not fortuitous.

Section IX.

3-  
OF  
3.

Kirtivarman.

## SECTION X.

## THE EARLY CHÂLUKYAS.

## Section X.

Legendary  
origin.

WE will next proceed to an account of the princes who belonged to the dynasty called Chalukya, Chalukya, or Châlukya.<sup>1</sup> A large number of inscriptions on copper-plates and stone tablets have amply elucidated the history of this dynasty. The legendary origin of this family is thus given by Bilhana, the author of the *Vikramânakadevacharita*, or life of Vikramâditya a prince of the later or restored Châlukya line. On one occasion when Brahmadeva was engaged in his morning devotions, Indra came up to him and complained of the sinfulness of the world in which no man performed the sacrificial rites or gave oblations to the gods. Brahmadeva looked to his *chuluka* or the hand hollowed for the reception of water in resort to his devotional exercise, and from it sprang a mighty and over-who became the progenitor of the Châlukya race. Some time after, two great heroes of the name of Hârîta and Mânavya Nâsi born in the family and they raised it to very great distinction. The original seat of the dynasty was Ayodhyâ, and in the course of time a branch of it established itself in the south.

As stated in the opening lines of all the copper-plate grants of this family, the Châlukyias belonged to the Gotra or race of Mânavya and were the descendants of Hârîti. They were under the guardianship of the Seven Mothers and were led to prosperity by the god Kârtikeya. They obtained from Nârâyana a standard with a boar represented on it, and fighting under that standard they subjugated all kings. The Yevur tablet and the Miraj plates, referred to above, agree with Bilhana in representing Ayodhyâ as the original seat of the family. But since these were almost contemporaneous with the poet, all the three represent only the tradition that was current in the eleventh century. The first prince who raised the family to

Traikūṭa

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Fleet draws a distinction between Chalukya and Châlukya and asserts that "this last form belongs only to the restored dynasty commencing with Taila II" and that "it does not occur in any of the genuine early inscriptions." But it does belong to the earlier dynasty also, and is found in genuine early inscriptions. The best way to determine the point whether the first syllable was च or च़ is to refer to verses containing the name, the metre of which will show the quantity unmistakeably. The inscriptions of the earlier dynasty are in prose; we must therefore refer to the versified grants of the Râshtrakûṭas which speak of the dynasty supplanted by them. In the Râdhanpur grant of Govinda III. (Ind. ant., Vol. VI., p. 65), we have यश्चालुक्यकुलाद्-नून &c., in verse 3. In the Navasârî grant edited by me (Jour. B. B. R. A. S. Vol. XVIII., p. 257), we have चालुक्यवर्जजलधेः स्वयमेव लक्ष्मीः &c. In three of the five grants of the eastern branch of the early dynasty edited by Dr. Hultzsch we have चालुक्यानां कुलम् (South Indian Inscriptions, Vol. I., pp. 44, 47 & 57). The form च़ालुक्य is also frequently used. The distinction between च and च़ and the difference in sense in consequence of the lengthening of the vowel which Dr. Fleet points out have place in the pure Sanskrit of Pâṇini and of the Brâhmaṇas; but there is no room for them in names that came into use in the Prâkrit period long after Sanskrit became a dead language. Chalukya was some vernacular name which was Sanskritized into the various forms we actually find.

grant executed in th appears to have co  
Maṅgalīśa's deat  
subjection rose uth was Jayasimha. He fought several battles  
and another na, princes, and, among them, those belonging to the  
Rāshtrakūta ray, if the Yevur tablet is to be trusted, and acquired  
logy of that family, the country. After him reigned Raṇarāga, who  
who had horses from valour and had a stately and gigantic person.  
when opposed by the person Pulakeśi, who performed a great  
surrendered to him and be and attended equally to the concerns  
and rewarded.<sup>1</sup> He then tu made Vātāpipura, which has been  
attacked Banavāsi, their ca Kalādgi district, his capital. He  
the Gaṅga family which rul great prince of the family; for, in all  
about the modern province alogy begins with him. His full title  
race which probably held the allabha Mahārāja. Of these words,  
He then sent his forces ag of all princes of this dynasty. In  
were vanquished without any diffrefixed to it, so that the expres-  
of ships he attaboy of p<sup>4</sup> which "the Earth." *Satyāśraya* or  
sea, and reduced we do kings of lby some of the later princes.  
In regard a statement in ependents the throne after him. He  
account is principally based, on India w of Nalas; but over what  
Konkan, and reduced also the ut in the subdued the Mauryas,  
Kanarā.

## Section X.

Jayasimha, the first prince.

Raṇarāga.

Pulakeśi I.

Kīrtivarman.

Kīrtivarman had three sons at lease Nar chiefs of northern  
he died. His brother Maṅgalīśa theretlepha Banavāsi in North  
him. Maṅgalīśa vanquished the Kalachur: iam.  
ruling over the country of Chedi, the capital of which was 'ripura  
or Tevur near Jabalpur. Buddha son of Śaṅkaragaṇa, whom he is  
represented in one grant<sup>2</sup> to have conquered and put to flight must  
have been a Kalachuri prince, as the name Śaṅkaragaṇa frequently  
occurs in the genealogy of the dynasty. Maṅgalīśa is said to have  
carried his arms to both the eastern and the western seas. On the  
coast of the latter he conquered what is called Revatīdvīpa, or the  
Island of Revatī. A copper-plate grant by a governor of this island  
was found near Goa,<sup>3</sup> from which it would appear that Revatī was  
very probably the old name of Redī<sup>4</sup> situated a few miles to the south  
of Vengurlen. In an inscription in a cave-temple at Bādāmī, it is  
stated that the temple<sup>5</sup> was caused to be excavated by Maṅgalīśa.  
He there placed an idol of Vishnu, and on the occasion of its conse-  
cration granted a village, out of the revenues of which a ceremony  
called Nārāyanabali was to be performed and sixteen Brāhmins to  
be fed every day, and the residue to be devoted to the maintenance  
of recluses. This inscription is dated in the twelfth year of some  
reign when 500 years of the Śaka era had elapsed. The reign in the

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 241.<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 161. See also Vol. XIX., p. 17.<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. X., pp. 365-6.<sup>4</sup> Revatī should, according to the usual rules, be corrupted to Revadī or Re-a-dī and then to Redī.<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. III., p. 305.

## Section X.

twelfth year of which the cave-temple was consecrated during the reign of Maṅgalīśa. On this supposition Maṅgalīśa reigned in 489 Śaka; but I have elsewhere<sup>1</sup> brought forward to be very strong arguments to show that Maṅgalīśa came to the throne so early as that, and the date has been seen on my observations seems to be

and serves only to confirm my statement that the princes who belonged to the dynasty of Kīrtivarman, an, or Chālukya.<sup>1</sup> A large number of stone tablets have been found corresponding to A.D. 567. In that dynasty. The legend of all the good fruits of his charities to the author of the Vikramaditya, the gods Āditya and Agni and of the a prince of the later or claims to himself only the fruit and when Brahmadeva was faithfully. In the copper-plate came up to him and commanded the reign of a prince who, from the gods. Brahmadeva looked on the fact that Maṅgalīśa had asked for the reception of water in must have belonged to the race, and from it sprang a mighty line. Kīrtivarman, for the name of the Chy. race. Some neither could he be the name of I conqueror Mānavya present state, got they raised it to Maṅgalīśa who, in the present state, must therefore have reigned in 533 Śaka. He must have reigned in himself, and if Śaka 532 was the twentieth year of his reign, his lines of a must have begun to reign in 513 Śaka.<sup>3</sup> Kīrtivarman must have begun to reign in 513 Śaka or A.D. 489 Śaka or A.D. 567 to 513 Śaka or A.D. 489 Śaka, for twenty-four years.

Death of  
Maṅgalīśa.

In the latter part of his reign Maṅgalīśa seems to have been engaged in intrigues to keep his brother's son Pulakeśi off from the succession and to place his own son on the throne. But Pulakeśi, who had grown to be a prince of remarkable abilities, baffled all his intrigues, and by the use of energy and counsel he neutralized all the advantage that Maṅgalīśa had by the actual possession of power, and in the attempt to secure the throne for his son, Maṅgalīśa lost his own life and his kingdom.

Pulakeśi II.

Pulakeśi, the son of Kīrtivarman, succeeded. His full title was Satyāśraya Śrī Prithvī-Vallabha Mahārāja. From a copper-plate<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XIV., pp. 23—25.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. X., 57-58.

<sup>3</sup> See also the arguments used by me in the paper referred to above. In a recently published article Dr. Fleet places the accession of Maṅgalīśa in 521 Śaka current, being led to it by the occurrence in an inscription of that prince of the words राज्य पञ्चमश्री वर्षे प्रवर्त्तमाने सिद्धार्थे. I have carefully examined the facsimile of the inscription given in the article; and am satisfied that this is by no means the correct reading. राज्य and प्रवर्त्तमाने are the only words that are certain and perhaps the word श्री also. But पञ्चम is highly doubtful; the letter which Dr. Fleet reads म is exactly like that which he reads उच; and there is some vacant space after उच and म in which something like another letter appears. Similarly the सि of सिद्धार्थे is hardly visible as an independent letter, and the next two letters are also doubtful. Besides in no other inscription of the early Chālukyas does the cyclic year appear. (See Ind. Ant., Vol. XIX., p. 9 and ff.)

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 78.

grant executed in the third year of his reign and in 535 S'aka, he appears to have come to the throne in 533 S'aka or A.D. 611. After Maṅgalīśa's death, the enemies whom his valour had kept in subjection rose on all sides. A prince of the name of Appāyika and another named Govinda who very probably belonged to the Râshtrakûta race, since that name occurs frequently in the genealogy of that family, attacked the new Châlukya king. The former, who had horses from the northern seas in his army, fled away in fear when opposed by the powerful forces of Pulakeśi, and the latter surrendered to him and becoming his ally was received into favour and rewarded.<sup>1</sup> He then turned his arms against the Kadambas, attacked Banavâśi, their capital, and reduced it. The prince of the Gaṅga family which ruled over the Chera<sup>2</sup> country situated about the modern province of Maisur, and the head of the Alupa<sup>3</sup> race which probably held the province of Malabâr, became his allies. He then sent his forces against the Mauryas of the Konkan, who were vanquished without any difficulty. With a fleet of hundreds of ships he attacked Purī,<sup>4</sup> which was the mistress of the western sea, and reduced it. The kings of Lâta, Mâlava, and Gûrjara were conquered and became his dependents. About this time, there was a powerful monarch in Northern India whose name was Harshavaradhana. He was king of Kanauj, but in the course of time made himself the parama, or paramount, of the north. He then endeavoured to extend his power to the south of the Narmadâ, but was opposed by Pulakeśi, who killed many of his elephants and defeated his army. Thereupon Pulakeśi received or assumed the title of Paramesvara, or Paramount. This achievement was by the later kings of the Châlukya dynasty considered the most important, and that alone is mentioned in their copper-plate grants in the description of Pulakeśi. Pulakeśi appears to have kept a strong force on the banks of the Narmadâ to guard the frontiers. Thus, by his policy as well as valour, he became the supreme lord of the three countries called Mahârâshtrakas containing ninety-nine thousand villages. The kings of Kosala and Kalinga<sup>5</sup> trembled at his approach and surrendered to him. After some time he marched with a large army against the king of Kâñchîpura or Conjeveram and laid siege to the town. He then crossed the Kâverî and invaded the country of the Cholas, the Pândyas, and the Keralas. But these appear to have become his allies. After having in this manner established his supremacy throughout the south, he entered his capital and reigned in peace. The date of the inscription from which the greater

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 242, line 8 of the inscription. From the words *cha, ekena* and *aparēna* it is clear that two persons are here meant. But Dr. Fleet in his translation makes both of them one, which is a mistake; and the translation, I must say, is unintelligible.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. I., p. 363, and Vol. VII., p. 163.

<sup>3</sup> The name of the royal family seems to be preserved in the name of the modern town of Alupâ on the Malabâr Coast.

<sup>4</sup> The name of the city called the Lakshmi of the Western Ocean. It was probably the capital of the Maurya king of the Konkan and afterwards of the Silâhâras.

<sup>5</sup> For the position of these countries, see Sec. III, para. 2.



## Section X.

Hwan Thsang's  
account.

portion of this narrative is taken is 556 Saka, corresponding to A.D. 634, so that Pulakesi's career of conquest had closed before A.D. 634.

It was in the reign of this king that Hwan Thsang, the Chinese Buddhist pilgrim, visited India. In the course of his travels through the country he visited Mahārāshtra, which he calls *Mo-ho-la-cha*. He saw Pulakesi, whom he thus describes: "He is of the race of *Tsa-ta-li* (Kshatriyas); his name is *Pu-lo-ki-she*; his ideas are large and profound and he extends widely his sympathy and benefactions. His subjects serve him with perfect self-devotion."<sup>1</sup> About Pulakesi's having withstood the power of Harshavardhana which we have before mentioned on the authority of inscriptions, Hwan Thsang speaks in these words: "At present the great king Śīlāditya (Harshavardhana) carries his victorious arms from the east to the west; he subdues distant peoples and makes the neighbouring nations fear him; but the people of this kingdom alone have not submitted. Although he be often at the head of all the troops of the five Indies, though he has summoned the bravest generals of all the kingdoms, and though he has marched himself to punish them, he has not yet been able to vanquish their opposition. From this we may judge of their warlike habits and manners."<sup>2</sup> The Chinese traveller visited Mahārāshtra about the year A.D. 639, that is, five years after the inscription referred to above was incised. The kingdom, according to him, had been begun to be enlarged in 489 Saka or six thousand *li* (1200 miles) in circuit and the capital was situated near a large river. The character and general condition of the state, and the are thus described by him: "The soil is rich and fertile and produces abundance of grain. The climate is warm. The manners are simple and honest. The natives are tall and have a haughty and supercilious in character. Whoever does them a service may count on their gratitude, but he that offends them will not escape their revenge. If any one insult them they will risk their lives to wipe out that affront. If one apply to them in difficulty they will forget to care for themselves in order to flee to his assistance. When they have an injury to avenge they never fail to give warning to their enemy; after which each puts on his cuirass and grasps his spear in his hand. In battle they pursue the fugitives but do not slay those who give themselves up. When a general has lost a battle, instead of punishing him corporally, they make him wear women's clothes, and by that force him to sacrifice his own life. The state maintains a body of dauntless champions to the number of several hundreds. Each time they prepare for combat they drink wine to intoxicate them, and then one of these men, spear in hand, will defy ten thousand enemies. If they kill a man met upon the road the law does not punish them. Whenever the army commences a campaign these braves march in the van to the sound of the drum. Besides, they intoxicate many hundreds of naturally fierce elephants. At the time of their coming to

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII, p. 290.<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII, p. 291.

blows they drink also strong liquor. They run in a body trampling everything under their feet. No enemy can stand before them. The king, proud of possessing these men and elephants, despises and slights the neighbouring kingdoms."

## Section X.

Pulakeśi II. appears undoubtedly to have been the greatest prince of this dynasty; and his fame reached even foreign countries. He is represented in an Arabic work to have sent an embassy to Chosroes II., king of Persia, who reigned from A.D. 591 to A.D. 628, in the thirty-sixth year of that prince's reign, and must have received one from him, either before or after.<sup>1</sup> During his reign the power of the Chālukyas was established over a very large extent of country. His younger brother Vishnuvardhana, otherwise called Vishamasiddhi, seems to have for some time been appointed to rule over the Sātārā and Paṇḍharpur districts, since a copper-plate inscription of his found at Sātārā records the grant of a village situated on the southern bank of the Bhīmā.<sup>2</sup> Vishnuvardhana afterwards obtained the province of Veṅgi between the lower Krishnā and the Godāvarī, where he founded another flourishing branch of the Chālukya dynasty. Pulakeśi's second brother Jayasimha must have been his brother's viceroy in the district about Nāsik. For, in a copper-plate grant, found in the Igatpurī tāluka of the district, Nāgavardhana, thout <sup>to</sup> <sup>of</sup> Jayasimha, assigns the village of Balegrāma, which <sup>power to</sup> <sup>sovereign</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>modern</sup> <sup>Belgām</sup> <sup>Tarhālā</sup> <sup>about</sup> <sup>twelve</sup> <sup>miles</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>east</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Igatpurī</sup>, for the worship of the god Kṛṣṇa.<sup>3</sup> The district in which the village was situated is in the grant called Goparāshṭra. Similarly, Pulakeśi's eldest son Chandrāditya ruled over the province which contained the Śāvantvādī district. In a copper-plate grant, Vijayabhaṭṭārīkā, the queen of Chandrāditya, who is styled Prithvivallabha and Mahārāja or great king, assigns to certain Brāhmanas a field along with the adjoining *Khajjana* (modern Khājana) or marshy land in the village of Kochareṇ situated on the coast about seven miles to the north of Veṅgurleṃ. In another grant found at Nerur, she assigns a field in the fifth year of *svardjya* or "one's own reign." Now the reign referred to by this expression must be <sup>her</sup> <sup>husband's</sup>, so spoken of to distinguish it from that of his <sup>years</sup>. Vikramāditya, the second son of Pulakeśi, who succeeded <sup>his</sup> <sup>army</sup> at the chief seat of government. Chandrāditya was a <sup>king</sup>, and titles above given show, and it is proper that his <sup>reign</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>modern</sup> <sup>kings</sup> had should speak of his reign as *svardjya* or her <sup>reign</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>modern</sup> <sup>kings</sup> had necessary that charities such as those recorded thereupon Valla- should, like political offices or rights, be conferred on prince alone. The religious merit arising

Vishnuvardhana.

Jayasimha.

Chandrāditya.

pp. 2 &amp; 3.

our. B. B. R. A. S., p. 5.

See below.

likely king of Kachchha.

<sup>1</sup> Arch. Sur. W. India. No. 9. pp. 90-92.<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. II., p. 11.<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. II., p. 4, found over some part of the Konkan and the

of the Gurjara race; ruled over the Broach District.

**Section X.**

Ādityavarman.

Sendraka race.

Vikramāditya I.

by women as much as by men; and hence a woman like Vijaya-bhattārikā might, during the lifetime of her husband, give a field. The fact of her doing so does not necessitate the supposition that she was a ruler or a regent when she made these grants, as has been thought. She was simply the crowned queen of a reigning monarch at that time. Another son of Pulakeśi named Ādityavarman seems to have ruled over the district near the confluence of the Kṛishṇā and the Tūṅgābhadrā,<sup>1</sup> as a copper-plate grant of his issued in the first year of his reign was found in the Karnul District. An undated grant of Pulakeśi found at Chiplun in Southern Konkan has recently been published. In it he sanctions the grant of the village of Āmravātaka made by his maternal uncle Śrīvallabha Senānandarāja "the ornament" of the Sendraka race.<sup>2</sup> This appears to be a family of minor chiefs with whom the Chālukyas were connected. A similar grant was made by the next king at the request of the Sendraka chief Devaśakti.<sup>3</sup> Inscriptions of Sendrakas are found in Gujarāt also, where probably they went when the power of the Chālukyas was established in that province. The name Sendraka is probably preserved in the modern Marāṭhā name Sinde.

Pulakeśi was succeeded by his second son Vikramāditya. In the grants he is called Pulakeśi's *priyatanaya* or favourite son; so that it appears that Pulakeśi had arranged that Vikramāditya should succeed him at the principal seat of government, and had assigned an outlying province to his eldest son Chandrāditya. At the beginning of this reign as of the previous ones there was a disturbance; but it did not come from the princes or chiefs more to the north who seem to have now been permanently humbled, but from the far south. The Pallava king of Kāñchī or Conjeveram and the rulers of the Cholas, the Pāṇdyas, and the Keralas threw off the yoke which Pulakeśi had but loosely placed over them, and rebelled. Vikramāditya, who was a man of abilities and daring adventure, broke the power of the Cholas, Pāṇdyas, and Keralas. He defeated the Pallava king, captured his capital Kāñchī, and compelled him, who had never before humbled himself before them, to do him homage. On the back of his horse Chitra-spear and sword in hand he is said to have repelled all the enemies who attacked him. In this manner he acquired again the whole battle, inscriptions ruled over by his father, and became the paragon of the country "between the three seas."<sup>4</sup>

The state maintained by Vikramāditya I. a branch of the Chālukya of several hundred in southern Gujarāt or the country called drink wine to intoxicas. Vikramāditya seems to have assigned that hand, will defy tenbrother named Jayasimhavarman Dharāśraya, upon the road the law army commences a campaign the sound of the drum. Bes. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVI, p. 223. of naturally fierce elephants.

See also below.

B. B. R. A. S.

203; and

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII, p. 290.<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. V, p. 231.

who thus was another son of Pulakesi II.<sup>1</sup> Śryāśraya Śilāditya son of Jayasimha made a grant of land while residing at Navasârî in the year 421,<sup>2</sup> and another in 443 while encamped at Kusumēsvara with his victorious army.<sup>3</sup> In both of these Śryāśraya is called Yuvarāja or prince-regent and not a king. Another son of Jayasimha named Vinayāditya Yuddhamalla Jayāśraya Maṅgalarāja issued a similar charter in the Śaka year 653.<sup>4</sup> Pulakesi, who represents himself as the younger brother of Jayāśraya Maṅgalarāja and as meditating on his feet, granted a village in the year 490.<sup>5</sup> Both are styled kings. From all this it appears that Jayasimhavarman though made sovereign of southern Gujarāt did not rule over the province himself but made his son Śryāśraya his regent. He held that position for more than twenty-two years; and does not appear to have become king in his own right, as he is not mentioned in Pulakesi's grant. Pulakesi, however, seems from his title to be his younger brother. Śryāśraya died before his father; Jayāśraya succeeded the latter as king and he was succeeded by Pulakesi. The dates 421, 443, and 490, the era of which is not given, would if referred to the Gupta era be equivalent to 739, 761, and 808 of the Christian era respectively; while Jayāśraya's 653 Śaka is 731 A.D. But Vinayāditya the sovereign of the main branch who is mentioned in the grant of 443 died about 697 A.D.;<sup>6</sup> and Jayasimha whose Yuvarāja was Śryāśraya will have to be supposed to have lived to 761 A.D. i.e. 81 years after the death of his brother Kramāditya; while the interval between Pulakesi and his immediate predecessor Jayāśraya will become 77 years, as Śaka 653 of the latter corresponds to 731 A.D. The Gupta era will, therefore, not do; and we must with the late Pandit Bhagvānlāl refer the dates to the Traikūṭaka era of the use of which we have at least two instances. Thus Śryāśraya's dates will be 670 and 692 A.D., of Jayāśraya 731 A.D. and of Pulakesi 739 A.D., and there will be no incongruity. But the original dates themselves 421 and 490 show the distance of time between Śryāśraya and Pulakesi to be 69 years; and if we take the later date of the former it will be reduced to 47 years. Even this is too much and the only way to account for it is by supposing that the two youngest sons of Jayasimha Dharāśraya were born of a young wife married when he was advanced in years. In Pulakesi's grant it is stated that he vanquished an army of Tājikas which had destroyed the Saindhava<sup>7</sup>, Kachchhella<sup>8</sup>, Saurāṣṭra, Chāvotaka,<sup>9</sup> Maurya,<sup>10</sup> Gurjara<sup>11</sup> and other kings, and on its way to Dakṣiṇāpatha to conquer the southern kings had come to Navasârî to reduce that country first. Thereupon Valla-

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVI, p. 2.<sup>2</sup> Transactions VII. Or. Congr., p. 226.<sup>3</sup> Transactions VII. Or. Congr., p. 230.<sup>7</sup> King of Sindh.<sup>9</sup> King of Anahilpattana of the Chāpotkata race.<sup>10</sup> King of the Maurya race; probably ruled over some part of the Konkan and the coast of southern Gujarāt.<sup>11</sup> King of the Gurjara race; ruled over the Broach District.<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.* pp. 2 & 3.<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., p. 5.<sup>6</sup> See below.<sup>8</sup> Very likely king of Kachchha.

## Section X.

bhanarendra, who must have been Vijayāditya or Vikramāditya II. the reigning sovereign of the main branch, conferred upon him the titles of "Pillar of Dakṣiṇāpatha" (Dakṣiṇāpathasādhāra), "Ornament of the family of Chaluka" (Chalukakulālaṃkāra), "Beloved of the earth" (Prithivīvallabha), the "Repeller of the unrepellable" (Anivartakani-vartayitri) and "Support of men in the world" (Avanijānāśraya). As "Tājika" is a name applied to Arabs, from which the name "Tajika" of a branch of astrology borrowed in the first instance from the Arabs is derived, the allusion in this grant is to an Arab invasion. And we have a mention of such invasions between the years 711 A.D. and 750 A.D. by Mahammad Kasim and his successors.<sup>1</sup> Navasāri was the capital of the Chālukyas of Lāta or southern Gujarāt.

A spurious  
Chālukya grant.

A copper-plate grant of the Gujarāt Chālukyas found at Kherā and translated by Prof. Dowson contains the names of three princes, viz., Jayasimharāja, Buddhavarmanrāja, and Vijayarāja.<sup>2</sup> Scholars and antiquarians have understood the first of these to be the same as Jayasimha the founder of the Chālukya dynasty of the Dekkan. But I think the prince meant is Jayasimhavarman, the brother of Vikramāditya I. and founder of the Gujarāt branch of the dynasty; for nothing has hitherto been discovered connecting the early Chālukya princes with Gujarāt. The grant, however, appears to me to be a forgery.<sup>3</sup> The Buddhavarman mentioned in it, if he existed at all, must have been another son of Jayasimhavarman, besides the two spoken of above, and he and his son Vijayarāja must have ruled over another part of Gujarāt. If the grant is to be regarded as genuine, the date 394 will have to be referred to the Gupta era.

Vinayāditya.

After Vikramāditya I. his son Vinayāditya came to the throne. One of his grants is dated Śaka 611, which was the tenth year of his reign,<sup>4</sup> another in 613 Śaka and in the eleventh year, and a third in 616 Śaka and the fourteenth year.<sup>5</sup> There is also an inscription of his on a stone tablet, the date occurring in which is 608 Śaka and the seventh year of his reign.<sup>6</sup> From these it appears that Vinayāditya came to the throne in 602 Śaka corresponding to A.D. 680, in which year his father Vikramāditya must have ceased to reign. His latest is A.D. 694, but his reign terminated in A.D. 696 as is seen from his son's grants referred to below. During his father's lifetime, Vinayāditya assisted him in his wars with the southern kings and won his love by destroying the forces of the Pallava king and of the other three, i.e. Chola, Pāṇḍya, and Kerala, and tranquilizing the country. Between the eleventh and fourteenth years of his reign (A.D. 692—A.D. 695) he succeeded in making the Pallavas,

<sup>1</sup> Elphinstone's Hist. of India.

<sup>2</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. I., p. 268.

<sup>3</sup> My reasons are these :—(1) Its style is unlike that of the Chālukya grants. (2) It does not contain the usual invocation to the Boar incarnation. (3) It simply gives the three regnal names, i.e., so many as are prescribed, in the legal treatises. (4) There is a uniform mode of naming the three princes, by adding the suffix *rāja*, a mode not to be met with in the genuine Chālukya grants. (5) None of the three princes has a title or *Bhūda* as all Chālukya princes from Pulakesi I. downwards had.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 86.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 89, 92.

<sup>6</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 112.



## Section X.

Kalambhras, Keralas, Haihayas, Vilas, Mālavas, Cholas, Pāṇdyas, and others as steadfast allies of the Chālukya crown as the Gaṅga family of Chera and the Alupas whose loyalty was for the first time secured by Pulakesi II.<sup>1</sup> The kings of Kāvera, or Kerala as it is read in some of the grants, of the Pārasikas, who were probably the Syrians settled on the coast of Malabār, and of Sīmhala were made tributaries. He also seems, like his grandfather, to have fought with and defeated some paramount sovereign of Northern India whose name is not given, and to have acquired all the insignia of paramountcy, such as a certain standard called *Pālidhvaja*, the drum called *Dhakkā*, and others. These events must have taken place after 616 Śaka, since they are not mentioned in his grant of that year, but in those of his successors.<sup>2</sup> A chief of the name of Malārāja Pogilli of the Sendraka family was a feudatory of his in the south about Maisur.<sup>3</sup>

Vinayāditya was succeeded by his son Vijayāditya. He appears to have assisted his grandfather in his campaigns against the southern kings and his father in the expedition into the north. At one time he was captured by his enemies, though they had been defeated and were retreating. Notwithstanding he was in their custody he succeeded in averting anarchy and disturbance in his own country, and when he got off, established his power everywhere and bore all the insignia of supreme sovereignty. There is an inscription at Bādāmi in which it is stated that during his reign, idols of Brahmā, Viṣṇu, and Maheśvara were put up at Vātāpura in Śaka 621 and the third year of his reign. One of his grants was issued in Śaka 622 on the full-moon day of *Āṣṭadha* and in the fourth year of his reign, another in Śaka 627 on the tenth year, and a third in Śaka 651 on the full-moon day of *Āṣṭadha* and in the thirty-fourth year of his reign.<sup>4</sup> On a comparison of all these dates it follows that his reign began in 618 Śaka after the full-moon day of *Āṣṭadha* corresponding to A.D. 696. The first two of these grants, and another which bears no date, were found at Nerur in the Sāvāntvādī state.<sup>5</sup> Vijayāditya had a long reign of thirty-six years.

Vijayāditya.

After Vijayāditya, his son Vikramāditya II. ascended the throne. A grant of his, engraved on a stone tablet, is dated in 656 Śaka and in the second year of his reign,<sup>6</sup> wherefore he must have come to the throne in 655 Śaka or A.D. 733. Soon after his coronation he had to turn his arms against his hereditary enemy the Pallava king. The name of the prince who reigned at the Pallava capital at this time was Nandipotavarman. Vikramāditya marched against him in haste and encountered him in the Tūḍāka country. Nandipotavarman was defeated and had to fly away from the battle-field.

Vikramāditya II.

<sup>1</sup> This fact is not mentioned in the grant of the eleventh year of his reign (Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 89), while it does occur in that of the fourteenth year (p. 92) and in those of his successors.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. IX., pp. 127 and 131.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XIX., p. 143.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 112.

<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. IX., pp. 127 and 131; and Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. III., p. 203, et seq.

<sup>6</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 107.

**Section X.**

The Chālukya king got a good deal of spoil in the shape of large quantities of rubies, elephants, and instruments of martial music. He then entered the city of Kāñchī, but did not destroy it. In that city he gave a good deal of money to Brāhmins and to the poor and helpless, and restored to the temples of Rājasimheśvara and other gods the gold which, it appears, had been taken away by some previous king. He then fought with the Cholas, the Pāṇḍyas, the Keralas, and the Kaḷabhras, and reduced them.<sup>1</sup> Vikramāditya married two sisters belonging to the family of the Haihayas. The elder of these was called Lokamahādevī and she built a temple of Śiva under the name of Lokeśvara, at Paṭṭadakal in the Kālādgi district. The younger's name was Trailokyamahādevī, and she built another in the vicinity dedicated to the same god under the name of Trailokyēśvara. The latter was the mother of Kirtivarman the next king.<sup>2</sup> Vikramāditya reigned for fourteen years.

**Kirtivarman II.**

His son Kirtivarman II. began to reign in 669 Śaka or A.D. 747, since a grant of his, made in the eleventh year of his reign, bears the date 679 Śaka.<sup>3</sup> He assisted his father in his wars with the Pallavas. On one occasion he marched against the Pallava king with his father's permission. The ruler of Kāñchī, too weak to face him in the battle-field, took refuge in a fortress. His power was broken by the Chālukya king, who returned to his country with a large spoil. During the reign of this prince the Chālukyas were deprived of their power in Mahārāshṭra, and the sovereignty of the country passed from their hands into those of the Rāshṭrakūṭa princes. The main branch of the dynasty became extinct; but it had several minor offshoots, and one of these in the person of Tailapa succeeded in the course of time in regaining supreme power. From this time forward, therefore, we do not meet with any copper-plate grants issued by the Chālukyas; but Rāshṭrakūṭa plates belonging to this intervening period are met with from Rādhanpur in Northern Gujarāt to Sāmangaḍ near Kolhāpur and Nāgpur in the Central Provinces. The grant of Kirtivarman II., from which the above account of that prince is taken, does not allude to the fact of his disgrace, but he must have lost possession of the greater portion of his kingdom before Śaka 679, the date of the grant. The name of the Rāshṭrakūṭa monarch who first humbled the Chālukyas was Dantidurga, and the work begun by him was completed by his successor Kṛṣṇa. In a copper-plate grant of the former found at Sāmangaḍ he is spoken of as having become paramount sovereign after having vanquished Vallabha.<sup>4</sup> The date occurring in the grant is 675 Śaka. Before that time, therefore, the Chālukyas must have lost their hold over Mahārāshṭra. In the Yevur tablet and the Miraj plates the Chālukyas are spoken of as having lost sovereign power in the reign of Kirtivarman II. We will therefore here close our account of the early Chālukyas.

**Overthrow of  
the Chālukyas.**<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 26<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. X., p. 165. Epigraphia Indica, Vol. III., p. 5.<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 27.<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. II., p. 375.

During the period occupied by the reigns of these early Chālukya princes, the Jaina religion comes into prominence. Ravikīrti, the Jaina who composed the Aihole inscription and represents himself as a poet, was patronized by Pulakeśi II. Vijayāditya gave a village for the maintenance of a Jaina temple to Udayadevapaṇḍita or Niravadyapaṇḍita, the house pupil of Śrīpūjyapāda, who belonged to the Devagana sect of the Mūlasaṃgha, *i. e.* of the Digambara Jainas. Niravadyapaṇḍita is spoken of as a spiritual adviser of Vijayāditya's<sup>1</sup> father, *i. e.* Vinayaditya. Vikramāditya II. repaired a Jaina temple and gave a grant in connection with it to a learned Jaina of the name of Vijayapaṇḍita, who is represented to have silenced his opponents in argument and is styled the only disputant.<sup>2</sup> But Jainism in those days, as at present, probably flourished in the Southern Marāṭhā Country only. If the Pūjyapāda who was the preceptor of Niravadyapaṇḍita was the famous grammarian of that name, he must have flourished some time before 618 Śaka, the date of Vinayāditya's death, *i. e.* about 600 Śaka or 678 A.D. All that is known about Pūjyapāda and his relations to other Digambara writers is not inconsistent with this date. But another date two hundred years earlier has also been assigned to Pūjyapāda.

No inscription has yet come to light showing any close relations between the Buddhists and the Chālukya princes. But that the religion did prevail, and that there were many Buddhist temples and monasteries, is shown by the account given by Hwan Thsang. Still there is little question that it was in a condition of decline. With the decline of Buddhism came the revival of Brāhmanism and especially of the sacrificial religion. The prevalence of the religion of Buddha had brought sacrifices into discredit; but we now see them rising into importance. Pulakeśi I. is mentioned in all the inscriptions in which his name occurs as having performed a great many sacrifices and even the Āśvamedha. I have elsewhere<sup>3</sup> remarked that the names of most of the famous Brāhmanical writers on sacrificial rites have the title of *Svāmin* attached to them; and that it was in use at a certain period, and was given only to those conversant with the sacrificial lore. The period of the early Chālukyas appears to be that period. Amongst the Brāhman grantees of these princes we have Nandisvāmin, Lohasvāmin, and Bhallaśvāmin;<sup>4</sup> Dāśasvāmin the son of Jannasvāmin and grandson of Revāśvāmi-Dīkshita;<sup>5</sup> Devasvāmin, Karkasvāmin, Yajñasvāmin, Nāgammasvāmin, another Devasvāmin, Gargasvāmin, Rudrasvāmin,<sup>6</sup> Prabhākaraśvāmin, Keśavasvāmin,<sup>7</sup> &c. There are others whose names have not this title attached to them. Among these names there are three borne by the great commentators on sacrificial sūtras and rites, viz. Karkasvāmin, Devasvāmin, and Keśavasvāmin.

**Section X.**

Jainism under the Chālukyas.

Buddhism.

Revival of Brāhmanism.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 112.<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., p. 197.<sup>3</sup> Report on MSS. for 1884, pp. 31, 32.<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 77.<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. IX., 128.<sup>7</sup> B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVI., pp. 237, 239.<sup>6</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. IX., p. 131.

**Section X.**

Though it would be hazardous to assume that these writers were exactly the persons who are mentioned in the grants with those names, still it admits of no reasonable doubt that they are to be referred to the period when the Châluukyas reigned in Mahârâshtra; and probably flourished in the Dekkan or the Telugu and Kanarese countries. For the revival of Brahmanism was carried on vigorously in the Southern India. The ritual of the sacrifices must during the previous centuries have become confused, and it was the great object of these writers to settle it by the interpretation of the works of the old Rishis.

**Puranic gods.**

And the Puranic side of Brahmanism also received a great development during this period. Temples in honour of the Puranic triad, Brahmâ, Vishnu, and Maheshvara with a variety of names were constructed in many places. The worship of S'iva in his terrific form seems also to have prevailed, as the Nâsik grant of Nâgavardhana assigning a certain village to the worship of Kâpâlîkesvara, or the god wearing a garland of skulls, would show.

**Cave architecture.**

Cave architecture came to be used for the purposes of the Puranic religion about the time of the early princes of the dynasty, as we see from the cave-temple at Bâdâmi dedicated to the worship of Vishnu by Maṅgalîsa. The Châluukyas, like their predecessors in previous times, were tolerant towards all religions.

*Genealogy of the early Chálukyas.*

1. JAYASIMHA.
2. RANARÁGA.

3. PULAKES'Ī I.—Satyáśraya Śrī Pulakesi Vallabha.

4. KĪRTIVARMAN I., Śaka 489—513 or A. D. 567—591, 5. MANGALĪS'A, Śaka 513—532 or A. D. 591—610.

6. PULAKES'Ī II.—Satyáśraya Śrī Pithivī-vallabha, began to reign in Śaka 532 or A. D. 610, was on the throne in Śaka 556 or A. D. 634, and seen by Hwan T'sang in A. D. 639.

Jayasimha,  
Nāgar-  
dhana.

Vishnudevādhana, founded  
the eastern Chálukya  
dynasty.

Chandrâ-  
ditya.

7. VIKRAMĀDITYA I., ceased  
to reign in Śaka  
602 or A. D. 680.

Jayasini-  
havarman.

8. VINAYĀDITYA, Śaka 602—619 or A. D. 680—697.

9. VIJAYĀDITYA, Śaka 618—655 or A. D. 696—733.

10. VIKRAMĀDITYA II., Śaka 655—669 or A. D. 733—747.

11. KĪRTIVARMAN II., Śaka 669 or A. D. 747, deprived of  
supreme sovereignty by Dantidurga before  
Śaka 675 or A. D. 753.



## SECTION XI.

## THE RÂSHTRAKÛTAS.

**Section XI.**

THE Râshtrakûtas are represented to have belonged to the race of Yadû.<sup>1</sup> According to the Wardhâ plates they were members of the Sâtyaki branch of the race; and were the direct descendants of a prince of the name of Raṭṭa. He had a son of the name of Râshtrakûta after whom the family was so called. These are clearly imaginary persons; and as remarked before, the Râshtrakûta family was in all likelihood the main branch of the race of Kshatriyas named Raṭṭhas who gave their name to the country of Mahârâshṭra, and were found in it even in the times of Aśoka the Maurya. The Râshtrakûtas were the real native rulers of the country and were sometimes eclipsed by enterprising princes of foreign origin, such as the Śâtavâhanas and the Châlukyas who established themselves in the Dekkan and exercised supreme sovereignty, but were never extirpated. The earliest prince of the dynasty mentioned in the grants hitherto discovered is Govinda I. But in an inscription in the rock-cut temple of the Daśavatâras at Elurâ the names of two earlier ones, Dantivarman and Indrarâja, occur.<sup>2</sup> The latter was Govinda's father and the former his grandfather. Govinda I. was probably the prince of that name who in Ravikîrti's inscription at Aihole is spoken of as having attacked the Châlukya king Pulakeśi II. and to have afterwards become his ally. Govinda was succeeded by his son Karka, during whose reign the Brâhman performed many sacrifices and who seems to have patronized the old Vedic religion. After him his son Indrarâja came to the throne. Indrarâja married a girl who belonged to the Châlukya family, though on her mother's side she was connected with the lunar race, probably that of the Râshtrakûtas themselves. From this union sprang Dantidurga, who became king after his father. With a handful of soldiers Dantidurga defeated the army of Karnâṭaka, which hitherto had achieved very great glory by vanquishing the forces of the kings of Kâñchî, the Keralas, Cholas, and Pândyas, and of Śriharsha, the lord paramount of Northern India, and Vajraṭa<sup>3</sup>; and thus conquered Vallabha or the last Châlukya king Kîrtivarman II. with ease. He thus acquired paramount sovereignty in the south.<sup>4</sup> He also subdued the kings of Kâñchî, Kalinga, Kosala, Śrî-Sâila,<sup>5</sup> Mâlava, Lâṭa, and

<sup>1</sup> Khârepâtan plate, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. I., p. 217; Sângali plates, B. B. R. A., Vol. IV., p. 111.; Navasari plates and Wardhâ plates, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVIII., p. 239 *et seq.*

<sup>2</sup> Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10, pp. 92—96.

<sup>3</sup> The army of Karnâṭaka was thus the army of the Châlukyas.

<sup>4</sup> Sâmagad grant, p. 375, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. II.

<sup>5</sup> This must have been the country about Śrî-Sâila which contains the celebrated shrine of Mallikârjuna and which is situated on the lower Kṛishṇa in the Karnul district, Madras Presidency.

Tanka. At Ujjayinî he gave large quantities of gold and jewels in charity.<sup>1</sup> A grant of Dantidurga found at Sâmaṅgaḍ in the Kolhâpur district bears the date 675 of the Śaka era, corresponding to A.D. 753.<sup>2</sup>

Dantidurga died childless according to a grant found at Kardâ,<sup>3</sup> and his paternal uncle Krishnarâja succeeded to the throne. Another grant found at Baroda<sup>4</sup> omits the name of Dantidurga, since the object of the writer was simply to give the pedigree of the reigning monarch, with reference to whom Dantidurga was but a collateral, and not to give the names of all the previous kings. In that grant Krishnarâja is spoken of as having "rooted out" a prince belonging to the same family with himself who had taken to evil ways and to have himself assumed the task of governing for the "benefit of his race." The prince dethroned or destroyed by Krishnarâja could not have been Dantidurga, as has been supposed by some writers, since he was a powerful monarch who for the first time acquired supreme sovereignty for his family. In a grant found at Kâvî, and another found in the Navasârî district, Kṛishṇa is represented to have succeeded to the throne after Dantidurga's death.<sup>5</sup> The prince whom he set aside, therefore, must either have been a son of Dantidurga or some other person with a better claim to the throne than himself. The statement of the Kardâ plate that Dantidurga died childless may be discredited as being made two hundred years after the occurrence.

Krishnarâja, otherwise called Śubhatuṅga and also Akâlavarsha, carried on the work of Dantidurga and reduced the Châlukyas to complete subjection. In two of the grants<sup>6</sup> he is spoken of "as having with the aid of gods in the form of his counsellors or followers churned the ocean of the Châlukya race which had been resorted to by mountains in the shape of kings afraid of their wings or power being destroyed<sup>7</sup>—an ocean that was inaccessible to others,—and drawn out from it the Lakshmi<sup>8</sup>" of paramount sovereignty. He is said to have defeated Râhappa who was proud of his own power and prowess, and afterwards assumed the ensigns of supreme sovereignty. Who<sup>9</sup> this person was we have not the means of determining. In the Wardhâ plates he is represented to have constructed many temples of Śiva,

## Section XI.

Krishnarâja.

Temple of Śiva at  
Elurâ excavated  
at the orders of  
Krishnarâja.

<sup>1</sup> Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10. *loc. cit.*

<sup>2</sup> Referred to above.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. III.

<sup>4</sup> Published in Jour. Beng. A. S., Vol. VIII., pp. 292—303.

<sup>5</sup> See stanza 11 (p. 146, Ind. Ant., Vol. V.,) of the first half of which only तस्मिन्निदं [गते] remains; and lines 15 and 16, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVIII., p. 257, ll. 14, 15.

<sup>6</sup> Vani-Dindori, Jour. R. A. S., Vol. V., and Râdhanpur, Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 65.

<sup>7</sup> The legend is that in early times mountains had wings, and as they did considerable mischief by their use, Indra set about cutting them. The mountains thereupon took refuge in the sea. The story originated from the double sense which the word *parvata* bears in the Vedas. It denotes "a mountain" and "a cloud" also. Indra was the god who prevented the clouds from flying from place to place, and compelled them to discharge their freight on the earth for the benefit of his human worshippers.

<sup>8</sup> Vishnu churned the ocean with the aid of the gods and drew out Lakshmi from it, whom he married.

<sup>9</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 182, l. 13.

## Section XI.

which resembled the Kailāsa mountain.<sup>1</sup> In the Baroda grant it is stated that Kṛishnarāja “caused to be constructed a temple of a wonderful form on the mountain at Elāpura. When the gods moving in their aerial cars saw it they were struck with wonder and constantly thought much over the matter saying to themselves, ‘This temple of Śiva is self-existent; for such beauty is not to be found in a work of art.’ Even the architect who constructed it was struck with wonder, saying when his heart misgave him as regards making another similar attempt, ‘Wonderful! I do not know how it was that I could construct it.’ King Kṛishna with his own hands again decorated Sambhu (Śiva) placed in that temple, by means of gold, rubies, and other precious jewels, though he had already been decorated by the wonderful artificial ornaments of the stream of the Gaṅgā, the moon, and the deadly poison.” The ending *pura* in the names of towns, when it undergoes a change at all, is invariably changed to *ur*, as in Sihur for Simhapura, Indur for Indrapura, Sīrur for Śrīpura, &c. The Elāpura of the inscription, therefore, is Elur; and the temple described in the grant in such terms must be one of those excavated on the hills at the place, perhaps the temple of Kailāsa itself.<sup>2</sup> Thus it appears that it was Kṛishnarāja that caused the Kailāsa to be constructed, and the date assigned to it by Drs. Fergusson and Burgess simply on architectural grounds is verified. Kṛishnarāja must have reigned in the last quarter of the seventh century of the Śaka era, *i.e.*, between 753 and 775 A.D.

## Govinda II.

Kṛishnarāja was succeeded by his son Govinda II.<sup>3</sup> Nothing particular is recorded of him in the grants, except, of course, the general praise which is accorded to every prince, however weak and inglorious. It however appears from the Vaṇi-Diṇḍorī and Rādhanpur grants that he was superseded by his younger brother

<sup>1</sup> *Loc. cit.*

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bühler in his paper in Vol. VI., Ind. Ant., simply states that the “grant (Baroda) connects him (Kṛishnarāja) with the hill at Elāpur, where he seems to have built a fort and a splendid temple of Śiva.” He has not identified Elāpura and did not perceive the important significance of this and the next two stanzas. He, however, suspected that one of the verses was badly deciphered. That this and the following verses are somewhat badly deciphered there is no doubt; but the translation in the Bengal Asiatic Society’s Journal is far worse and Dr. Bühler was misled by it. Dr. Fleet has published a revised translation (Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 162), but as regards this passage it certainly is no improvement on the first. He also once spoke of “a hill fort” (Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., p. 124), and now thinks Elāpura is in the passage meant to be represented as Kṛishnarāja’s “encampments.” He identifies Elāpura with Yellāpur in the North Kānarā districts. But the manner in which the temple is described according to my translation and also the obvious derivation of Elur from Elāpura, and Elurā from Elāpuraka, leave little doubt that a rock-cut temple at Elurā is meant to be spoken of; and actually the existence of a Rāshtrakūṭa inscription in one of the temples confirms my conclusion. That my translation is correct and appropriate, I have shown in an article published in the Indian Antiquary, Vol. XII., p. 228, where the reader will find the point fully discussed.

<sup>3</sup> The name of this prince is omitted in the Vaṇi-Diṇḍorī and Rādhanpur grants, for the same reason apparently as that for which Dantidurga’s is omitted in the Baroda grant; but he is alluded to when they state that Dhruva or Nirupama set aside his elder brother.

## Section XI.

Dhruva, and the grants endeavour to palliate his crime in having thus usurped the throne. The Wardhā grant states that he gave himself up to sensual pleasures, and left the cares of the kingdom to his younger brother Nirupama; and thus allowed the sovereignty to drop away from his hands. But subsequently he seems from the Paiṭhan<sup>1</sup> grant to have endeavoured to regain his power with the assistance of the neighbouring princes, when Dhruva vanquished him in a battle and formally assumed the insignia of supreme sovereignty. At the end of a Purāṇa entitled *Harivamśa* of the Digambara Jainas, it is stated that the work was composed by Jinasena in the Śaka year 705 while Vallabha the son of Kṛṣṇa was ruling over the south. Govinda II. is in the Kāvī and Paiṭhan grants called Vallabha, while one of the names of Dhruva, the second son of Kṛṣṇa I., was Kalivallabha. Govinda II., therefore, must be the prince alluded to, and he appears thus to have been on the throne in the Śaka year 705, or A.D. 783.<sup>2</sup>

Dhruva was an able and warlike prince. His other names were Nirupama or the "Matchless," Kalivallabha, and Dhāravarsha. He humbled the Pallava king of Kāñchi and obtained from him a tribute of elephants. He detained in custody the prince of the Gaṅga family, which ruled over the Chera country. He also carried his arms into the north against the king of the Vatsas, whose capital must have been Kauśāmbī the modern Kosam near Allahabad, and who had grown haughty by his conquest of a king of the Gaṇḍa country. He drove the Vatsa prince into the impassable desert of Mārvād and carried away the two state umbrellas which he had won from the Gaṇḍa king.<sup>3</sup> The Jaina *Harivamśa* represents a Vatsa prince as ruling over the west in Śaka 705. He must have been the same as that vanquished by Nirupama. According to the Navasāri grant Nirupama took away the umbrella of the king of Kosala also; and in the Wardlā plates he is represented as having three white umbrellas. A stone inscription at Pattadakal was incised in the reign of Nirupama. There he is styled Dhāravarsha and Kalivallabha.<sup>4</sup> The last name occurs also in the Wardhā grant and the first in that found at Paiṭhan. This prince does not appear to have reigned long, as his brother was on the throne in Śaka 705 and his son in Śaka 716, the year in which the Paiṭhan charter was issued.

Dhruva Nirupama was succeeded by his son Govinda III. The Rādhānpur and Vani-Diṇḍori grants were issued by him in the Śaka year 730 corresponding to A.D. 808<sup>5</sup> while he was at

Govinda III. or  
Jagattunga I.

<sup>1</sup> Epigraphia Indica, Vol. IV., p. 107.

<sup>2</sup>

शकेष्वब्दशतेषु समसु दिशं पञ्चोत्तरेषुत्तरां  
पातीन्द्रायुधनाकिं कृष्णनृपजे श्रीवल्लभे दक्षिणाम् ।  
पूर्वा श्रीमदवन्तिभूयति नृपे वत्सादि (धि) राजेऽपरां  
सौर्या (रा)गामाधिमण्डले (ले) जययुते वीरे वराहेऽवति ॥

Rājendralal's Skr. MSS., Vol. VI., p. 80, and MSS. in the Deccan College collections.

<sup>3</sup> Vani-Diṇḍori and Rādhānpur plates.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., p. 125.

<sup>5</sup> The Samvatsara or cyclic year given in the first is *Saravajit*, the current Śaka year corresponding to which was 730, while in the second it is *Vyaya* corresponding to 729 current. As regards the exact signification to be attached to these dates, see Appendix B.

## Section XI.

Mayûrakhaṇḍî. This place has been identified with a hill-fort in the Nâsik territory of the name of Morkhaṇḍ. Whether Mayûrakhaṇḍî was the capital of the dynasty in the time of this king cannot be satisfactorily determined. Govinda III. was certainly one of the greatest of the Râshtrakûta princes, and the statement in his grant that during his time the Râshtrakûtas became invincible, as the Yâdavas of Purânic history did when under the guidance of Krishna, appears credible. Seeing he had grown up to be a brave prince his father proposed to abdicate the throne in his favour; but he declined, expressing himself perfectly satisfied with his position as Yuvarâja or prince-regent.<sup>1</sup> When after his father's death he ascended the throne, twelve kings united their forces and rose against him, desirous of striking an effectual blow at the power of the Râshtrakûtas. But alone and unassisted, he by his personal valour suddenly inflicted a crushing defeat on them and broke the confederacy. He released the Gaṅga prince of Chera, who had been kept in custody by his father; but no sooner did he go back to his native country than he put himself into an attitude of hostility. But Govinda III. immediately vanquished him, and threw him into captivity again. Subsequently he marched against the Gûrjara king, who fled away at his approach. Thence he proceeded to Mâlva, the king of which country knowing himself to be unable to resist his power surrendered to him. After receiving his obeisance he directed his march to the Vindhya. When Mârâsarva, the ruler of the adjoining country, who had been watching his movements, heard from his spies that Govinda's army had encamped on the slopes of that mountain, he went up to him, and throwing himself at his feet presented to him his most highly valued heirlooms which no other prince had ever got before. On this occasion Govinda spent the rainy season at a place called S'rîbhavana, which has not been identified. When the rains were over, he marched with his army to the Tungabhadra, where he stayed for a short time, and brought the Pallava king of Kâñchî under a more complete subjection than before. Thence he sent a message to the king of Vengi, or the country between the lower Krishna and the Godâvari, who probably belonged to the eastern Châlukya dynasty, and he came and attended on him as if he were his servant.<sup>2</sup> This grand victorious march to the north and the south must have taken place before Saka 726 or A.D. 804. For in a copper-plate grant bearing that date found in the Kânarese country, it is stated that when the king (Govinda III.) "having conquered Dantiga who ruled over Kâñchî, had come to levy tribute, and when his encampments were on the banks of the Tungabhadra," he allotted some lands to one Sîvadhâri at a holy place named Râmesvara.<sup>3</sup> His expeditions against the neighbouring princes must have been undertaken after

<sup>1</sup> The Kârî grant, however, states that the father did raise him to the supreme sovereignty which his enemies were endeavouring to deprive his family of, i. e., when he found the enemies of his family too powerful for him, he raised his son to the throne and assigned to him the task of suppressing them. Ind. Ant., Vol. V., p. 147, v. 27. The reading, however, is somewhat corrupt. The enemies spoken of here must be those twelve whom he is represented to have vanquished in the other grants.

<sup>2</sup> Vapi-Dindori and Râdhapur plates.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., pp. 126-7.



Saka 716 *past*, or 794 A.D., since the Paithan charter which was issued in that year makes no mention of them.

Govinda III. thus acquired a large extent of territory and established his supremacy over a number of kings. He appears to have become the paramount sovereign of the whole country from Mâlvâ in the north to Kâñchîpura in the south, and to have under his immediate sway the country between the Narmadâ and the Tuṅgabhadrâ. The Vaṇi-Diṇḍorî plates convey a village situated in the Nâsik district, while those found in the Kânarese country assign some land near the Tuṅgabhadrâ. The province of Lâṭa, situated between the Mahi and the lower Tâpî, was assigned by him to his brother Indra,<sup>1</sup> who became the founder of another branch of the dynasty. Govinda III., as stated in the Baroda grant, made and unmade kings. His secondary names as found in his own grants were Prabhûtavarsha or "Raining profusely," Prithivîvallabha or "the Lover of the Earth," and Śrî-Vallabha. Others will be noticed below. The Baroda grant was issued by Karka, the son of Govinda's brother Indra, the king of Lâṭa, in Saka 734 or A.D. 812, and the Kâvi grant by Govinda the younger brother of Karka, in Saka 749 or A.D. 827. We need not notice these princes further, since they belong more to the history of Gujarât than of the Dekkan.

In several of the grants belonging to this dynasty, the son and successor of Nirupama is stated to be Jagattuṅga. Now, since Govinda III. was one of the greatest princes of this dynasty, it is impossible that he should have been passed over by the writers of these grants. Jagattuṅga, the son of Nirupama, must, therefore, be Govinda himself and no other. After his death his son Amoghavarsha, whose proper name appears to have been S'arva,<sup>2</sup> came to the throne. He seems to have marched against the Châlukyas of Veṅgi and put several of the princes to death.<sup>3</sup> In the Navasâri grant Amoghavarsha is spoken of simply as Vallabha and is styled *Râjardja* or king of kings and also *Vîra-Nârâyana*. This last title is justified by the poetic writer of the grant by saying that as the God Nârâyana brought out the earth which was immersed in the ocean, so did Vallabha bring the goddess of sovereignty out of the ocean in the shape of the Châlukyas in which it had sunk. He is also represented to have "burnt" the Châlukyas. These also must be allusions to Amoghavarsha's wars with the Châlukyas of Veṅgi; and he probably conquered some territory belonging to them. In the Kardâ grant the city of Mânyakheta is spoken of as being in a very flourishing condition in his time. There is little question that it was his capital; but whether it was he who founded it and made it the capital of the dynasty cannot be clearly made out from that grant, as the reading given by Mr. Wathen is corrupt. But the Wardhâ plates are clear on the point. In them the successor of Jagattuṅga is called Nripattuṅga; and he is represented to have founded the city of Mânyakheta, which "put the

Sarva or  
Amoghavarsha I.

<sup>1</sup> Kâvi plate, Ind. Ant., Vol. V., p. 147, v. 29; Baroda grant, Jour. Beng. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 296, v. 21, in which तदा ought to be तद्वत् as in the Kâvi.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 183, l. 25.

<sup>3</sup> Sâṅgali plates. But the reading is somewhat corrupt.

## Section XI.

city of the gods" to shame. Mānyakhēṭa has been properly identified with Mālkhed in the Nizam's territory. In the Kānheri caves there are three inscriptions, in which the reigning paramount sovereign is represented to be Amoghavarsha. In one of them Pullasakti of the Śilāhāra family, and in the other two his son, Kapardin, are mentioned as his dependents ruling over Konkan, which province had been assigned to them by Amoghavarsha. The dates occurring in the last two are Śaka 775 and 799.<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Sirur in the Dhārvāḍ district published by Dr. Fleet is dated Śaka 788, *vyaya*, which is represented as the fifty-second year of the reign of Amoghavarsha;<sup>2</sup> so that the year 799 Śaka of the Kānheri inscription must have been the sixty-third of his reign. The cyclic year *vyaya* corresponds to the Śaka year 788 *past* and 789 *current*. This prince appears thus to have begun to reign in Śaka 737 *past*. In a historical appendix at the end of a Jaina work entitled Uttarapurāṇa, or the latter half of the Mahāpurāṇa, by Guṇabhadra, Amoghavarsha is represented to have been a devoted worshipper of a holy Jaina saint named Jinasena, who was the preceptor of Guṇabhadra, and wrote the Ādipurāṇa or the first part of the same work.<sup>3</sup> Jinasena himself at the end of his poem the Pārsvābhyudaya gives expression to a wish that Amoghavarsha may reign for a long time. An important work on the philosophy of the Digambara Jainas entitled Jayadhavalā is represented at the end to have been composed when 759 years of the Śaka king had elapsed, in the reign of Amoghavarsha. In the introductory portion of a Jaina mathematical work entitled Śārasaṃgraha by Virāchārya, Amoghavarsha is highly praised for his power and his virtues, and is spoken of as a follower of the Jaina doctrine (Syādvāda).<sup>4</sup> He is mentioned there also by his other name Nripataṅga. The authorship of a small tract consisting of questions and answers on moral subjects, entitled Praśnottara-ratnamālikā, which has been claimed for Saṃkarāchārya and one Saṃkaraguru by the Brāhmaṇs, and for Vimala by the Śvetāmbaras, is attributed

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VI., West's copies Nos. 15 and 42; Vol. XIII., p. 11; and Prof. Kielhorn's paper, Ind. Ant., Vol. XIII., p. 133. The cyclic year given with 775 is *Prajāpati*, the current Śaka year corresponding to which, however, was 774. Prof. Kielhorn has recently calculated the true Śaka from the day of the week and fortnight and found it to be 773 expired, i. e. 774 current.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 216.

<sup>3</sup> Several copies of this Purāṇa have been purchased by me for Government. The stanza in which Amoghavarsha is alluded to is this :—

यस्य प्राञ्जुनखाञ्जुजालविसरङ्कारान्तराविर्भव-  
त्पादान्भोजरजःपिशङ्गमुकुटप्रत्यग्रत्नद्युतिः ।

संस्मर्ता स्वममोषवर्षेन्द्रपतिः पूतोहमखेत्यलं  
स श्रीमाञ्जिनसेनपूज्यभगवत्पादो जगन्मङ्गलम् ॥

"The king Amoghavarsha remembered himself to have been purified that day when the lustre of the gems was heightened in consequence of his diadem becoming reddish by the dust-pollen of [Jinasena's] foot-lotuses appearing in the stream [of waterlike lustre] flowing from the collection of the brilliant rays of his nails;—enough—that prosperous Jinasena with the worshipful and revered feet is the blessing of the world."

<sup>4</sup> This and the two preceding references I owe to the kindness of Mr. K. B. Pathak.

## Section XI.

to king Amoghavarsha by the Digambara Jainas. At the end of the Digambara copies occurs a stanza, in which it is stated that Amoghavarsha composed the Ratnamâlikâ after he had abdicated the throne in consequence of the growth of the ascetic spirit<sup>1</sup> in him. There is another Amoghavarsha in the dynasty who is represented as being of a thoughtful and religious temper. But he reigned for a short time and does not appear to have had any connection with the Jainas. There is a translation of the work in the Thibetan language, and there, too, the tract is attributed to Amoghavarsha, who is represented as a great king. The Thibetan translation of the name has been retranslated, however, into Amoghodaya by Schiefner; but if he had known the Digambara tradition, he would have put it as Amoghavarsha.<sup>2</sup> From all this it appears that of all the Râshtrakûta princes, Amoghavarsha was the greatest patron of the Digambara Jainas; and the statement that he adopted the Jaina faith seems to be true.

Amoghavarsha's son and successor was Akâlavarsha. He married the daughter of Kokkala, king of Chedi, who belonged to the Haihaya race, and by her had a son named Jagattuṅga. Akâlavarsha's proper name was Kṛishṇa as is evident from the Navasâri grant and also from the Wardhâ and the Kardâ plates. He is the Kṛishṇa-râja during whose reign a tributary chief of the name of Prithvî-râma made a grant of land to a Jaina temple which he had caused to be constructed in the Śaka year 797 at Saundatti.<sup>3</sup> Another Jaina temple was built by a Vaisya or Bania named Chikârya during his reign in Śaka 824 at Mulgunda in the Dhârvâd district, and in the inscription which records this fact he is styled Kṛishṇa Vallabha.<sup>4</sup> Kṛishṇa or Akâlavarsha appears to have been a powerful prince. He is represented as having frightened the Gûrjara, humbled the pride of the Lâta, taught humility to the Gaudas, deprived the people on the sea-coast of their repose, and exacted obedience from the Andhra, Kaliṅga, Gâṅga, and Magadha.<sup>5</sup>

Krishna II. or  
Akâlavarsha.

In the reign of this prince the Jaina Purâṇa noticed above was consecrated in Śaka 820, the cyclic year being Piṅgala,<sup>6</sup> by Loka-

<sup>1</sup> See my Report on the search for Sanskrit MSS. for 1883-84; Notes, &c., p. ii. The stanza is

विवेकान्त्यत्तराज्येन राज्ञेयं स्तनमालिका ।  
रचितामोषवर्षेण सुधियां सदलंकृतिः ॥

<sup>2</sup> Weber's Indische Streifen, Vol. I., p. 210.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. X., p. 200. The cyclic year mentioned is Manmatha, which corresponds to Śaka 797 *past*.

<sup>4</sup> *Ib.*, p. 192. The cyclic year is Dundubhi, which fell in 825 current.

<sup>5</sup> Wardhâ and Navasâri plates. Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVIII pp. 239-269.

<sup>6</sup> अकालवर्षभूपाले पालयत्यखिलामिलाम् ।

तस्मिन्निध्वस्तानिःशेषद्विषि वीभ्रयशोच्छवि ॥

धर्म v. l.

शक्रपकालाभ्यन्तरविशत्यधिकाष्टशतमिताब्दान्ते ।

मङ्गलमहाथैकारिणि पिङ्गलनामानि समस्तजनसुखदे ॥

## Section XI.

sena the pupil of Guṇabhadra, who was the author of the second part. In the historical appendix, "the lofty elephants of Akālavarsha" are represented "to have drunk the waters of the Ganges rendered fragrant by being mixed with the humour flowing from their temples, and, as if not having their thirst quenched, to have resorted to the Kaumāra forest (in the extreme south), which was full of sandal trees set in gentle motion by the breezes blowing over the sea waves, and into the shade of which the rays of the sun did not penetrate."<sup>1</sup> The date 833 Śaka has also been assigned to Akālavarsha.<sup>2</sup> It will have been seen that an inscription at Saundatti represents Kṛishṇarāja to have been the reigning prince in Śaka 797, while one in the Kānheri caves speaks of his father Amoghavarsha as being on the throne two years later, *i.e.*, in 799. This discrepancy must be due to the fact mentioned in the Ratnamālikā that the latter had abdicated the throne in his old age. The real reigning prince therefore in Śaka 797 and 799 must have been Akālavarsha his son; but the writer of the Kānheri inscription must in the latter year have put in Amoghavarsha's name, as he was not dead, and his having abdicated had probably no significance in his eyes.

## Jagattuṅga.

Akālavarsha's son was Jagattuṅga. But he did not ascend the throne as appears from the fact that his name is not mentioned in the list of kings given in the Khārepātaṇ grant, after Akālavarsha, but that of Indra, who is spoken of as Akālavarsha's grandson, while Jagattuṅga is mentioned in another connection below. And in the Navasāri grant Indra is represented as "meditating on the feet" of Akālavarsha, and not of Jagattuṅga though he was his father, which shows that he was the immediate successor of Akālavarsha. But the Wardhā grant is explicit. It tells us that Jagattuṅga had a beautiful person, and that he died without having

\* \* \* \*

निष्ठितं भव्यवैयं:

प्राप्तेज्यं शास्त्रसारं जगति विजयते पुण्यमेतत्पुराणम् ॥

"Victorious in the world is this holy Purāṇa, the essence of the Śāstras which was finished and worshipped by the best among respectable [men]\* \* \* in the year Piṅgala that brings about great prosperity and confers happiness on all mankind, at the end of the year measured by 820 of the era of the Śaka king \* \* \*, while that king Akālavarsha, all of whose enemies were destroyed and whose fame was pure (or who acquired religious merit and fame) was protecting the whole earth."

The cyclic year Piṅgala corresponded to 820 Śaka current.

2

यस्योत्तुङ्गमतंगजा निजमदस्रोतस्विनीसंगमा-

दाङ्कं वारे कलङ्कितं कट्टं मुहुः पीत्वाप्यगच्छत्तृषः ।

कौमारं घनचन्दनं वनमपांपत्युस्तर्गानिलै-

मेन्दान्दोलितमस्तमास्करकरच्छायं समाश्रित्यन् ॥

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., p. 109.

## Section XI.

## Indra III.

ascended the throne. Jagattuṅga married Lakshmī, the daughter of his maternal uncle, the son of Kokkala, who is called Raṇavīgraha in the Sāṅgalī and Navasāri grants, and S'amkaragaṇa in the Karda plates. But it will be presently shown that the Karda plates contain many mistakes and are the source of a good deal of confusion in the history of this dynasty. From this union sprang Indra, who succeeded his grandfather. His title was Nityavarsha according to the Navasāri grant; and his son Govinda IV. is in the Sāṅgalī grant spoken of as "meditating on the feet" of Nityavarsha, which also shows that that was Indra's title. Nityavarsha is the donor in the Navasāri grant. He is represented as residing at his capital Mānyakheta, but to have on the occasion gone to Kurundaka, identified with the modern Kaḍoda on the banks of the Tāpī, for his Pattabandhotsava. This must have been the festival in honour of his coronation. At Kurundaka he granted that and many other villages, and restored four hundred more which had once been given in charity but had been resumed by former kings. He also gave away twenty lacs of Drammas in charity after having weighed himself against gold. The village conveyed by the Navasāri grant is Tenna situated in the Lāṭ country. It has been identified with Tenā in the Navasāri division of the Baroda State. The grant was issued in S'aka 836; so that Indra appears to have come to the throne in that year. Another set of copper-plates found in the Navasāri district records the grant of the village of Gumra identified with the modern Bagumra by the same prince. The grant was issued at the same time as the other, and the contents *mutatis mutandis* are exactly the same.<sup>1</sup> From these grants of villages in the Navasāri district which must have formed a part of the old country of Lāṭa, and from the statement in the Wardhā plates that Kṛishṇa or Akālavarsha humbled the pride of the Lāṭa prince, it appears that the main branch of the Rāshtrakūṭas reigning at Mānyakheta must have in Akālavarsha's time supplanted or reduced to a humble position the dynasty of their kinsmen in Gujārāt, which had been founded in the time of Jagattuṅga or Govinda III. Indra was the reigning monarch in Śaka 838, the cyclic year being *Dhātu*, as appears from an inscription published by Dr. Fleet.<sup>2</sup>

As regards the next king there is some confusion in the Karda plates. The Sāṅgalī grant, however, is clear. Indra married a lady from the Haihaya family of Chedi again. Her name was Vijāmbā;<sup>3</sup> and she was the daughter of Aṅgaṇadeva, the son of Arjuna, who was the eldest son of Kokkala, mentioned above. By her Indra had a son named Govinda, who is the last king noticed in the Sāṅgalī grant, since it was issued by him. But according to the Khāre-pāṭaṇ grant, Govinda was the younger brother of a prince named

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVIII., p. 261 *et seq.*

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 224.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Fleet in his revised transcript and translation of the Sāṅgalī grant calls her Dvijāmbā, but in the facsimile given by him the name is distinctly Vijāmbā in both the places where it occurs. The Sanskrit of Vijāmbā is Vidyāmbā. Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 250.



## Section XI.

## Amoghavarsha II.

## Govinda IV.

Amoghavarsha.<sup>1</sup> The immediate successor of Indra, therefore, was Amoghavarsha, and after him his younger brother Govinda came to the throne. And this is confirmed by the Kardā plates also. Amoghavarsha and Govinda are there meant to be mentioned as the two sons of Ambā, who is the same as the Vijāmbā of the Sāṅgali plate. But in the text of the grant Govinda and Ambā form one compound, so that the translators of the grant call the lady Govindāmbā, which certainly is an unique or an absurd name. Thus they drop king Govinda altogether.<sup>2</sup> But the Wardhā grant is explicit on the point. From it we learn that Amoghavarsha was the elder brother of Govinda, but that he died immediately after his father, as if "out of love for him", and then Govinda came to the throne. The Sāṅgali grant of Govinda IV., as he must be called, does not mention Amoghavarsha by name; but states that "though Govinda had the power, he did not act with any reprehensible cruelty towards his elder brother, and did not render himself infamous by incest, or assume the nature of a devil by casting aside considerations of purity and impurity, but became Sāhasāṅka by his matchless enterprise and liberality." What this statement exactly means it is difficult to say. But probably Govinda was believed to have encompassed his brother's death, and the other accusations referred to were whispered against him; and this is

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Fleet in his genealogical table at p. 109, Vol. XI., Ind. Ant., speaks of Govinda's brother as unnamed. But he is named Amoghavarsha in the Khārepāṭan grant, and also in that of Kardā, if properly understood.

<sup>2</sup> The 14th stanza, the latter part of which I have construed as in the text, is  
 चैवां मातुलशंकरगणात्मजायामृज्जगत्तुङ्गात् । श्रीमानमोचवर्षो गोविन्दाभिधानायाम् ।

Now the first line of this is, as it stands, out of place and must contain some mistakes. For, (1) it contains, in substance, a repetition of what we have in the first line of stanza 12, and (2) if it is read here as it is, we shall have to make Ambā a wife of Jagattuṅga along with Lakshmi, who has been represented as his wife in stanza 12, and understand her to be Lakshmi's sister, the father of both being Saṁkaragana. But Ambā or Vijāmbā is in the Sāṅgali grant clearly spoken of as the daughter of Aṅganadeva, the son of Arjuna, who was the brother of Ranavighraha, the father of Lakshmi; that is, Ambā was the daughter of Lakshmi's first cousin. She is also distinctly represented as the wife of Indra and the mother of Govinda IV. Again, if we take the lines as they are, the result will be that the Kardā grant makes no mention of Indra's wife Vijāmbā and of his sons Amoghavarsha and Govinda IV., the latter of whom reigned, as we shall see, for at least fifteen years. Such an omission is not likely. Then, again, the Sāṅgali grant makes no allusion whatever to Jagattuṅga's marriage with a lady of the name of Govindāmbā. And the second line श्रीमानमोचवर्षो गोविन्दाभिधानायाम् । looks as if the intention of the writer of it was to set forth the names of the two sons of Indra, Amoghavarsha and Govinda, and of their mother Ambā or Vijāmbā. And it seems to me that the following stanza, in which the liberality of a monarch has been praised refers to Govinda IV, who, as noticed in the text below, was called Suvarṇavarsha by people, because he "rained down gold." The name of that prince, therefore, must occur in the verse immediately previous. The first line must, it is clear to me, have crept in through mistake. If it were not read here, the second would be applicable to the king mentioned immediately before, i. e., Indra, and the whole would be consistent with the information derived from the Sāṅgali grant. The emendation I make in the second line is to read नदो for न्दो and then Ambā would be released from her incongruous association with Govinda, and the whole would be consistent and intelligible. There must be other mistakes also in the Kardā grant. Very probably a verse or two are omitted here, as also after the next stanza, where Krishnarāja is abruptly introduced and spoken of parenthetically.

## Section XI.

intended as a defence. The Khârepâtan and Wardhâ grants agree in representing Govinda as a prince addicted to sensual pleasures. The former says that he was "the abode of the dramatic sentiment of love and was always surrounded by crowds of beautiful women," and the latter that he was "the source of the sportive pleasures of Love, his mind was enchained by the eyes of women, he displeased all men by his vicious courses, and his health being undermined, he met with an untimely death." The words used have double senses from which it would appear that the affairs of the state also fell into confusion and hastened his destruction. But the Sângalî grant which was issued by him has of course nothing but praise for him. Govinda's other names were Prabhûtavarsha and Suvarnavarsha (raining gold) and probably Sâhâsanka also. The grant was issued in Saka 855, or A.D. 933, in the Vijaya<sup>1</sup> year of the cycle, while he was at his capital Mânyakheta. Govinda IV. was on the throne in Saka 841, as appears from an inscription published by Dr. Fleet, in which under the name of Prabhûtavarsha he is represented as the reigning sovereign.<sup>2</sup> The inscription, however, is dated 840 Saka; but from the cyclic year Pramâthin, which is also given, it must be understood that the year meant is 841 Saka. It will appear from this that Indra or Nityavarsha, who succeeded his grandfather in Saka 836, had a very short reign, and his eldest son, Amoghavarsha, could have been on the throne only for a few months. Govinda IV. like Amoghavarsha I. was at war with the Châlukyās of Veṅgi.<sup>3</sup> Another inscription represents Govinda IV. as the reigning monarch in Saka 851.<sup>4</sup>

From the Khârepâtan plates it appears that Govinda IV. was succeeded by his paternal uncle Baddiga, the second son of Jagattuṅga. He is represented to have been a virtuous prince, serene like a sage. He was succeeded by his son Krishnarâja, and after his death his younger brother Khotika became king. The Kardâ grant is somewhat confusing here, but when properly understood it is perfectly consistent with that of Khârepâtan. It states: "When the elder brother Krishnarâjâdeva went to heaven, Khottigadeva, who was begotten by the king Amoghavarsha on Kandakadevî, the daughter of Yuvarâja, became king."<sup>5</sup> Here the expression "elder brother" must be taken as related to Khottigadeva and not to the preceding king,<sup>6</sup> whoever he may have been. Khotika therefore was, even

Baddiga or Amoghavarsha III.

Krishna III. and Khotika.

<sup>1</sup> The current Saka year was 856.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII, p. 222. Dr. Fleet, however, identifies this Prabhûtavarsha with Jagattuṅga the son of Akâlavarsha or Krishna II, and father of Nityavarsha. But as we have seen Nityavarsha was on the throne in Saka 836 and 838, wherefore his father could not have been the reigning prince in Saka 840 or 841. Besides, as I have shown, Jagattuṅga did not ascend the throne at all.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII, p. 249, and my note on Professor Peterson's Report on MSS, for 1883-84, p. 48.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 249.

<sup>5</sup> ऐन्द्रपदजिगिषयेव स्वर्गमधिरूढे च ज्येष्ठे भ्रातरि श्रीमत्कुण्णराजदेवे

युवराजदेवदुहितरि कन्दकदेव्याममोघवर्षनृपा-

ज्जातः खोद्विगदेवो नृपतिरभूद्वनविख्यातः ॥ १६ ॥

<sup>6</sup> For, the clause containing that expression is dependent on the principal sentence, which is in the next or 16th stanza and the subject of which is Khottigadeva. See the passage in the last note.

## Section XI.

according to the Kardā grant, the younger brother of Kṛṣṇarāja. But he is represented to have been the son of Amoghavarsha, while Kṛṣṇarāja is spoken of in the Khārepāṭan plates as the son of Baddiga. In an inscription at Salotgi, Kṛṣṇarāja, the son of Amoghavarsha, is represented to have been reigning at Mānyakheta in 867 Saka,<sup>1</sup> that is, twelve years after the Sāgalī grant of Govinda IV. was issued. He must have been the same prince as that mentioned in the grants we have been examining. For the Kṛṣṇa of these was the second king after Govinda IV. His father Baddiga, who was Govinda's uncle, must have been an old man when he succeeded, and consequently must have reigned for a very short time. Hence his son Kṛṣṇa came to be king within twelve years after Govinda's grant; and there is no other Kṛṣṇa mentioned in the grants who is likely to have been on the throne in 867 Saka. If, then, the Kṛṣṇa of the grants is the same as the Kṛṣṇa of the Salotgi inscription, here we have evidence that his father's name was Amoghavarsha; so that the Baddiga of the Khārepāṭan plates was the same as the Amoghavarsha of the Kardā plates. Kṛṣṇarāja and Khotika were thus brothers, and it would appear from the wording of the statement in the Kardā plates that they were the sons of the same father but of different mothers.<sup>2</sup>

And these points have been placed beyond the possibility of doubt by the Wardhā grant. After Govinda's death, we are told; the feudatory chiefs entreated Amoghavarsha the son of Jagattuṅga, who was

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. I., p. 205, *et seq.* The cyclic year given is Plavaṅga, which followed next after Saka 869 and the current year corresponding to which was 870. According to another system, which however was rarely used in Southern India, it was Plavaṅga in a part of the year 867 Saka expired.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Fleet, following Mr. Wathen's translation, makes Kṛṣṇa, whom he calls Kṛṣṇa III., the elder brother of Amoghavarsha and thus a son of Jagattuṅga. But in the Khārepāṭan grant he is distinctly represented as the son of Baddiga who was the son of Jagattuṅga, and in the Wardhā plates as the son of Amoghavarsha, the son of Jagattuṅga, and was thus a grandson of Jagattuṅga. He is also represented as Khotika's elder brother. I have shown in the text that the expression "elder brother," occurring in the Kardā grant, should by the rules of construction be taken as referring to Khotiga and in this way that grant becomes perfectly consistent with that of Khārepāṭan. The Amoghavarsha who was the son of Jagattuṅga is that spoken of in the sixteenth stanza of the Kardā grant, and was different from the one mentioned in the fourteenth, who was the son of Indra and nephew of that Amoghavarsha, as I have shown above. Dr. Fleet brings in another Kṛṣṇa and makes him the younger brother of Khotika, and identifies him with Nirupama (see the text below) and with the Kṛṣṇa whose dates range from Saka 867 to 878. What his authority is I do not know. But the Khārepāṭan grant mentions one Kṛṣṇa only, the elder brother of Khotika and son of Baddiga. The Kardā also mentions one only, and as to his relation with the other princes, I have shown that that grant agrees with the Khārepāṭan plates. The Kṛṣṇa whose dates range from 867 to 878 is to be identified with the elder brother of Khotika and is not to be considered a different prince unalluded to in the grants. Nirupama, the younger brother of Khotika, is not and cannot have been this Kṛṣṇa, because his elder brother and the elder brother of Khotiga was called Kṛṣṇa, and he too could not have been called by the same name. Nirupama does not appear to have been a reigning prince, for in the Kardā plates he is only parenthetically introduced as the father of Kakkā, who was a reigning prince; and in the Khārepāṭan grant he is not mentioned at all by name, but Kakkā is said to be the son of the brother of Khotika. Kṛṣṇa, on the other hand, was on the throne from 867 to 878 Saka according to the stone inscriptions. Again if Khotika was the elder brother of this Nirupama-Kṛṣṇa it is impossible that he should be reigning in 893 Saka, while Kṛṣṇa should be on the throne from 867 to 878 Saka, that is, before his elder brother. Kṛṣṇa, therefore, was the elder of the two as stated in the Khārepāṭan grant, and Khotika the younger. Dr.

## Section XI.

"first among the wise" and the "best of serene sages", to assume the reins of power. He was assisted in the government by his son Kṛishṇa, who though but a crown-prince wielded very great power. The enemies who transgressed his commands were punished; he put to death Dantiga and Bappuka who had grown insolent. He thoroughly subdued the Gāṅga prince; and planted what appears to be a colony of the Āryas in his dominions. Hearing of the ease with which he captured the strongholds in the south, the Gūṛjara prince, who was preparing to take the fortresses of Kālanjara and Chitrakūṭa in the north, had to give up the enterprize. All feudatory chiefs between the eastern and the western oceans and between the Himālaya and Sindhala (Ceylon) paid obeisance to him. After he had thus rendered the power of his family firm, his father died, and he ascended the throne. The Wardhā plates announce the grant of a village to the north-west of Nāgpur near the modern Mohagaon made by Kṛishṇarāja, who is also called Akālavārsha, in the name of his brother Jagattuṅga to a Brāhmaṇ of the Kāṇva school of the White Yajurveda on the 5th of the dark half of Vaisākha in Śaka 862, corresponding to 940 A.D., the cyclic year being Ś'ārvari. This prince is called Sri-Vallabha also in the grant.

Kṛishṇarāja was the reigning monarch in Śaka 873 and 878.<sup>1</sup> At the end of a Jaina work called Yaśastilaka by Somadeva it is stated that it was finished on the 13th of Chaitra when 881 years of the era of the Śaka king had elapsed, the cyclic year being Siddhārthin, during the reign of a feudatory of Kṛishṇarājadeva. Kṛishṇarājadeva is spoken of as reigning gloriously, having subdued the Pāṇḍyas, Sindhala, the Cholas, the Cheras and others.<sup>2</sup> Khoṭika, his brother, was on the throne in Śaka 893 *Prajāpati*.<sup>3</sup>

Khoṭika was succeeded, according to the Khārepāṭan grant, by Kakkala, the son of his brother. The name of this brother was Nirupama according to the Karḍā grant. Kakkala is said to have been a brave soldier; but he was conquered in battle by Tailapa, who belonged to the Chālukya race, and thus the sovereignty of the Dekkan passed from the hands of the Rāshtrakūṭas once more

Kakkala or  
Karka II.

Fleet, however, being under the belief that this last was the elder brother, gives the following explanation of the discrepancy in the dates:—"Kotṭiga or Khoṭṭiga left no issue, and this explains why the date of his inscription now published is considerably later than the dates obtained for Kṛishṇa IV.; viz., there being no probability of Kotṭiga leaving any issue, first his younger brother Kṛishṇa IV. was joined with him in the government and then the latter's son Kakka III."—(Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 255.) This supposition is not supported by any circumstance; on the contrary it is utterly discountenanced by the inscriptions of Kṛishṇa which represent him to be the "Supreme king of great kings," (Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 258,) and to have been reigning at the time at Mānyakheta and governing the kingdom (Ind. Ant., Vol. I., p. 210.) Otherwise, they would have spoken of him as *Puvarāja*. Thus there were not two Kṛishṇas but only one. He was the son of Baddiga or Amoghavarsha, not his brother. His earliest date is that of the Wardhā grant, i.e., 862 Śaka and the latest 881 that of the Yaśastilaka. He was the same monarch as that spoken of in the Salotgi and other stone inscriptions bearing the dates 867, 873, and 878 Śaka. Khoṭiga was his younger brother, and Nirupama the youngest.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII, p. 257, and Vol. XI., p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> Prof. Peterson's Report, *loc. cit.*

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII, p. 255.

**Section XI.**

Overthrow of the  
Râshtrakûtas.

Religion under the  
Râshtrakûtas.

into those of the Châlukyas. The Kardâ grant, which was made in the reign of Kakkala, is dated S'aka 894 or A.D. 972. And another inscription represents him as being on the throne in 896 *current*,<sup>1</sup> the cyclic year being *S'rîmukha*. But in this year or Saka 895 *past* Tailapa attained sovereign powers.<sup>2</sup> The Râshtrakûtas were thus supreme masters of this country from about A.D. 748 to A.D. 973, that is, for nearly two hundred and twenty-five years.

That the princes of this race were very powerful there can be little doubt. The rock-cut temples at Elurâ still attest their power and magnificence. Under them the worship of the Purânic gods rose into much greater importance than before. The days when kings and princes got temples and monasteries cut out of the solid rock for the use of the followers of Gotama Buddha had gone by, never to return. Instead of them we have during this period temples excavated or constructed on a more magnificent scale and dedicated to the worship of S'iva and Vishnu. Several of the grants of these Râshtrakûta princes praise their bounty and mention their having constructed temples. Still, as the Kânheri inscriptions of the reign of Amoghavarsha I. show, Buddhism had its votaries and benefactors, though the religion had evidently sunk into unimportance. Jainism, on the other hand, retained the prominence it had acquired during the Châlukya period, or even made greater progress. Amoghavarsha was, as we have seen, a great patron of it, and was perhaps a convert to it; and some of the minor chiefs and the lower castes, especially the traders, were its devoted adherents. The form of Jainism that prevailed in the country was mostly that professed by the Digambara sect. A good many of the extant Digambara works were, as we have seen, composed during this period.

It is remarkable that, unlike the grants of the early Châlukya princes, those of the Râshtrakûtas contain accounts in verse of the ancestors of the grantor, and most of the verses are of the nature of those we find in the ordinary artificial poems in Sanskrit literature, possessing the same merits and faults. The Râshtrakûtas, therefore, must have been patrons of learning, and probably had poets in their service. One of the three Krishnas belonging to the dynasty is the hero of an artificial poem by Halâyudha entitled the *Kavirahasya*, the purpose of which is to explain the distinction as regards sense and conjugational peculiarities between roots having the same external form. He is spoken of as the paramount sovereign of Dakshinâpatha.<sup>3</sup> Prof. Westergaard, however, thought

Krishna of the  
Râshtrakûta race,  
the hero of the  
*Kavirahasya*.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII, p. 270.

<sup>2</sup> The cyclic year mentioned along with the first of these two dates is Añgiras the current S'aka year corresponding to which was 895.

<sup>3</sup> अस्त्यगस्त्यमुनिज्योत्स्नापवित्रे दक्षिणापथे ।

कृष्णराज इति ख्यातो राजा साम्राज्यदीक्षितः ॥

"In Dakshinâpatha, which is rendered holy by the light of the sage Agastya, there was a king of the name of Krishnarâja who was crowned as a paramount sovereign."



## Section XI.

him to be the Kṛishnarāya of the Vijayanagar dynasty who reigned in the first quarter of the sixteenth century. But in the *Kavirahasya* he is spoken of in one place as "having sprung from the Rāshtrakūṭa race,"<sup>1</sup> and is in another called "the ornament of the lunar race,"<sup>2</sup> which description is of course not applicable to the Vijayanagar prince.

Arabic travellers of the tenth century mention a powerful dynasty of the name of Balharās who ruled at a place called Mānkir. The name of the city would show that the Rāshtrakūṭas, whose capital was Mānyakheta or Mānkhed, were meant. But Balharā, the name of the dynasty, has not been identified with any that might be considered to be applicable to the Rāshtrakūṭas. But to me the identification does not appear difficult. The Rāshtrakūṭas appear clearly to have assumed the title of *Vallabha* which was used by their predecessors the Chālukyas. We have seen that Govinda II. is called Vallabha in two grants, Amoghavarsha I. in a third, and Kṛishṇa III. in a fourth. In an inscription on a stone tablet at Lakshmeśvar, Govinda III. is called *S'ri-Vallabha*,<sup>3</sup> while in the Rādhapur plates he is spoken of as *Vallabha-narendra*. In the Sāngalī and Kardā grants also the reigning king is styled Vallabha-narendra, while in other inscriptions we find the title *Prithivīvalabha* alone used. Now Vallabha-narendra means "the king Vallabha," and is the same as *Vallabharāja*, the words *rāja* (*n*) and *narendra* both denoting "a king." Vallabha-rāja should by the rules of Prākṛit or vernacular pronunciation, become *Vallaha-rāy*, *Ballaha-rāy*, or *Balha-rāy*. This last is the same as the Balharā of the Arabs.

Balharās  
identified  
with the  
Rāshtrakūṭas.

1 तोलयत्यतुलं शक्त्या यो भारं भुवनेश्वरः ।  
कस्तं तुलयति स्थान्ता राष्ट्रकुलोद्भवम् ॥

"Who will equal in strength that lord of the world sprung from the Rāshtrakūṭa race, who by his power bears an incomparable burden."

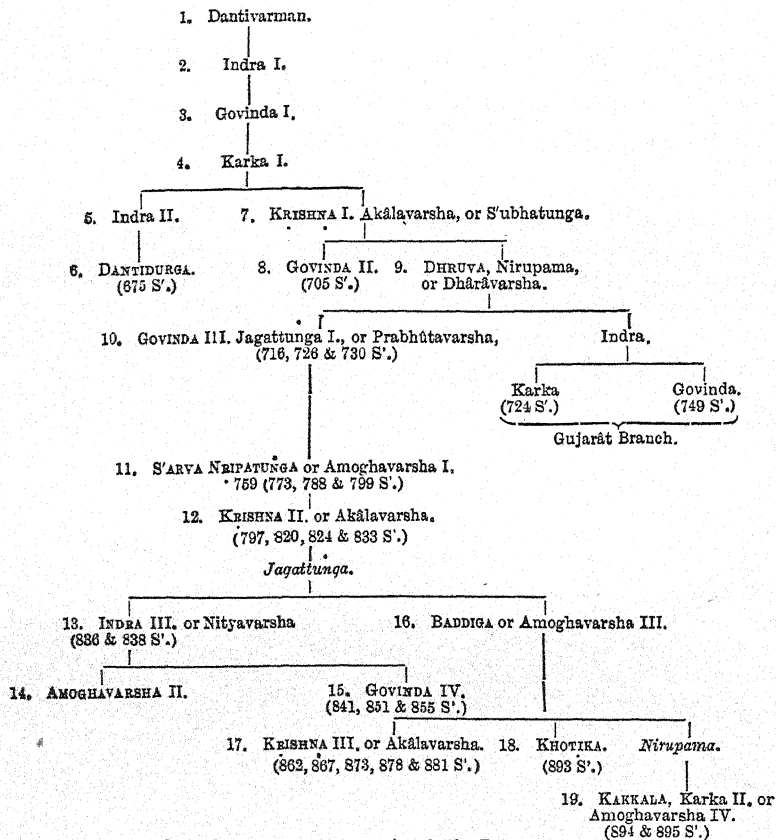
2 सोमं सुनोति यज्ञेषु सोमवंशविमूषणः

"That ornament of the lunar race extracts the juice of Soma in sacrifices."

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., p. 156.

## Section XI.

The genealogy of the Râshtrakûtas is shown in the following table :—



(a) The names of those who were supreme sovereigns in the Dekkan are printed in capitals.

(b) The names of those who were kings before the attainment of supreme power are printed in small letters.

(c) The order of succession is represented by the numbers.

(d) The names of those who did not ascend the throne at all, have been printed in italics.

## SECTION XII.

## THE LATER CHÂLUKYAS.

## Section XII.

WE left the history of the kings of the Châlukya race at Kîrtivarman II. Between him and Tailapâ, who wrested the supreme sovereignty of the Dekkan from Kakkala, the last of the Râshtrakûta kings, the Miraj copperplate grant and the Yevur tablet place six kings. Kîrtivarman ascended the throne in S'aka 669 and was reigning in 679, before which time he had been reduced to the condition of a minor chief; and Tailapa regained sovereign power in 895 S'aka.<sup>1</sup> We have thus seven princes only between 669 and 895, *i. e.*, for 226 years. This gives an average reign of 32 years to each, which is far too much. This was the darkest period in the history of the Châlukya dynasty, and probably no correct account of the succession was kept. Where the dynasty reigned and what the extent of its power was, cannot be satisfactorily determined in the absence of the usual contemporary evidence, *viz.*, inscriptions. There must have been several branches of the Châlukya family, and it is even a question whether Tailapa sprang from the main branch. I am inclined to believe that he belonged to quite a collateral and unimportant branch, and that the main branch became extinct. For, the princes of the earlier dynasty always traced their descent to Hârîti and spoke of themselves as belonging to the Mânava race; while these later Châlukyâs traced their pedigree to Satyâśraya only, and those two names do not occur in their inscriptions except in the Miraj grant and its copies, where an effort is made to begin at the beginning. But evidently the writer of that grant had not sufficient materials at his command, since, as above stated, he places six princes only between Kîrtivarman II. and Tailapa. There is little question that there was no continuity of tradition. The titles Jagadekamalla, Tribhuvanamalla, &c., which the later Châlukyâs assumed mark them off distinctively from princes of the earlier dynasty, who had none like them. In a copper-plate grant dated S'aka 735 found in Maisur a Châlukya prince of the name of Vimalâditya, the son of Yaśovarman and grandson of Balavarman, is mentioned. To ward off the evil influence of Saturn from Vimalâditya, a village was granted to a Jaina sage on behalf of a Jaina temple by Govinda III., the Râshtrakûta king, at the request of Châkirâja of the Gaṅga family, the maternal uncle of Vimalâditya.<sup>2</sup> These three Châlukya names do not occur in the usual genealogy of the family. This therefore appears to have been an independent branch. Another independent offshoot ruled over a province called Jola, a portion of which at least is included in the modern district of Dhârvâd. In the Kanarese Bhârata

The later Châlukya dynasty, not a continuation of the earlier.

<sup>1</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 11.

## Section XII.

written in 863 S'aka by a Jaina poet of the name of Pampa, Arikesarin belonging to this branch, is mentioned by the poet as his patron. The genealogy there given is as follows:—

Yuddhamalla  
|  
Arikesarin  
|  
Narasimha  
|  
Dugdhamalla  
|  
Baddiga  
|  
Yuddhamalla.  
|  
Narasimha  
|  
Arikesarin

A Châlukya prince mentioned in a Vedântic work.

At the end of a work entitled *Samkshepasârîraka*, the author Sarvajñâtman, the pupil of Sureśvara, who himself was a pupil of the great S'amkarâchârya, states that he composed it while "the prosperous king of the Kshatriya race, the Âditya (sun) of the race of Manu whose orders were never disobeyed, was ruling over the earth."<sup>1</sup> This description would apply with propriety to such a king as Âdityavarman, Vikramâditya I., Vinayâditya, Vijayâditya, or Vikramâditya II. of the early Châlukya dynasty, since they were very powerful princes and were "Âdityas of the race of Manu." For the Mânavya race to which they belonged may be understood as "the race of Manu." But S'amkarâchârya is said to have lived between S'aka 710 and 742, wherefore his grand-pupil must have flourished about the year 800 of that era, while Vikramâditya II., the latest of the four, ceased to reign in 669 S'aka. Supposing then that the date assigned to S'amkarâchârya is correct, the king meant by Sarvajñâtman must be one of those placed by the Miraj grant between Kirtivarman II. and Tailapa. He may be Vikramâditya, the third prince after Kirtivarman II.,<sup>2</sup> but if the description is considered hardly applicable to a minor chief, S'amkarâchârya's date must be pushed backwards so as to place the pupil of his pupil in the reign of one of the five princes of the early Châlukya dynasty mentioned above.

Tailapa's expeditions.

Tailapa seems to have carried his arms into the country of the Cholas<sup>3</sup> and humbled the king of Chedi.<sup>4</sup> He despatched an expedition into Gujarât, under a general of the name of Bârapa, against Mûlarâja, the founder of the Chaulukya dynasty of Anahilapattana,

१ श्रीदेवेश्वरपादपङ्कजरजःसंपर्कप्रताशयः  
सर्वज्ञात्मगिराङ्कितो मुनिवरः संक्षेपशारीरकम् ।  
चक्रे सज्जनबुद्धिद्वर्धनमिदं राजन्यवंश्ये नृपे  
श्रीमत्यक्षतशासने मनुकुलादित्ये भुवं शासति ॥

The Devesvara spoken of in the first line is Sureśvara, the pupil of S'amkarâchârya.

<sup>2</sup> See the genealogy at the end of this Section.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. V., p. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 15.

who for some time was hard pressed ; but according to the Gujarât chroniclers the general was eventually defeated with slaughter.<sup>1</sup> Someśvara, the author of the Kirtikaumudî, speaks of Bârapa as the general of the lord of Lâta, from which it would appear that Tailapa was in possession of that country.<sup>2</sup> Tailapa invaded Mâlva also, which at this time was governed by Muñja, the uncle of the celebrated Bhoja. Muñja, instead of strictly confining himself to the defensive, took the offensive, and, against the counsels of his aged minister Rudrâditya, crossed the Godâvarî with a large army. He was encountered by Tailapa, who inflicted a crushing defeat on him and took him prisoner. At first Muñja was treated with consideration by his captor ; but an attempt to effect his escape having been detected, he was subjected to indignities, made to beg from door to door, and finally beheaded.<sup>3</sup> This event is alluded to in one of Tailapa's inscriptions.<sup>4</sup> Tailapa reigned for twenty-four years.<sup>5</sup> One of his feudatory chiefs granted a piece of land to a Jaina temple that he had constructed at Saundatti<sup>6</sup> in the Belgaum district, in the year 902 S'aka or A.D. 980.

Tailapa married Jâkabbâ, the daughter of the last Râshtrakûta king, and had by her two sons, whose names were Satyâśraya and Daśavarman.<sup>7</sup> The former succeeded him in 919 S'aka or A.D. 997. Nothing particular is mentioned of him in any of the inscriptions. The Khârepâtan grant, which we have so often referred to, was issued in his reign in S'aka 930 by a dependent chief of the S'ilâhâra family which ruled over southern Konkan.<sup>8</sup>

Satyâśraya.

Satyâśraya died without issue and was succeeded by Vikramâditya I.<sup>9</sup> the son of his younger brother Daśavarman by his wife Bhagavatî. The earliest of his inscriptions is dated S'aka 930, which is also the latest date of his predecessor. He therefore succeeded to the throne in that year, *i. e.*, in 1008 A.D., and appears to have reigned for only a short time.<sup>10</sup> He was succeeded by his brother Jayasimha or Jagadekamalla, who in an inscription dated 941 S'aka, *i. e.*, 1019 A.D., is represented to have put to flight or broken the confederacy of Mâlava and is styled "the moon of the lotus which was King Bhoja," that is, one who humbled him.<sup>11</sup> He is also spoken of as having beaten the Cholas and the Cheras. The Miraj grant was executed by him five years later, *i. e.*, in S'aka 946, when "after having subdued the powerful Chola, the lord of the Dramila country, and taken away everything belonging to the ruler of the seven Konkans, he had encamped with his victorious army at

Vikramâditya.

Jayasimha.

<sup>1</sup> Râsa Mâlâ, Chap. IV, p. 38, new Ed.<sup>2</sup> Kirtikaumudî, II. 3.<sup>3</sup> Merutunga's Bhojaprabandha and Bhojacharitra by Râjavallabha.<sup>4</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 12, and Ind. Ant., Vol. XXI., p. 168.<sup>5</sup> Jour. R. S. Vol. IV., p. 4.<sup>6</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. X., p. 210.<sup>7</sup> Miraj plates ; Jour. R. A. S., Vol. III., p. 262, st. 30-35 ; Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., pp. 15-17.<sup>8</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. I., p. 209.<sup>9</sup> I call him Vikramâditya I. and not Vikramâditya V., as others do, because I would keep the two dynasties distinct for the reasons given in the text above. I shall call Vikramâditya Tribhuvanamalla, Vikramâditya II., and so on.<sup>10</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 4.<sup>11</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. V., p. 17.



## Section XII.

Somesvara or  
Ahavamalla.

Kolhâpur in the course of a march to the northern countries to vanquish them."<sup>1</sup> The latest date of this prince is S'aka 962.<sup>2</sup>

Jayasimha ceased to reign in 962 S'aka, or 1040 A.D., and was succeeded by his son Somesvara I., who assumed the titles of Ahavamalla and Trailokyamalla. As usual with the Châlukya princes, the first enemy he had to turn his arms against was the king of the Cholas.<sup>3</sup> He is then represented by Bilhana to have marched against Dhârâ, the capital of Bhoja, and captured it. Bhoja was compelled to abandon the city. These hostilities with the king of Mâlva seem to have been inherited by this king and his predecessor from Tailapa, who had caused Muñja to be put to death. Bhoja was but a boy when this event took place. It is narrated in the Bhojacharitra that after he had come of age and begun to administer the affairs of his kingdom, on one occasion a dramatic play representing the fate of Muñja was acted before him, and thereupon he resolved to avenge his uncle's death. He invaded the Dekkan with a large army, captured Tailapa, subjected him to the same indignities to which Muñja had been subjected by him, and finally executed him.<sup>4</sup> Bhoja, who ruled over Mâlva for about fifty-three years, was but a minor when Muñja died. Muñja was on the throne in 994 A.D.,<sup>5</sup> while Tailapa died or ceased to reign in 997 A.D. He must therefore have been slain by the latter between 994 and 997 A.D., and Tailapa did not survive Muñja for a sufficiently long time to allow of Bhoja's attaining majority and fighting with him. Hence Bhoja could not have wreaked vengeance on Tailapa. But the wars of Jayasimha and Somesvara I. with him show that the tradition recorded in the Bhojacharitra must have been correct to this extent, that to avenge his uncle's death the king of Mâlva formed a confederacy with some neighbouring princes and attacked the dominions of the Châlukyas. Perhaps he captured Vikramâditya I., of whom we know so little, and put him to death. It was probably on that account that Jayasimha took arms against him and broke the confederacy, as represented in the inscription dated 941 S'aka.

Attack against  
Dâhala and the  
southern countries.

After some time Somesvara attacked Chedi or Dâhala, the capital of which was Tevur or Tripura, and deposed or slew Karna.<sup>6</sup> King Bhoja must have died before this event; for, just about the time of his death, Karna had formed a confederacy with Bhîmadeva I. of Gujarât with a view to attack Mâlva from two sides, and sacked Dhârâ after his death.<sup>7</sup> Bilhana next represents the Châlukya prince to have marched against the countries on the sea-coast,

<sup>1</sup> *Loc. cit.* Dramila is another form of Dravida. There is some mistake here in the original. The letters are चंद्रमिलधिपति. Dr. Fleet takes चंद्र as one word and चंद्रमिलधिपति as another, but चंद्र cannot be construed and Chandramila is unknown. The first word must be चंच, a mistake for some such word as चंच, "down," "be-  
low," and the second *Dramilâdhipatim*.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. XIX., p. 164.

<sup>3</sup> Bilhana's Vikramânka Charitra, I., 90; Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 13.

<sup>4</sup> Bhojâcharitra, I., 50-56.

<sup>5</sup> My Report on the search for MSS. during 1882-83, p. 45.

<sup>6</sup> Bilhana's Vikr., I., 102-103.

<sup>7</sup> Merutunga's Bhojaparabandha; Râsa Mâlâ, VI., p. 69, new Ed.

probably the western. These he conquered, and having erected a triumphal column there, proceeded by the sea-shore to the extremity of the peninsula. In his progress through that part of the country the king of the Dravīdas or Cholas attacked him, but was defeated. Someśvara thereupon proceeded to his capital Kāñchī, which he captured, and the Chola king had to flee away to save his life.<sup>1</sup> Āhavamalla's operations against Bhoja and the Cholas are alluded to in an inscription, and he is also represented to have fought with the king of Kānyakubja or Kanoj and compelled him to betake himself to the caverns of mountains for safety.<sup>2</sup>

Āhavamalla or Someśvara founded the city of Kalyāṇa and made it his capital. Bilhana mentions the fact,<sup>3</sup> and the name of the city does not occur in any inscription of a date earlier than 975 Śaka, when Someśvara was reigning.<sup>4</sup> In the course of time three sons were born to Āhavamalla, the eldest of whom was named Someśvara, the second Vikramāditya, and the third Jayasinha.<sup>5</sup> The ablest of these was Vikramāditya, and Āhavamalla intended to raise him to the dignity of Yuvarāja or prince-regent in supersession of his elder brother; but Bilhana tells us he declined the honour.<sup>6</sup> Someśvara therefore was installed as prince-regent, but the real work was done by Vikramāditya, who was invariably employed by his father to fight his battles. The first thing he did was to march as usual against the Cholas, whose king was defeated and deprived of his kingdom. The king of Mālvā, who had been driven from his country by somebody whose name is not given, sought Vikramāditya's assistance. That prince put down his enemies and placed him on the throne.<sup>7</sup> Vikramāditya is said to have invaded the Gauda country or Bengal and Kāmarūpa or Assam.<sup>8</sup> In the more detailed description of his career of conquest, Bilhana tells us, he first marched against the Keralas, whom he conquered.<sup>9</sup> The king of Siṃhala submitted to him at his approach;<sup>10</sup> then he took the city of Gaṅga-kuṇḍa and proceeded to the country of the Cholas, the prince of which fled and took refuge in the caverns of mountains. Vikramāditya then entered Kāñchī and plundered it; and thence directed his march to Veṅgi, and to Chakrakota.<sup>11</sup>

While Vikramāditya was so employed, Āhavamalla was seized with a strong fever. When he observed his end approaching, he caused himself to be taken to the banks of the Tungabhadra. He

Sons of  
Āhavamalla

Vikramāditya  
military  
operations.

Āhavamalla  
death.

<sup>1</sup> Vikr. Ch., I., 107-116.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 19.

<sup>3</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., II., 1. The natural construction appears to be to take पुराध्य "most excellent" as an *attributive* adjective, not *predicative*, and take चकार as the predicate. The sense then will be: "He made (founded) the most excellent city named Kalyāṇa."

<sup>4</sup> See Dr. Fleet's remarks on the point, Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 105. The word *Kalyāṇa* occurring in the Salotgi inscription (Ind. Ant., Vol. I., p. 210,) is also, like that in Kirtivarman's grant, to be taken in the sense of "good," "benefit," "beneficial," and not as the name of a town as Mr. Pāṇḍit and Dr. Bühler have done.

<sup>5</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., II., 57-58 and 85; III., 1, 25.

<sup>6</sup> *Ib.*, III., 26-32, 35-41, and 48-54.

<sup>7</sup> *Ib.*, III., 55-67.

<sup>8</sup> *Ib.*, III., 74.

<sup>9</sup> *Ib.*, IV., 2, 18.

<sup>10</sup> *Ib.*, IV., 20.

<sup>11</sup> *Ib.*, IV., 21-30. For the situation of Veṅgi, see *supra*, p. 185.

## Section XII.

bathed in the waters of the river and gave away a great deal of gold in charity. Then entering the river again, he proceeded until the water reached his neck, and, in the din caused by the waves and a number of musical instruments, drowned himself.<sup>1</sup> This event must have taken place in Saka 991, corresponding to 1069 A.D.<sup>2</sup> Āhavamalla, according to Bilhana, performed a great many sacrifices and was very liberal to men of learning.<sup>3</sup> On account of his virtues, poets made him the hero of the tales, poems, and dramas composed by them.<sup>4</sup>

Someśvara  
proclaimed  
king.

Someśvara, the eldest son of Āhavamalla, having been prince-regent, ascended the throne as a matter of course, and assumed the title of Bhuvanaikamalla. Vikramāditya received intelligence of his father's death while returning from Veṅgi. He hastened to the capital and was received with affection by his brother. Vikramāditya made over to him all the spoils he had won in the course of his conquests, and for some time there was a good understanding between the brothers. But Someśvara was a weak and tyrannical prince. He oppressed his subjects and lost their affection. He would not be guided by the counsels of wiser and better men; and the kingdom of Kuntala lost a good deal of its importance and influence. Vikramāditya, unable to control his brother and suspecting his intentions towards himself, left the capital with his younger brother Jayasinha and a large army.<sup>5</sup> Someśvara II. sent his forces after him, but they were defeated by Vikramāditya with great slaughter.<sup>6</sup> The prince then proceeded to the banks of the Tūṅgābhadra, and, after some time, directed his march towards the country of the Cholas. On the way he stopped at Banavāsi, where he enjoyed himself for some time, and then started for the country of Malaya. Jayakeśi is represented to have submitted to Vikramāditya and "given him more wealth than he desired, and thus to have rendered lasting the smile on the face of the Konkan ladies."<sup>7</sup> Jayakeśi appears thus to have been king of the Konkan, and was the same as the first king of that name, who in the copper-plate grants of the Goa Kadambas, published by Dr. Fleet, is spoken of as having entered into an alliance with the Chālukya and Chola kings and made Gopakapattana or Goa his capital. Vikramāditya or Tribhuvanamalla in after-life gave his daughter Mallalamahādevī in marriage to his grandson, who also was called Jayakeśi; and this circumstance is mentioned in all the three grants, since the connection with the paramount sovereign of the Dekkan raised the dignity of the family.<sup>8</sup> The king of the Alupas<sup>9</sup> also rendered his obeisance to the Chālukya prince, who showed him marks of favour. He then subjugated the Keralas or people of Malabār, and turned towards the country of the Dravīdas or Cholas. Being informed of this, the Chola prince sent a herald with proposals of peace, offering

Quarrels between  
the brothers.

Submission of  
Jayakeśi of Goa to  
Vikramāditya.

Alliance with the  
Chola prince.

<sup>1</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., IV., 46-68. This mode of death is known by the name of *Jalasamādhi*. <sup>2</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., I., 97-99; IV., 52. <sup>4</sup> *Ib.*, I., 88.

<sup>5</sup> *Ib.*, IV., 88-119; V., 1.

<sup>6</sup> *Ib.*, V., 5-8.

<sup>7</sup> *Ib.*, V., 10, 18-25.

<sup>8</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IX., pp. 242, 268, 279.

<sup>9</sup> See *supra*, p. 183, note 3.

his daughter in marriage to Vikramāditya. These were accepted by the latter, and at the solicitations of the Chola he fell back on the Tuṅgabhadrâ, where the prince arrived with his daughter and concluded an alliance.<sup>1</sup>

Some time after, the king of the Cholas died and there was a revolution in the kingdom. When the Châlukya prince heard of this he immediately proceeded to Kāñchî, and placing the son of his father-in-law on the throne, remained there for a month to suppress his enemies and render his position secure. A short time after his return to the Tuṅgabhadrâ, however, Rājiga, the king of Veṅgi, observing that the nobility of the Chola prince were disaffected, seized the opportunity, and, having deposed him, usurped the sovereignty of the country. To embarrass Vikramāditya and prevent his descent on Kāñchî, Rājiga incited his brother Someśvara II. to attack him from behind. Vikramāditya, however, marched on, and, by the time he came in sight of the Draviḍa forces, Someśvara overtook him in his rear. He had a very large army, which was well equipped.<sup>2</sup> Bilhana, who is, of course, anxious to show his patron to be guiltless in this fratricidal war, represents him to be deeply afflicted when he saw that his brother had made common cause with his enemy, and to have endeavoured to dissuade him from the course on which he had embarked. Someśvara made a show of yielding to his brother's expostulations, seeking however in the meanwhile for a favourable opportunity to strike a decisive blow.<sup>3</sup> But Vikramāditya finally resolved to give a fight to the armies of both. Then a bloody battle ensued, Vikramāditya proved victorious, the new king of the Draviḍas fled, and Someśvara was taken prisoner. The Châlukya prince then returned to the Tuṅgabhadrâ, and after some hesitation dethroned Someśvara and had himself crowned king. To his younger brother Jayasimha he assigned the province of Banavâsi.<sup>4</sup> These events took place in the cyclic year *Nala*, Saka 998, or A.D. 1076.<sup>5</sup>

Vikramāditya II. then entered Kalyāna and had a long and upon the whole a peaceful reign of fifty years.<sup>6</sup> He assumed the title of Tribhuvanamalla, and is known by the names of Kalivikrama and Parmādirāya also. He abolished the S'aka era and established his own; but it fell into disuse not long after his death. Some time after his accession, he went to Karahâṭaka or Karhād and married the daughter of the Śilâhâra king who reigned at the place. Her

## Section XII

Revolution in the  
Chola kingdom.

Alliance between  
Rājiga and Someśvara II. against  
Vikramāditya.

Battle of  
Vikramāditya  
with his brother  
and Rājiga.  
Coronation of  
Vikramāditya

Reign of  
Vikramāditya

<sup>1</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., V. 26-29, 46, 56, 60, 73, 79-89.

<sup>2</sup> *Ib.*, VI., 7-54.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.*, VI., 56-61.

<sup>4</sup> *Ib.*, VI., 90-93, 98-99.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 4; Ind. Ant., Vol. VIII., p. 189: The current Saka year was 999. Dr. Fleet thinks that the festival of his *Paṭṭabandha* or coronation, grants on account of which are recorded as made on the 5th day of the bright half of Phālguna in the Nala year, in an inscription at Vaḍageri, was the annual festival. But this is a mere assumption. One would expect in such a case the word *vārshikotsava*. The *utsava* or festival spoken of must be that which followed the ceremony. The date in this inscription refers to the grant, and does not, in my opinion, show at all the day on which the coronation ceremony took place. All we can gather from this inscription and that at Araleśvara is that the *Nala* Samvatsara was the first year of his reign.

<sup>6</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 14.

## Section XII.

name was Chandralekhâ and she was a woman of rare beauty. Bilhana represents her to have held a *svayamvara* where a great many kings assembled, out of whom she chose the Châlukya prince and placed the nuptial wreath round his neck. Whether the *svayamvara* was real, or imagined by the poet to give himself an opportunity for the display of his poetic and descriptive powers, it is not possible to decide. Chandralekhâ is spoken of in the inscriptions as Chandaladevi, and many other wives of Tribhuvanamalla are mentioned besides her. The revenues of certain villages were assigned to them for their private expenses.<sup>1</sup>

Rebellion of Jayasimha, Vikrama's brother.

Some years after, Vikrama's brother Jayasimha, who had been appointed his viceroy at Banavâsi, began to meditate treason against him. He extorted a great deal of money from his subjects, entered into an alliance with the Dravida king and other chiefs, and even endeavoured to foment sedition and treachery among Vikramâditya's troops. When the king heard of this, he made several attempts to dissuade his brother from his evil course, but they were of no avail; and in a short time Jayasimha came with his numerous allies and his large army and encamped on the banks of the Kṛishṇâ. He plundered and burned the surrounding villages and took many prisoners, and considered success so certain that he sent insulting messages to Vikrama.<sup>2</sup> The king then marched against him at the head of his forces. As he approached the river he was harassed by the enemy's skirmishers, but driving them away he encamped on the banks.<sup>3</sup> He surveyed his brother's army and found it to be very large and strong. Then a battle ensued. At first the elephants of the enemy advanced and spread confusion in the ranks of Vikrama. All his elephants, horses, and men turned backwards; but with remarkable bravery the king rushed forward on the back of his maddened elephant, dealing heavy blows right and left. The elephants of the enemy were driven back and the king killed a great many of his soldiers. The army was defeated and Jayasimha and his followers fled away. Vikrama did not pursue the enemy, but took the elephants, horses, women, and baggage left on the battle-field, and returned to his capital. After a time Jayasimha was caught skulking in a forest and brought to Vikramâditya, who, however, is represented to have pardoned him.<sup>4</sup>

Invasion of Vikrama's dominions by Vishṇuvardhana.

In the latter part of Vikrama's reign his dominions were invaded by a prince of the Hoysala branch of the Yâdava family reigning at Dvârasamudra, the modern Halebid in Maisur; and with him were associated the kings of the Pândya country, Goa, and Konkan. This Hoysala prince must have been Vishṇuvardhana, the younger brother of Ballâla and the grandson of Vinayâditya, who first brought the dynasty into prominence. For in the inscription of Vîra Ballâla, the grandson of Vishṇuvardhana, at Gaddaka, Vishṇuvardhana is represented to have overrun the whole country between his capital

<sup>1</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 15, and Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., VIII.—XI.

<sup>2</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., XIV., 1-13, 18, 49-56.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.*, XIV., 57, 70, 71.

<sup>4</sup> *Ib.*, XV., 23, 41-42, 55-71, 85-87.



## Section XII.

and Belvoḷa and washed his horses with the waters of the Kṛṣṇā-Veṇā. It is also stated that "he was again and again reminded by his servants of the honour done to him by the king Paramardideva (Vikramāditya), who said, 'Know the Hoysaḷa alone among all princes to be unconquerable.'"<sup>1</sup> Vikramāditya despatched against these enemies a dependent chief of the name of Ācha or Āchagi, whose territory lay to the south. Ācha, who was "a very lion in war and shining like the hot-rayed sun, sounding his war-cry, pursued and prevailed against Poysaḷa, took Gove, put to flight Lakshma in war, valorously followed after Pāṇḍya, dispersed at all times the Malapas, and seized upon the Konkan."<sup>2</sup> Ācha must have fought several other battles for his master; for he is represented to have made "the kings of Kalinga, Vaṅga, Maru, Gūjara, Mālava, Chera, and Chola (subject) to his sovereign."<sup>3</sup> Vikramāditya himself had to take the field against the Chola prince, who had grown insubordinate. He was defeated and fled, and the king returned to his capital.<sup>4</sup> Vikramāditya II. constructed a large temple of Viṣṇu and had a tank dug in front of it. In the vicinity he founded a town which was called Vikramapura.<sup>5</sup> He governed his subjects well and they were happy under his rule. The security they enjoyed was so great that, according to Bilhana, "they did not care to close the doors of their houses at night, and instead of thieves the rays of the moon entered through the window openings." He was very liberal and bountiful to the poor and "gave the sixteen great gifts at each holy conjuncture."<sup>6</sup> That he was a patron of learning is shown by the fact of a Kāśmirian Paṇḍit like Bilhana, who travelled over the whole of India in quest of support, having been raised by him to the dignity of Vidyapati or chief Paṇḍit. Vijñāneśvara, the author of the Mitāksharā, which is at present acknowledged over a large part of India, and especially in the Marāṭhā country, as the chief authority on matters of civil and religious law, flourished in the reign of Vikramāditya and lived at Kalyāna. At the end of most manuscripts of that work there occur three stanzas, which may be translated as follows<sup>7</sup>:

Vikramāditya's  
patronage of  
learning.

Vijñāneśvara.

"On the surface of the earth, there was not, there is not, and there will be not, a town like Kalyāna; never was a monarch like the prosperous Vikramārka seen or heard of; and—what more?—Vijñāneśvara, the Paṇḍit, does not bear comparison with any other"<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 300. Dr. Fleet's translation of this verse is incorrect. The words are to be thus collocated:—*नृपेषु असाध्यतया होयसळम् अवधारय इति परमर्दिदेव-नृपतेः प्रत्युपचारं यः नियुक्तैः सुदुः स्मर्यते ।*

<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XI., p. 244. Poysaḷa and Hoysaḷa are one and the same word.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.*, p. 269.

<sup>4</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., XVII., 43-68.

<sup>5</sup> *Ib.*, XVII., 15, 22, 29, and Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 15.

<sup>6</sup> Bilhana's Vikr. Ch., XVII., 6, 36-37.

<sup>7</sup> See Dr. Bühler's article on the subject in Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IX., p. 134.

<sup>8</sup> Dr. Bühler's reading of the last two lines is *विज्ञानेश्वरपण्डितो न भजते किं चान्यद-स्थोपमां कल्पस्थं स्थिरमस्तु कल्पलतिकाकल्पं तदेव त्रयम् ।* The Doctor connects कल्पस्थं with

Section XII.

(person). May this triad which is like a celestial creeper<sup>1</sup> exist to the end of the Kalpa !

“ May the Lord of wisdom<sup>2</sup> live as long as the sun and moon endure,—he who produces words which distil honey and than which nothing is more wonderful to the learned, gives wealth exceeding their wishes to a multitude of supplicants,<sup>3</sup> contemplates the form of the subjugator of Mura, and has conquered the enemies that are born with the body.

“ May the lord Vikramāditya protect this whole earth as long as the moon and the stars endure,—he whose feet are refulgent with the lustre of the crest jewels of prostrate kings from the bridge, which is the heap of the glory of the best scion of the Raghu race, to the lord of mountains, and from the Western Ocean, the waves<sup>4</sup> of which surge heavily with the nimble shoals of fishes, to the Eastern Ocean.”

Though Sanskrit authors often indulge in hyperbolic expressions without sufficient basis and as mere conventionalities, still the

किं चान्यत् and translates “ nothing else that exists in this Kalpa bears comparison with the learned Vijñānesvara.” To mean “ nothing else,” किं चान्यत् must be किमप्यन्यत् ; and in this construction पण्डितो, the nominative, has no verb, अन्यत् being taken as the nominative to the verb भजते. Again, it will not do to say “ nothing that exists in this Kalpa bears comparison,” &c., for one-half of this Kalpa only has passed away ; the other half still remains, and what it *will* produce but *has not* yet produced cannot be spoken of as कल्पस्थम् or “ existing in the Kalpa.” The only proper reading with

a slight alteration is that of the Bombay lithographed edition, which he has given in a footnote and which is किंवान्यदन्योपमामाकल्पं. Instead of वा, there must be च here. And this is the reading of a manuscript of the Mitāksharā, dated Samvat 1535 and Śaka 1401, purchased by me about ten years ago for the Bombay Government. The reading is to be translated as in the text.

<sup>1</sup> Like the celestial creeper, in so far as the triad satisfies all desires.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bühler reads तत्र विज्ञाननाथ and construes it as a vocative. The vocative does not look natural here. The Bombay lithographed edition and my manuscript have विज्ञाननाथः the nominative. Instead of तत्र the former has तच्च and the latter तत्त्व. I have adopted this last. The author has here taken the name Vijnānesvara in its etymological sense and given to विज्ञान or “ knowledge ” the object तत्त्व or “ truth,” the whole meaning “ the lord of the knowledge of truth ”.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Bühler's reading here is दातार्यानामतिशययुजामर्थिसार्थतायाः. Here अर्थतायाः cannot make any sense ; it ought to be अर्थितायाः, which the lithographed edition and my manuscript have. The latter reads the whole line thus :—दातार्यानामतिशययुजामर्थिसार्थिता (ता)याः[.]. There is another या after this, which is redundant.

<sup>4</sup> The reading of the epithet of the “ Western Ocean ” is corrupt in all the three. I would improve that of the lithographed edition, which is चट्पलतिमिकुलोत्तुङ्गरंगतरंगात् to चट्पलतिमिकुलोत्तुङ्गरङ्गतरङ्गत् and of my manuscript to तुङ्गतरङ्गत्. The root रिङ् is used in connection with waves (see B. & R.'s Lexicon *sub voce*).

language and manner of these stanzas do show a really enthusiastic admiration in the mind of the writer for the city, its ruler, and the great Paṇḍit, who from the fact of the liberality attributed to him appears to have enjoyed the favour of the king and perhaps held a high office. From this and from the description given by Bilhana, as well as from Vikramāditya's inscriptions, of which we have about two hundred, it appears to be an undoubted fact that he was the greatest prince of this later Chālukya dynasty, and that during his reign the country enjoyed happiness and prosperity.

Vikramāditya II. was succeeded in Śaka 1048 and in the cyclic year *Parābhava* (A.D. 1127) by his son Someśvara III., who assumed the title of Bhūlokamalla.<sup>1</sup> He had a short reign of about 11 years. He is represented to have "placed his feet on the heads of the kings of Andhra, Draviḷa, Magadha, Nepāla; and to have been lauded by all learned men."<sup>2</sup> This last praise does not seem to be undeserved; for we have a work in Sanskrit written by Someśvara entitled *Mānasollāsa* or *Abhilashitārtha-Chintāmaṇi*, in which a great deal of information on a variety of subjects is given. The book is divided into five parts. In the first are given the causes which lead to the acquisition of a kingdom; in the second, those that enable one to retain it after he has acquired it; in the third, the kinds of enjoyment which are open to a king after he has rendered his power firm; in the fourth, the modes of diversion which give mental pleasure; and in the fifth, sports or amusements. Each of these consists of twenty kinds. In the first are included such virtues as shunning lies, refraining from injury to others, continence, generosity, affability, faith in the gods, feeding and supporting the poor and helpless, friends and adherents, &c. Under the second head are described what are called the seven *angas*, i. e., the ideal king, his ministers including the priest and the astrologer, the treasury and the way of replenishing it, the army, &c. The enjoyments are—a beautiful palace, bathing, anointing, rich clothing, ornaments, &c. The diversions are—military practice, horsemanship, training elephants, wrestling, cockfights, bringing up of dogs, poetry, music, dancing, and others. The last class comprises sports in gardens and fields, or on mountains and sandbanks, games, enjoyment of the company of women, &c. In connection with these subjects there are few branches of learning or art in Sanskrit the main principles of which are not stated. We have polity, astronomy, astrology, dialectics, rhetoric, poetry, music, painting, architecture, medicine, training of horses, elephants, and dogs, &c. The king does appear to have been a man of learning, and it was on that account that he received the title of *Sarvajñabhūpa*<sup>3</sup> or the "all-knowing king." In the *Mānasollāsa*, in connection with the preparation of an almanac, the day used as an epoch from which to calculate the positions of certain heavenly bodies is stated as "Friday, the beginning of the month of Chaitra,

## Section XII.

Someśvara III.  
or Bhūlokamalla.

Someśvara's  
*Abhilashitārtha*  
*Chintāmaṇi*.

Date given in the  
*Abhilashitārtha*  
*Chintāmaṇi*.

<sup>1</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 15. The current Śaka year corresponding to *Parābhava* was 1049.

<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XI., p. 268.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.*, pp. 259 and 268.

## Section XII.

one thousand and fifty-one years of Śaka having elapsed, the year of the cycle being *Saumya*, while the king Soma, the ornament of the Châlukya [race], who was the very sage Agastya to the ocean of the essences of all the Śāstras,<sup>1</sup> and whose enemies were destroyed, was ruling over the sea-begirt earth.<sup>2</sup> This work, therefore, was written in the fourth year after his accession.

Jagadekamalla.

Tailapa II.

Ambitious designs  
of Vijjala.

Someśvara III. or Bhâlokamalla was succeeded in the cyclic year *Kâlayukti*,<sup>3</sup> Śaka 1060 or A.D. 1138, by his son Jagadekamalla. Nothing particular is recorded of him. He reigned for 12 years and was succeeded by his brother Tailapa II., Nurmadi Taila or Trailokyamalla, in Śaka 1072, *Pramoda* Samvatsara.<sup>4</sup> During these two reigns the power of the Châlukyas rapidly declined, and some of the feudatory chiefs became powerful and arrogant. The opportunity was seized by a dependent chief named Vijjala or Vijjana of the Kalachuri race, who held the office of Daṇḍanâyaka or minister of war under Tailapa. He conceived the design of usurping the throne of his master, and endeavoured to secure the sympathies and co-operation of some of the powerful and semi-independent chiefs. Vijayârka, the Mahâmandaleśvara of Kolhâpur, was one of those who assisted him,<sup>5</sup> and Prolarâja of the Kâkateya dynasty of Tailaṅga, who is represented to have fought with Tailapa, did so probably to advance the same cause.<sup>6</sup> He kept his master Tailapa under complete subjection till Śaka 1079 or A.D. 1157, when Tailapa left Kalyâna and fled to Annigeri in the Dhârvâḍ district, which now became the capital of his kingdom greatly reduced in extent. There is an inscription dated Śaka 1079, in Vijjana's name, the cyclic

<sup>1</sup> That is, he drank the essences of all the Śāstras or sciences as the sage Agastya drank the whole ocean.

<sup>2</sup>

एकपञ्चाशदधिके सहस्रे शरदां गते ।  
शकस्य सोमभूपाले सति चालुक्यमण्डने ॥  
समुद्ररसनामुर्वीं शासति क्षतविद्विषि ।  
सर्वशास्त्रार्थसर्वस्वपाथोधिकलशोद्धवे ॥  
सौम्यसंवत्सरे चैत्रमासादौ शुक्रवासरे ।  
परिशोधितसिद्धान्तलब्धाः स्युर्ब्रुवका इमे ॥

<sup>3</sup> The *Siddhârthin* Samvatsara is mentioned as the second of his reign, wherefore the preceding Kâlayukti (Śaka 1060) must have been the first. The current Śaka year was 1061. Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 141. There are several inscriptions in which the name of Jagadekamalla occurs, but it is difficult to make out whether they belong to the reign of this king or Jayasinhha-Jagadekamalla, since the cyclic year only is given in them. Sometimes the year of the king's reign is also given, but that even does not help in settling the point. For Jayasinhha began to reign in Śaka 940, just 120 years or two complete cycles of 60 years each before Jagadekamalla II., and consequently the cyclic years and the years of their reigns are the same.

<sup>4</sup> For the *Yuva* Samvatsara was the sixth of his reign and it fell next after Śaka 1077. In *Pramoda*, 1073 was the current Śaka year and 1072 years had expired; Pâli, Sans. and old Can. Ins. No. 181.

<sup>5</sup> Grant of Bhoja II. of Kolhâpur, Trans. Bomb. Lit. Soc., Vol. III. See Section XVI.

<sup>6</sup> He is said to have captured Tailapa and let him off through his devotion for him. He probably owed some allegiance to the Châlukya sovereign. Ins. of Rudradeva, Ind. Ant., Vol. XI., pp., 12-13, lines 27-30.

year being *Īśvara*; and the next *Saṁvatsara*, *Bahuchhānya*, is spoken of as the second year of his reign.<sup>1</sup> He does not however seem to have assumed the titles of supreme sovereignty till Śāka 1084, when he marched against Tailapa II., who was at Annigeri, and proclaimed himself an independent monarch. Tailapa seems then to have gone further south and established himself at Banavāsī.<sup>2</sup> The latest year of his reign mentioned in the inscriptions is the fifteenth, the *Saṁvatsara* or cyclic year being *Pārthiva*, which was current next after Śāka 1087.<sup>3</sup>

For some time there was an interruption in the Chālukya power, and the Kalachuris seem to have held possession of the whole territory of that dynasty. But internal dissensions consequent on the rise of the Liṅgāyata creed and the assassination of Vijjaṇa considerably weakened the power of the Kalachuris, and about the Śāka year 1104 Someśvara, the son of Nurmaḍi Taila, succeeded in wresting a considerable portion of the hereditary dominions of his family, and established himself at Annigeri. He owed his restoration to power to the valour and devoted attachment of a feudatory of his family named Brahma or Bomma, who fought several battles with the enemies of his master and is said to have conquered sixty elephants by means of a single one.<sup>4</sup> Bomma is represented in an inscription at Annigeri dated Śāka 1106 to have destroyed the Kalachuris and restored the Chālukyas to the throne.<sup>5</sup> But a short time after, the Yādavas of the south rose under Vīra Ballāla and of the north under Bhīllama. They both fought with Bomma; but success at first attended the arms of Vīra Ballāla, who subdued the Chālukya general and put an end to the power of the dynasty.<sup>6</sup> We lose trace of Vīra Soma or Someśvara IV. after Śāka 1111.

The Chālukya family must have thrown out several branches of petty chiefs. One such has been brought to light by a copper-plate grant dated Śāka 1182, *Raudra* *Saṁvatsara*, which was in the possession of the Khot of Teravaṇ, a village in the Rājāpur tāluka of the Ratnāgiri district.<sup>7</sup> The donor Keśava Mahājani was the minister of a Mahāmaṇḍaleśvara or chief of the name of Kām-vadeva, one of whose titles was "the sun that blows open the lotus bud in the shape of the Chālukya race." He is also called *Kalyāṇa-puravarādhīśvara* or "lord of Kalyāṇa the best of cities," which like several such titles of other chiefs<sup>8</sup> simply shows that he belonged to the family that once reigned with glory at Kalyāṇa. The village conveyed by the grant was Teravāṭaka, identified with Teravaṇ itself, from which it would appear that Kām-vadeva was chief of that part of Konkan. There is an inscription in the temple

## Section XII.

Assumption  
of supreme  
sovereignty by  
Vijjala.

Someśvara IV.

Extinction of the  
Chālukya power.

A branch of the  
Chālukya family in  
Southern Konkan.

<sup>1</sup> P. S. & O. C. Ins. Nos. 219 and 182.

<sup>2</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 16.

<sup>3</sup> P. S. & O. C. Ins. No. 140.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 16; Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 300, l. 29.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 16.

<sup>6</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 300, ll. 29-30.

<sup>7</sup> Published in Jour. R. A. S., Vol. V., in Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 105, and Memoir, Śavantvādi State, Govt. Rec. No. X.

<sup>8</sup> See *infra*, Section XVI.



Section XII.

of Ambâbâi at Kolhâpur in which is recorded the grant of a village by Somadeva who belonged to the Châlukya family and reigned at Sangamesvara, which is twelve *kos* to the north-east of Ratnâgiri. Somadeva was the son of Vetugideva and the father of the last was Karnadeva.<sup>1</sup> Probably the Kârnadeva of the Teravan grant belonged to this branch of the family. There are still Marâṭhâ families of the name of Châlke reduced to poverty in the Sangamesvara Tâluka or in the vicinity.

---

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. II., p. 263.

## SECTION XIII.

## THE KALACHURIS.

THE earliest mention of a family of this name that we have is in connection with Maṅgalīśa of the early Chālukya dynasty. Vinayāditya is represented in one of his inscriptions to have subdued the Haihayas and Vikramāditya II. married, as we have seen, two girls who were sisters belonging to the family.<sup>1</sup> The later Rāshṭrakūṭa princes were also connected by marriage with the Haihayas. This family known also by the name of Kalachuri or Kulachuri<sup>2</sup> ruled over Chedi or the country about Jabalpur. The Kalachuris of Kalyāṇa must have been an offshoot of this family. One of the titles used by Vijjaṇa was *Kālañjarapuravarādhīśvara* "or Lord of the best city of Kālañjara."<sup>3</sup> Kālañjara was a stronghold belonging to the rulers of Chedi<sup>4</sup> and was probably their capital, though Tripura, the modern Tevur, is also known to have been the principal seat of the family. The title, therefore, connects the Kalyāṇa branch of the Kalachuris with the Chedi family. This branch was founded by Krishṇa, who in the Belgaum grant<sup>5</sup> is spoken of as "another Krishṇa," the incarnation of Viṣṇu, and as "having done wonderful deeds even during his boyhood." He was succeeded by his son Jogama, and Jogama by his son Paramardin. Paramardin was the father of Vijjaṇa. Vijjaṇa before his usurpation called himself only a Mahāmaṇḍaleśvara or minor chief, and is first mentioned as a feudatory of Jagadekamalla, the successor of Someśvara III.<sup>6</sup> The manner in which he drove away Taila III. from Kalyāṇa, and having raised himself to the supreme power in the state gradually assumed the titles of a paramount sovereign, has already been described. But soon after, a religious revolution took place at Kalyāṇa, and Vijjaṇa and his family succumbed to it.

## Section XIII.

Original seat of the Kalachuri or Haihaya family.

A religious revolution at Kalyāṇa.

Its leader.

The principal leader of that revolution was a person of the name of Basava. A work in Kanarese entitled Basava Purāṇa gives an account of Basava; but it is full of marvellous stories and relates the wonderful miracles wrought by him. The principal incidents, however, may be relied on as historical. On the other hand there is another work entitled Vijjalarāyacharita, written by a Jaina, which gives an account of the events from the opposite side, since the attacks of the Liṅgāyatas were chiefly directed against the Jains, and these were their enemies.

Basava was the son of a Brāhmaṇ named Mādirāja, who lived at Bāgevaḍi in the Kalāḍgi district. Baḷadeva, the prime minister of Vijjaṇa, was his maternal uncle and gave him his daughter in marriage.<sup>7</sup> After Baḷadeva's death the king appointed Basava his

Basava.

<sup>1</sup> *Supra*, Section X.

<sup>2</sup> See grant published in Arch. Surv. West. Ind., No. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IX., p. 330, No. 50.

<sup>4</sup> Bilhāṇa's Vikr. Ch., XVIII., p. 93. Kāṇa seems to be represented here to have conquered Kālañjara.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVIII., p. 270.

<sup>6</sup> P. S. & O. C. Ins. No. 119.

<sup>7</sup> Basava Purāṇa, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 67.

**Section XIII.**

prime minister as being closely related to Baladeva.<sup>1</sup> The Jainas, however, state that Basava had a beautiful sister named Padmâvatî, of whom the king became enamoured and whom he either married or made his mistress<sup>2</sup>; and it was on that account that he was raised to that office and became a man of influence. There must be some truth in this story; for the Basava Purâna narrates that the king gave his younger sister Nilalochanâ in marriage to Basava, which looks as if it were a counter-story devised to throw discredit on the other which was so derogatory to Basava.<sup>3</sup> Basava had another sister named Nâgalâmbikâ, who had a son named Chenna-Basava or Basava the younger. In concert with him Basava began to propound a new doctrine and a new mode of worshipping Sîva, in which the Lînga and the Nandin or bull were prominent. He speedily got a large number of followers, and ordained a great many priests, who were called Jangamas. Basava had charge of the king's treasury, and out of it he spent large amounts in supporting and entertaining these Jangamas, who led a profligate life. Vijjana had another minister named Mañchanpâ, who was the enemy of Basava, and informed the king of his rival's embezzlements.<sup>4</sup> In the course of time Vijjana was completely alienated from Basava and endeavoured to apprehend him. But he made his escape with a number of followers, whereupon the king sent some men in pursuit. These were easily dispersed by Basava, and then Vijjana advanced in person. But a large number of followers now joined Basava, and the king was defeated and had to submit to his minister. Basava was allowed to return to Kalyâna and reinstated in his office.<sup>5</sup> There was, however, no possibility of a complete reconciliation, and after some time the leader of the new sect conceived the design of putting the king to death. The circumstances that immediately led to the deed and the manner in which it was perpetrated are thus stated in the Basava Purâna.

Basava's rebellion,

Basava plans the murder of the King.

Account of the event according to the Basava Purâna,

At Kalyâna there were two pious Lingâyatas named Halleyaga and Madhureyya, who were the devout adherents of their master Basava. Vijjana, listening to the calumnious accusations of their enemies, caused their eyes to be put out. All the disciples of Basava were highly indignant at this cruel treatment of these holy men, and assembled in their master's house. Basava ordered Jagaddeva to murder the king, pronounced a curse on Kalyâna, and left the town. Jagaddeva hesitated for a moment, but his mother spurred him on, and with two companions, Mallaya and Bommaya, went straight to the palace of the king; and rushing through the throng of courtiers, counsellors, and princes, they drew their poignards and stabbed Vijjana. Thence they went into the streets, and brandishing their weapons proclaimed the reason of their perpetrating the deed. Then arose dissensions in the city, men fought with men, horses with horses, and elephants with elephants; the race of Vijjana was extinct, Kalyâna was a heap of ruins, and the curse pronounced

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 69.

<sup>2</sup> *Ib.*, p. 97. Sir W. Elliot's paper, Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 20.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 70.

<sup>4</sup> *Ib.*, pp. 78 & 89.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 21; Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 89.

by Basava was verified. Basava went in haste to his favourite shrine of Saṅgamaśvara, situated on the confluence of the Malaprabhā with the Kṛishnā, and there in compliance with his prayers the god absorbed him in his body.<sup>1</sup>

The account given by the Jainas is different. Vijjana had gone on an expedition to Kolhāpur to reduce the Silāhāra chief Bhoja II. to subjection. In the course of his march back to the capital he encamped at a certain place on the banks of the Bhīmā, and, while reposing in his tent, Basava sent to him a Jaṅgama disguised as a Jaina with a poisoned fruit. Vijjana, who is said to have been a Jaina himself, unsuspectingly took the fruit from the hands of the seeming Jaina priest; and as soon as he smelled it, he became senseless. His son Immadi Vijjana and others hastened to the spot, but to no purpose. Vijjana, however, somewhat recovered his senses for a short while; and knowing who it was that had sent the poisoned fruit, enjoined his son to put Basava to death. Immadi Vijjana gave orders that Basava should be arrested and all Jaṅgamas, wherever found, executed.<sup>2</sup> On hearing of this, Basava fled; and being pursued went to the Malabār coast and took refuge at a place called Ulavi.<sup>3</sup> The town was closely invested and Basava in despair threw himself into a well and died, while his wife Nīlāmbā put an end to her existence by drinking poison. When Vijjana's son was pacified, Chenna-Basava surrendered all his uncle's property to him and was admitted into favour.<sup>4</sup> He now became the sole leader of the Liṅgāyatas; but, even before, his position was in some respects superior to that of Basava. The religious portion of the movement was under his sole direction, and it was he who shaped the creed of the sect. In him the *Pranava* or sacred syllable *Om* is said to have become incarnate to teach the doctrines of the Vira Śaiva faith to Basava,<sup>5</sup> and, according to the Chenna-Basava Purāṇa, "Chenna-Basava was Śiva; Basava, Vṛishabha (or Śiva's bull, the Nandin); Bijjala, the door-keeper; Kalyāṇa, Kailāsa; (and) Śiva worshippers (or Liṅgāyatas), the Śiva host (or the troops of Śiva's attendants)."<sup>6</sup>

Vijjana's death took place in S'aka 1089 (1090 *current*), or A.D. 1167. He was succeeded by his son Soma, who is also called Sovideva or Someśvara. The Belgaum copper-plate charter was issued by him on the twelfth of the bright half of Kārttika in S'aka 1096, the cyclic year being *Jaya*, to confirm the grant of land to fourteen Brāhmaṇas and the god Someśvara made by one of his queens named Bāvaladevī. The king had given her his consent to make the grant as a reward for a beautiful song that she sang on an occasion when the most influential persons belonging to his own and other kingdoms had gathered together in his audience-hall. Soma reigned till S'aka 1100 and was followed by his brother Saṅkama, whose inscriptions come down to the cyclic year *Subhakṛit*. In an

## Section XIII.

Jaina account.

Chenna-Basava's leadership.

Sovideva.

Saṅkama.

<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 96; Wilson's Mackenzie MSS., pp. 309-310.

<sup>2</sup> Wilson's Mackenzie MSS., p. 320.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 22.

<sup>4</sup> Wilson's Mackenzie MSS., p. 320.

<sup>5</sup> *Ib.*, p. 311.

<sup>6</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. VIII., p. 127.

## Section XIII.

Extinction of the  
Kalachuri dynasty.

Religious and social  
condition of the  
people during the  
later Châlukya  
period.

Bud dhism.

Jainism.

Purânic religion.  
Codification of  
the civil and  
religious law.

inscription at Balagâṁve the cyclic year *Vikârin* (S. 1101) is called the third of his reign,<sup>1</sup> while in another at the same place the same year is spoken of as the fifth.<sup>2</sup> In other inscriptions we have two names *Samkama* and *Âhavamalla* and the cyclic years *Sârvarin* (S. 1102) and *Plava* (S. 1103) are represented as the third year of his or their reign, which is possible, and *Subhakrit* (S. 1104) as the eighth.<sup>3</sup> About Saka 1104 the Châlukya prince Someśvara IV. wrested some of the provinces of his ancestral dominions from the Kalachuris, and the rest must have been conquered by the Northern Yâdavas; so that about this time the Kalachuri dynasty became extinct.

During the period occupied by the later Châlukya dynasty and the Kalachuris (Saka 895-1110 or A.D. 973-1188), the old state of things as regards the religious and social condition of the country may be said to have finally disappeared and the new ushered in. First, we have in this period what might be considered the last traces of Buddhism. In the reign of Tribhuvanamalla or Vikramāditya II., in the cyclic year *Yuvan*, and the nineteenth of his era (Saka 1017), sixteen merchants of the Vaiśya caste constructed a Buddhistic *vihâra* or monastery and temple at Dharmavolal, the modern Dambal in the Dhârvâḍ district and assigned for its support and for the maintenance of another *vihâra* at Lakkiguṇḍi, the modern Lakkundi, a field and a certain amount of money to be raised by voluntary taxation.<sup>4</sup> In Saka 1032 the S'ilâhâra chief of Kolhâpur constructed a large tank and placed on its margin an idol of Buddha along with those of S'iva and Arhat, and assigned lands for their support.<sup>5</sup> Jainism ceased in this period to be the conquering religion that it was, and about the end received an effectual check by the rise of the Liṅgâyata sect. This new creed spread widely among the trading classes, which before were the chief supporters of Jainism. There is a tradition in some parts of the country that some of the existing temples contained Jaina idols at one time and that afterwards they were thrown out and Brâhmanic ones placed instead. This points to a change of feeling with reference to Jainism, the origin of which must be referred to this period.

The worship of the Purânic gods flourished; and as in the times of the early Châlukyas the old sacrificial rites were reduced to a system, so during this period the endeavours of the Brâhman and their adherents were for the first time directed towards reducing the civil and the ordinary religious law to a system, or towards its codification, as it might be called. The texts or precepts on the subject were scattered in a great many Smṛitis and Purâṇas; and often there were apparent inconsistencies and the law was doubtful. *Nibandhas* or digests, of which we have now so many, began to be written in this period, but the form which they first took, and which even now is one of the recognized forms, was that of commentaries on Smṛitis. Bhoja of Dhârâ, who belongs to the first part of this

<sup>1</sup> P. S. & O. C. Ins. No. 183.

<sup>2</sup> *Ib.* No. 189.

<sup>3</sup> *Ib.* Nos. 190, 192 and 193.

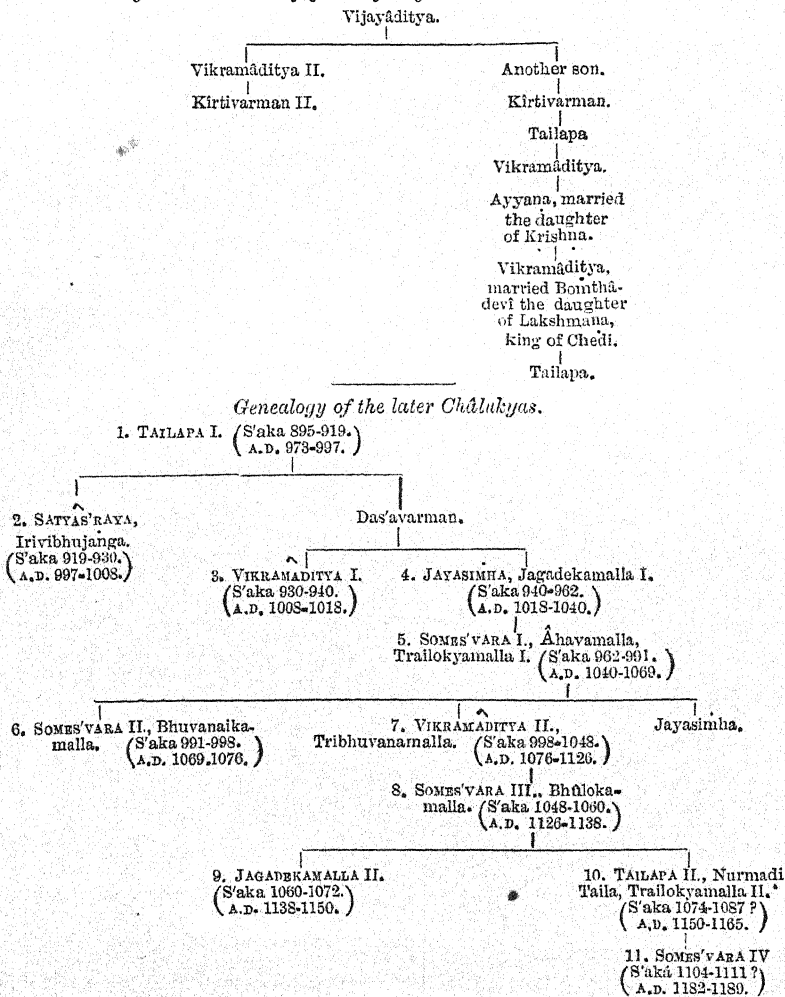
<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. X., p. 185.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. B. B. R. A. S.*, Vol. XIII., p. 4, and *infra*, Section XVI.



period, must have written a treatise on the subject, since under the name of Dhâresvara he is referred to by Vijñāneśvara in his work. He was followed by Vijñāneśvara, who, as we have seen, lived at Kalyāṇa in the reign of Vikramāditya II. Aparārka, another commentator on Yājñavalkya, who calls his work a *nibandha* on the *Dharmaśāstra* or institutes of Yājñavalkya, was a prince of the Silāhāra family of northern Konkan and was on the throne in Śaka 1109 (A.D. 1187) and in the cyclic year *Parabhava*.<sup>1</sup> Or, if he was the earlier prince of that name, he must have flourished about fifty years before. This movement was continued in the next or thirteenth century by Hemādri, and by Sāyana in the fourteenth.

*Genealogy of the Chālukya family between Vijayāditya and Tailapa as given in the Miraj grant of Jayasimha dated Śaka 946.*



<sup>1</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., pp. 334-335.

## SECTION XIV.

THE YĀDAVAS OF DEVAGIRI.

*Early History of the Family.*

## Section XIV.

## Authorities.

THE genealogy of the Yādavas is given in the introduction to the *Vratākhaṇḍa* attributed to or composed by Hemādri who was a minister of Mahādeva, one of the later princes of the dynasty. Some of the manuscripts of the work, however, do not contain it, and in others it begins with Bhillama, as it was he who acquired supreme power and raised the dynasty to importance. Others again contain an account of the family from the very beginning, the first person mentioned being the Moon who was churned out of the milky ocean. From the Moon the genealogy is carried down through all the Purāṇic or legendary ancestors to Mahādeva. But it is not difficult from the account itself to determine where the legend ends and history begins. Besides, the names of most of the historical predecessors of Bhillama agree with those occurring in the copper-plate grant translated by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl Indrajī.<sup>1</sup> He considered the Yādava dynasty mentioned in his grant to be different from that of Devagiri and called it "A New Yādava Dynasty," as, of course, in the absence of the information I now publish, he was justified in doing. But it is now perfectly clear that the princes mentioned in the grant were the ancestors of the Devagiri Yādavas. The following early history of the family is based on the account given in the *Vratākhaṇḍa*<sup>2</sup> and on the grant published by the Paṇḍit. The latter, however, brings down the genealogy only to

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 119 *et seq.*

<sup>2</sup> The edition of the *Vratākhaṇḍa* in the Bibliotheca Indica contains neither of these two very valuable and important *Prasāstis*. I have therefore had recourse to manuscripts. There is one manuscript only in the Government collections deposited in the Library of the Dekkan College and that is No. 234 of Collection A of 1881-82 which was made by me. It contains the shorter *Prasāsti* beginning with the reign of Bhillama. There is another copy in the collection belonging to the old Sanskrit College of Poona, which contains the longer *Prasāsti*. Unfortunately, however, the third and fourth leaves of the manuscript are missing; and the second ends with Parammadēva the successor of Seunachandra II., while the fifth begins with some of the last stanzas of the introduction referring to Hemādri and his works. The valuable portion therefore was in leaves 3 and 4; but that is irretrievably lost. I therefore endeavoured to procure copies from the private collections in the city of Poona and obtained one from Khāsgivāle's library. It contains the shorter *Prasāsti* only. My learned friend Gaṅgādhara Śāstrī Dātār procured another. In it the two, the shorter one and the longer, are jumbled together. There are in the commencement the first seventeen stanzas of the shorter, and then the longer one begins; and after that is over, we have the remaining stanzas of the shorter. This is the only manuscript of the four now before me which contains the whole of the longer *Prasāsti*, and the information it gives about the later princes of the dynasty known to us from the inscriptions is also valuable and new, but the manuscript is extremely incorrect. I therefore caused a search for other copies to be made at Nāsik, Kolhāpur, and Ahmedabad; but none was available at those places. I give the two *Prasāstis* in Appendix C. [Since the first edition was published I have obtained and purchased another copy of the *Vratākhaṇḍa* for the Government collections. The introductory portion here is more correctly written, and I have used it in revising this section and the *Prasāsti* in Appendix C.]

Seunachandra II. who was on the throne in 991 Śaka or 1069 A.D., and omits the names of some of the intermediate princes. Two other grants by princes of this dynasty found at Saṅgamner and Kalas-Budruk of earlier dates<sup>1</sup> have been recently published, and these also have been compared.

## Section XIV.

Subāhu who belonged to the Yādava race was a universal sovereign. He had four sons among whom he divided the whole earth ruled over by him. The second son Driḍhaprahāra<sup>2</sup> became king in the south or Dekkan. The Yādavas, it is stated, were at first lords of Mathurā; then from the time of Kṛishṇa they became sovereigns of Dvāravatī or Dvārakā; and came to be rulers of the south from the time of the son of Subāhu, *viz.* Driḍhaprahāra. His capital was Śrinagara according to the Vratākhaṇḍa, while from the grant it appears to have been a town of the name of Chandrādityapura, which may have been the modern Chāmdor in the Nāsik district. He had a son of the name of Seunachandra who succeeded to the throne. The country over which he ruled was called Seunadesa<sup>3</sup> after him, and he appears to have founded a town also of the name of Seunapura. Seunadesa was the name of the region extending from Nāsik to Devagiri, the modern Daulatābād, since later on we are told that Devagiri was situated in Seunadesa and that this latter was situated on the confines of Daṇḍakāraṇya.<sup>4</sup> This name seems to be preserved in the modern Khāndes. In a footnote on the opening page of the Khāndes Volume, the Editor of the "Bombay Gazetteer" observes that the name of the country was older than Musalman times, and it was afterwards changed by them to suit the title of Khān given to the Fāruki kings by Ahmed I. of Gujarāt. Seunadesa, therefore, was very likely the original name and it was changed to Khāndes, which name soon came into general use on account of its close resemblance in sound to Seunadesa. The country however extended farther southwards than the present district of Khāndes, since it included Devagiri or Daulatābād, and probably it did not include the portion north of the Tāpī.

Driḍhaprahāra,  
the founder of  
the family.

Seunachandra I.  
Seunades'a.

Seunachandra's son Dhādiyappa<sup>5</sup> became king after him and he was succeeded by his son Bhillama. After Bhillama, his son Śrīrāja according to the grants, or Rājugi according to the other authority, came to the throne, and he was succeeded<sup>6</sup> by his son Vaddiga or Vādugi. Vaddiga is in the Saṅgamner grant represented as a follower of Kṛishṇarāja who was probably Kṛishṇa III. of the Rāshtrakūṭa dynasty, and to have married Voddiyavvā, daughter of a

Seunachandra's  
successors.

<sup>1</sup> Mr. Cousen's impression of the first of these grants was seen by me before it was published by Prof. Kielhorn in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II., p. 212 *et seq.*, and its contents embodied in the copy of this work revised for this second edition. I have, however, since availed myself of one or two points made out by Prof. Kielhorn and not noticed by me. The second grant is published in *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. XVII., p. 120, *et seq.*

<sup>2</sup> He is called Driḍhaprahāri (nom. sing.) in the MSS.; stanza 20, Appendix C. I.

<sup>3</sup> Stanza 22, Appendix C. I.

<sup>4</sup> Stanza 19, Appendix C. II.

<sup>5</sup> Called Dhādiyasa in the MSS.; Appendix C. I., stanza 23.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.* Pandit Bhagvānlāl translates the words *arvāk tasya* (see note 6 below) occurring in the Yādava grant as "before him," and placing Vaddiga before Śrīrāja, conjectures that he was Bhillama's son and that Śrīrāja his uncle deposed him and usurped the throne; (*Ind. Ant.*, Vol. XII., pp. 125a and 128b). But *arvāk tasya* can never

## Section XIV.

## Bhillama II.

prince of the name of Dhorappa. Then came Dhâdiyasa,<sup>1</sup> who was the son of Vâdugi according to the Vratākhaṇḍa. Two of the grants omit his name, probably because he was only a collateral and not an ancestor of the grantor in the direct line, and the third has a line or two missing here. Dhâdiyasa was succeeded by Bhillama, who was the son of Vaddiga or Vâdugi and consequently his brother.<sup>2</sup> Bhillama married according to the grants Lakshmi or Lachchiyavvâ,<sup>3</sup> the daughter of Jhañjha, who was probably the Silahâra prince of Thâna of that name. Lachchiyavvâ sprang on her mother's side from the Râshtrakûṭa family, and through her son became "the upholder of the race of Yadu;"<sup>4</sup> so that she was connected with three ruling dynasties and flourishing kingdoms. The Saṅgamner grant appears to have been issued by this Bhillama in the Śaka year 922, i. e. 1000 A.D., and the prince mentioned in

mean "before him," and must mean "after him," and hence the conjectures are groundless. I have never seen a *preceding* prince mentioned in the grants after his successor, with such an introductory expression as "*before him* so and so became king." By the occurrence of the word अजनिष्ट in stanza 23, line 2, Appendix C. I., it appears Rājagi was the son of Bhillama I.

<sup>1</sup> Appendix C. I. stanza 24. If he had been mentioned in the grant, he would probably have been called Dhâdiyappa.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.* Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl omits this prince though he is mentioned in his grant. The last two lines of the fourth stanza in this are:—

आर्वाक्तस्य वभूव भूतलहरिः श्रीविदिगार्यो नृपः  
तस्मात्श्रीवरभिद्धमक्षितिपतेः प्रत्यक्षधर्माभवत् ॥

The Paṇḍit translates this:—"Before him was the illustrious king Vaddiga, a Hari on earth; and therefore he was exactly like the illustrious good Bhillama in his actions." I have already remarked that instead of "before him," we should have "after him" here. The word तस्मात् is translated by "therefore." "Wherefore?"

I would ask. No reason is given in the first of these lines for his being *exactly* like Bhillama; and therefore, it will not do to translate तस्मात् by "therefore." Again, the Paṇḍit's interpretation of प्रत्यक्षधर्मा as "exactly like in actions" is farfetched and unnatural. The thing is, the genitive or ablative क्षितिपतेः cannot be connected with any word in the line, and is therefore one of the innumerable mistakes which we have in this grant and most of which have been pointed out by the Paṇḍit himself. What is wanted here is the nominative क्षितिपतिः for क्षितिपतेः and then the whole is appropriate, and तस्मात् will have its proper sense of "after him," or "from him."

The correct translation then is "After him was a king of the name of Vaddiga the prosperous, who was a Hari on earth, and after him or of him (i. e. Vaddiga) came the prosperous, great Bhillama in whom Virtue became incarnate." In this way we have here another king Bhillama, as mentioned in the Prasasti in the Vratākhaṇḍa in the passage cited above.

<sup>3</sup> This lady, according to my translation, becomes the wife of Bhillama, who is the king mentioned immediately before, and not of his father Vaddiga as the Paṇḍit makes out.

<sup>4</sup> Here there is another difficulty arising from a mistake in the grant which Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl has in my opinion not succeeded in solving; and he bases upon that mistake conjectures which are rather too far-reaching (p. 125a, Ind. Ant., Vol. XII.). The stanza is:—

भार्या यस्य च संज्ञराजतनया श्रीलस्थियव्वाह्वया  
धर्मसागविवेकबुद्धिसगुणा राष्ट्रकूटान्वया ।  
या जाता नवबालनाजसमये यदन्वयाधारिता  
सप्तगोच्यतराज्यमारधरणाद्रायत्रयार्थ्या ततः॥

The Paṇḍit's translation is:—"Whose wife was the daughter of king Jhañjha Lashthyavvâ by name, possessed of the (three) good qualities of virtue, liberality, and

the grant as having struck a blow against the power of Muñja and rendered the sovereign authority of Rāparaṅgabhīma firm seems also to be he himself. Rāparaṅgabhīma was probably Tailapa, and thus it follows that the Yādava prince Bhīllama II. assisted Tailapa in his war with Muñja which we have already noticed. Vaddiga was a follower of Kṛishṇa III. of the Rāshtrakūṭa family, whose latest known date is 881 Śaka, and Bhīllama II. of Tailapa. The date 922 Śaka of Bhīllama's grant is consistent with these facts. The Yādavas appear thus to have transferred their allegiance from the old to the new dynasty of paramount sovereigns as soon as it rose to power. The next king was Vesugi<sup>1</sup> called in Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl's grant Tesuka, which is a mistake or misreading for Vesuka or Vesuga. He married Nāyaladevī, the daughter of Gogi, who is styled a feudatory of the Chālukya family,<sup>2</sup> and was perhaps the same as the successor of the Thānā prince Jhañjha. The Rāshtrakūṭas must have been overthrown by the Chālukyas about the end of Jhañjha's reign, and thus his successor became a feudatory of the Chālukyas.

hospitality, who was of the Rāshtrakūṭa race, *as being adopted (by them) at the time of the rule of the young prince (during his minority)* and who therefore by reason of bearing the burden of the kingdoms, with its seven aṅgas, was an object of reverence to the three kingdoms."

I agree with the Paṇḍit in reading श्री before राष्ट्रकूटान्वया and taking राज्यत्रय as राज्यत्रय, and, generally, in his translation of the first two and the fourth lines. But the translation of the third line, that is, the portion italicised in the above, is very objectionable. The Paṇḍit reads राज from नाज and says that the य in यदन्वया<sup>०</sup> ought to be long for the metre, but would make no sense. Now, in seeking the true solution of the difficulty here, we must bear in mind that in the fourth line the lady is spoken of as "an object of reverence to the three kingdoms." Which are the three kingdoms? First evidently, that of Jhañjha, her father, who is spoken of in the first line; and secondly, that of the Rāshtrakūṭas from whose race she is spoken of as having sprung in the second line. Now, we must expect some allusion to the third kingdom in the third line. The third kingdom was clearly that of the Yādavas into whose family she had been married. I, therefore, read यदन्वया<sup>०</sup> for यदन्वया<sup>०</sup> and thus the difficulty about the metre is removed, the य becoming prosodically long in consequence of the following द्व. In the same manner I think बालनाज is a mistake for बालजान. The word जान the writer must have taken from his vernacular and considered it a Sanskrit word; or probably not knowing Sanskrit well, he must have formed it from the root जन् on the analogy of माद from मद्, नाद from नद्, मान from मन् &c. Or बालनाज may be considered as a mistake for बालजन्म, the sense being the same, viz. "birth of a child." The compound यदन्वयाधारिता is to be dissolved as आधारितः यदन्वयः यया। आधारित being made the second member according to Pāṇini II. 2, 37. Or, the line may be read as या याता नवबालजन्मसमये यदन्वयाधारिता; the dot over ता being omitted by mistake, and याता written as जाता in consequence of the usual confusion between य and ज. The translation of the line, therefore, is "who became the upholder of the race of Yadu on the occasion of the birth of a new child," i. e. through her child she became the upholder of the Yādava race. In this manner the supposition of her being adopted by the Rāshtrakūṭas during the young prince's minority becomes groundless. She must have belonged to the Rāshtrakūṭa race on her mother's side.

<sup>1</sup> Stanza 24, Appendix C. I.

<sup>2</sup> The expression चालुक्यान्वयमण्डलीक in the grant admits of being taken in the manner I have done, मण्डलीक being a mistake for माण्डलिक. The Paṇḍit understands Gogirāja as belonging to the Chālukya race. I consider my interpretation to be more probable.



## Section XIV.

Bhillama III.,  
son-in-law of  
Jayasimha.

Seunachandra II.,  
the ally of  
Vikramāditya II.

The Vratākhaṇḍa places Arjuna after Vesugi,<sup>1</sup> but the two grants omit his name; and perhaps the former mentions Arjuna not as a Yādava prince, but Arjuna the Pāṇḍava, meaning to compare Vesugi with him and his enemies to Bhīṣma. The next king was Bhillama<sup>2</sup> who according to the Kalas-Budruk grant was Vesugi's son. He married Hammā, the daughter of Jayasimha and sister of Āhavamalla, the Chālukya emperor, under whose standard he fought several battles.<sup>3</sup> The Kalas-Budruk charter was issued by this prince in 948 Śaka. The cyclic year being Krodhana, 948 Śaka must have been the current year, corresponding to 1025 A.D. Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl's grant then proceeds at once to the donor, the reigning prince Seuṇa, who is spoken of in general terms as "having sprung from the race" of the last-mentioned king, and is represented to have defeated several kings and freed his kingdom from enemies after "the death of Bhillama." This Bhillama was his immediate predecessor, but he was a different person from the brother-in-law of Āhavamalla, since Seuṇa, is spoken of not as the son of the latter or any such near relation but simply as "having sprung from his race." The Vratākhaṇḍa supplies the names of the intermediate princes. The elder Bhillama was succeeded by Vādugi,<sup>4</sup> his son, "whose praise was sung by poets in melodious words." After him Vesugi<sup>5</sup> became king, but how he was related to Vādugi we are not told. He humbled a number of subordinate chiefs who had grown troublesome. Then came Bhillama, and after him Seuṇa<sup>6</sup> who issued the charter translated by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl. What relationship the last three princes bore to each other is not stated. Seuṇa is represented to have saved Paramardideva, that is, Vikramāditya II., who is styled the "luminary of the Chālukya family" from a coalition of his enemies, and to have placed him on the throne of Kalyāṇa.<sup>7</sup> This appears to be a reference to the coalition between the Veṅgi prince and Vikramāditya's brother Someśvara. The Yādava prince Seuṇa was thus a close ally of the Chālukya monarch and their dates also are consistent with the fact. Seunachandra's grant is dated Śaka 991 *Saumya Saṁvatsara*, while Vikramāditya II. got possession of the Chālukya throne in Śaka 998 *Nala*. The grant mentions the relations of previous Yādava princes to the Chālukyas of Kalyāṇa, while the important service rendered by Seunachandra to Vikramāditya is not recorded, and he is spoken of only in general terms as having vanquished "all kings." This itself shows that in all likelihood the fact mentioned in the Vratākhaṇḍa of Seunachandra's having delivered that prince from his enemies and placed him on the throne took place after Śaka 991, and we know it as a matter of fact that Vikramāditya became king in Śaka 998.

<sup>1</sup> Stanza 24, Appendix C. I.

<sup>2</sup> Stanza 26, *Ibid*.

<sup>3</sup> This appears to me to be the general sense of stanza 8 and not that he fought with Āhavamalla as Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl understands. I need not discuss the matter in detail.

<sup>4</sup> Stanza 26, Appendix C. I.

<sup>5</sup> Stanza 27, *Ibid*.

<sup>6</sup> Stanza 28, *Ib*.

<sup>7</sup> Stanza 29, *Ib*.

Seunachandra was succeeded by Parammadeva who was probably his son, and after him came Simharāja<sup>1</sup> or "King Simha," whose full name was Singhana<sup>2</sup> and who appears to have been his brother. He is said to have brought an elephant of the name of Karpūratilaka from Lañjīpura and thus did a piece of service to Paramardin, who appears to be Vikramāditya II. of the Chālukya dynasty.<sup>3</sup> He was succeeded by his son Mallugi, who took a town of the name of Parnakheṭa from his enemies, and while residing there carried away by force the troop of elephants belonging to the king of Utkala or Orissa.<sup>4</sup> Then followed his son Amaragāṅgeya<sup>5</sup> whose name is mentioned in a copper-plate grant issued in the reign of a subsequent king.<sup>6</sup> After him came Govindarāja who was probably his son. Govindarāja was succeeded by Amaramallagi, a son of Mallugi, and he by Kāliya Ballāla. This prince was in all likelihood the son of Amaramallagi, though it is not expressly stated. Ballāla's sons were set aside and the sovereignty of the Yādava family fell into the hands of his uncle Bhillama,<sup>7</sup> who was possessed of superior abilities. Bhillama being represented as the uncle of Ballāla must have been another son of Mallugi, and he is so spoken of in the grant referred to above.<sup>8</sup> He got possession of the throne after two of his brothers and their sons, wherefore he must have been a very old man at the time. Hence it is that he reigned only for a short time, having come to the throne in Śaka 1109 and died in 1113. It was this Bhillama who acquired for his family the empire that was ruled over by the Chālukyas.

Pandit Bhagvānlāl has published a stone-inscription<sup>9</sup> existing in a ruined temple at Añjaneri near Nāsik, in which a chief of the Yādava family, named Seunadeva, is represented to have made some grant in the Śaka year 1063<sup>10</sup> to a Jaina temple. From the account given above, it will be seen that there were two princes only of the name of Seuna in the Yādava family, and that the later of the two was an ally of Vikramāditya II., and consequently reigned about the end of the tenth and the beginning of the eleventh century of the Śaka

## Section XIV.

Successors of  
Seunachandra II.

Bhillama V.,  
the founder  
of the Yādava  
Empire.

Seunachandra  
of Añjaneri.

<sup>1</sup> Stanzas 30 and 31, Appendix C. I.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p. 315.

<sup>3</sup> Stanza 32, Appendix C. I.

<sup>4</sup> Stanzas 33 and 34, *Ibid.*

<sup>5</sup> Stanza 35, *Ibid.*

<sup>6</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XV., p. 386.

<sup>7</sup> Stanzas 35-37, Appendix C. I.

<sup>8</sup> In an inscription at Gadag published by Dr. Kielhorn (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III., p. 219) Bhillama is represented as the son of Karṇa, who is said to be a brother of Amaragāṅgeya. In the many inscriptions of the Yādava dynasty and in the Prasastis given in several books the name Karṇa does not occur even once. The Gadag inscription makes Mallugi the son of Sevanadeva, while in the Vratakhanda and the Paithan plates he is represented as the son of Singhana, who according to the former authority was one of the successors of Seunachandra and was probably his younger son. The inscription is here opposed to two authorities which agree with each other. Hence this must be a mistake; and that makes it probable that the other is also a mistake. These suppositions are strengthened by the fact that the composer of the Gadag inscription does not mention a single particular fact with reference to any one of the princes, thus showing that he had no accurate knowledge of them. Such a merely conventional description is characteristic of a forged charter. I am, for these reasons, inclined to think that the Gadag grant published by Dr. Kielhorn is a forgery.

<sup>9</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XII., p. 126.

<sup>10</sup> The correct year has been shown to be 1064 Śaka by Prof. Kielhorn, *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. XX., p. 422.

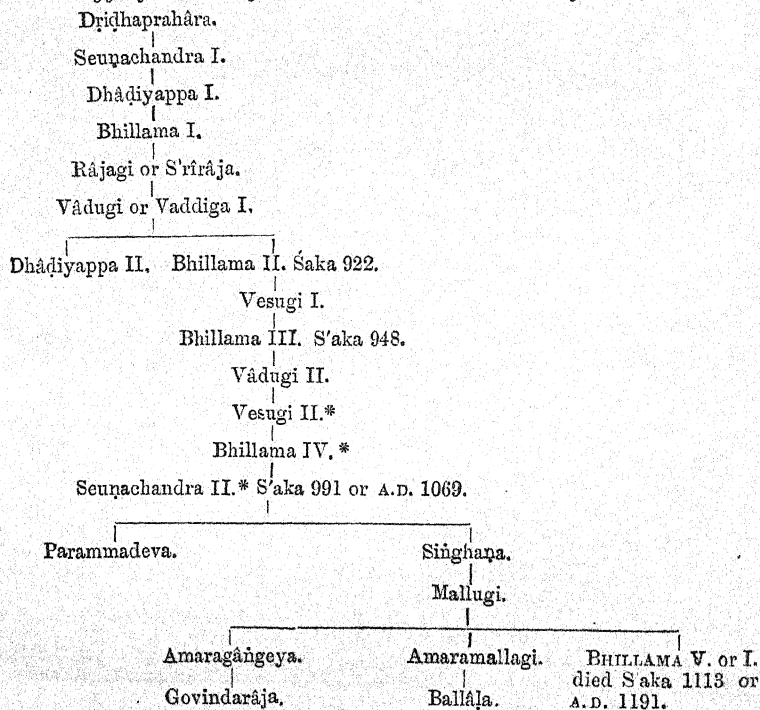
## Section XIV.

era. The Seunadeva of the Añjaneri inscription therefore cannot be this individual, and no other prince of that name is mentioned in the Vratākhaṇḍa. Besides Seunadeva calls himself pointedly a *Mahāśāmantā* or chief only; while about 1063 S'aka, when the Chālukya power had begun to decline, it does not appear likely that the Yādavas of Seunades'a should give themselves such an inferior title. It therefore appears to me that the Seunadeva of Añjaneri belonged to a minor branch of the Yādava family dependent on the main branch, and that the branch ruled over a small district of which Añjaneri was the chief city.

Approximate date  
of the foundation  
of the Yādava  
family.

The number of princes who reigned from Driḍhaprahāra to Bhīllama V. inclusive is 22. There are in the list a good many who belonged to the same generation as their predecessors and consequently these twenty-two do not represent so many different generations. Allowing, therefore, the usual average, in such cases of 18 years to each reign, the period that must have elapsed between the accession of Driḍhaprahāra and the death of Bhīllama V. is 396 years. The dynasty, therefore, was founded about 717 Śaka or 795 A.D., that is, about the time of Govind III. of the Rāshtrakūṭa race. Possibly considering that Vaddiga I. was contemporary of Kṛishṇa III., one might say that the dynasty was founded in the latter part of the reign of Amoghavarsha I.

*Genealogy of the early Yādavas or the Yādavas of Seunades'a.*



\*The relations of those whose names are marked with an asterisk to their predecessors are not clearly stated.

## SECTION XV.

## THE YÂDAVAS OF DEVAGIRI.

*Later History.*

WE have seen that the Hoysala Yâdavas of Halebid in Maisur were becoming powerful in the time of Tribhuvanamalla or Vikramāditya II. and aspiring to the supreme sovereignty of the Dekkan, and Vishṇuvardhana, the reigning prince of the family at that period, actually invaded the Châlukya territory and encamped on the banks of the Krishṇâ-Veṇâ. But those times were not favourable for the realization of their ambitious projects. The Châlukya prince was a man of great ability, the power of the family was firmly established over the country, its resources were large, and the dependent chiefs and noblemen were obedient. But the state of things had now changed. Weaker princes had succeeded, the Châlukya power had been broken by their dependents the Kalachuris, and these in their turn had succumbed to the internal troubles and dissensions consequent on the rise of the Liṅgâyata sect. At this time the occupant of the Hoysala throne was Vira Ballâla, the grandson of Vishṇuvardhana. He fought with Brâhma or Bomma, the general of the last Châlukya prince Somesvara IV., and putting down his elephants by means of his horses defeated him and acquired the provinces which the general had won back from Vijjaṇa.<sup>1</sup>

The Yâdavas of the north were not slow to take advantage of the unsettled condition of the country to extend their power and territory. Mallugi seems to have been engaged in a war with Vijjaṇa. A person of the name of Dâdâ was commander of his troops of elephants and is represented to have gained some advantages over the army of the Kalachuri prince. He had four sons of the names of Mahîdhara, Jahla, Sâmba, and Gaṅgâdhara. Of these Mahîdhara succeeded his father and is spoken of as having defeated the forces of Vijjaṇa.<sup>2</sup> But the acquisition of the empire of the Châlukyas was

## Section XV.

Ambitious  
projects of the  
Hoysala Yâdavas.

Vira Ballâla.

Rise of Bhillama.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 300.

<sup>2</sup> Introduction to Jahlaṅ's Sâktimuktavali, now brought to notice for the first time :

तस्यान्वयेऽभूत्करिवृन्दनाथो दादाः सदादाननिदानभूतः ।

यस्येक्षणाद्विज्जगन्भूपसैन्यं दैन्यं गतं संयति विक्रमेण ॥ ५ ॥

चत्वारस्तस्य संजातास्तनया नयशालिनः ।

भुजा इव हरेः शश्वद्विक्रमश्रीविभूषिताः ॥ ६ ॥

चतुर्मुखमुखोद्गीर्णनिगमा इव ते वभुः ।

ख्याता महीधरो जल्हः साम्बो गङ्गाधरस्तथा ॥ ७ ॥

उपायैरिव तैः काले चतुर्भिः सुप्रयोजितैः ।

मे (मै) लुगिश्चोणिपालस्य राज्यं जातं सदोन्नतम् ॥ ८ ॥

विज्जगन्बलजलराशिं विमथ्य भुजमन्दरेण यः कृतवान् ।

वीरश्रियमङ्गस्थां स न कस्य महीधरः स्तुत्यः ॥ ९ ॥

The full introduction will be published elsewhere.

**Section XV.**

completed by Mallugi's son Bhillama. He captured a town of the name of Śrīvardhana from a king who is called Antala, vanquished in battle the king of Pratyāṇḍaka, put to death the ruler of Maṅgalaveshtaka, (Maṅgalvedhem), of the name of Villana, and having obtained the sovereignty of Kalyāna, put to death the lord of Hosala who was probably the Hoysala Yādava Narasiṃha, the father of Vira Ballāla.<sup>1</sup> The commander of his elephants was Jahla, the brother of Mahīdhara, and he is represented to have rendered Bhillama's power firm. He led a maddened elephant skilfully into the army of the Gūrjara king, struck terror into the heart of Malla, frightened the forces of Mallugi, and put an end to the victorious career of Muñja and Anna.<sup>2</sup> When in this manner Bhillama made himself master of the whole country to the north of the Kṛishṇā, he founded the city of Devagiri<sup>3</sup> and having got himself crowned, made that city his capital. This took place about the Śaka year 1109.

Foundation of  
Devagiri.

Contests between  
the rivals.

Bhillama then endeavoured to extend his territory farther southwards, but he was opposed by Vira Ballāla, who, as we have seen, had been pushing his conquests northwards. It was a contest for the possession of an empire and was consequently arduous and determined. Several battles took place between the two rivals, and eventually a decisive engagement was fought at Lokkiguṇḍi, now Lakkunḍi, in the Dhārvaḍ District, in which Jaitrasīṃha, who is compared to "the right arm of Bhillama" and must have been his son, was defeated and Vira Ballāla became sovereign of Kuntala. The inscription in which this is recorded bears the date Śaka 1114 or A.D. 1192;<sup>4</sup> and Vira Ballāla who made the grant recorded in it was at that time encamped with his victorious army at Lokkiguṇḍi, from which it would appear that the battle had taken place but a short time before. The northern Yādavas had to put off the conquest of Kuntala or the Southern Marāṭhā Country for a generation.

Jaitrapāla.

Bhillama was succeeded in 1113 Śaka by his son Jaitrapāla or Jaitugi. He took an active part in his father's battles. "He assumed

<sup>1</sup> Appendix C. I., stanza 38. Maṅgalvedhem is near Paṇḍharpur. It was probably the capital of a minor chief.

<sup>2</sup> Intr. Jahl, Sukt. :—

विजित्य विज्जणं याते सुरलोकं महीधरे ।  
निनाय भिष्ठमं जह्मो राजतां क्षयवर्जिताम् ॥ ११ ॥  
गूर्जरभूत्कटकं कण्टकविषमेऽतिदुर्गमे येन ।  
भगदत्तकीर्तिभाजा दुष्टगजः स्वेच्छया नीतः ॥ १२ ॥  
महः पङ्कवितोरभीतिरभितस्तस्यद्वलो मैलुनि-  
र्मुञ्जः पिण्डितविक्रमास्त्रिभुवनब्रह्मा किल ब्राह्मणः ।  
अन्नो रुद्रपराक्रमो विधुतभूर्भरुणप्राङ्गणे  
येनाकारि मुरारिविक्रमभृता किं किं न तस्योजितम् ॥ १३ ॥

The Mallugi mentioned here must have been one of the enemies of Bhillama. He probably belonged to a minor branch of the Yādava family.

<sup>3</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 39.

<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 300.



the sacrificial vow on the holy ground of the battle-field and throwing a great many kings into the fire of his prowess by means of the ladders of his weapons, performed a human sacrifice by immolating a victim in the shape of the fierce Rudra, the lord of the Tailāṅgas, and vanquished the three worlds."<sup>1</sup> This same fact is alluded to in the Paithāṇ grant, in which Jaitugi is represented to have killed the king of the Trikalīṅgas in battle. He is there spoken of also as having released Gaṇapati from prison and to have placed him on the throne.<sup>2</sup> The Rudra therefore whom he is thus represented to have killed on the field of battle must have been the Rudradeva of the Kākatiya dynasty whose inscription we have at Anamkoṇḍ near Worāṅgaḷ, and the Gaṇapati, his nephew<sup>3</sup> who was probably placed in confinement by Rudradeva. In other places also his war with the king of the Andhras or Tailāṅgas and his having raised Gaṇapati to the throne are alluded<sup>4</sup> to, and he is represented to have deprived the Andhra ladies of the happiness arising from having their husbands living.<sup>5</sup> Lakshmīdhara, the son of the celebrated mathematician and astronomer Bhāskarācharya, was in the service of Jaitrapāla and was placed by him at the head of all learned Paṇḍits. He knew the Vedas and was versed in the Tarkaśāstra and Mīmāṃsā.<sup>6</sup>

Jaitrapāla's son and successor was Singhaṇa, under whom the power and territory of the family greatly increased. He ascended the throne in 1132 Śaka.<sup>7</sup> He defeated a king of the name of Jajjalla and brought away his elephants. He deprived a monarch named Kakkūla of his sovereignty, destroyed Arjuna who was probably the sovereign of Mālvā, and made Bhoja a prisoner. Janārdana, the son of Gaṅgādhara, who was Jahla's brother, is said to have taught Singhaṇa the art of managing elephants which enabled him to vanquish Arjuna.<sup>8</sup> He had succeeded to the office of commander of elephants held by Jahla and after him by Gaṅgādhara. "King Laksh-

Singhaṇa.

<sup>1</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 41. Just as the fruit of a horse sacrifice is the conquest of the whole world, the fruit of a man-sacrifice is supposed here to be the conquest of the three worlds. Jaitrapāla performed metaphorically such a sacrifice; and that is considered to be the reason, as it were, of his having obtained victories everywhere, i. e., in the usual hyperbolic language, of his having succeeded in vanquishing the three worlds.

<sup>2</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p. 316.

<sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XXI., p. 197.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XV., p. 386, and Epigraphia Indica, Vol. III., p. 113.

<sup>5</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. I. N. S., p. 414.

<sup>6</sup> *Ib.* p. 415.

<sup>7</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 5.

<sup>8</sup> Intr. Jahl. Sukta. :—

आसीद्गङ्गाधरस्तस्य भ्राता गङ्गाधरोपमः ।  
 एकान्वबन्ध यो व्यालान्मुमोचैकान्यहच्छया ॥ १६ ॥  
 तस्याभवत्सूनुस्तनसत्त्वो जनार्दनाहः करिवाहिनीशः ।  
 समुद्रवदो भुवनं बभार सह श्रिया चित्रमशेषमेतत् ॥ १८ ॥  
 सिंहोऽप्यध्यापितस्तेन गजशिक्षां तदद्भुतम् ।  
 यजार्जुनं लसत्पत्रं समूलमुदमूलयत् ॥ २० ॥

**Section XV.**

mīdhara, the lion of Bhambhâgiri, was reduced, the ruler of Dhârâ was besieged by means of troops of horses, and the whole of the country in the possession of Ballâla was taken. All this was but a child's play to King Singhana."<sup>1</sup> Jajjalla must have been a prince belonging to the eastern branch of the Chedi dynasty that ruled over the province of Chhattisgarh, for that name occurs in the genealogy of that dynasty.<sup>2</sup> The name Kakkûla I would identify with Kokkala which was borne by some princes of the western branch of the family, the capital of which was Tripura or Tevur. The kings of Mathurâ and Kâsî were killed by him in battle, and Hammîra was vanquished by but a boy-general of Singhana.<sup>3</sup> In an inscription also at Tîlivalî in the Dhârvâd District, he is represented to have defeated Jajalladeva, conquered Ballâla the Hoysala king, subdued Bhoja of Panhâlâ, and humbled the sovereign of Mâlava.<sup>4</sup> He is also spoken of as "the goad of the elephant in the shape of the Gûrjara king."<sup>5</sup> We have an inscription of his at Gaddaka dated 1135 Śaka, which shows that Vîra Ballâla must have been deprived of the southern part of the country before that time.<sup>6</sup> Singhana is represented as reigning at his capital Devagiri.<sup>7</sup>

The Bhoja of Panhâlâ spoken of above was a prince of the Śilâhâra dynasty, and after his defeat the Kolhâpur kingdom appears to have been annexed by the Yâlavas to their dominions. They put an end to this branch of the family as later on they did to another which ruled over Northern Konkan. From this time forward the Kolhâpur inscriptions contain the names of the Yâlava princes with those of the governors appointed by them to rule over the district. An inscription of Singhana at Khedîrâpur in that district records the grant of a village to the temple of Koppeśvara in the year 1136 Śaka.

Singhana's  
invasions of  
Gujarât.

Singhana seems to have invaded Gujarât several times. In an inscription at Âmber a Brâhman chief of the name of Kholesvara of the Mudgala Gotra is spoken of as a very brave general in the service of the Yâdava sovereign. He humbled the pride of the Gûrjara prince, crushed the Mâlava, destroyed the race of the king of the Âbhîras, and being like "wild fire to the enemies" of his master, left nothing for Singhana to be anxious about. His son Râma succeeded him, and a large expedition under his command was again sent to Gujarât. Râma advanced up to the Narmadâ, where a battle was fought, in which he slew numbers of Gûrjara soldiers, but he himself lost his life.<sup>8</sup> From this it would appear that Gujarât was invaded by Singhana on two occasions at least, if not more; and this is borne out by what we find stated in the authorities

<sup>1</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 43 and 44. Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p. 316.

<sup>2</sup> General Cunningham's Arch. Reports, Vol. XVII., pp. 75, 76 and 79.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. I., N. S., p. 414.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. IX., p. 326.

<sup>5</sup> Major Graham's Report on Kolhapur, Ins. No. 13.

<sup>6</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. II., p. 297.

<sup>7</sup> Major Graham's Report, Ins. No. 10.

<sup>8</sup> Arch. Surv. of W. I., Vol. III., p. 85.

## Section XV.

## First Invasion.

for the history of Gujarât. Somadeva, the author of the *Kirttikaumudî*, which gives an account of the minister *Vastupâla* and his masters the princes of the *Vâghelâ* branch of the *Chaulukya* family, describes an invasion of Gujarât by *Singhana* in the time of *Lavanaprasâda* and his son *Vîradhava*. "The capital of Gujarât trembled with fear when the advance of *Singhana's* army was reported. Being afraid of this foreign invasion no one among the subjects of the *Gûrjara* king began the construction of a new house or stored grain, and the minds of all were restless. Neglecting to secure the grain in their fields they showed a particular solicitude to procure carts, and as the army of the enemy approached nearer and nearer, the people with their fears greatly excited removed farther and farther. When *Lavanaprasâda* heard of the rapid advance of the innumerable host of the *Yâdava* prince, he knit his brow in anger; and though he had but a small army, proceeded with it to meet that of the enemy, which was vastly superior. When the forces of *Singhana* arrived on the banks of the *Tâpî* he rapidly advanced to the *Mahî*. Seeing, on the one hand, the vast army of the enemy and, on the other, the indomitable prowess of the *Chaulukya* force, the people were full of doubt and could not foresee the result. The enemy burnt villages on their way, and the volume of smoke that rose up in the air showed the position of their camp to the terrified people and enabled them to direct their movements accordingly. The *Yâdavas* overran the country about *Bharoch* while the plentiful crops were still standing in the fields; but the king of Gujarât did not consider them unconquerable."<sup>1</sup> In the mean while, however, four kings of *Mârvâd* rose against *Lavanaprasâda* and his son *Vîradhava*, and the chiefs of *Godhrâ* and *Lâta*, who had united their forces with theirs, abandoned them and joined the *Mârvâd* princes. In these circumstances *Lavanaprasâda* suddenly stopped his march and turned backwards.<sup>2</sup> The *Yâdava* army, however, did not, according to *Someśvara*, advance farther; but he gives no reason whatever, observing only that "deer do not follow a lion's path even when he has left it."<sup>3</sup> But if the invasion spread such terror over the country as *Someśvara* himself represents, and the army of *Singhana* was so large, it is impossible to conceive how it could have ceased to advance when the *Gûrjara* prince retreated, unless he had agreed to pay a tribute or satisfied the *Yâdava* commander in some other way. In a manuscript discovered some years ago of a work containing forms of letters, deeds, patents, &c., there is a specimen of a treaty with the names of *Simhana* and *Lavanaprasâda* as parties to it, from which it appears that a treaty of that nature must actually have been concluded between them.<sup>4</sup> The result of the expedition,

<sup>1</sup> *Kirttikaumudî* IV., stanzas 43 - 53.

<sup>2</sup> *Id.*, st. 55 - 60.

<sup>3</sup> *Id.*, st. 63.

<sup>4</sup> This work is entitled *Lekhapañchāsikâ*, and the manuscript was purchased by me for Government in 1883. The first leaf is wanting and the colophon does not contain the name of the author. The manuscript, however, is more than four hundred years old, being transcribed in 1536 of the *Vikrama Samvat*. For the variable terms

## Section XV.

## Second Invasion.

therefore, was that Lavanaprasāda had to submit and conclude a treaty of alliance with Siṅghaṇa.

This invasion of Gujarāt must have been one of the earlier ones alluded to in the Āmber inscription, and Kholesvara himself must have been the commander of the Yādava army on the occasion. For Lavanaprasāda is said to have declared himself independent of his original master Bhīma II. of Anahilapattana about the year 1276 Vikrama,<sup>1</sup> corresponding to 1141 Śāka, which was about the ninth or tenth year of Siṅghaṇa's reign, and the work in which the treaty mentioned above occurs was composed in 1288 Vikrama, i. e. 1153 Śāka. But the expedition under the command of Rāma, the son of Kholesvara, must have been sent a short time before Śāka 1160, the date of the Āmber inscription. For Rāma's son is represented to have been a minor under the guardianship of that chief's sister Lakshmi, who governed the principality in the name of the boy. Rāma, therefore, had not died so many years before Śāka 1160 as to allow of his boy having attained his majority by that time. On the occasion of this expedition Viśaladeva, the son of Viradhavala, was the sovereign of Gujarāt. For in an inscription of his he boasts

in the forms given by the author, he often uses the usual expression *amuka*, meaning "some one" or "such a one." This general expression, however, is not used to indicate the date, and we have in all the forms one date, viz. 15 Sudi of Vaiśākha, in the year of Vikrama 1288, except in one case where it is the 3rd Sudi. This probably was the date when the author wrote. Similarly, when giving the form of a grant inscribed on copper-plates, the author in order probably to make the form clear, uses real and specific names. He gives the genealogy of the Chaulukya kings of Anahilapattana from Mālarāja to Bhīma II. and then introduces Lavanaprasāda, whom he calls Lāvanyaprasāda and styles a Mahāmaṇḍalesvara, as the prince making the grant. Similarly, in giving the form of a treaty of alliance called *yamalapattra*, the persons who are introduced as parties to it are Siṅghaṇa and Lāvanyaprasāda and the form runs thus :—

संवत् १२८८ वर्षे वैशाखशुदि १५ सोमेऽवेह श्रीमद्विजयकटके महाराजाधिराजश्री-  
मत्सिंहदेवस्य महामण्डलेश्वरराणकश्रीलावण्यप्रसादस्य च । संराज(साम्राज्य or  
सम्राट्) कुलश्रीश्रीमत्सिंहदेवेन महामण्डलेश्वरराणकश्रीलावण्यप्रसादेन पूर्वख्वात्मीय  
२ (i.e., आत्मीय again) देशेषु रहणीयं । केनापि कस्यापि भूमी नाक्रमणीया ।

"On this day the 15th Sudi of Vaiśākha, in the year Samvat 1288, in the Camp of Victory, [a treaty] between the paramount king of kings, the prosperous Siṅghaṇa and the Mahāmaṇḍalesvara Rāṇaka, the prosperous Lāvanyaprasāda. Siṅghaṇa whose patrimony is paramount sovereignty, and the Mahāmaṇḍalesvara Rāṇa the prosperous Lāvanyaprasāda should according to former usage confine themselves, each to his own country ; neither should invade the country of the other."

The treaty then provides that when either of them is taken up by an enemy, the armies of both should march to his release ; that if a prince from either country ran away into the other with some valuable things, he should not be allowed quarter, &c. Now, it is extremely unlikely that the author of the work should introduce these persons in his form unless he had seen or heard of such a treaty between them. Siṅghaṇa is but another form of Siṅghaṇa, and he is spoken of as a paramount sovereign. The treaty, it will be seen, was concluded in the "victorious camp," which is a clear reference to the invasion described by Someśvara.

In रहणीयं we have, I think, the vernacular root रह "to remain," "to live." For further details see my Report on the search for manuscripts during 1882-83, pp. 39 and 225.

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI, p. 190.

of his having been "the submarine fire that dried up the ocean of Singhana's army,"<sup>1</sup> and he must have succeeded his father about the year 1292 Vikrama corresponding to Śaka 1157,<sup>2</sup> though he obtained possession of the throne at Anahilapattana in Vikrama 1302, corresponding to Śaka 1167 and 1246 A.D. The foundation of his boast was probably the fact of Râma's having been killed in the battle. What the ultimate result was, however, the inscription does not inform us.

## Section XV.

Conquests in  
the South.

Singhana appointed one Bîchana or Bîcha, the son of Chikka and younger brother of Malla, to be governor of the southern provinces and his viceroy there. He fought with his master's enemies in the south as Kholesvara did in the north and kept them in check. Bîchana is represented to have humbled the Raṭṭas who were petty feudatories in the Southern Marāṭhâ Country, the Kadambas of Konkan, i. e. of Goa, the Guttas sprung from the ancient Guptas, who held a principality in the south, the Pândyas, the Hoysalas, and the chiefs of other southern provinces, and to have erected a triumphal column on the banks of the Kâveri.<sup>3</sup> The date of the grant in which all this is recorded is Śaka 1160 or A.D. 1238.

Singhana's  
titles.

It thus appears that the Yādava empire became in the time of Singhana as extensive as that ruled over by the ablest monarchs of the preceding dynasties. The full titles of a paramount sovereign are given to Singhana in his inscriptions, such as "the support of the whole world," "the lover of the earth (*Prithvivallabha*)," and "king of kings." Since Kṛishṇa, the eighth incarnation of Vishṇu, is represented in the Purāṇas to have belonged to the Yādava family, the princes of Devagiri called themselves *Vishṇuvamśodbhava*;<sup>4</sup> and as Kṛishṇa and his immediate descendants reigned at Dvārakâ, they assumed the title of *Dvāravatîpuravaradhdhîśvara*, "the supreme lord of Dvāravatî, the best of cities."<sup>5</sup> In the reign of Singhana as well as of his two predecessors the office of chief secretary or *Śrîkaraṇādhipa*, which in a subsequent reign was conferred on Hemādri, was held by a man of the name of Sodhala. He was the son of Bhâskara, a native of Kâśmîr who had settled in the Dekkan. Sodhala's son S'ârṅgadharma wrote in this reign a treatise on music entitled *Samgîtaratnâkara* which is extant.<sup>6</sup> There is a commentary

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., pp. 191 and 212.

<sup>2</sup> Viradhavala, it is said, died not long before Vastupâla. The death of the latter took place in Vikrama 1297. Vastupâla was minister to Visaladeva also for some time. We might, therefore, refer the accession of the latter to Vikrama 1292. Ind. Ant., Vol. VI., p. 190.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XV., pp. 386-7, and Vol. XII., p. 43.

<sup>4</sup> i. e. "of the race of Vishṇu."

<sup>5</sup> Graham's Report, Ins. No. 10, and Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., p. 7.

<sup>6</sup> तस्याभूतनयः प्रभूतविनयः श्रीसोदरः प्रौढधीर्यैः श्रीकरणप्रवृद्धविभवं भूवृद्धं भिद्धमम् । आराध्यखिललोकाशकशमनी कीर्तिः समासादिता जैत्रे जैत्रपदं न्यधापि महती श्रीसिद्धगे श्रीरपि ॥ Then follows one verse in praise of Singhana and two in praise of



## Section XV.

on this work attributed to a king of the name of Siṅga who is represented as a paramount sovereign of the Andhra circle. This Siṅga appears in all likelihood to be Siṅghaṇa; and the commentary was either written by him or dedicated to him by a dependant, as is often the case.<sup>1</sup> Chāṅgadeva, the grandson of Bhāskarāchārya and son of Lakshmīdhara, was chief astrologer to Siṅghaṇa; and also Anantadeva, the grandson of Bhāskarāchārya's brother Śrīpati and son of Gaṇapati. Chāṅgadeva founded a Maṭha or college for the study of his grandfather's Siddhāntasīromani and other works at Pāṭṇā in the Chālisgaṇv division of the Khāṇdes district, and Anantadeva built a temple at a village in the same division and dedicated it to Bhavānī on the 1st of Chaitra in the Śaka year 1144 *expired*.<sup>2</sup>

Jaitrapāla,  
Siṅghaṇa's son,  
died before him.

Siṅghaṇa's son was Jaitugi or Jaitrapāla, who "was the abode of all arts, and was thus the very moon in opposition, full of all the digits, that had come down to the earth, to protect it. He was death to hostile kings and firm in unequal fights."<sup>3</sup> But if he protected the earth at all he must have done so during the lifetime of his father as *Yuvarāja*, for the latest date of Siṅghaṇa is Śaka 1169, and in a copper-plate inscription of his grandson and Jaitugi's son Kṛishṇa, Śaka 1175, *Pramādi-Samvatsara*, is stated to be the seventh of his reign, so that Kṛishṇa began to reign in Śaka 1169 corresponding to 1247 A.D.<sup>4</sup> And in the longer of the two historical introductions to the *Vratakhanda*, Jaitugi is not mentioned at all. After Siṅghaṇa, we are told that his grandsons Kṛishṇa and Mahādeva came to the throne, of whom the elder Kṛishṇa reigned first.<sup>5</sup> Kṛishṇa's Prākṛit name was Kanhāra, Kanhara, or Kandhāra. He is represented to have been the terror of the kings of Mālava, Gujarāt, and Konkan, to have "established the king of Teluṅga," and to have been the sovereign of the country of the Chola king.<sup>6</sup> In the *Vratakhanda* also he is said to have destroyed the army of Viśala, who we know was sovereign of Gujarāt at this time and who had been at war with Siṅghaṇa, and, in general terms, to have "conquered a great many enemies in bloody battles in which numbers of horses and elephants were engaged, reduced some to captivity and compelled others to seek refuge in forests, and, having thus finished the work of vanquishing the series of earthly kings, to have marched to the heavenly world to conquer Indra."<sup>7</sup> Laksh-

Kṛishṇa.

Soḡhala in which he is represented to have pleased Siṅghaṇa by his merits and to have conferred benefits on all through the wealth and influence thus acquired; and then we have तस्माद्दुष्प्रभुयेर्जातः शार्ङ्गदेवः सुधाकरः । उपर्यपरि सर्वान्यः सदोदारः स्फुरत्करः ॥ Introduction to *Saṅgitaratnākara*, No. 979, Collection of 1887--91, Dekk. Coll. इति श्रीमदनविनोदश्रीकरणाधिपतिश्रीसोदलनन्दननिःशङ्कश्रीशार्ङ्गदेवविरचिते संगीतरत्नाकरे प्रकीर्णकाध्यायस्तुतयः समाप्तः fol. 122a.

<sup>1</sup> My Report on MSS. for 1882-83, pp. 37, 38 and 222.

<sup>2</sup> Jour. R. A. S., Vol. I., N.S., p. 415, and *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III., p. 113.

<sup>3</sup> Appendix C. II., st. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., p. 42.

<sup>5</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 45.

<sup>6</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., p. 38.

<sup>7</sup> That is, "left this world," "died," Appendix C. II., st. 11.

mīdeva, son of Janārdana, is represented by his wise counsels to have helped Krishna to consolidate his power and to have by his sword subdued his enemies.<sup>1</sup> Krishna performed a great many sacrifices and thus "brought fresh strength to the Vedic ceremonial religion which in the course of time had lost its hold over the people." In a copper-plate grant dated Śaka 1171, found in the Belgaum Tāluka, Malla or Malliseṭṭi is spoken of as the elder brother of Bīcha or Bichana, the viceroy of Siṅghana in the south, and was himself governor of the province of Kuhunḍi. He lived at Mudugala, probably the modern Mudgala, and gave, by the consent of Krishna, his sovereign, lands in the village of Bāgevādi to thirty-two Brāhmanas of different Gotras.<sup>2</sup> Among the family names of these it is interesting to observe some borne by modern Mahārāshtra Brāhmanas, such as *Paṭavardhana* and *Ghaṭśāsa*, prevalent among Chitpāvanas, and *Ghaṭśāsa*, *Ghaṭśa*, and *Pāṭhaka*, among Deśasthas. The name *Trivādi* also occurs; but there is no trace of it among Marāṭhā Brāhmanas, while it is borne by Brāhmanas in Gujarāt and Upper Hindustan. In another grant, Chaunḍa the son of Bīchana, who succeeded to the office and title of his father, is represented to have personally solicited king Krishna at Devagiri to permit him to grant the village mentioned therein.<sup>3</sup> Jahlana, son of Lakshmiḍeva who had succeeded his father, assisted Krishna diligently by his counsels in conjunction with his younger brother. He was commander of the troops of elephants and as such fought with Krishna's enemies. He compiled an anthology of select verses from Sanskrit poets, called *Sūktimuktāvali*, which is extant.<sup>4</sup> The *Vedāntakalpataru*, which is a commentary on Vāchaspatimiśra's *Bhāmatī*

<sup>1</sup> Intr. Jahl. Sukt. :—

विश्वत्राणपरायणः स्फुरदुरस्वर्णचितार्थिग्रज-  
स्तस्मादद्भुतविक्रमः समभवच्छीलक्ष्मिदेवः सुधीः ।

मन्त्रैर्निर्जितदेवमन्त्रिधिषणैर्जाग्रन्नयप्रक्रमै

राज्यं कृष्णमहीपतेरविकलं दत्त्वा स्थिरं योऽव्यधात् ॥ २१ ॥

अगस्त्य इव यस्यासिन्यञ्चितक्षितिभृद्भूमौ ।

चित्रं सोप्यकरोन्नृत्यत्कबन्धसमरार्णवम् ॥ २२ ॥

<sup>2</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., p. 27. Ind. Ant., Vol. VII., 304. Kuhunḍi corresponds to a part of the modern Belgaum district.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XII., p. 43.

<sup>4</sup> Intr. Jahl. Sukt. :—

तस्यास्ते तनयो नयोदधिविधुर्वधुर्वधानां सुधीः

सारासारविचारणासु चतुरः श्रीजह्ण्णाख्यः क्षितौ ॥ २६ ॥

मत्पित्रा दत्तमस्मै प्रतिहतबलवद्भेषि सर्गोपसर्गे

राज्यं प्राज्यप्रभावप्रथितगुणभृता कृष्णराजाय भक्त्या ।

तन्निर्वोद्यं मयेति द्विशुणितधिषणाशक्तिभक्तिर्विधत्ते

सर्वे यः स्वाधि (मि) कार्यं हितमनयदता भावुकेनानुजेन ॥ २७ ॥

ध्रुवं यस्यास्ति हस्ताब्जे मदान्धा करिवाहिनी ।

दानोदकप्रवाहोत्र दृश्यते कथमन्यथा ॥ २८ ॥

## Section XV.

Mahādeva.

Conquest  
of Northern  
Konkan.

which itself is a commentary on Śaṅkarāchārya's Vedāntasūtra-bhāṣya, was written by Amalananda in the reign of Kṛishṇa.<sup>1</sup>

Kṛishṇa was succeeded by his brother Mahādeva in 1182 Śaka or 1260 A.D. "He was a tempestuous wind that blew away the heap of cotton in the shape of the king of the Tailāṅga country, the prowess of his arm was like a thunderbolt that shattered the mountain in the shape of the pride of the swaggering Gūjara, he destroyed the king of Konkan with ease, and reduced the arrogant sovereigns of Kārṇāta and Lāṭa to mockery."<sup>2</sup> The Gūjara here mentioned must be Viśaladeva noticed above, as Mahādeva is represented in the Paiṭhaṇ grant to have vanquished him;<sup>3</sup> and the king of Kārṇāta was probably a Hoysala Yādava of Halebīd. "King Mahādeva never killed a woman, a child, or one who submitted" to him; knowing this and being greatly afraid of him, the Andhras placed a woman on the throne; and the king of Mālava also for the same reason installed a child in his position, and forthwith renouncing all his possessions practised false penance for a long time. He took away in battle the elephants and the five musical instruments of the ruler of Tailāṅga, but left the ruler Rudramā as he refrained from killing a woman."<sup>4</sup> In a work on Poetics called Pratāparudrīya by Vidyānatha there occurs a specimen of a dramatic play in which Gaṇapati of the Kākatiya dynasty, the same prince who is represented in the Paiṭhaṇ grant to have been released from confinement by Jaitugi, is mentioned as having left his throne to his daughter, whom, however, he called his son and named Rudra, and who is spoken of as "a king" and not queen. She adopted Pratāparudra, the son of her daughter, as her heir. This, therefore, was the woman spoken of above as Rudramā and as having been placed on the throne by the Andhras.<sup>5</sup> "Soma, the lord of Konkan, though skilled in swimming in the sea, was together with his forces drowned in the rivers formed by the humour trickling from the temples of Mahādeva's maddened elephants." "Mahādeva deprived Someśvara of his kingdom and his life."<sup>6</sup> We have seen that Kṛishṇa fought with the king of Konkan, but it appears he did not subjugate the country thoroughly. His successor Mahādeva, however, again invaded it with an army consisting of a large number of elephants.

तेनेयं क्रियते वीक्ष्य सत्सुभाषितसंग्रहान् ।

सूक्तिमुक्तावलीकण्ठकन्दलीमृषणं सताम् ॥ ३८ ॥

<sup>1</sup> Transactions Ninth Congress of Orientalists, Vol. I., p. 423.

<sup>2</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 48, and II., st. 13. <sup>3</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p., 316.

<sup>4</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 52, and II., st. 14 and 15.

<sup>5</sup> एवमेतत् । अन्यथा कथमीश्वरपसादाद्वे निरङ्कुशं स्त्रीव्यक्तिविशेषस्य लोकाधिपत्यम् । एवं

मानुषशस्त्रेण गणपतिमहाराजेनाभ्यन्तरस्यानुभावस्य सदृशमत्र पुत्र इति व्यवहारः कृतस्तदनुगुणं

च रद्र इत्याख्या । Poona lithographed edition of Śaka 1771, fol. 29. See also Dr. Hultzsch's paper, Ind. Ant., Vol. XXI., pp. 198, 199.

<sup>6</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 49, 50, and II., st. 17.

Soma or Someśvara was completely defeated on land and his power broken, whereupon he appears to have betaken himself to his ships. There somehow he met with his death,<sup>1</sup> probably by being drowned, for it is said that "even the sea did not protect him" and that "he betook himself to the submarine fire," thinking the fire of Mahâdeva's prowess to be more unbearable.<sup>2</sup> Konkan was thereupon annexed to the territories of the Yâdavas. Hence it is that the country was governed by a viceroy appointed by the Devagiri king during the time of Mahâdeva's successor, as we find from the Thâna plates published by Mr. Wathen.<sup>3</sup> The Someśvara whom Mahâdeva subdued belonged to the Śilâhâra dynasty of Thâna that had been ruling over that part of Konkan for a considerable period. He is the last prince of the dynasty whose inscriptions are found in the district, and his dates are Śaka 1171 and 1182.<sup>4</sup> Mahâdeva like his predecessors reigned at Devagiri, which is represented as the capital of the dynasty to which he belonged and as situated in the country called Seuna on the borders of Daṇḍakâranya. "It was the abode of the essence of the beauty of the three worlds and its houses rivalled the peaks of the mountain tenanted by gods, and the Seuna country deserved all the sweet and ornamental epithets that might be applied to it."<sup>5</sup> At Paṇḍharpur there is an inscription dated 1192 Śaka, *Pramoda Samvatsara*, in which Mahâdeva is represented to have been reigning at the time. He is there called *Praudhapratâpa Chakravartin*, or "Paramount sovereign possessing great valour." The inscription records the performance of an *Aptoryâma* sacrifice by a Brâhmaṇ chief of the name of Keśava belonging to the Kaśyapa Gotra.

The immediate successor of Mahâdeva was Âmaṇa<sup>6</sup> who appears to have been his son; but the sovereign power was soon wrested from his hands by the rightful heir Râmachandra, son of Kṛishṇa, who ascended the throne in 1193 Śaka or 1271 A.D. He is called Râmadeva or Râmarâja also. In the Thâna copper-plate grants he is spoken of as "a lion to the proud elephant in the shape of the lord of Mâlava," from which it would appear that he was at war with that country. He is also called "the elephant that tore up by the root the tree in the shape of the Tailaṅga king." This must be an allusion to his wars with Pratâparudra the successor of Rudramâ, which are mentioned in the work noticed above. Several other epithets occur in the grants; but they are given as mere *birudas* or titles which were inherited by Râmachandra from his predecessors, and do not point to any specific events in his reign. His inscriptions are found as far to the south as the confines of Maisur, so that the empire

Râmachandra  
or Râmadeva.

<sup>1</sup> Appendix C. I., st. 49.

<sup>2</sup> *Ib.* I., st. 51, and II., st. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. R. A. S. (old series), Vol. V., p. 177.

<sup>4</sup> Bombay Gazetteer, Vol. XIII., Part II., p. 422.

<sup>5</sup> Appendix C. II., st. 19 and 20. "The mountain tenanted by gods" may be the Himâlaya or Meru. In this epithet there is a reference to the etymology of Devagiri which means "a mountain of or having gods."

<sup>6</sup> Paṭṭhaṇ grant, Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p. 317.

## Section XV.

he ruled over was as large as it ever was. There is in the Dekkan College Library a manuscript of the Amarakosa written in Konkani on Tâla leaves during his reign in the year 4398 of the Kaliyuga corresponding to Śaka 1219 and A.D. 1297. His viceroy in Konkani in Śaka 1212 was a Brâhman named Krishṇa belonging to the Bhâradvâja Gotra, whose grandfather Padmanâbha first acquired royal favour and rose into importance in the reign of Siṅghana. One of the Thâna grants was issued by him, and the other dated 1194 Śaka by Achyuta Nâyaka, who was also a Brâhman and who appears to have been a petty chief and held some office which is not stated. Where he resided is also not clear. By the Paithan copper-plate charter, which was issued in Śaka 1193, Râmachandra assigned three villages to fifty-seven Brâhmanas on conditions some of which are rather interesting. The Brâhmanas and their descendants were to live in those villages, not to mortgage the land, allow no prostitutes to settle there, prevent gambling, use no weapons, and spend their time in doing good deeds.<sup>1</sup>

Hemâdri,  
the minister of  
Mahâdeva and  
Râmadeva.

Hemâdri, the celebrated author, principally of works on Dharmasâstra, flourished during the reigns of Mahâdeva and Râmachandra and was minister to both. In the introduction to his works on Dharmaśâstra he is called Mahâdeva's *Śrîkaraṇâdhipa* or *Śrîkaraṇaprabhu*. In the Thâna copper-plate of 1194 Śaka also, he is said to have taken upon himself the *adhipatya* or controllership of all *karana*. This office seems to have been that of chief secretary or one who wrote and issued all orders on behalf of his master and kept the state record. Hemâdri is also called *Mantrin* or counsellor generally. In his other works and in the Thâna plate Râmarâja instead of Mahâdeva is represented as his master. Mahâdeva's genealogy and his own are given at the beginning of his works on Dharma. Sometimes the former begins with Siṅghana, sometimes with Bhîllama, while in the Dânakhaṇḍa the exploits of Mahâdeva alone are enumerated. The description of the several princes is often couched in general terms and consists of nothing but eulogy. But the Vratākhaṇḍa, which was the first work composed by Hemâdri, contains, as we have seen, a very valuable account of the dynasty from the very beginning, and by far the greater portion of it is undoubtedly historical.

Hemâdri's  
Works.

Hemâdri was a Brâhman of the Vatsa Gotra. His father's name was Kâmadeva, grandfather's, Vâsudeva, and great-grandfather's, Vâmana.<sup>2</sup> He is described in terms of extravagant praise; and the historical truth that may be gleaned from it appears to be this. Hemâdri was very liberal to Brâhmanas and fed numbers of them every day. He was a man of learning himself, and learned men found a generous patron in him. He is represented to be religious and pious, and at the same time very brave. He evidently possessed a great deal of influence. Whether the voluminous works attributed to him were really written by him may well be questioned; but the

<sup>1</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. XIV., p. 319.

<sup>2</sup> Paris'eshakhaṇḍa, Ed. Bib. Ind., pp. 4-5.



idea at least of reducing the religious practices and observances that had descended from times immemorial to a system must certainly have been his, and must have been carried out under his supervision.

## Section XV.

His great work is called the *Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi*, which is divided into four parts, viz., (1) *Vratākhaṇḍa*, containing an exposition of the religious fasts and observances; (2) *Dānakhaṇḍa*, in which the several gifts to which great religious importance is attached are explained; (3) *Tīrthakhaṇḍa*, which treats of pilgrimages to holy places; and (4) *Mokshakhaṇḍa*, in which the way to final deliverance is set forth. There is a fifth *Khaṇḍa* or part which is called *Parīśeshakhaṇḍa* or appendix, which contains voluminous treatises on (1) the deities that should be worshipped, (2) on *Srāddhas* or offerings to the manes, (3) on the determination of the proper times and seasons for the performance of religious rites, and (4) on *Prāyaścitta* or atonement. All these works are treple with a great deal of information and innumerable quotations. They are held in great estimation, and future writers on the same subjects draw largely from them. A commentary called *Āyurvedarasādyana* on a medical treatise by Vāgbhata and another on Bopadeva's *Muktāphala*, a work expounding Vaishṇava doctrines, are also attributed to him.

Chaturvarga  
Chintāmaṇi.

Other works.

This Bopadeva was one of Hemādri's proteges and the author of the work mentioned above and of another entitled *Harilīlā*, which contains an abstract of the *Bhāgavata*. Both of these were written at the request of Hemādri as the author himself tells us.<sup>1</sup> Bopadeva was the son of a physician named Keśava and the pupil of Dhaneśa. His father as well as his teacher lived at a place called *Sārtha* situated on the banks of the *Varadā*. Bopadeva, therefore, was a native of *Berār*. Bopadeva, the author of a treatise on grammar called *Mugdhabodha*, appears to be the same person as this, since the names of the father and the teacher there mentioned are the same as those we find in these works. A few medical treatises also, written by Bopadeva, have come down to us.

Bopadeva.

Hemādri has not yet been forgotten in the *Marāṭhā* country. He is popularly known by the name of Hemādpant and old temples throughout the country of a certain structure are attributed to him. He is said to have introduced the *Modī* or the current form of writing and is believed to have brought it from *Laṅkā* or *Ceylon*. As chief secretary he had to superintend the writing of official papers and records, and it is possible he may have introduced some improvements in the mode of writing.

Hemādpant of  
the *Marāṭhās*.

The great *Marāṭhā sādhu* or saint *Jñāneśvara* or *Dnyāneśvara* as his name is ordinarily pronounced, flourished during the reign of

Jñāneśvara, the  
*Marāṭhā sādhu*.

<sup>1</sup> विद्वद्भनेशशिष्येण भिषकेशवसूनुना । हेमाद्रिर्बोपदेवेन मुक्ताफलमचीकृत ॥  
श्रीमद्भागवतस्कन्धाध्यायार्थादि निरूप्यते । विदुषा बोपदेवेन मन्त्रिहेमाद्रिमुष्टये ॥

Dr. Rājendralāl's notices of *Skr. MSS.*, Vol. II., pp. 48 and 200.

**Section XV.**

Râmachandra. At the end of his Marâṭhî commentary on the Bhagavadgîtâ he tells us: "In the Kali age, in the country of Mahârâshṭra and on the southern bank of the Godâvarî, there is a sacred place five *kos* in circuit, the holiest in the three worlds, where exists Mahâlayâ, who is the thread that sustains the life of the world. There, king Râmachandra, a scion of the Yâdu race and the abode of all arts, dispenses justice, and there a vernacular garb was prepared for the Gîtâ by Jñânadeva, the son of Nivṛittinâtha, sprung from the family of Maheśa."<sup>1</sup> The date of the completion of the work is given as Śaka 1212 or A. D. 1290, when we know Râmachandra was on the throne.

Conquest of the  
country by the  
Mussalmans.

Râmachandra was the last of the independent Hindu sovereigns of the Dekkan. The Mussalmans had been firmly established at Delhi for about a century, and though they had not yet turned their attention to the Dekkan it was not possible they should refrain from doing so for a long time. Alla-ud-din Khiljî, the nephew of the reigning king, who had been appointed governor of Karra, was a person of a bold and adventurous spirit. In the year 1294 A.D. or Śaka 1216 he collected a small army of 8000 men and marched straight to the south till he reached Ellichpur, and then suddenly turning to the west appeared in a short time before Devagiri. The king never expected such an attack and was consequently unprepared to resist it. According to one account he was even absent from his capital. He hastily collected about 4000 troops, and threw himself between the city and the invading army. But being aware he could not hold out for a long time, he took measures for provisioning the fort and retired into it. The city was then taken by the Mahomedans and plundered, and the fort was closely invested. Alla-ud-din had taken care to spread a report that his troops were but the advanced guard of the army of the king which was on its way to the Dekkan. Râmachandra, therefore, despairing of a successful resistance, began to treat for peace. Alla-ud-din, who was conscious of his own weakness, received his proposals with gladness and agreed to raise the siege and retire on condition of receiving from the king a large quantity of gold. In the meantime, Râmachandra's son Śaṁkara collected a large army and was marching to the relief of the fort, when Alla-ud-din left about a thousand men to continue the siege and proceeded

1

ऐसें युगीं परि कळीं । आणि महाराष्ट्रमंडळीं ।

श्रीगोदावरीच्या कूळीं । दक्षिणलीं ॥ १ ॥

त्रिभुवनैकपवित्र । अनादि पंचक्रोशक्षेत्र ।

जेथ जगाचें जीवनसूत्र । श्रीमहालया असे ॥ २ ॥

तेथ यदुवंशविलास । जो सकळकळानिवास ।

न्यायातें पोषी शितीश । श्रीरामचंद्र ॥ ३ ॥

तेथ महेशान्वयसंभूतें । श्रीनिवृत्तिनाथसुतें ।

केलें ज्ञानदेवें गीत । देशीकार लेणें ॥ ४ ॥

with the rest to a short distance from the town and gave battle to Śaṁkara's forces. The Hindus were numerically superior and forced the Mahomedans to fall back; but the detachment left to observe the movements of the garrison joined them at this time, and Śaṁkara's followers thinking it to be the main army that was on its way from Delhi were seized with a panic, and a confusion ensued which resulted in the complete defeat of the Hindus.

Rāmachandra or Rāmadeva then continued the negotiations, but Alla-ud-din raised his demands. The Hindu king's allies were preparing to march to his assistance, but in the meanwhile Rāmachandra discovered that the sacks of grain that had been hastily thrown into the fort really contained salt; and since the provisions had been well nigh exhausted he was anxious to hasten the conclusion of peace. It was therefore agreed that he should pay to Alla-ud-din "600 maunds of pearls, two of jewels, 1000 of silver, 4000 pieces of silk, and other precious things," cede Ellichpur and its dependencies, and send an annual tribute to Delhi. On the receipt of the valuable treasure given to him by the Devagiri prince Alla-ud-din retired.

Some time after, Alla-ud-din assassinated his aged uncle and usurped the throne. King Rāmachandra did not send the tribute for several years, and to punish him the Delhi monarch despatched an expedition of 30,000 horse under the command of Malik Kafur, a slave who had risen high in his favour. Malik Kafur accomplished the long and difficult march "over stones and hills without drawing rein," and arrived at Devagiri in March 1307 A.D., or about the end of Śaka 1228. A fight ensued in which the Hindus were defeated and Rāmadeva was taken prisoner.<sup>1</sup> According to another account, Malik Kafur came laying waste the country about Devagiri, and the Hindu king observing the futility of resistance surrendered himself. Rāmachandra was sent to Delhi, where he was detained for six months and afterwards released with all honour. Thenceforward he sent the tribute regularly and remained faithful to the Mahomedans. In Śaka 1231 or A.D. 1309, Malik Kafur was again sent to the Dekkan to subdue Tailaṅgaṇa. On the way he stopped at Devagiri, where he was hospitably entertained by the king.

Rāmadeva died this year and was succeeded by his son Śaṁkara. He discontinued sending the annual tribute to Delhi and Malik Kafur was again sent to the Dekkan in Śaka 1234 or A.D. 1312 to reduce him to submission. He put Śaṁkara to death, laid waste his kingdom, and fixed his residence at Devagiri.

In the latter years of Alla-ud-din his nobles, disgusted with the overwhelming influence which Malik Kafur had acquired over him, revolted. In the meantime Alla-ud-din died and was succeeded by his third son Mubarik. The opportunity was seized

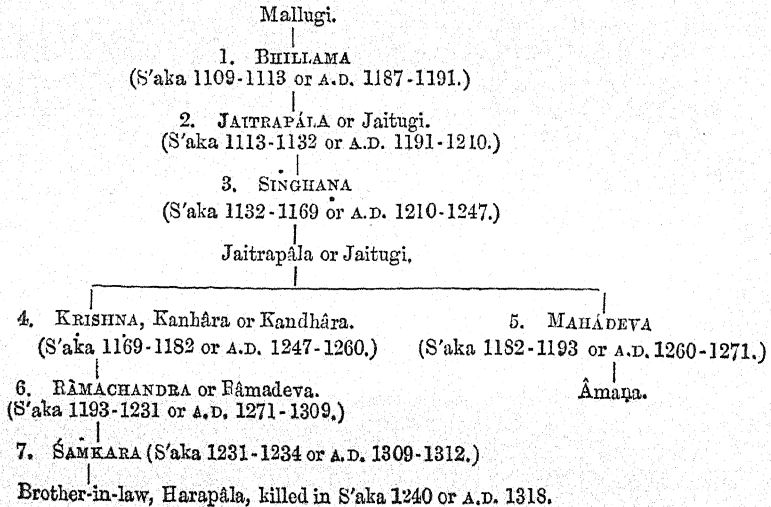
---

<sup>1</sup> Elliot's History of India, Vol. III., p. 77,

Section XV.

by Harapâla, the son-in-law of Râmachandra, who raised an insurrection and drove away some of the Mahomedan governors. In 1240 Śaka or A.D. 1318 Mubarik marched to the Dekkan in person to suppress the revolt. He took Harapâla prisoner and inhumanly flayed him alive.

Thus ended the last Hindu or Marâthâ monarchy of the Dekkan, and the country became a province of the Mahomedan empire.

*Genealogy of the later Yādavas or the Yādavas of Devagiri.*

## SECTION XVI.

## THE ŚILĀHĀRAS OF KOLHĀPUR.

THREE distinct families of chiefs or minor princes with the name of Śilāra or Śilāhāra ruled over different parts of the country. They all traced their origin to Jīmūtavāhana the son of Jīmūtakeṭu, who was the king of a certain class of demigods called Vidyādhara, and who saved the life of a serpent named Śaṅkhachūḍa by offering himself as a victim to Garuḍa in his place.<sup>1</sup> One of the titles borne by the princes of all the three families was *Tagarapuravarādhīśvara* or "lords of Tagara, the best of cities," which fact has a historical significance. We have seen that Kāṁvadeva, the donor of the Rājāpur grant who was a Chālukya, called himself *Kalyāṇapuravarādhīśvara*, and one of the titles of the later Kadambas after they had been reduced to vassalage and of the rulers of Goa was *Banavāsipuravarādhīśvara*. As these titles signify that the bearers of them belonged to the families that once held supreme power at Kalyāṇa and Banavāsī, so does *Tagarapuravarādhīśvara* show that the Śilāhāras who bore the title belonged to a family that once possessed supreme sovereignty and reigned at Tagara. In one Śilāhāra grant it is expressly stated that "the race known by the name of Śilāhāra was that of the kings who were masters of Tagara."<sup>2</sup> As mentioned in a former section, Tagara was a famous town in the early centuries of the Christian era and retained its importance till a very late period, but unfortunately the town has not yet been identified, nor have we found any trace of the Śilāhāra kingdom with Tagara as its capital. Perhaps it existed between the close of the Andhra-bhṛitya period and the foundation of the Chālukya power.

The three Śilāhāra dynasties of Mahāmaṇḍaleśvaras or dependent princes which we have been considering were founded in the times of the Rāshṭrakūṭas. One of them ruled over Northern Konkan, which was composed of fourteen hundred villages, the chief of them being Purī, which probably was at one time the capital of the province. As represented in an inscription at Kānheri noticed before, Konkan was assigned to Pullaśakti by Amoghavarsha a few years before Śaka 775. Another Śilāhāra family established itself in Southern Konkan. The founder or first chief named S'aṇaphulla enjoying the favour of Kṛishṇarāja acquired the territory between the sea-coast and the Sahya range.<sup>3</sup> There were three Rāshṭrakūṭa princes of the name of Kṛishṇarāja but the one meant here must be the first prince of that name who reigned in the last quarter of the seventh century of the Śaka era

## Section XVI.

Three branches  
of the Śilāhāra  
family.

Tagara, the  
original seat of  
the family.

The North  
Konkan branch.

The South  
Konkan branch.

<sup>1</sup> This story has been dramatized in the Sanskrit play Nāgānanda attributed to Ś'rī-Harsha.

<sup>2</sup> Grant translated by Dr. Taylor and published in the Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay, Vol. III. शिलाहारारख्यवंशोयं तगरेश्वरभूभृताम् ।

<sup>3</sup> Khārepāṭan plates, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. I., p. 217. The name of the first chief is read "Jhāllaphulla" by Bāl Gangādhara Ś'āstri; but the first letter looks like ण though there is some difference. That difference, however, brings it nearer to श. The letter which was read by him as ङ is clearly ण. For देशसंभावनो I find देशसंसावनो on the plates.



## Section XVI.

or between 753 and 775 A.D.<sup>1</sup> The genealogy of this dynasty is given in the Khârepâtan grant, the last prince mentioned in which was on the throne in Ś'aka 930 while the Châlukya king Satyâśraya was reigning. The capital must have been situated somewhere near Khârepâtan.

The Kolhâpur  
branch.

Jatiga,  
the founder.

The third Śilâhâra family the history of which falls within the scope of this paper ruled over the districts of Kolhâpur, Miraj, and Karhâd, and in later times Southern Konkan was added to its territory. This dynasty was the latest of the three and was founded about the time of the downfall of the Râshtrakûṭa empire, as will be hereafter shown. The first prince of the family was Jatiga, who was succeeded by his son Nâyimma or Nâyivarman. Nâyimma was followed by his son Chandrarâja, and Chandrarâja by his son Jatiga, who is called "the lion of the hill-fortress of Panhâlâ."<sup>2</sup> Jatiga's son and successor was Gomka, otherwise called Gomkala or Gokalla. He is represented to have been the ruler of the districts of Kara-hâṭa-Kuṇḍi<sup>3</sup> and Mairiṇja and to have harassed Konkan. He had three brothers named Gûvala, Kîrtirâja, and Chandrâditya, of whom the first at least appears to have succeeded him. Then followed Mârasimha the son of Gomka, whose grant first published by Wathen is dated Ś'aka 980. He is represented to have constructed temples; and to have been reigning at his capital, the fort of Khîlî-gîlî, which probably was another name of Panhâlâ in the Kolhâpur districts. Mârasimha was succeeded by his son Gûvala and he by his brother Bhoja I. Bhoja's two brothers Ballâla and Gaṇḍarâditya governed the principality after him in succession.

An inscription at Kolhâpur mentions another brother named Gaṅgadeva and the order in which the brothers are spoken of is Gûvala

<sup>1</sup> From Śanaphulla the first chief to Raṭṭa the last there are ten generations. Somehow each succeeding chief in this line happens to be the son of the preceding. Though in a line of princes some of whom bear to others the relation of brother or uncle, the average duration of each reign is from 19 to 21 years; the average duration of a generation is always much longer, and varies from 26 to 28 years. One can verify this by taking any line of princes or chiefs in the world. Raṭṭa was on the throne in Ś'aka 930, and supposing him to have begun to reign about that time, nine generations or about  $27 \times 9$  years must have passed away from the date of the foundation of the family to Ś'aka 930. Subtracting  $27 \times 9 = 243$  from 930, we have Ś'aka 687 as the approximate date of Śanaphulla. If we take the average to be 26, we shall have 696 as the date. In either case we are brought to the reign of Krishna I. The dates of Krishna II. range from Ś'aka 797 to 833 and of Krishna III. from Ś'aka 862 to 881, and therefore neither of these will do. Even if we take the other average of a reign in the present case and subtract  $19 \times 9 = 171$  from 930, we get Ś'aka 759, which will not take us to the reign of Krishna II. whose earliest date is Ś'aka 797. The Khârepâtan family therefore was the oldest of the three, and was founded in the reign of Krishna I.

Bâl Ś'âstrî read the name of the last chief in the grant as Rahu; but the second syllable of the name is certainly not ॠ the form of which in the grant itself is different. It looks exactly like the ॢ in the word परमभद्ररुक् and आवहृत्तानि which occur elsewhere in the grant.

<sup>2</sup> See the grant of Gaṇḍarâditya published by Paṇḍit Bhagvânâlâl Indrajî in Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XIII., p. 2, of Mârasimha in Jour. R. A. S., Vol. IV., p. 280, and Arch. Surv. W. I., No. 10, p. 102, and of Bhoja II. in Trans. Lit. Soc. Bom., Vol. III.

<sup>3</sup> Mârasimha's grant. Kuṇḍi or Kuhnḍi was some part of the Belgaum district, as stated before. Mahiṇja is Miraj.

Gaṅga, Ballāla, Bhoja, and Gaṇḍarāditya.<sup>1</sup> But the grants of Gaṇḍarāditya and Bhoja II. agree in representing Bhoja as the elder and Ballāla as the younger brother, and in omitting Gaṅga.

Of all these brothers the youngest Gaṇḍarāditya seems to have been the most famous. He is the donor, as indicated above, in the grant published by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl Indrajī,<sup>2</sup> and in others recorded on stone at Kolhāpur and in the districts. His dates are Śaka 1032, 1040, 1058.<sup>3</sup> He ruled over the country of Miriṅja along with the seven Kholas and over Konkan, which thus seems to have been subjugated by the Kolhāpur Ś'ilāhāras before 1032. Probably it was added to their dominions in the time of Goṅka or soon after. From the grant of Bhoja II. it appears that the part of Konkan ruled over by the Dekkan Ś'ilāhāras was the same as that which was in the possession of the family mentioned in the Khārepāṭaṇ grant,<sup>4</sup> wherefore it follows that the Ś'ilāhāras of southern Konkan were uprooted by their kinsmen of the Kolhāpur districts. Gaṇḍarāditya fed a hundred thousand Brāhmins at Prayāga. This must be the place of that name which is situated near Kolhāpur; and not the modern Allahābād. He built a Jaina temple at Ājareṃ, a village in the Kolhāpur districts,<sup>5</sup> and constructed a large tank, called after him *Gaṇḍasamudra* or "the sea of Gaṇḍa," at Irukūḍi in the Miraj district, and on its margin placed idols of Īśvara or Śiva, Buddha, and Arhat (Jina), for the maintenance of each of which he assigned a piece of land. Several other charities of his, in which the Jainas also had their share, are mentioned, and his bountiful nature as well as good and just government are extolled.<sup>6</sup> He first resided at a place called Tiravāḍa and afterwards at Valavāṭa, which has been identified with the present Valavdem.<sup>7</sup>

Gaṇḍarāditya was succeeded by his son Vijayārka, who was on the throne in Śaka 1065 and 1073.<sup>8</sup> He restored the chiefs of the territory about Thānā to their principality which they had lost, and replaced the princes of Goa on the throne and fortified their position which had become shaky.<sup>9</sup> He assisted Vijjāna<sup>10</sup> in his revolt against his masters, the Chālukyas of Kalyāṇa, and enabled him to acquire supreme sovereignty. This event, as we have seen, took place about 1079 Ś'aka.

## Section XVI.

Gaṇḍarāditya.

Vijayārka.

<sup>1</sup> Inscription No. 4, Major Graham's Report.

<sup>2</sup> In *loc. cit.*

<sup>3</sup> Bhagvānlāl's plates, and Inscriptions Nos. 1, 2, and 3, Major Graham's Report. The Ś'aka in Bhagvānlāl's grant and No. 1 of Major Graham's inscriptions is the same, i. e. 1032, though in the translation of the latter it is erroneously given as 1037, but the cyclic years are different. As to this see Appendix B.

<sup>4</sup> For the village granted is Kasēṭi, which is near Jaitāpur and Khārepāṭaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. X., p. 76, note.

<sup>6</sup> His grant in *loc. cit.*

<sup>7</sup> Bhagvānlāl's plates and Major Graham's Ins. No. 2.

<sup>8</sup> Ins. Nos. 4 and 5, Major Graham's Report.

<sup>9</sup> Grant of Bhoja II. in *loc. cit.*

<sup>10</sup> In the transcript of the inscription in Vol. IV. Trans. Lit. Soc. Bom. we have Vīkshana for Vijjāna. There is no question this must be a mistake of the reader of the inscription or of the engraver. For the Kalachuri usurper at Kalyāṇa is called both Vijjala or Vijjāna in his inscriptions, and there was none who about the date of Vijayārka obtained the position of a Chakravartin or paramount sovereign, as stated in the inscription.

## Section XVI.

Bhoja II.

After Vijayārka, his son Bhoja II. became Mahāmaṇḍaleśvara and reigned in the fort of Panhālā. His dates are Śaka 1101, 1109, 1112, 1113, 1114, and 1127.<sup>1</sup> He granted the village of Kaśeḷi in Konkan near Khārepāṭaṇ on the application of his son Gaṇḍarāditya for feeding Brāhmaṇs regularly<sup>2</sup>; and gave lands for Hindu and Jaina temples in other places also. Two of the grantees in one case at Kolhāpur are called Karahātakas, which shows that the caste of Karhāde Brāhmaṇs had come to be recognized in those days; and two others bore the family name of *Ghaisāsa*, which is now found among Chitpāvan Brāhmaṇs.<sup>3</sup> In the reign of Bhoja II. a Jaina Pāṇḍit of the name of Somadeva composed in Śaka 1127 a commentary entitled *Śabdārnavachandrikā*<sup>4</sup> on Pāṇyapāda's Sanskrit Grammar. The Kolhāpur chiefs enjoyed a sort of semi-independence. Vijjana, the new sovereign at Kalyāṇa, however, endeavoured probably to establish his authority over Bhoja. But that chief was not content to be his feudatory, and to reduce him to subjection Vijjana marched against Kolhāpur a little before his assassination in Śaka 1089.<sup>5</sup> On the establishment of the power of the Devagiri Yādavas, Bhoja seems similarly to have assumed independence; but Singhaṇa subdued him completely, and annexed the principality to the Yādava empire.<sup>6</sup>

Approximate  
date of the  
foundation of  
the Kolhāpur  
branch.

The number of generations from Jatiga, the founder of the dynasty, to Gaṇḍarāditya is seven. The latest date of the latter is Śaka 1058 and the earliest of his successor Vijayārka is 1065; so that if we suppose Gaṇḍarāditya to have died in 1060 and allow about 27 years to each generation, we shall arrive at Śaka 871 as the approximate date of the foundation of the family. At that time the reigning Rāshṭrakūṭa sovereign was Kṛishṇa III., the uncle of Kakkala the last prince.

Religion of  
the Kolhāpur  
Ś'ilāhāras.

One of the many titles used by the Ś'ilāhāras was *Śrīman-Mahā-lakṣmī-labdhā-vara-prasāda*, i. e. "one who has obtained the favour of a boon from the glorious Mahālakṣmī." Mahālakṣmī was thus their tutelary deity, and they were clearly the followers of the Purāṇic and Vedic religion; but they patronized both Brāhmaṇs and Jainas alike; and their impartiality is strikingly displayed by the fact noticed above of Gaṇḍarāditya's having placed an idol of Buddha, whose religion had well nigh become extinct, along with those of the gods worshipped by the other two sects, on the margin of the tank dug by him.

There are at the present day many Marāṭhā families of the name of Selāra reduced to poverty, and the name Selāravāḍi of a station

<sup>1</sup> Major Graham's Ins. Nos. 6, 7, 8, the grant, and Ind. Ant., Vol. X., p. 76, note.

<sup>2</sup> There are, however, some mistakes here in the transcript of the grant and the sense is not clear, though it appears pretty certain that it was the village that was granted and not a field in it or anything else, from the fact that the boundaries of the village are given.

<sup>3</sup> Ins. No. 8, Major Graham's Report.

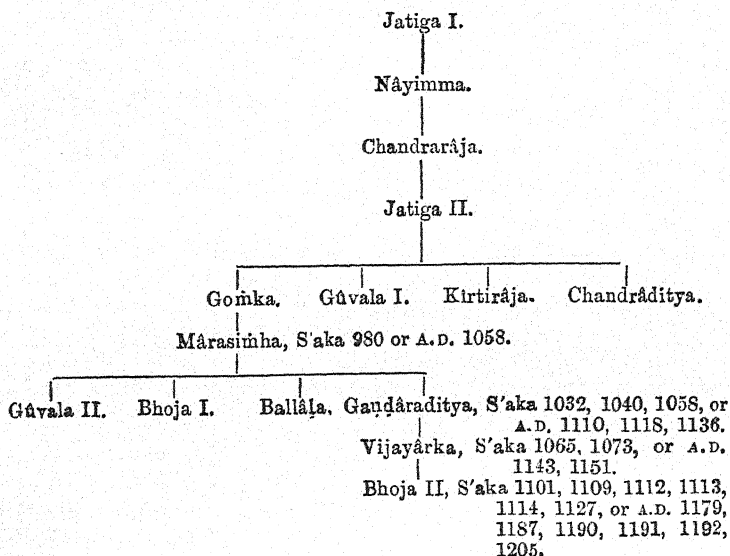
<sup>4</sup> Ind. Ant., Vol. X., p. 76, note. The manuscript here mentioned is in the Dekkan College library and I have seen in it the colophon given in the note.

<sup>5</sup> Vijalarāya Charitra in Wilson's Mackenzie MSS., p. 320.

<sup>6</sup> Sec. XV.

on the railway from Khandâlâ to Poona is also,\* I believe, to be Section XVI.  
traced to the family name of the sovereigns of Tagara.

*Genealogy of the S'ilâhâras of Kolhâpur.*



## APPENDIX A.

*Note on the Gupta Era.***Appendix A.**

IN order to render the chronologies of the different dynasties that ruled over western and northern India in the early centuries of the Christian era mutually consistent, it is necessary to discuss the initial date of the Gupta era. Albiruni, who accompanied Mahmud of Ghizni in his invasion of Gujarāt in the early part of the eleventh century, states that that era was posterior to the S'aka by 241 years, and that it was the epoch of the extermination of the Guptas. He mentions another era named after Balaba, the initial date of which was the same as that of the Guptas.

Now in some of the inscriptions of the Gupta kings and their dependent chiefs the dates are referred to *Guptakāla* or the Gupta era, wherefore Albiruni's statement that it was the epoch of their extermination cannot be true. This error is regarded as throwing discredit on his other statement, *viz.*, that the era was posterior to the S'aka by 241 years. But it has nothing whatever to do with it. Albiruni must have derived his knowledge of the initial date from contemporary evidence, since the era of the Guptas was, as stated by him, one of those ordinarily used in the country in his time, and as his statements regarding the initial dates of the Vikrama and the S'aka eras are true, so must that with reference to the Gupta era be true. On the other hand, his information as regards the event which the Gupta era memorialized must have been based upon the tradition current among the Hindu astronomers of the day, who were his informants. Such traditions are often erroneous, as has been proved in many a case. Albiruni was also informed that the S'aka era was the epoch of the defeat of the S'aka king by Vikramāditya. This was the tradition as to its origin among Indian astronomers, though it has now given place to another. For Sodhala in his commentary on Bhāskarāchārya's *Karāṇakutūhala*, a manuscript of which more than four hundred years old exists in the collection made by me for Government during 1882-83, tells us that "the epoch when Vikramāditya killed Mlechchhas of the name of Sakas is ordinarily known as the S'aka era." But we know that in Maṅgalīśa's inscription at Bādāmi it is spoken of as the era of the "coronation of the S'aka king"; that Ravikīrti in the inscription at Aihole describes it as the era of the Śaka kings and that it is similarly represented in many other places. Albiruni's error therefore as regards the origin of the Gupta era no more invalidates his statement as to its initial date than his error about the origin of the S'aka era does his statement about the initial date of that era. The only reasonable course for us under the circumstances is to reject the statement as to the era being an epoch of the extermination of the Guptas and accept that about the initial date of the era. But some antiquarians reject both these statements and accept what simply hangs on them and what must fall with them, *viz.*, that the Guptas were exterminated in Śaka 242, and make elaborate endeavours to find an earlier initial date for the era. If the inscriptions show that the era was not posthumous but contemporaneous, we should rather believe that the Guptas rose to power in Śaka 242, assigning its due value to the statement of Albiruni, which must have been based on contemporary evidence, that the era began in that year. But if instead of that we declare that they ceased to reign in Śaka 242, we in effect reject contemporary evidence and accept a mere tradition which in so far as it represents the era to be posthumous has been proved to be erroneous.

Again, Albiruni's statement that the initial date of the Gupta era and of the Valabhī era was the same seems to some not "at all probable." To



## Appendix A.

my mind the improbability is not so great as to render valueless what clearly is contemporary evidence. We all know that the date occurring in a grant of one of the sons of the founder of the dynasty is 207, and we have a large number of grants of subsequent kings with dates posterior to this and in harmony with it. So that it is clear that these dates cannot refer to an era dating from the foundation of the dynasty. Such a long time as 207 years cannot be considered to have elapsed between the father who founded the dynasty and his son, even supposing him to have been a posthumous son. The dates, therefore, are understood to refer to the Gupta era. What, then, could have been the Valabhî era, if it was never used by the Valabhî princes during the 275 years or thereabouts of the existence of their dynasty? An era cannot receive the name of a certain line of princes unless used by those princes, at least on a few occasions, and enforced. The era used by the Valabhî princes must be the Valabhî era. One certainly would expect that it should be so. The only supposition, therefore, on which the whole becomes intelligible is that the era introduced by the Valabhîs in Surâshtra and used by them was called the Valabhî era by their subjects, and not one dating from the foundation of the dynasty; for such a one, we see, was not used by the Valabhî princes themselves. The era introduced and used by the Valabhîs was that of the Guptas, whose dependents they were in the beginning, and hence Albiruni's statement that the initial date of the Gupta and Valabhî eras was the same is true. From an inscription at Somanâth discovered by Colonel Tod, we gather that Śaka 242 was the first year of the Valabhî era. Hence, therefore, the initial date of the Gupta era was 242 Śaka, as stated by Albiruni.

The question in this way is, I think, plain enough. Still since astronomical calculations have been resorted to to prove the incorrectness of the date given by Albiruni and to arrive at an earlier one so as to place the extinction of the Gupta dynasty in Śaka 242, it is necessary to go into the question further. The following tests may be used and have been used to determine the correctness of a proposed initial date:—

1. The date of Budha Gupta's pillar inscription at Eran, which is Thursday, the 12th of Āshādha, in the Gupta year 165.
2. Rājā Hastin's inscription dated 156 Gupta, the year of the 12-year cycle of Jupiter being Mahāvaiśāka.
3. Rājā Hastin's inscription dated 173 Gupta, the year of the 12-year cycle being Mahāsvayuja.
4. Rājā Hastin's inscription dated 191 Gupta, the year of the 12-year cycle being Mahāchaitra.
5. Rājā Samkshobha's inscription dated 209 Gupta, the year of the 12-year cycle being Mahāsvayuja.
6. An eclipse of the sun mentioned in the Morvi copper-plate grant dated 5th Phālguna Sudi 585 of the Gupta era.

Before applying these tests to the initial date given by Albiruni, it must be premised that according to the Arabic author the Gupta era was 241 years posterior to the Śaka. To convert a Śaka date into a Valabhî date, or which is the same thing, into a Gupta date, he tells us to deduct from it the cube of 6 and the square of 5, that is, 241. And proceeding to give actual instances, he says 953 Śaka corresponds to 712 Valabhî or Gupta. We have thus to add 241 to a Gupta date to arrive at the corresponding Śaka date. Again, as I shall show in Appendix B, in inscriptions the numerical date indicates, in a large number of instances, the number of years of an era that have elapsed, that is, the *past* year and in about a third of the instances, the *current* year. The year of the cycle, however, whenever it occurs, is as a rule the current year, though in rare cases that also is the past year. If, therefore, a past Gupta year is to be converted into

## Appendix A.

the current Śaka year, we shall have to add 242 to the former; while if both are current or both past, the difference between them is only 241.

Now, as to the first of the above tests, Gupta 165 + 241 = 406 S'aka. If Albiruni is correct, the 12th Āshādha Sudi of this year should be a Thursday. I asked my friend Professor Keru Lakshman Chhatre to make the calculation for me, and he tells me that it *was* a Thursday. Since our astronomical methods are based on the past S'aka year, and even our present S'aka year 1805 really represents, as I shall show in the next Appendix, the years that have elapsed, the current year being really 1806, Gupta 165 was a past year, as well as S'aka 406. Hence only 241 has to be added. S'aka 406 corresponds to 484 A.D. General Cunningham takes the Gupta 165 to correspond to 483 A.D., adding  $240 + 78 = 318$  to it, and of course arrives at the result that "the 12th day of Āshādha Sudi was a Friday instead of a Thursday." If, however, he had added  $241 + 78 = 319$  and taken 484 A.D. to correspond to Gupta 165, he would have arrived at the correct result.

Then as to the dates in years of the 12-year cycle, General Cunningham himself has placed before us the means of verifying them. In the tables published by him in Volume X. of the Archæological Reports, the cyclic year corresponding to the *current* Christian year is given, and if we subtract 78 from the number representing the year, we shall arrive at the *current* S'aka year. Now, if we take the Gupta figured dates to represent the years that had elapsed before the cyclic year commenced, (and this way of marking the dates is, as remarked above, the one we usually find), then 173 Gupta, the third date in the above, corresponds to 414 S'aka *past* and 415 *current*, 241 being added in the first case, and 242 in the second. If we add 78 to 415 we shall get the *current* Christian year, which is 493. Now in General Cunningham's tables we do find the year *Mahāsvayuja* given as corresponding to 493 A.D. In the same way,  $191 \text{ Gupta past} + 242 = 433 \text{ S'aka current}$ ,  $+ 78 = 511 \text{ A.D. current}$ . In the tables we find 511 put down under *Mahāchaitra*. Similarly  $209 \text{ Gupta past} + 242 = 451 \text{ S'aka current}$ ,  $+ 78 = 529 \text{ A.D. current}$  which was *Mahāsvayuja*.

Now, as to the first of the dates in the 12-year cycle,  $156 \text{ Gupta} + 242 + 78$  is equal to 476 A.D., which however is Mahāchaitra instead of Mahāvaiśākha. Here there is a discrepancy of one year; but such discrepancies do sometimes occur even in Śaka dates and the years of the 60-years' cycle given along with them, and some of them will be noticed in the note forming the next Appendix. They are probably due to the fact that the frequent use of the past or expired year and also of the current year led sometimes the *past* year to be mistaken for the *current* year, just as we *now* mistake the year 1805 S'aka for the current year, though it really is the completed or past year. Thus the completed year 157 must, in the case before us, have come to be mistaken by the writer of the inscription for the current year, and he thought 156 to be the past year and thus gave that instead of 157. Now  $157 \text{ Gupta} + 242 + 78 = 477 \text{ A.D.}$ , which is *Mahāvaiśākha*, according to the tables.\*

\* Though by using General Cunningham's table, I arrive at the desired result in three cases, still I now find that his current Christian year is derived by adding 78 to the past S'aka, while I have added 79; i.e., the cyclic year given in the dates is true not of the Gupta year in the date as a past year but of the Gupta year + 1 as a past year. And the third date 173 Gupta is a correction of General Cunningham's, the actual date in the inscription being 163. I have, however, allowed the paragraphs to remain, as I am by no means quite satisfied that the question of these cyclic dates is settled beyond dispute (1894).

The eclipse mentioned in the Morvi plate occurred, according to my friend Professor Keru Lakshman, on the 30th of Vaisākha, Śaka 827. The Gupta year given in the plate is 585. If 827 is in the astronomical calculation the *current* year, it must correspond to 585 Gupta *past*; for  $585 + 242 = 827$ . It is by no means necessary to suppose that the eclipse occurred on the new-moon day immediately previous to the 5th of Phālguna Sudi mentioned in the grant. For it is perfectly possible that the actual religious ceremony with reference to the grant was made in Vaisākha and the deed executed in Phālguna.\*

I have thus shown that Albiruni's initial date for the Gupta era stands all these tests. It may even be said that it stands them better than 167 A.D. and 190 A.D. proposed by General Cunningham and Sir E. Clive Bayley respectively. But I am loath to decide such questions simply on astronomical grounds; for there are several very confusing elements involved, and a modern astronomer cannot know them all and make allowance for them.

It now remains to notice the last point relied on by the opponents of Albiruni. The date on a copper-plate grant by the last Śīlāditya of Valabhī hitherto known is 447. This Śīlāditya is also styled Dhrūbhata in the grant and has been identified with the Tu-lu-va-po-tou or Dhruvabhata of Hwan Thsang who visited Valabhī in 640 A.D. The date 447 is understood as referring to the Gupta era, and, 319 being added it, corresponds to 766 A.D. It has therefore been argued that an earlier initial date must be assigned to the Gupta era so as to bring this Śīlāditya or Dhrūbhata nearer to the date of Hwan Thsang's visit. But the identification of the last Śīlāditya with Hwan Thsang's Dhruvabhata cannot stand. In the Si-yu-ki the Chinese writer does not speak of a *king* but of *kings*, and says they were nephews of Śīlāditya of Mālvā and the younger of them named Dhruvabhata was son-in-law to the son of Harshavardhana. If they were nephews of the king of Mālvā they were brothers and both of them kings. Now, the predecessor of the last Śīlāditya of Valabhī was his father, and among the kings of Valabhī we do not find brothers reigning in succession at this period. There were two brothers who occupied the throne before this period, one of them being named Dharasena and the other Dhruvasena. They were the sons of Kharagraha, and the younger of them was the father and predecessor of Dharasena IV. This younger brother or Dhruvasena must have been Hwan Thsang's Dhruvabhata. Nothing important is involved in the suffix *Bhata*. It was a mere title or honorific termination as Pant and Rāv are among us the Marāṭhās. Sena, Simha, and Bhata were the Valabhī honorific endings and they could be used promiscuously. The king spoken of in the plates as Dhruvasena may have been called Dhruvabhata by ordinary people, from whom Hwan Thsang must have got the name. Now, a copper-plate grant of Dhruvasena bears the date 310, and the earliest date of his successor Dharasena IV. is 326. The first corresponds to 629 A.D. ( $310 + 241 + 78 = 629$ ), and the second to 645 ( $326 + 241 + 78 = 645$ ). It is quite possible, therefore, that Dhruvasena was on the throne in 640 A.D. at the time when Hwan Thsang visited Valabhī.

\* There was an eclipse also in Ś'aka 826 on the new-moon day of Kārttika; so that Gupta 585 *past* + 241 = 826 Śaka. This is evidently the eclipse mentioned in the grant and not that mentioned in the text. On the whole question see my paper on the epoch of the Gupta era, Jour. B. B. R. A. S., Vol. XVII, p. 80.

**Appendix A.**

The initial date mentioned by Albiruni is thus consistent with everything with which it has been thought to be not consistent. I have shown that the statement of the Arabic writer is in itself entitled to our confidence, being based, as it must have been, on contemporary evidence, as his statements about the S'aka and Vikrama eras were. I will now show that the date mentioned by him is alone consistent with the information we possess as regards the relations of the several dynasties that ruled over Gujārāt and Kāthiāwād in the early centuries of the Christian era, and the dates proposed by General Cunningham and Sir E. Olive Bayley are not. We know that the Guptas succeeded the Satraps, and the Valabhīs were at first dependents of the Guptas and afterwards attained independence. Chandragupta II. must have been the Gupta prince who overthrew the Satraps, since he is the first prince of that dynasty whose silver coins are a close imitation of those of the Satraps. The latest date of that monarch is 93. This corresponds to 260 A.D. and 283 A.D. on the supposition that the Gupta era took its start in 167 A.D. and 190 A.D. respectively. Now, the latest date of the Satrap dynasty is 304. If the era to which it refers is the S'aka, it corresponds to 382 A.D., that is, we shall have to suppose one of the princes of the dynasty to have reigned about a hundred years after the dynasty had been put an end to by Chandragupta II. The S'aka era will therefore not do. Supposing the Satrap dates refer to the Vikrama era, 304 corresponds to 248 A.D., which of course is consistent with Chandragupta's date 260 A.D. or 283 A.D. If then the Satrap dates refer to the era of Vikrama, Rudradāman's 72 must correspond to 16 A.D. Rudradāman's grandfather Chashtana will have to be placed about B.C. 4. But Ptolemy, writing after 150 A.D., tells us that Ujjayini was ruled over about the time when he wrote by Tiastenes, who has been very reasonably identified with Chashtana. Ptolemy's information cannot certainly be 150 years old. It has, however, been argued that Ptolemy does not state that Tiastenes reigned about the time when he lived, and that he and Siro Polemios were contemporaries. For, he gives the information in the form of two short notes, "Ozone, the royal residence of Tiastenes," and "Baithana, the royal residence of Siro Polemios." Such notes it is possible that one should write even if the princes reigned several hundred years before him, as a modern geographer may mention Berlin as "the capital of Frederick the Great," or Ghizni as "the capital of Mahmud." As to this I have to observe that the analogy does not hold good. A modern geographer and his readers are very well acquainted with past history, while neither Ptolemy nor those for whom he wrote could have known the past history of India. A modern geographer knows which of the princes that ruled over a certain country in past times was the ablest or most powerful, and selects him out of a number and mentions his name in connection with a certain place. It is extremely improbable or almost impossible that Ptolemy should have known many Indian princes who reigned before he lived, along with their achievements, and should have chosen the ablest of them for being mentioned. And, as a matter of fact, we know that one at least of the rulers mentioned by him could be a person of no importance. For Baleocuros who according to him held power in Hippocura was, as we have seen, but a Viceroy or dependent of Pulumayi and Gotamiputra Yajña Śrī, since as Viṣṇvāyakra his name occurs along with those of the two princes on the Kolhapur coins. Again, Ptolemy must have derived his information from merchants carrying on trade with India and these from the natives of the country. And we know that natives of India care very little for past history and

soon forget their kings. Hence the information derived by the merchants cannot have reference to princes who reigned long before the time of Ptolemy. It is possible that Indians may remember a celebrated prince for a century or two. But, as stated above, one of the rulers mentioned by Ptolemy was but a dependent sovereign and could not have been a man of note. The only other supposition that our opponents may resort to, is that Ptolemy's statements were based on those of previous geographers whose contemporaries the princes mentioned by him were. No ground whatever has however been adduced in support of such a supposition. In the *Periplus* which was written before Ptolemy, Paithana and Ozene are mentioned, but Plemios and Tiastenes are not. On the contrary, the author of that work says that Ozene was "formerly the capital wherein the king resided." If Tiastenes lived before him, and Ptolemy's mention of the former was due to his having been a prince of note like Frederick the Great and Mahmud of Ghizni in modern times, we should expect the author of the *Periplus* to have noticed him, especially when he does allude to the kings of Ozene. Tiastenes, Plemios and Baleocuros must thus have reigned about the time of Ptolemy. The last two were, we know, contemporaries, and so also must the third have been.

In this manner the Vikrama era will not do for the Satrap dates. Besides, no trace whatever has hitherto been discovered of the use of that era in the early centuries of Christ. Since, then, the use of no other era at the time has been well authenticated, the Satraps must be supposed to have employed the S'aka era. The circumstances of the country at that period render, as I have shown, the establishment of this era by the S'akas who ruled over the country in every way probable. The latest Satrap date will thus correspond to 382 A.D., and Chandragupta, the conqueror of the Satraps, can be rendered posterior to this only by taking 242 S'aka *current* or 319-320 A.D. as the first *current* year of the Gupta era; for his 93 *past* will then correspond to 412-413 A.D. And in this way Rudradâman's 72 will correspond to 150 A.D.; and Chashtana's date will be about 130 A.D., *i.e.* anterior to the date of Ptolemy's geography by about 25 years.

Thus, then, the evidence in favour of Albiruni's initial date for the Gupta era appears to me to be simply overwhelming.



*Note on the S'aka dates and the years of the Bārhaspatya cycle, occurring in the Inscriptions.*

**Appendix B.**

THERE are certain difficulties with reference to the S'aka dates and the cyclic years or *Samvatsaras* occurring in the inscriptions which require to be cleared up. The current S'aka year (A.D. 1883-84) in the Bombay Presidency is 1805, and the year of the sixty years' cycle, *Subhānu*. In the southern provinces and the Madras Presidency the current S'aka year is 1806, the cyclic year being the same. The first question, then, is, "Do the dates in the inscriptions conform to the Bombay reckoning or the Madras reckoning?" and the next, "What is the cause of this difference of a year?"\* We have also to consider whether the S'aka dates in the inscriptions represent the number of years *that have expired* before the event recorded in them or the *current* year in which the event took place.

Mr. Robert Sewell of the Madras Civil Service gives in the first column of the Chronological Tables compiled by him the number of the S'aka years that have expired before the beginning of the cyclic year set against it in the same line in the third column. The current S'aka year corresponding to that cyclic year is the one given in the next line in the first column. Thus against S'aka 855, the date of the Sāngalī grant of Govind IV. of the Rāshtrakūṭa dynasty, we have in the third column the cyclic year *Vijaya* which shows that 855 years of the S'aka era *had expired* before the *Vijaya* year began, while the *current* S'aka year corresponding to *Vijaya* was that given in the next line, *viz.* 856. Mr. Sewell follows the Madras reckoning. If we interpret the tables according to the Bombay mode, the S'aka year appearing in the first column will be the current year corresponding to the cyclic year in the same line in the third column, while the number in the line immediately above will represent the years that have expired before the beginning of that cyclic year. Thus against 1805, the current S'aka year on this side of the country, we have in the third column the current cyclic year *Subhānu*, while 1804 in the line above shows the number of years that have expired. By comparing the S'aka dates and cyclic years occurring in the inscriptions with those in the tables we shall be able to determine the points raised above.

In the analysis of Pāli, Sanskrit, and old Kānarese inscriptions published by Dr. Fleet and Dr. Burgess there are 97 cases in which the S'aka date as well as the cyclic year are distinctly given. On comparing these with the tables I observe that in 58 out of these the given S'aka date occurs in the same line with the cyclic year mentioned in the inscription. These are :—

---

\* It will be obvious to any careful reader that the manner in which the question here proposed for solution is stated, is based upon the ordinary view that Saka 1805 was the current year in 1883-84. I have no right to assume in the beginning of my inquiry that the ordinary view is mistaken, and it would be unscientific to do so. But having stated the question in that manner, I come at the end of my inquiry to the conclusion that the ordinary view is incorrect, and that 1805 S'aka was not *current* in 1883-84 A.D. but *past*, and that the Madras way of understanding the matter alone is correct. In the previous note also I have stated that "we now mistake the year 1805 S'aka for the *current* year" (in 1883-84); so that there is no possibility whatever of anybody misunderstanding my meaning.

Nos. 18, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 28, 29, 35, 36, 37, 38, 52, 70, 87, 88, 90, 92, 98, 99, 101, 102, 109, 114, 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 131, 134, 136, 141, 148, 149, 150, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 183, 189, 201, 214, 215, 219, 229, 230 (first part), 240, 241, 243, 283, 286.

Thus in inscription No. 20, the date given is 1200, and the cyclic year the *Bahudhanya*, both of which occur in the same line set against each other in the tables.

In 28 cases the S'aka date given in the inscription occurs in the tables in the line below that in which the given cyclic year occurs. These are :—

Nos. 19, 22, 26, 33, 34, 47, 72, 89, 91, 95, 96 (first part), 96 (second part), 100, 110, 111, 112, 118 (first part), 118 (second part), 146, 151 194, 227, 230 (second part), 231, 234, 236, 237, 281.

In No. 19, for instance, the S'aka date is 1184 and the cyclic year *Durmati*. In the tables, *Durmati* occurs in the upper line set against 1183, and 1184 is in the line below, and *Dundubhi* is the year marked against it.

Now on the supposition that the inscriptions conform to the Madras reckoning, in the first 58 cases the S'aka date represents the number of S'aka years that *had expired* before the current cyclic year of the inscription and in 28 it shows the *current* year of that era. If we suppose the Bombay reckoning to have been in use, the dates in the first 58 cases will represent the current year and those in the next 28, the *future* year and not the *past*. But since it is almost absurd to suppose that the immediately next year should be stated in the inscriptions, it follows that the Madras mode of reckoning was the one in use. The objection, however, may be obviated by supposing that these 28 cases conform to the Madras reckoning and give the current year, while the first 58 follow the Bombay mode. But this supposition is not reasonable or probable, since these groups are not confined to particular provinces, and often one of the former exists in the same district or even place with one of the latter. We thus see that though in the majority of cases the inscriptions give the *past* S'aka year, there is a large number in which the *current* year is given and not the *past*.

I have also compared other dates with the tables, and the result I give below :—

	S'aka date.	Cyclic year.	What the S'aka date represents.
Kanarese grant of Govinda III.			
Bāshtrakūta ...	726	Subhānu ...	Current year.
Rūdhānpur grant of do. ...	730	Sarvajit ...	Do.
Krishna II or Akālavarsha, completion of the Jaina Purāna ...	820	Piṅgala ...	Do.
Do., in a Jaina temple by Chikārya ...	824	Dundubhi ...	Years elapsed.
Govind IV., Sāṅgaṇi grant ...	855	Vijaya ...	Do.
Kakkala, Karda grant ...	894	Āṅgiras ...	Do.
Tailapa's accession ...	895	S'rimukha ...	Do.
Sātyāśraya, Khārepāṭan plates of Ratṭa ...	930	Kilaka ...	Do.
Jayasimha Jagadekamalla, Miraj grant ...	946	Raktākshi ...	Do.
Mārasimha Silāhāra of Kolhāpur, grant ...	980	Vilambin ...	Do.

## Appendix B.

	S'aka date	Cyclic year.	What the S'aka date represents.
Gaṇḍarāditya Śilāhara of Kolhāpur, Ins. No. 1.	1032	Vikṛiti ...	Years elapsed.
Do. do. grant trans-			
lated by Paṇḍit Bhagvānlāl ...	1032	Virodhin ...	Current year.
Do. Kolhāpur Ins. No. 2 ...	1040	Vilambin ...	Years elapsed.
Vijayārka do. do. No. 4 ...	1065	Dundubhi ...	Current year.
Someśvara III. Bhūlokaṃalla, Abhi-			
lashita Chintāmaṇi ...	1051	Saumya ...	Years elapsed.
Bhojadeva II., Kolhāpur Ins. No. 6...	1101	Vilambin ...	Current year.
Do. do. „ No. 8 ...	1112	Sādhāraṇa ...	Years elapsed.
Do. Dr. Taylor's grant...	1113	Virodhin ...	Do.
Do. Kolhāpur Ins. No. 8.	1114	Paridhāvin ...	Do.
Śiṅghana Yādava, Khedrāpur Ins. ...	1136	Śrīmukha ...	Current year.
Kāṃvadeva Chālukya ...	1182	Randra ...	Years elapsed.
Mahādeva Yādava, Paṇḍharpur Ins.	1192	Pramoda ...	Do.
Rāmachandra Yādava, Thānā ...	1194	Aṅgiras ...	Do.
Do. do. do. ...	1212	Virodhin ...	Current year.

Out of these 24 dates, eight give the current year and the rest the years that had expired, the proportion being the same as in the other case, *viz.* 1 to 2. In all cases in which the cyclic year is given it is possible to determine whether the date represents the current or past year, but not in others. The inscriptions of the early Chālukyas do not give it, and hence the exact date remains doubtful.

Now the Bombay mode of reckoning, which is one year behind that prevalent in Madras, is, I believe, due to a mistake. We have seen it was more usual in recording a date to mark the years that had expired than the current year. A word expressive of that sense such as *gateshu*, "having elapsed," was used after the number, and another such as *pravartamāne*, "being current," was used in connection with the name of the cyclic year. These words were, for brevity's sake, afterwards dropped; and in the course of time the sense, to express which they were used, was also forgotten, and the number came to be regarded as denoting the current year. So that what we do on this side of the country is that we use the *past* or *expired* year without knowing that it is the *past* year. And there are in the inscriptions instances of mistakes due to the circumstance that the real *past* year came to be regarded as the current year. Thus in No. 86 of the Pāli, Sanskrit, and old Kānārese inscriptions, S'aka 911 is given along with the cyclic year Vikṛiti. Now, according to the tables, the number of years that had expired before Vikṛiti was 912 and the current year was 913. This discrepancy is to be explained by the supposition that S'aka 912 which represented the years that had expired came to be thought of as the current year, just as we, on this side of the country, consider 1805 as the current year now, though it indicates the past year, and the writer of the inscription wishing to give the years that had expired before his current year, put them as 911. The same is the case with Nos. 27, 67, 115, 130, 224, and 284, the S'aka dates in which are 1444, 1084, 1430, 1453, 1114, and 1128, respectively, and are two years behind the current year as determined by the cyclic years given along with them. In some cases the S'aka dates are in advance of the *Samvatsara* or cyclic year by one year. Thus in the Vani-Dindori grant of Govinda III. the S'aka date is 730 and the *Samvatsara Vyaya*, and in the Kānheri inscription of Amoghavarsha we have S'aka 775 and the *Prajāpati Sam-*

vatsara. Now the S'aka years immediately preceding Vyaya and Prajâpati were 728 and 773, while the current years were 729 and 774 respectively. This difference might be accounted for on the supposition that the *current* years 729 and 774 were from the usual custom understood to be *past* years and the writers of the documents desirous of giving the *current* years added 1 and put them down as 730 and 775. The date in No. 79 of Pâli, Sanskrit, and old Kânarese inscriptions is three years behind the current Samvatsara, and that in No. 228, four years; No. 221 has 1113 for 1121; and No. 246, 1492 for 1485. These must be considered to be mistakes.

The S'aka dates given in the preceding pages represent in *most* cases the years that had expired before the particular occurrences mentioned. Thus "in 855" means *after 855 years of the S'aka era had expired*.

## APPENDIX C.

Introduction to Hemādri's Vratakhanda.

## Appendix C.

In the critical notes D. represents the MS. in the Dekkan College Library, No. 234 of A. 1881-82; D 2. another recently added to the collection; S. the MS. belonging to the old Sanskrit College, No. 657; Kh. the MS. belonging to Khāsgivāle, and G. the MS. procured by Gaṅgādhara Śāstrī Dātār. See Section XIV., first page, note 2.

\* श्रीगोपालमपारवैभवमवस्वच्छन्दलीलालयं  
सान्द्रस्निग्धतमालकोमलदलश्यामाभिरामाकृतिम् ।  
कूजत्कोकिलकामिनीकलरवमोहसिगोपाङ्गना-  
गीतस्फीतपवित्रचित्रचरित्रातं नमस्कुर्महे ॥ १ ॥  
उन्मीलत्कमनीयकान्तिसरसीमध्ये विबुद्धप्रभं  
सारासारविचारचारुमनसा हंसेन संसेवितम् ।  
नित्यानन्दपरागसङ्गमुभगं वन्दारवृन्दारक-  
श्रेणीभङ्गमनङ्गवैरिचरणभोजद्वयं पातु वः ॥ २ ॥

\* These two stanzas exist only in a mutilated form in S. and D 2, but they occur fully in D. and Kh. which contain the shorter Praśasti. In G., which contains both the Praśastis mixed together, they occur at the head of the shorter one, so that they appear to belong to the latter rather than to the other.

१ सङ्ग for भङ्ग D. Kh. २ नः for वः D. Kh.

## Rājapraśasti I.

जीयान्नुतनभूतसर्गसमयाविर्भावसंभावना-  
तुष्यत्तल्पमुजङ्गपुङ्गवशिरश्रेणीशतैर्वन्दितः ।  
कल्पान्तोपरमेष्ठु नाभिकमले प्रोहामसामस्वर-  
स्वैरोच्चारणचारणायितविधिव्याधृतनिद्रो हरिः ॥ १ ॥  
अस्ति प्रशस्तं पुरुषोत्तमस्य शय्यागृहं क्षीरमयः पयोधिः ।  
यदीयपीयूषरसायनेन स्वर्लोकाभाजमजरामरत्वम् ॥ २ ॥  
संतानचिन्तामणिकामधेतुकल्पद्रुमश्रीजननैकहेतोः ।  
सिन्धोरमुष्मादुदभूदमन्दनिस्यन्दमानामृतविन्दुरिन्दुः ॥ ३ ॥  
ततस्तनूजं विबुधप्रधानं बुधं सुधादीधितिर्पुण्यसूत ।  
बभूव तस्मादथ चक्रवर्ती पुरुखाः पुण्यपथावुवर्ती ॥ ४ ॥  
अभजत जनिमस्मादायुरायुः प्रजानां  
ननुषपदनिदानं ज्योतिरासीत्ततोपि ।

१ जायान्नु० S. जीवन्नु० G. २ ०ल्लप० S. तुल्य. G. ३ ०मानो G. मानी S. ४ प्रतापं  
for प्रधानं G. ५ र वा० for पथा० S. D 2. ६ जन S. D 2. जसि G. for जनि.



नृपतिरथ ययातिः स्यातिमानप्यसुष्मा-  
 दयमपि यदुमूर्तिं कीर्तिमाविश्वकार ॥ ५ ॥  
 यदोरदोषविशदैर्यशोभिरभिभोभितः  
 अन्ववायः स एवायमवाप यदुवंशताम् ॥ ६ ॥  
 ततः क्रोष्टा तस्मादजानि वृजिनीवानपि नृप-  
 स्ततो जज्ञे राज्ञः क्षितिपतिरिह स्वाहित इति ।  
 नृशङ्कुस्तत्पुत्रः समभवदथो चित्ररथ इ-  
 त्यतो जातः स्यातः स किल शशविन्दुर्नरपतिः ॥ ७ ॥  
 ततः पृथुश्रवा वीरस्तदनन्तरमन्तरः ।  
 ततः सुयज्ञ उशनाः सितेयुरिति च क्रमात् ॥ ८ ॥  
 सन्तुस्तस्य मरुत्त इत्यनुपमः प्रोद्धामदोर्विक्रम-  
 स्तस्मात्कुम्बलवर्हिस्सज्ज्वलयशःप्रक्षालितक्षमातलः ।  
 एतस्माद्दुदियाय रुक्मकवचस्तस्मात्पराजिन्मृप-  
 स्तस्माद्भूरितुरंगमेधसुकृती राजाजनि ज्यामयः ॥ ९ ॥  
 ततो विदर्भः क्रथकुन्तिवृष्णिनिवृत्तिसंज्ञः परतो दशार्हः ।  
 व्योमा च जीमूत इति क्रमेण जाता नरेन्द्रा विष्णुतिथ वीरः ॥ १० ॥  
 तदनु भोमरथः पृथिवीपतिर्नवरथश्च ततो रथिनां वरः ।  
 दशरथः शकुनिश्च करम्भिरित्युपादेशान्ति पुराणपरायणाः ॥ ११ ॥  
 देवराजस्ततः श्रीमान्देवक्षेत्रस्ततो मधुः ।  
 ततः कुरुबलो राजा पुरुहोत्रः क्रमादभूत् ॥ १२ ॥  
 अथायुरासीदथ सत्त्वतोभूदथान्धकोस्माद्भजमानसंज्ञः ।  
 विदूरथस्तत्परतोपि शूरराशिः प्रतिशत्र इति क्षितीशः ॥ १३ ॥  
 बभूवाथ स्वयंभोजस्ततोपि हृदिकोभवत् ।  
 असूत सोपि धर्मात्मा राजानं देवमीदृषम् ॥ १४ ॥  
 निर्विज्ञानिःशेषितवैरिपूरस्ततः क्षितिं पालयति स्म शूरः ।  
 ततोपि राजा वसुदेवनामा यो विश्वहेतोरपि हेतुरासीत् ॥ १५ ॥  
 वृन्दारवृन्दारकवृन्दमालिमन्दारमालासुरभीकृताङ्गिः ।  
 आसीदसुष्मादसुरावतारभारापहाराय पुरा सुरारिः ॥ १६ ॥

१ मूर्तिः S. D 2. मूर्ति G. २ स्याहित S. स्ताहित G. ३ यज्ञाः S. G. ४ मेधि S. G.  
 ५ व्योमावृ S. व्योमाय G. व्योमाछ D 2. ६ देवरातः D 2. ७ नाम for राजा G. ८ सत्त्वतो D 2.  
 ९ अन्धकोस्मा G. S. १० So both MSS., also D 2. But there must be a mistake. The name  
 of Śūra's son शोणि is disguised as राशि. Perhaps the reading is शूरशोणी. ११ पुरा सुरारिः  
 S. पुरारिः D 2.

## Appendix C.

बभूव प्रद्युम्नः किल कुसुमधन्वा मधुरिपो-  
 स्त्रिलोकीर्वीरोसौ तनयमनिरुद्धं प्रसुषुवे ।  
 ततो भूभृत्पश्वपणनिपुणेनैव महसा  
 परिस्फूर्जन्वज्रः शतमखसखः प्रादुरभवत् ॥ १७ ॥  
 वज्रस्य सूरुः प्रतिबाहु<sup>३</sup>रासीदासीकृतक्षमापतिचक्रवालः ।  
 ततोपि सम्बाड<sup>३</sup>मैवत्सुबाहुः प्रासृत सोयं चतुरस्तनूजान् ॥ १८ ॥  
 तेन ते सार्वभौमेन तनया विनयान्विताः ।  
 विभज्य वसुधाचक्रं चकिरे पृथिवीश्वराः ॥ १९ ॥  
 यथाविभागं वसुधामशेषां तेषां तदा पालयतां चतुर्णां ।  
 दृढप्रहारी दिशि दक्षिणस्यां प्रभुर्वभूव प्रथमात्कनीयान् ॥ २० ॥  
 सर्वेपि पूर्वं मथुराधिनाथाः कृष्णादितो द्वाखतीश्वरास्ते ।  
 सुत्राहुसूतोरनु दक्षिणाशाप्रशासिनो यादववंशवीराः ॥ २१ ॥  
 ततः स राजा निजराजधानीमधिष्ठितः श्रीनगरं गरीयः ।  
 लेभे सुतं सेउणचन्द्रसंज्ञं यत्संज्ञया सेउणदेशमाहुः ॥ २२ ॥  
 अथ धाडियसो महीपतिस्तनयस्तस्य बभूव भिष्टमः ।  
 अजनिष्ट ततोपि राजगिस्तदनु प्रादुरभूत्स बाहुगिः ॥ २३ ॥  
 जज्ञे धाडियमस्ततः प्रतिभटक्षमापालकालानल-  
 स्तस्मादाविरभूत्प्रमृतविभवो भर्ता भुवो भिष्टमः ।  
 एतस्मान्महसां महानिधिरसौ श्रीवेसुगिर्जज्ञिवान्  
 हन्ता भीष्मभुजो जसामसुहृदां तस्मादभूदर्जुनः ॥ २४ ॥  
 अजस्रमाविष्कृतदानवारिः प्रभूतहस्ताचितदानवारिः ।  
 ततः स राजा विरराज राजश्रियो विलासैर्जितराजराजः ॥ २५ ॥  
 आसीद्विलासी नृपतेरमुष्मात्स भिष्टमः पृच्छवितोरुक्तीतिः ।  
 स बाहुगिः स्वाहुगिरां कवीनां स्तोत्रैकपात्रं भवति स्म तस्मात् ॥ २६ ॥  
 ततो महीं महीपालः पालयामास वेसुगिः ।  
 संहतप्रोचदुद्धामधामसामन्तसंततिः ॥ २७ ॥  
 ततोपि नृपभिष्टमः समरसीमभीमक्रिया-  
 निरर्गलभुजार्गलायुगलकाललीलालयः ।

१ स्व for एव D 2. २ परिस्फूर्जन्वज्रः S.; G. totally incorrect and there is a lacuna.  
 D 2. has वज्रुः for वन्य of S. 3. The Purāṇic genealogy ends here. Subāhu, however,  
 is there called Suchāru, ४ दायवतां D 2. ५ राजगिर्स्तदनु D 2. ६ स बाहुगिः S. सुबाहुदुगः  
 G. ७ This is the reading of S., D 2 and G. probably for धाडियस. But the name  
 according to Pandit Bhagvanlal's grant was धाडियस. ८ S. and G. have a wrong and  
 unintelligible reading here. ९ पाव S. पावै G. for पात्रं. १० The visarga is dropped in  
 S. and G. ११ संहत D 2.

ततः समदमेदिनीपतिपतङ्गभङ्गव्रतः

प्रतापशिखिलङ्घितत्रिजगद्गुणः सेउणः ॥ २८ ॥

समुद्रतो येन महाभुजेन द्विषां विमर्दात्परमर्दिदेवः ।  
आस्थापि चालुक्यकुलप्रदीपः कल्याणराज्येपि स एव येन ॥ २९ ॥

परम्भदेवः स ततो बभूव द्विषद्वधूनेत्रधनान्बुधैः ।  
प(ऐ) रम्भदेनेव रुचां चयेन यस्य प्रतापेन चिरं व्यराजि ॥ ३० ॥

तस्मादनन्तरमनन्तभुजप्रतापः क्षोणीपतिः समभवत्स ह सिंहराजः ।  
तस्यानुजस्तदनु भूवल्यं बलीयानत्रायत त्रिजगतीविजयी स राजा ॥ ३१ ॥  
लञ्जीपुरात्समानीय कर्पूरतिलकं गजम् ।  
स कर्पूरवतं पूर्णमकरोत्परमर्दिनः ॥ ३२ ॥

तस्मादप्रतिमल्लोभून्मल्लगिर्वल्लभः श्वितेः ।  
उदजृम्भत जम्भारिर्भूरिदोर्दण्डचण्डिमा ॥ ३३ ॥

आसाद्य सद्यः स्वनिवासहेतोः श्रीपर्णखेटे नगरं रिपुभ्यः ।  
अहारि येनोत्कलभूमिपालादुत्तुङ्गमातङ्गघटा हठेन ॥ ३४ ॥

तस्मादमरगाङ्गेयः संवभूव भुवः पतिः ।  
अथाविन्दत गोविन्दराजः साम्राज्यसंपदम् ॥ ३५ ॥

ततो मल्लगिपुत्रोभूद्भूपालोमरमल्लगिः ।  
अथ कालीयवह्वालः पालयामास मेदिनीम् ॥ ३६ ॥

महीपतेस्तस्य विहाय पुत्रान् गुणानुरक्ता यदुवंशलक्ष्मीः ।  
श्रीभिल्लमं तस्य ततः पितृव्यमव्याजराजद्रुजमाजगाम ॥ ३७ ॥

यः श्रीवर्धनमाससाद नगरं क्षोणीपतेरंतलात्  
यः प्रत्यण्डकभूभृतं च समरे दुष्टं व्यजेष्ट क्षणात् ।

यो वा मङ्गलवेष्टकं क्षितिपार्ति श्रीविहङ्गं जग्निवान्  
कल्याणश्रियमप्यवाप्य विदेध यो होसलेशं व्यसु ॥ ३८ ॥

१ S. G. have लंघितः त्रिजगं २ समुद्रतो D 2. ३ व्रता for घना S. G. ४ Here S. ends, and the following is based on G. and D 2, of which the former is, as I have already observed, an extremely incorrect manuscript. ५ ० प्रतापं G. ६ साहि सिंहि G. ७ This word in G. must be some mistake as it has no significance here. D 2. has नुयामु which also is a mistake. ८ नन्दितः for मर्दिनः G. ९ G. has मुल्लगिं १० स्वनिवास is सनिवाह in G. ११ आहारि D 2. १२ मुल्लगि D 2. १३ ०लोपरं D 2. १४ स D 2. for यः १५ रंतलात् for रंतलात् G. १६ वज्रिणं for विहङ्गं G. १७ G. has वसु and D 2. व्यसं for व्यसुं.

## Appendix C.

स दण्डिकामण्डलमण्डयित्रीमकम्पसंपत्प्रभवैर्विलासैः ।

चक्रे पुरं देवगिरिं गिरीशप्रसादसंसादितादिव्यशक्तिः ॥ ३९ ॥

तदनु मदनमूर्तिः कार्तिकीचन्द्रसाम्-

द्युतिविशदयशोभिः शोभिताशावकाशः ।

अभवद्वानिपालो जैत्रपालः करालः

प्रहरणरणरङ्गत्तुङ्गदुत्तुङ्गखङ्गः ॥ ४० ॥

दीक्षित्वा रणरङ्गदेवयजने प्रोदस्तशस्त्रस्रुवः

श्रेणीभिर्जगतीपतीन्दुतवता येन प्रतापानले ।

तिरुङ्गाधिपतेः पशोर्विशसनं रौद्रस्य रौद्राकृतेः

कृत्या पूरुषमेधयज्ञविधिना लब्धस्त्रिलोकजियः ॥ ४१ ॥

तस्मादभूदाभिनवस्मरचारुमूर्तिः<sup>६</sup>

कीर्त्तैः पदं स किल सिद्धगदेवभूपः ।

उद्दण्डदोर्युगलगतितवैरिवरि-

७  
सीमन्तिनीवदनकैरवचण्डभानुः ॥ ४२ ॥

येनानयित मत्तवारणघटा जज्जल्लभूमिभृतः

ककुलादवनीपतेरपहता येनाधिराज्यश्रियः ।

येन क्षोभीभृदर्जुनोपि बलिना नीतः कथाशेषतां

येनोदामभुजेन भोजनृपतिः काराकुटुम्बीकृतः ॥ ४३ ॥

यद्रम्भागिरिकैसरी विनिहतो लक्ष्मीधरः क्षमापति-

र्यद्वाहावलिभिः प्रसन्न्य रुरुधे धाराधराधीश्वरः ।

बह्मालक्षितिपालपालितभुवां सर्वापहारश्च यः

श्रीसिंहस्य महीपतेर्विजयते तद्बालललायितम् ॥ ४४ ॥

कृष्णो महादेव इति प्रतीतौ जातौ ततः सिंहनृपस्य पौत्रौ ।

तयोस्तु पूर्वप्रभवः पुरस्तात् कृष्णोतिविख्यातमतिर्नृपोभूत् ॥ ४५ ॥

येनाकारि विशालवीसलचमूसंहारकालानले

हेलोन्मूलितमूलराजसमरे निर्वोरमुखीतलम् ।

येनानेकमहाफलक्रतुकृता संवर्ध्यमानोनिशं

क्षीणः कालवशात्पुनस्तर्हतां धर्मोपि संप्रापितः ॥ ४६ ॥

१ In the MSS. we have प्रसादमासादित०. २ G. has विकासः for अवकाशः. ३ २ रणरं-  
गस्तुङ्गुत्तंग. D. ४ तद्धिङ्ग in G. ५ सौद्रस्य ought to be रुद्रस्य, unless the son of Rudradeva  
is meant. ६ कीर्त्तिः for मूर्तिः. D. ७ This line is thus written in G. सीमंतविनीदनकै-  
रवचंद्रभासान्; also in D. ७, except त् for last न्. ८ यद्वंगारिङ्ग G. ९ विनिर्कृतो G. १०  
लालित for पालित G. ११ यद्वाल० G. १२ क्षीणे G.

ततः कृष्णे राजन्यमरतरुणीचामरमर-  
 त्ररुत्तुङ्गं दिवि किमपि तेजः श्रितवति ।  
 परित्राता भूमेः समजनि जगज्जित्वरमहा<sup>१</sup>  
 महादेवः सेवारसिकसकलधमाभृतनुतः ॥ ४७ ॥  
 तिष्ठङ्गक्षितिपालतूलनिचयप्रक्षेपचण्डानिलो<sup>२</sup>  
 गर्जद्गर्जगर्वपर्वतभिदादम्भोलिदोर्विक्रमः ।  
 हेलोन्मूलितकौङ्कणक्षितिपतिः कर्णाटलाटोद्वट-  
 क्षोणीपालविडम्बनः स हि महादेवः कथं वर्ण्यते ॥ ४८ ॥  
 यो भोजदेवान्त्रपतेः प्रतापी जग्राह वाहं मदमन्दसत्त्वः<sup>३</sup> ।  
 सार्धं जनन्या सहजीवितेन सोमेश्वरस्यापि जहार राज्यम् ॥ ४९ ॥  
 यदीयगन्धद्विपगण्डपालीनिष्ठगूतदानाम्बुतरङ्गिणीषु ।  
 सोमः समुद्रब्रवपेशलोपि ममज्ज सैन्यैः सह कुङ्कुमेशः ॥ ५० ॥  
 सीमोल्लङ्घनमेव यस्य जगतां संहार इत्युच्यते  
 क्रुद्धे वज्रधरेपि यः क्षितिभृतं मैनाकमत्रायत ।  
 स्मारं स्मारममुष्य दुःसहमहःसंदोहदावानलं  
 तेनाम्भोनिधिनापि कुङ्कुमपतिनाराक्षि कुक्षिस्थितः ॥ ५१ ॥  
 बाहानामपि यस्य वैरिविषयेष्वातन्वतां धन्विना (ताः)  
 मातिष्ठिङ्गपाङ्गणादनुदिनं वाद्यादिलीलाभवत् ।  
 यस्तस्यैव रणे जहार करिणस्तत्पञ्चशब्दादिकान्  
 यस्तस्याज वधूवधादुपरतस्तद्वसुजं रुद्रमाम् ॥ ५२ ॥

## Rājaprasāsti II.

वंशो हिमांशोर्जयति प्रसिद्धो यस्मिन्स राजा यदुराविपसीत् ।  
 बभूव यस्मिन्सुरावतारभारापहाराय पुरा सुरारिः ॥ ३ ॥  
 वंशे तस्मिन्कंसविध्वंसनस्य क्षोणीपालो भिष्ठमः प्रादुरासीत् ।  
 निन्ये नाशं वैरिभूभृत्पतङ्गान्यस्यानेकद्वीपदीपः प्रतापः ॥ ४ ॥

१ This महा is omitted in the MSS. since it is followed by another महा, and the copyists mistook the one for the other. The compound is to be dissolved as जगतो जित्वरं जगज्जित्वरम् । जगज्जित्वरं महो यस्य स जगज्जित्वरमहाः. २ चूल for तूल D 2. ३ मदमन्दसत्त्वः which is also the reading of D. 2, as an epithet of Mahādeva, involves censure instead of praise. The correct form of the word is, probably, मदमन्दसत्त्वात्, in which case it would be an epithet of Bhojadeva. 4 After this follow stanzas 14 and 19 of the next Prasāsti in D 2.



## Appendix C.

नन्मीभवत्सकलराजसमाजमौलीमाणिक्यदीधितिबोधितपादपद्मः ।  
उद्दामदर्परिपुसर्पाविहङ्गराजः श्रीभिष्टमाद्वनिपोजनि जैत्रपालः ॥ ५ ॥

तस्मादभूदभिनवस्मरचारमूर्तिः कीर्तेः पदं जगति सिद्धुणदेवभूपः ।

उद्दण्डदोयुगुलगर्वितवैरिवर्गसीमन्तिनीवदनकैरवचण्डभानुः ॥ ६ ॥

अथ सकलकलानामालयः पालनाय क्षितितलमवतीर्णः पौर्णमासीशशीव ।  
अभवद्वनिपालो जैतुगिर्नाम तस्मादसमसमरधीरद्वेषिभृपालकालः ॥ ७ ॥

स भूमिपालो जनयांवभूव कृष्णं महादेवमहीपतिं च ।  
हिताय लोकस्य यथा पयोविश्विन्तामणिं कौस्तुभमप्युदारम् ॥ ८ ॥

जन्मान्तरोत्थं परिवर्तयन्तौ ज्येष्ठावरत्वं किल कौतुकेन  
कृतावतारौ यदुराजवंशे प्रीत्या पुनस्ताविव रामकृष्णौ ॥ ९ ॥

धर्मार्थाविव तौ साक्षात्पालयन्तौ वसुंधरम् ।  
विलोक्य लोकः सस्मार राजानौ रामलक्ष्मणौ ॥ १० ॥

दृष्यद्दारुणवाजिवारणरक्षोणीषु जित्वा बहून्  
दासीकृत्य तथापरान्वहितवानन्यानरण्यीकसः ।

इत्थं पार्थिवराजराजिविजयव्यापारपारंगत-

श्चक्रे शक्रजयाय कृष्णनृपतिः स्वर्लोकयात्रागतम् ॥ ११ ॥

अथ प्रभावातिशयेन लब्धं विभज्य लोकद्वितयाधिपत्यम् ।  
त्रिविष्टपं शासति कृष्णभूपे भुवं महादेवनृपः प्रशास्ति ॥ १२ ॥

तैलङ्गक्षितिपालतूलनिचयप्रक्षेपश्चञ्चलानिलो

गर्जदूर्जर्गवर्षवर्षतभिदादम्भोलिदोर्विक्रमः ।

हेलोन्मूलितकौङ्कणक्षितिपतिः कर्णाटलाटोद्भट-

क्षोणीपालविडम्बनः स हि महादेवः कथं वर्ण्यते ॥ १३ ॥

अयं शिशुस्त्रीशरणागतानां हन्ता महादेवनृपो न जातु ।

इत्थं विनिश्चित्य ततोतिभीतैरन्ध्रैः पुरन्ध्री निहिता नृपत्वे ॥ १४ ॥

अत एव हि मालवेश्वरः शिशुमेव स्वपदे न्यवेशयत् ।

स्वयमाशु विहाय संपदः कपटेनैव चिरं तपस्यति ॥ १५ ॥

विषमसमरकर्तुः शत्रवो यस्य पाणी

प्रलयदहनधूमश्यामधामातिभीमम् ।

पृथुतरकरवालव्यालमालोकयन्तो

भव शरणमितीमं मन्त्रमुच्चारयन्ति ॥ १६ ॥

१ युगल Kh. २ चन्द्रभानुः D. & Kh. चण्डभानुः G. ३ यात्रां गतः Kh. ४ तद्विण Kh. & G. ५ प्रोत्क्षेप Kh. क्षोक्षेप G. ६ चंडानिलो Kh. & G. ७ लाटोद्भवक्षोणी Kh. लाटोद्भवः क्षोणी G. ८ इत्थं विनिश्चितयतो विभीतैरन्ध्रैः Kh. विनिश्चित्य D. ९ हिमाचलेश्वरं G. १० न पश्यति for तपस्यति G. ११ पाणैः Kh.

यदीयगन्धद्विपगण्डपालीनिष्ठचूतदानान्वुतराङ्गिणीषु

सोमः समुद्रवपेशलोपि ममज्ज सैन्यैः सह कुङ्कुणेशः ॥ १७ ॥

एतत्प्रतापो बहिरम्बुराशेरो<sup>३</sup>र्वोन्तरेप्यस्ति कुतः प्रयामि ।  
चिरं विमृश्येति यदीयवैरी सोमेश्वरो वाडवमेव यातः ॥ १८ ॥

आस्ते मण्डितदण्डकापरिसरः श्रीसे<sup>३</sup>उणाख्यः परं  
देशः पेशलवेशमूषणवचोमाधुर्यधुर्याकृतिः ।  
तस्मिन्देवगिरिः पुरी विजयते त्रैलोक्यसारथियां  
विश्रान्तिः सुरशालिशैलशिखरस्पर्धिष्णुसौधावलिः ॥ १९ ॥

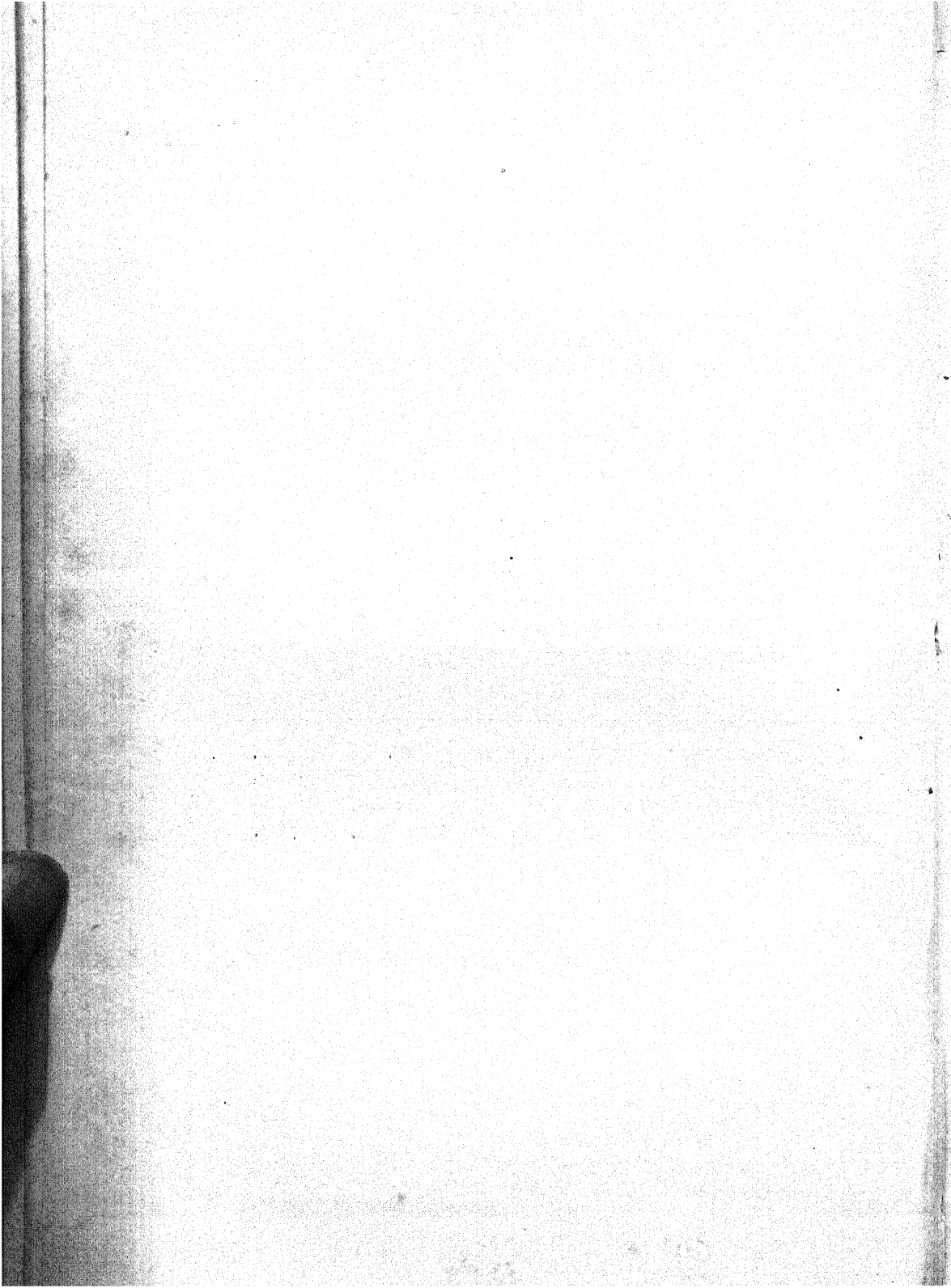
जगत्प्रतीतिगुणप्रशस्तिः शास्ता समस्तावानिमण्डलस्य ।  
श्रीमानिमामन्वयराजधानीं सोयं महादेवचूतपो विभर्ति ॥ २० ॥

कुर्वन्विभूतिविस्तारैरिलावृत्तसमश्रियम् ।  
अधितिष्ठति हेमाद्रिरिमां विबुधवान्धवः ॥ २१ ॥

सा संपत्तदिदं यशो बलमिदं सोयं प्रतापो महा-  
नैकेकं पृथिवीभृतो भुवि महादेवस्य लोकोत्तरम् ।  
यस्य श्रीकरणाधिपः स्वयमयं हेमाद्रिसूरिः पुरः  
प्रौढप्रातिभवर्ण्यमानविलसद्वंशो भृशं शोभते ॥ २२ ॥

इतिराजप्रशस्तिः ॥

१ सौन्यैः G. २ राशेरन्तः पुरोप्यस्ति कुतः प्रयामि D. प्रयासि Kh. ३ सेवलाख्यः D. सेवणाख्यः Kh. The middle letter of the name in G. looks somewhat like ढ, but there is little question that the copyist had उ before him and made it appear like ढ by producing the nether curve and making its end touch the knot of उ. ४ स्पर्धालु D. ५ तस्य D 2. ६ अहं for अयं D 2.



THE  
DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS  
OF THE  
BOMBAY PRESIDENCY  
FROM THE  
*EARLIEST HISTORICAL TIMES*

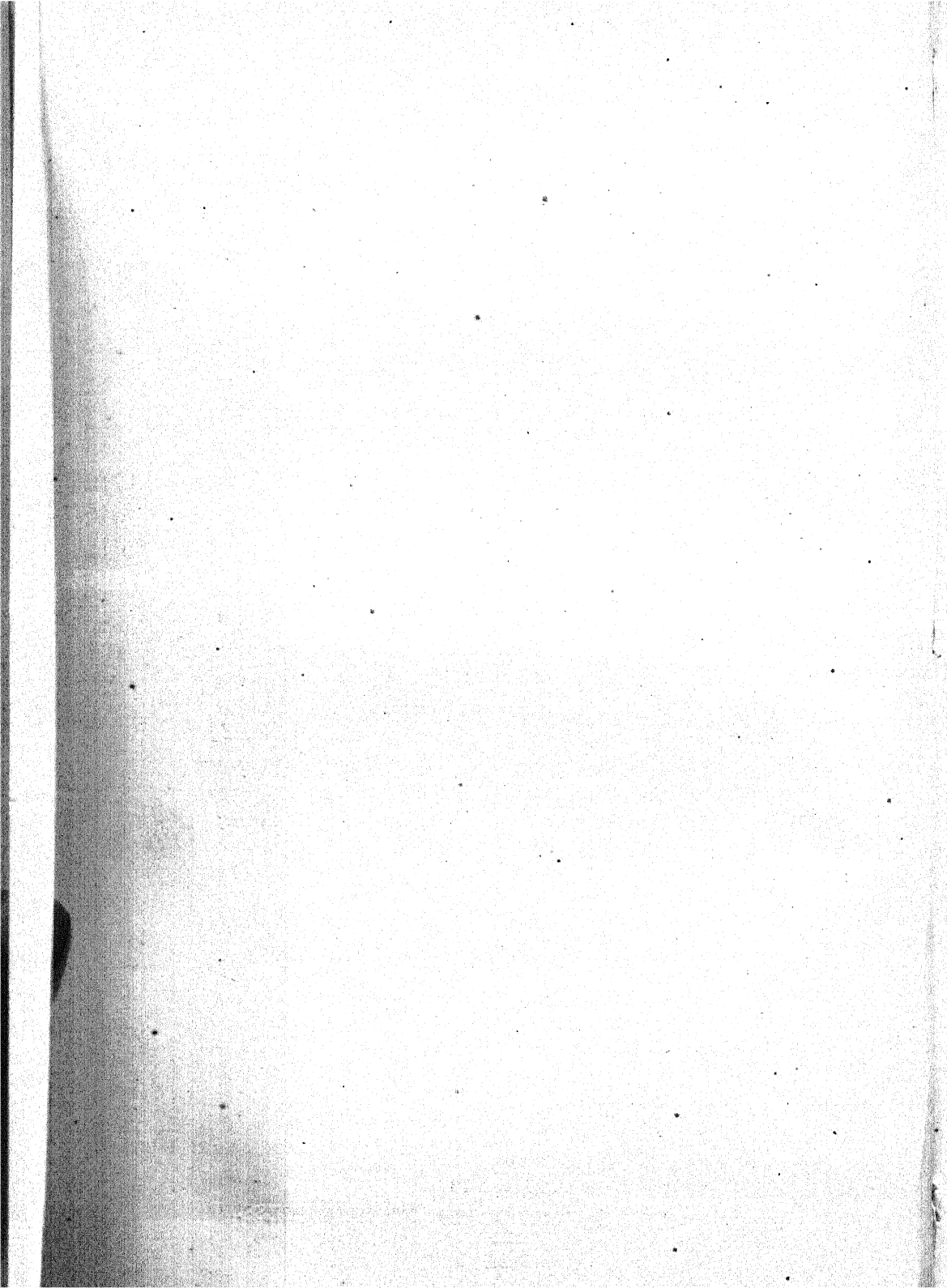
TO THE  
MUSALMAN CONQUEST OF A.D. 1318.

BY  
JOHN FAITHFULL FLEET, Ph.D., C.I.E.,  
*Of H. M.'s Indian Civil Service;*  
*Member of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland;*  
*Member of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society;*  
*Member of the Asiatic Society of Bengal;*  
*Corresponding Member of the Royal Society of Science, Göttingen;*  
*Fellow of the University of Bombay.*

---

BOMBAY:  
PRINTED AT THE GOVERNMENT CENTRAL PRESS.

1896.

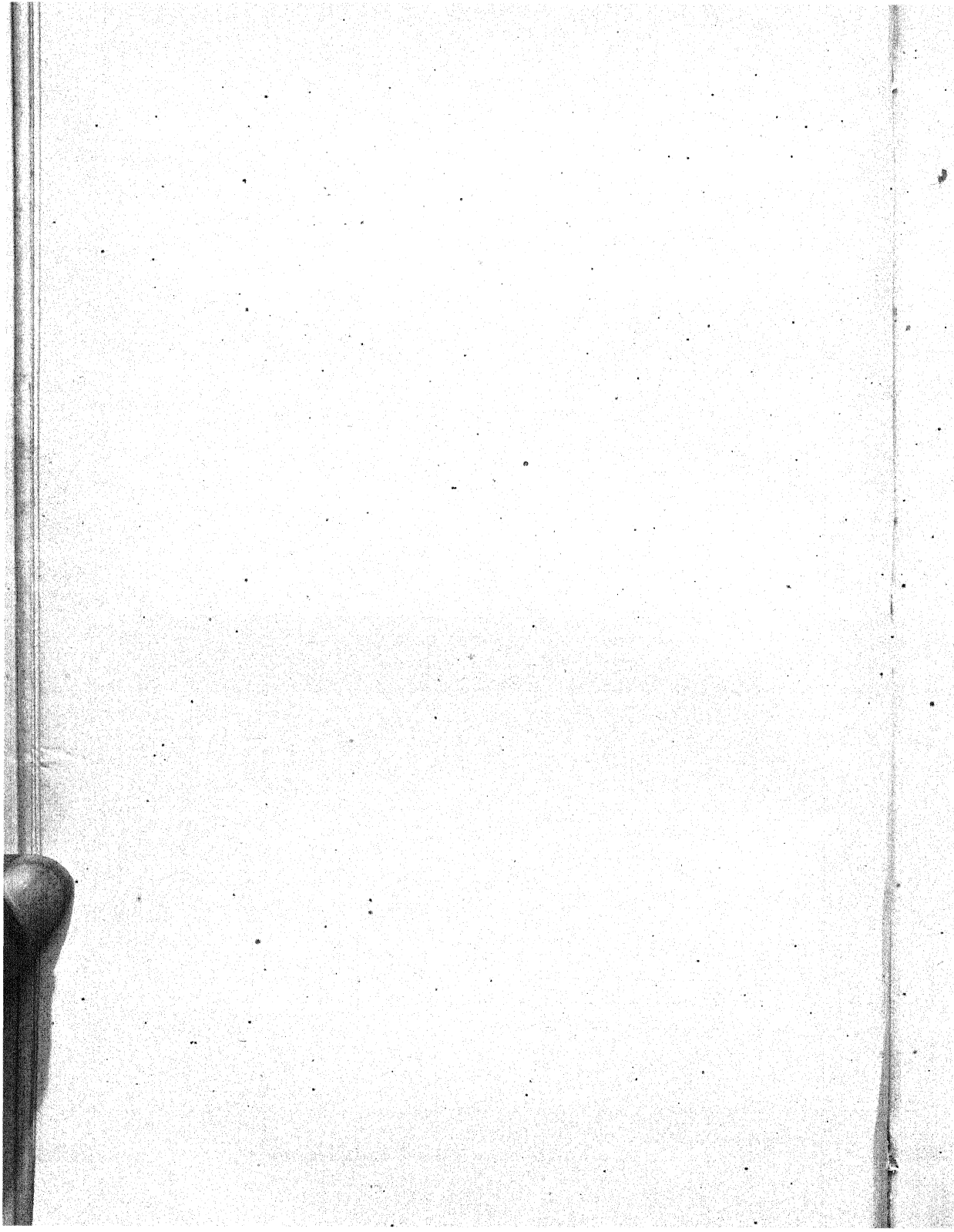




# CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
Introductory ... ..	1
CHAPTER	
I. The Early Dynasties ... ..	277
The Nalas ... ..	282
The Mauryas... ..	282
The Kadambas ... ..	285
The Sēndrakas ... ..	292
The Katachchuris or Kalachuris ... ..	293
The Western Gaṅgas ... ..	297
The Ālupas ... ..	309
The Lāṭas ... ..	309
The Mālavas ... ..	311
The Gurjaras ... ..	312
The Pallavas ... ..	316
Some detached names ... ..	323
II. The Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi ... ..	335
III. The Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkhed... ..	382
IV. The Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi ... ..	426
V. The Kaṭachuryas of Kalyāṇi ... ..	468
VI. The Hoysaḷas of Dōrasamudra ... ..	490
VII. Yādavas of Dēvagiri ... ..	511
VIII. The Great Feudatory Families ... ..	535
The 'Silāhāras of the Southern Koṅkan ... ..	535
The 'Silāhāras of the Northern Koṅkan ... ..	538
The 'Silāhāras of Karād ... ..	544
The Raṭṭas of Saundatti ... ..	549
The Kādambas of Hāṅgal ... ..	558
The Kādambas of Goa... ..	564
The Sindas of Yelburga ... ..	572
The Guttas of Guttal ... ..	578



## INTRODUCTORY.

No authentic work of a definite historical character, written by the ancient inhabitants of Western India, has ever yet come to light. But, in the inscriptions on copper-plates and stone-tablets, on monumental stones, the pedestals of idols, the walls and pillars of temples, and rocks, there have come down to us, particularly in the Kanarese country, a large number of original historical records of the most important kind. And in these records, which, chiefly engraved for the purpose of registering some grant to a priest, temple, or religious community, or of commemorating the death of some hero in battle, usually name the reigning king, with more or less information about his ancestors and predecessors, and are generally dated in his regnal year or in one or other of the Hindû eras, there exist abundant materials for compiling a detailed and connected history of the greater part of the Bombay Presidency and of the neighbouring territories of Madras, Mysore, and Haidarâbâd, from about the middle of the sixth to the end of the sixteenth century A. D., and, at the same time, for illustrating the development of the modern forms of the alphabets, and, in the Kanarese country, of the vernacular language,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In defining the limits of the Kanarese language, Sir Walter Elliot said (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 3; and *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. VII. p. 195) that "the boundary of the Kanarese tongue on the west and north may be designated "by a line drawn from Sadâshivagad" (Kârwâr), "on the Malabâr coast, to the westward "of Dhârwâr, Belgaum, and Hukkêri, through Kâgal and Kurundwad, passing between "'Keligaon" and 'Pandegaon,' through Brahmapurî on the Bhîma, and Shôlâpur, "and thence east, to the neighbourhood of Bidar." This, however, wrongly excludes Kôlhapur. — Bidar, in the Nizâm's Dominions, is about fifty miles east of Kalyâni, and about sixty miles to the north by east of Mâlkhed. As regards Shôlâpur, which now counts officially as a Marâthî district, Kanarese is still, to a great extent, the vernacular in the south-east corner of it. And there are Kanarese inscriptions of the Western Châlukya, Kâlachurya, and Dêvagiri-Yâdava kings, of the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, and some later ones, at Shôlâpur itself, and at Kûdal and Môhâl in that district, and at Karajgi, Kûdal, and Tadwâl in the Akalkôt State. — In official language, three out of the four recognised Kanarese districts of this Presidency, viz. the Belgaum, Bijâpur, and Dhârwâr Collectorate, are, together with the Kôlhapur, Miraj, and other Native States, always called the "Southern Marâthâ Country." A more misleading appellation, however it originated, could not well have been devised. It is true that, in one of the earliest inscriptions, of Pulikêsin II., this part of the country is included in what was known then, and even many centuries before his time, as Mahârâshtra. But this term, meaning literally "the great country," does not inherently imply any of the racial and linguistic peculiarities which are now naturally attached to the terms Marâthâ and Marâthî, derived from it. In the whole area of the so-called Southern Marâthâ Country, not a single Marâthî inscription has been discovered, of a greater age than two or three centuries. With the exception that two Prâkrit records have been obtained at Banawâsi in North Kanara and 'Malavali' in Mysore, and that a few Prâkrit words occur here and there in other records, the inscriptions are all either in pure Sanskrit or pure Kanarese, or in the two languages combined. This fact speaks of itself, as to what the vernacular of the country was in early times. In the present-day, the people and the language of the British districts are essentially Kanarese; and the Kanarese people and language have been displaced, to a certain extent, by the Marâthî people and language in the Native States, only because those States were established by the aggressions of Marâthâs from

## ii DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

and the decay of old and the growth of new forms of religion, the origin of many of the different land-tenures and territorial divisions that now exist, and many other subjects of political, historical, and antiquarian interest and importance. The title which I have given to my book may, indeed, seem rather to limit the results of the researches into these records to the southernmost parts of the Presidency. But I am not prepared to deal now with the history of Kâthiâwâd and northern Gujârât. For the rest of the Presidency, the dynasties which possessed it, one after the other, all had their chief seats of government in, or close to the borders of, the Kanarese country, and were identified specially with the Kanarese provinces as the most important parts of their dominions. And the title that I have selected will serve the purpose as well as any other, until we come hereafter to deal with the ancient history of India on a more comprehensive plan than has ever yet been aimed at.

The first systematic collection of copies of these inscriptions was made by Sir Walter Elliot, K.C.S.I., who, when in the Madras Civil Service, was employed for a long time in the Kanarese districts. Besides a large number of facsimile impressions of copper-plate grants, he compiled manuscript copies of no less than five hundred and ninety-five stone-tablet inscriptions from the Kanarese country alone and in the Sanskrit and Kanarese languages, in addition to a large number of others from the Telugu country and in the Telugu language. The results of his labours were published in his paper on *Hindu Inscriptions*, which appeared first in the *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, First Series, Vol. IV. p. 1 ff., and was afterwards reprinted, with corrections and additions, in the *Madras Journal of Literature and Science*, Vol. VII. p. 193 ff. One copy of his collection of inscriptions from the Kanarese country, in two volumes entitled *Carnâtaaka-Désa Inscriptions*, was presented to the library of the Edinburgh University; and another copy of it was given to the Royal Asiatic Society, London.<sup>1</sup> And his collection of original copper-plate charters was presented, on his death, to the British Museum. The voluminous contents of the manuscript compilations made by him have as yet only very partially been made public.

In 1865, the Mysore Government published a photographic collection of one hundred and fifty inscriptions on stone-tablets and copper-plates at Chitaldurg, Balagâinve, Harihar, and other places in Mysore, from negatives taken by Major Dixon, H. M.'s 22nd Regiment, M. N. I. And, in 1866, Sir Theodore Hope, K.C.S.I., then in the Bombay Civil Service, edited for, and at the cost of, the Committee of Architectural Antiquities of Western India, under the title of *Inscriptions in Dharwar and Mysore*, a series of sixty-four photographic

the north, whose local influence proved to be greater than that of the native rulers whom they dispossessed. Even in those Native States, and in Marâthi official correspondence, the Political Agent at Kôlhâpur is, to the present day, always addressed as the Political Agent, not of the "Dakshina-Mahârâshtra" or "Southern Marâthâ Country," but of the "Karavira Ilâkhâ and the Karnâtaaka Prânt."

<sup>1</sup> My references are to the copy belonging to the library of the Edinburgh University. But probably the paging will be found to be the same in the copy that is in the Royal Asiatic Society's library. — I believe that there were also two other copies of this collection; but, what became of them, I do not know.

copies of inscriptions in the Belgaum, Dhârwar, Bijâpur, and North Kanara Districts of the Bombay Presidency, and in the neighbouring parts of the Madras Presidency and Mysore, from negatives taken by Dr. Pigou, Bo. M. S., and Col. Biggs, R.A.;<sup>1</sup> and a few other inscriptions, from negatives taken by the same gentlemen, were inserted by him in another work, entitled *Architecture in Dharwar and Mysore*, edited by him at the same time. These collections being out of print and difficult to obtain, and the negatives being available at the India Office, the contents of them were re-arranged by myself and compiled, with additions, into one volume, which was published by the India Office in 1878, under the title of *Pâli, Sanskrit, and Old-Canarese Inscriptions, from the Bombay Presidency and parts of the Madras Presidency and Mysore*.<sup>2</sup> And, in 1879, Mr. Rice, C.I.E., published, under the title of *Mysore Inscriptions*, translations of all the inscriptions included in Major Dixon's collection, and of some others collected by himself.

Meanwhile, a few detached inscriptions had been published by Sir Walter Elliot, in the *Madras Journal of Literature and Science*,—by Mr. Wathen and Professor Dowson, in the early volumes of the *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*,—by Bal Gangadhar Shastri and General Sir George LeGrand Jacob, in the early volumes of the *Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society*,—and by Dr. Taylor, in the *Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay*.<sup>3</sup>

These publications, however, were desultory, and few and far between; and it was not till the *Indian Antiquary* was started by Dr. Burgess, C.I.E., in 1872, that any real impetus was given to the study of the epigraphy of Western India. His journal gradually attracted many competent writers, interested in the whole range of Indian epigraphy. And it undoubtedly also did much towards arousing the official interest which is so necessary for the successful prosecution of antiquarian researches in such a country as India, where official action must do what would elsewhere be accomplished by private enterprise, and which, previously wanting, soon afterwards began to be displayed.

In January, 1883, through the influence, at Simla, of General Sir Alexander Cunningham, K.C.I.E., and Mr. Gibbs, C.S.I., I was appointed to the specially created post of Epigraphist to the Government of India, with the primary duty of preparing the volume that was to contain the inscriptions of the Early Gupta kings. I held that appointment up to June, 1886, when it was abolished. And the book in question, entitled *Gupta Inscriptions*, and numbered as Volume III.

<sup>1</sup> Only ten copies of this work were published. Of these ten copies, one was presented to each of the following,—the Royal Asiatic Society; the Société Asiatique at Paris; the German Oriental Society, Leipzig; the India Office Library; and Mr. Thomas, F. R. S.; and the remaining five were sent to Bombay for distribution.

<sup>2</sup> The funds available, however, permitted of the publication of only nine copies of this work. They were distributed to the India Office, the British Museum, the Royal Asiatic Society, the Bombay Secretariat, the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, Mr. Gibbs, Dr. Burgess, myself, and, I think, the Bodleian Library.

<sup>3</sup> I am speaking, of course, only of such publications as bear on the history of that part of the country which is the subject of the present account. Many other inscriptions were published by other scholars in the same Journals, and in the *Asiatic Researches* and the *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*.



in the Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum, was finished in 1888. My work was fortunately rendered complete and successful by two things. In consequence of information given by Mr. Arthur Sullivan, Mandasôr was visited,— first in March, 1884; and there my copyists then discovered the all-important inscription which supplied what had always been felt to be a most urgent desideratum, viz. a date, for any one of the Early Gupta kings, recorded in a standard era, capable of identification, other than the era that was habitually used by the Early Guptas themselves. It furnished the date of the Málava year, i.e. the Vikrama year, 493 expired, corresponding to A. D. 436-37 current, for Kumâragupta I.; and thus, with also a revised translation, given to me by Professor Wright, of a well-known passage in Albérûnî's writings, I was enabled to prove, for the first time, what had often been asserted but had never been proved before,— viz. that the Early Gupta kings rose to power in the fourth century A. D., and that the dates of their records run, not from A. D. 77-78, 166-67, or 190-91, but from A. D. 319-20 or very closely thereabouts. And, at the end of 1886, Mr. Shankar Balkrishna Dikshit came to the front,— shewed how, with the use of certain Hindû Tables, Hindû dates may be converted into their exact English equivalents,<sup>1</sup> — and made the necessary calculations, some of them extremely laborious, for the Early Gupta dates, as the result of which, the given unqualified years being applied as current years, the exact epoch, or year 0, of the Gupta era is shewn to be A. D. 319-20, and the first current year, A. D. 320-21.<sup>2</sup>

During my tenure of the above-mentioned appointment, and for a year or so before it, I had from the Bombay Government an annual grant for the collection of impressions of inscriptions in the Bombay Presidency. Two hundred and twenty-villages, in the Belgaum and Dhârwar Districts and in the Native States of the Southern Marâthâ Country, were visited by the men employed by me. Impressions were made of nearly a thousand inscriptions. And the impressions have now been deposited in the office of Mr. Cousens, Superintendent of the Bombay Archæological Survey, where they are available to anyone who will take them in hand for publication or study.

<sup>1</sup> See his paper entitled "a Method of calculating the Week-days of Hindû Tithis and the corresponding English Dates," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 113 ff., and *Gupta Inscriptions*, Appendix III.; and, for certain corrected data, his note entitled "a Table for the Abdapa, Tithi-Suddhi, and Tithi-Kêndra," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 268 ff.— Another interesting paper by him is that on "the Twelve-Year Cycle of Jupiter," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. pp. 1 ff., 312 ff., and *Gupta Inscriptions*, Appendix III.— On the line of study thus started, further light has now been thrown, by Professor Jacobi, in his papers entitled "Methods and Tables for verifying Hindû Dates, Tithis, Eclipses, Nakshatras, &c.," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 145 ff., "the Computation of Hindû Dates in Inscriptions, &c." *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 403 ff., and "Tables for calculating Hindû Dates in True Local Time," *id.* Vol. II. p. 487 ff.; by Professor Kielhorn, in his papers on "the Sixty-Year Cycle of Jupiter," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 193 ff., 350 ff.; and by Dr. Schram, through the production of an English version of his "Tables for the Approximate Conversion of Hindû Dates," *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 290 ff.

<sup>2</sup> See *Gupta Inscriptions*, Introduction, p. 69 ff.; and, for a final classification of the dates, with an explanation of the difference between the Gupta and Valabhî varieties of the era, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 376 ff.

## INTRODUCTORY.

v

In November, 1886, Dr. Hultzsch was appointed Epigraphist to the Government of Madras. This post he still holds. And he has already issued one volume, and the first two parts of another, of *South-Indian Inscriptions*, which furnish a great deal of new and valuable information about the Pallavas, the Eastern Chalukya kings, and their Chôla contemporaries, with incidental references to the history of Western India.

And, at some time in 1888 or 1889, Dr. Burgess, while, in succession to General Sir Alexander Cunningham, he still held the post of Director-General of the Archaeological Survey of India, started, for the Government of India, an official journal entitled *Epigraphia Indica*, intended specially for the publication of inscriptions. Of this work, Vols. I. and II. have been issued by Dr. Burgess. And subsequent issues are being brought out by Dr. Hultzsch, in connection with the *Indian Antiquary*, which, conducted by Dr. Burgess to the end of Vol. XIII., was continued through Vols. XIV. to XX. by myself and Major Temple, C.I.E., and is still going on under Major Temple's management.

The publications noted above, the later volumes of the *Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Dr. Burgess' *Archæological Reports of Western India*, two more books by Mr. Rice entitled *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa* and *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., and the materials collected in the Bombay Presidency, have now made available a great deal of additional information, which it has been my aim to utilise. The constant pressure of official duties has prevented my including all the details that could be supplied from the unpublished materials now on hand. As far as is practicable, however, I have worked them in. And I am able to put forth this second version, of a work which was first issued thirteen years ago under much less favourable conditions and has now been rewritten practically throughout, with the satisfactory knowledge that it contains many substantial improvements, and will add very largely to our knowledge of the ancient history of that part of the country with which it deals.

J. F. FLEET.



## CHAPTER I.

### THE EARLY DYNASTIES.

#### Chapter I. The Early Dynasties.

The earliest epigraphic records that bear in any way upon Southern India, are the inscriptions, belonging to the first half of the third century B. C., of the great Buddhist king Asôka, the grandson of the Maurya king Chandragupta of Pâtaliputra who was known to the Greek historians as Sandrocottos. Asôka's dominions proper seem not to have extended south of the Narmadâ (*vulgo* Nerbudda). But, in all directions, he exercised an active suzerainty over provinces which lay on the borders of his kingdom. And, among the tribes mentioned in this connection, we find,<sup>1</sup> in the south, the Pêtênikas or inhabitants of Pratissthâna, which is the modern Paithan, on the Godâvarî, in the Nizâm's Dominions; the Bhôjas, nearer to the Narmadâ, or towards the coast of the Konkan; the Ristikas or Râstikas, who are supposed by some to be the Mahârâshtrîs or Marâthâs of the Dekkan; and the Andhras, who were the inhabitants of a tract of country which embraced the region towards the east coast lying between the rivers Krishnâ and Godâvarî, and part of which, under the name of the land of Vengî, came, in the early part of the seventh century A. D., into the hands of the eastern branch of the Chalukya dynasty. Among Asôka's independent neighbours there are mentioned,<sup>2</sup> for Southern India, two kings named Satiyaputa and Kêralaputa, probably towards the west coast,—the Pândyas, whose country was the triangle at the south of the peninsula, including the present Madura and Tinnevely Districts of the Madras Presidency, and perhaps the Travancore State,—and the Chôdas, *i. e.* Chôlas, whose territory lay on the east coast, from the northern boundary of the Pândya kingdom up to the river Pâ'ârû.

It is probably to the first or second century of the Christian era, that we must refer the earliest two inscriptions that have as yet been found in the country with which we are dealing; *viz.*, one in a Prâkrit dialect, engraved on the two edges of a large slate slab, on which there is sculptured a five-hooded cobra, in the court of the great temple at Banavâsi in North Kanara,<sup>3</sup> and one, partly in Prâkrit and partly in Sanskrit, on a pillar at 'Malavalli' in the Shikârpur tâluka, Mysore.<sup>4</sup> They are of the time of a king named Hâritiputra-Sâtakarnî,<sup>5</sup> of the

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. pp. 240, 247, 248.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* pp. 240, 249.

<sup>3</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions* (No. 10 of the brochures of the Archæological Survey of Western India), p. 100; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 331.

<sup>4</sup> I quote from an ink-impression which Mr. Rice was kind enough to send me.

<sup>5</sup> The second part of this appellation is a dynastic name. The first part is a personal name, a metronymic, meaning literally 'the son of a woman belonging to the family of the Hâritas'; and it is analogous to the Gôtamiputra or Gautamiputra, and the Vâsishthi-

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Vinhukadaduṭṭu or Vinḥupaduchuṭṭu family, in respect of whom the 'Malavalli' record further tells us that he belonged to the Mānavya gōtra or clan,<sup>1</sup> and probably also that he was one of the kings of Vajjantī, i.e. of Banawāsi.<sup>2</sup> The Banawāsi record is dated in the twelfth

putra, of the Andhrabhṛitya kings, and (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 227) to the Vātsīputra, Gaṇṭīputra, and Gārgīputra of one of the Bharaut inscriptions. The same metronymic, or a closely similar one, appears also in an early inscription in the Rīwā or Rēwā State in Central India, which records the construction of a cave by Hāritiputra or Hāritiputra-Saunaka (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 121). And the early Kadambas also, and the Chalukyas, are represented as Hāritiputras.—As regards the word Hārita, if it is the name of a Brāhmanical gōtra or clan to which a royal family was affiliated (see the next note), that gōtra must be a later offshoot from the original Hārita gōtra of Professor Max Müller's list (*Sanskrit Literature*, p. 383). But there was also a royal family of Āṅgīrasa-Hāritas, who were descended from Ikshvāku, son of Manu, son of the Sun (see Wilson's *Translation of the Vishnu-Purāṇa*, Hall's edition, Vol. III. pp. 230, 231, 259, 280, and Muir's *Original Sanskrit Texts*, Vol. I. p. 225).

<sup>1</sup> The word gōtra denotes a subdivision or clan, based on original family descent, in the Brāhmaṇ caste. And Dr. Bühler tells us (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 240) that, according to the compilations on gōtras, it was the practice of royal families to be affiliated to the Védic gōtras of their domestic priests.—In the present case, the gōtra-name seems, as in similar instances (see, e. g., the preceding note; other cases are probably the Kāśyapa and Kaundinya gōtras of epigraphic records, which seem to be offshoots from the original Kāśyapa and Kaundina gōtras), to represent a later offshoot from the original Mānava gōtra (*Sanskrit Literature*, p. 370). But the word is also a patronymic, meaning 'descended from Manu.' And Dr. Burnell,—who attributed the origin of the *Mānava-dharmaśāstra* or law-book of the Mānavas, popularly known as the Ordinances of Manu, to the period of the Western Chalukya kings of Bādāmi, who also, with further the Kadambas, are represented as belonging to the Mānavya gōtra,—seems to have held (*Ordinances of Manu*, Introd. p. xxv, and note 4) that the Mānavas had then begun to call themselves Mānavyas, in connection with the tradition (for which, in detail, see Muir's *Original Sanskrit Texts*, Vol. I. pp. 161 to 238) that the whole Hindū race was descended from Manu, the son of the Sun.—A Western Chalukya record, apparently of the time of Jayasīṃha II. and dated in A.D. 1025-26 (at Kalyāṇ in the Bāṅkapur taluka, Dhārwar District; *Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 48), would account for the gōtra-name by the existence of a person named Mānavya: it says that the mind-born son of the god Brahman was Svayambhūva-Manu; his son was Mānavya, from whom came all those who belonged to the Mānavya gōtra; Mānavya's son was Hārita; his son was Pañchaśikhi-Hāriti; and his son was Chālukya, from whom sprang the race of the Chālukyas. But this is simply one of various inventions—(others in the present passage are the persons Hāriti and Chālukya)—devised, in a later period, to account for appellations the origin of which had been forgotten in the lapse of time.

<sup>2</sup> Banawāsi, in lat. 14° 33', long. 75° 5' (Indian Atlas, sheet No. 42; where it is entered as 'Bannawassi'), is a place of very considerable antiquity. It is the Vanivāsi to which, as recorded in the *Mahāvamsa*, the Buddhist teacher Rakshita was deputed, in the third century B. C., shortly after the great council held at Pāṭali-putra in the eighteenth year of Aśoka (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. III. p. 273). And it was also mentioned, in the second century A. D., by the geographer Ptolemy, in whose map of India (*id.* Vol. XIII. p. 329), under the name of Banauasi, it is entered (quite wrongly) to the east by south from Barygaza, i. e. Broach in Gujaraṭ. In inscriptions, the earliest mention of it, under the name of Vanavāsi, is in the Aihole inscription of A. D. 634-35 (*id.* Vol. VIII. p. 244). In later records, the name is usually written as Banavāsi in Sanskrit passages, and as Banavase and Banavāse in Kanarese passages; the latter two forms being specially used, and generally so, when mention is made of the province, which was held to consist of twelve thousand cities, towns, and villages. The form Vanavāsa also occurs (e. g., *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 178, l. 33, and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, v. 23, and xiv. 4). Mr. Kittel has expressed the opinion that the etymology is *bana*, = *vana*, 'a forest, a wood,' + the Kanarese *basi* or *base*, 'a spring,' and that Vanavāsi is only a Sanskritised form (*Nāgavarma's Kanarese Prosody*, Introd. p. xxxi. note 2). But the occurrence of the form Banavāse, with the long ā in the penultimate syllable, seems to be opposed to this, and to point to the Sanskrit *vanavāsa*, 'the residence or settlement in the forest,' being the original name. And there are traditions to the effect that the province of Vanavāsi is the part of the country in which the Pāṇḍavas spent the twelve years of their banishment to the forests, as related

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

year, on the first day in the seventh fortnight of the cold season.<sup>1</sup> No reference seems to be made to the 'Saka or any other era; nor is this king at present capable of identification. But the record is undoubtedly of very early date: Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji, who first dealt with it, allotted it to the second century A. D.; and Dr. Bühler, who re-edited it, to a slightly earlier time. And the title of Sātākarni, being associated particularly with the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty, suggests that this Hāritiputra may possibly be a member of that line of kings.<sup>2</sup>

in the *Vana-Parvan* or third book of the *Mahābhārata*. Thus, an inscription of A. D. 1035 at Baḷagānive, eighteen miles to the south-east of Banawāsi, says that, after the celebration of the *rājāsūya*-sacrifice, "the five Pāṇḍavas came to Balligāve and established there five *lingas*" (*P. S. and O. C. Insers.* No. 155, and *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 146). And the town of Hāṅgal, sixteen miles to the north-east of Banawāsi, is called in inscriptions by names which represent it as the city or fort of Virāṭa (see more fully in chapter VIII, below); and Virāṭa was the king at whose court the Pāṇḍavas spent the thirteenth year of their exile, as related in the *Virāṭa-Parvan* or fourth book of the *Mahābhārata*.—As regards the identification of Vaijayanti with Banawāsi, there is perhaps no absolute proof; but it is sufficiently established by two points. In the first place, one of the names of Banawāsi was the very similar one of Jayanti: it occurs in many records, and notably in an inscription at Banawāsi itself, at the temple of Madhukēśvara, which records that the stone cot of the god Madhukēśvara was presented "at the town of Jayanti" (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 207, No. 8); and this same god, which was the family-deity of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, is always called in their records "Madhukēśvara of Jayanti" (see chapter VIII, below). And secondly, a Western Chalukya record of A. D. 692, mentions "the district named Edevolal, in the north-east quarter in the vicinity of the famous town of Vaijayanti" (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 152): other records state that the district in question was in the Banavāsi province (*e. g.*, *id.* Vol. VII. p. 300), and shew that it included Ālūr, Araḷeśwar, Bāḷūr, Gejjiballī, Kyāsanūr, and Yelawattī, all within a seven-mile radius of Hāṅgal; and it is obvious that Banawāsi, the capital of the province, is the town with reference to which, under the name of Vaijayanti, the position of the district is defined in the record of A. D. 692. And thus it can hardly be questioned that Vaijayanti, as well as Jayanti,—the latter of which names seems to be simply an abbreviation of the former,—was a name of Banawāsi.—Dr. Bühler, indeed, has quoted the St. Petersburg Dictionary to the effect that Vaijayanti occurs, in both Brāhmanical and Jain books, as the name of a town on the coast of the Koṅkan, and has suggested that it is the sea-port Byzantion of the Greeks (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 28, note 2). And, of course, the similarity of the names is very tempting. But, if this identification is to be accepted, then there must have occurred some mistake similar to that which led Albérānī to speak of Banawāsi, by this name itself, as being on the sea-coast (*Albérānī's India, Translation*, Vol. II. p. 202).

<sup>1</sup> The original seasons, each including eight fortnights, were, *grishma*, 'the hot weather,' *varshāh*, 'the rains,' and *hēmana*, 'the cold season.' Other instances, of the use of this primitive division of the year in the records with which we are now concerned, are furnished by the grants of the early Kādamba kings (pages 288, 289, below) and by the grant of the Pallava king Sivaskandavarman (page 320 below). In other records, the system is found in the inscriptions in the Nāsik caves (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. IV. p. 107), and those in the Kanheri caves (*id.* Vol. V. pp. 75, 79), and in the Dudia grant of the Vākātaka Mahārāja Pravarasēna II. (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 258).—The present seasons, each of four fortnights, are, *vasanta*, 'the spring,' *grishma*, *varshāh*, *śarad*, 'the autumn,' *hēmana*, and *śiśira*, 'the dewy season.'—A significant trace of the primitive division of the year into three seasons only, is to be found in the *chāturmāsya* or four-monthly sacrifices, performed, at the beginning of each season, on the full-moon days of the months Phālguna (Feb.-March), Āshāḍha (June-July), and Kārtika (Oct.-Nov.).

<sup>2</sup> For an account of the Andhrabhṛitya, Sātavāhana, or Śālivāhana kings, see Dr. R. G. Bhandarkar's *Early History of the Deccan* (1884), pp. 11 to 34. Some detailed notice of them might suitably have been included in the present work, as their sway embraced some of the more northern parts of the Bombay Presidency; but I have never had leisure to study their records.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

The first record, however, which gives us any broad insight into the condition of Southern India, is the Gupta inscription on the Allahâbâd pillar, which asserts that, about the middle of the fourth century A. D., the Early Gupta king Samudragupta captured, and then released again all the kings of the *dakshinâpatha* or region of the south, i.e. of the Dekkan, including Mahendra of Kôsala, Vyâghrarâja of Mahâkântâra, Manârâja of Kêrala, Mahendra of Pishtapura, Svâmidatta of Kottûra on the hill, Damana of Êrandapalla, Vishnugôpa of Kâñchî, Nilarâja of Avamukta or Âvamukta, Hastivarman of Veñgi, Ugrasêna of Palakka or Pâlakka, Kubêra of Dêvarâshtra, and Dhananjaya of Kusthalapura.<sup>1</sup> The statement that Samudragupta conquered the above-mentioned kings, need not be accepted literally; especially, as it seems almost certain that the Gupta dominions were bounded on the south by the Narmadâ. Nor need we even take it as a fact that he invaded their dominions. But the list has its value, in shewing the principal and best known political divisions and reigning kings of Southern India at the time to which it belongs. Some of the above-mentioned territories and places have not yet been identified. But Kôsala was the country lying round Râypur and Sambalpur in the Central Provinces and Cuttack in Orissa. Mahâkântâra, the name of which means literally "the great forest," was perhaps the wooded hilly territory lying along the south of the Narmadâ. Kêrala was the country now known as the Malabâr District of the Madras Presidency, on the west coast. Pishtapura was the modern Pittâpuram, the chief town of a zamindâri or estate of the same name, twelve miles north by east of Coconâda in the Gôdâvari District, Madras Presidency. Kâñchî was the modern Conjeeveram, in the Chingleput District, Madras. And Veñgi<sup>2</sup> was a country on the east coast, of which the original boundaries appear to have been, towards the west, the Eastern Ghauts, and, on the north and south, the rivers Gôdâvari and Krishna; an indication of the position of its original capital is probably preserved in the name of Vêgi or Pedda-Vêgi, a village in the Ellore tâluka of the Gôdâvari District.

Records from the eastern coast will probably enable us hereafter to piece together the history of Southern India for the next two centuries after the date of the Gupta record. For the present, such consecutive knowledge as we have, commences from about A. D. 550, and is derived primarily from the records of the first really great dynasty of Western India, that of the Western Chalukyas of Vâtâpi, which is the modern Bâdâmi, the chief town of the Bâdâmi tâluka in the Bijâpur District.<sup>3</sup> And the first of their records to throw any further general light on the subject of the tribal and dynastic divisions of the country, is the pillar-inscription of king Maṅgalêsa, from Mahâkûta near Bâdâmi,<sup>4</sup> which asserts that his elder brother

<sup>1</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, pp. 12, 13.

<sup>2</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, p. 93.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 15° 55', long. 75° 45'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41.—'Badamee.'—For the identification of Vâtâpi with Bâdâmi, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, pp. 238, 239. The Sanskrit name appears sometimes with the short *i*, and sometimes with the long *i*, in the last syllable. The intermediate Prakrit form was Bâdâvi.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX, p. 7. The pillar now stands in the compound of the Government Museum at Bijâpur.

Chapter I.  
The Early  
Dynasties.

Kirtivarman I., who reigned from A. D. 567-68 to 597-98, conquered the hostile kings of Vaṅga, Aṅga, Kāliṅga, Vattūra, Magadha, Madraka, Kēraḷa, Gaṅga, Mūshaka, Pāṇḍya, Dramiḷa, Chōḷiya (*i. e.* Chōḷa), Āḷuka and Vaijayanti. Most of these names denote countries, and are well known; and some of the territories will be recognised as lying far away to the north and east: thus, Vaṅga and Aṅga were eastern and western Bengal; Magadha was Behār; and Madraka appears to have been somewhere in the north-west of the Pañjāb. The other names, however, all seem to belong to Southern India. Kāliṅga was a country on the east coast, between the rivers Gôḍāvarī and Mahānadi. The Kēraḷa, Pāṇḍya, and Chōḷa countries have already been defined. The Gaṅga country was probably the Gaṅga-vāḍi province, in Mysore, which will be dealt with further on. Dramiḷa was the Dravida or Drāviḍa country of the Pallavas, on the east coast, with Kāñchi, *i. e.* Conjeeveram, as its capital, with which, again, we shall deal further on. And, as we have already seen, Vaijayanti was Banawāsi in North Kanara.<sup>1</sup> The Mūshaka country seems, if the name may be identified with the Mūshika which occurs elsewhere, to be part of the Malabār Coast, between Quilon and Cape Comorin.<sup>2</sup> Āḷuka is a new name; but, as it occurs as an epithet of Śēsha, the chief of the serpent race, it may possibly denote a branch of the Nāgas, who in early times were powerful in the more western parts of the country that became included in the Chalukya dominions.<sup>3</sup> Vattūra,

<sup>1</sup> See page 278 above, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> See Monier-Williams' Sanskrit Dictionary, s. v. *mūshika*.

<sup>3</sup> In the part of the country with which we are dealing, there are many place-names which, in my opinion, give reminiscences,— especially when the first component of the name is, not *nāga*, but *nāgara*,—of the Nāga race. Among them, is particularly noteworthy the Nāgarakhanda or (territorial) section of the Nāgas, which was a division of the Banāvāsi province (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX, p. 144), and in inscriptions of the twelfth and thirteenth centuries A.D. is mentioned as a *campāna*, or small district, containing seventy villages: it was situated just to the south of Āḍṛ in the Hāṅgal tāluka, Dhārwar District, on the other side of the river Wardā, and included Tilawāli in the Hāṅgal tāluka, and Yammiganūr in the Kōḍ tāluka (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 818; and *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 112); and in the Baḷagāḥve inscription of Vinayāditya (A.D. 680 to 696) it is mentioned by the Prākṛit name of Nāyarkhanda, and as forming part of the government of the Sēndraka chieftain Pogilli. The Nāgarakhanda is spoken of by Bilhana (*Vikramādityakāvalya*, i. 68); and, telling us that, when they left Ayōdhya, the conquests of the Chalukyas “in the southern region, where the betel-tree grows,” extended as far as Nāgarakhanda, he seems to wish to connect the name with the word *nāga* in the sense of ‘the betel-plant.’ Also, an indication in the same direction is given in a Harihar inscription (*P. S. and O.-C. Insers.*, No. 120), which says that the Nāgarakhanda “was ever bright with groves of *punnāga*-trees, of *nāga*- and *champakā*-trees, and of *nāga*-creepers.” But the first component of the name, *nāgara*, being the Kanarese genitive plural masculine, points distinctly to its denoting the territory of the Nāga people.—The Nāgas evidently had, as their crest or token, the *nāga* or cobra capella, which, it may be mentioned, is called in Kanarese, not *nāga-hōvu*, ‘the cobra-snake,’ but *nāgara-hōvu*, ‘the snake of the Nāgas.’ With the exception of the present instance, they do not seem to appear in the local inscriptions, under the name of Nāgas, till we come to the time of the Sindas of Yelburga (chapter VIII. below), some of whose records allot them to the Nāga race. But the Sēndrakas and the Ālupas may possibly have been Nāgas.—The Nāgas figure prominently in the early history of Kashmir, as given in the *Rājatarāṅginī*. In the Early Gupta period, we have the Mahārāja Mahēśvaranāga, son of Nāgabhaṭṭa, who is presumably to be allotted to a Nāga family or tribe (*Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 283); other chiefs of the race are probably found in the Gaṇapati-nāga, Nāgadatta, and Nāgasēna, who were conquered by Samudragupta (*id.* pp. 12, 13); and an allusion to a defeat of the Nāgas by Skandagupta is possibly given in the Junāgaḍh inscription (*id.* p. 62). Also,

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

also, is a new name, and is plainly a Dravidian word: it has not yet been identified; but, like *Vaijayanti*, it denotes a town or city, not a country.

The record, however, which really starts us on our present inquiry, is an inscription on a stone-tablet at the *Mêguṭi* temple at *Aihole*, — the ancient *Ayyāvoḷe* in Kanarese,\* and *Āryapura* in Sanskrit, — in the *Bijāpur* District.<sup>1</sup> It is of the time of *Maṅgalēsa's* successor, *Pulikēśin II.*, and is dated in A. D. 634-35. And from it we learn that the dominant families in this part of the country, whom the *Chalukyas* first overthrew and dispossessed, were the *Nalas*, the *Mauryas*, the *Kadambas*, and the *Katachchuris* or *Kalachuris*, and that in the neighbourhood of the kingdom which they thus established, they shortly afterwards came more or less in hostile contact with the *Gaṅgas*, the *Ālupas*, the *Lātas*, the *Mālavas*, the *Gurjaras*, the *Kōsalas*, the *Kaliṅgas*, the *Pallavas*, the *Chōlas*, the *Kēralas*, and the *Pāṇdyas*. The territories of some of these tribes have already been defined. As much as is known about the remainder of them will be put together in the following pages of this chapter, though some of it is connected more directly with somewhat later times.

## The Nalas.

The *Nalas* are mentioned in connection with *Kirtivarman I.*, who was the father of *Pulikēśin II.* and reigned from A. D. 566 or 567 to 597 or 598. He is described as “the night of destruction to the *Nalas*, the *Mauryas*, and the *Kadambas*.” And again, in the *Kauthēn* grant of *Vikramāditya V.*, dated in A. D. 1009,<sup>2</sup> and in some similar records which also purport to give the history of the *Chalukyas* from the very commencement,<sup>3</sup> he is spoken of as “destroying the habitations of the *Nalas*.” Not much else is known about *Nalas*. But we have evidently the name of their territory, with probably an indication that it lay in the direction of *Bellāry* and *Karṇūl*, in the *Nalavādi vishaya* which is mentioned in the copper-plate grant of *Vikramāditya I.* of about A. D. 657.<sup>4</sup>

## The Mauryas.

The *Mauryas*, as we have just seen, are first mentioned in connection with *Kirtivarman I.*; and they, also, are spoken of again in the *Kauthēn* grant, and the other records of that class, as having been conquered by him. All the further information that we have about them, for the same early period, is a statement, in the *Aihole* inscription, that they were overwhelmed, in the *Koṅkan*,<sup>5</sup> by the armies that were sent

*Tivararāja* perhaps conquered the *Nāgas* (*id.* p. 298). The *Gurjara* chieftain *Dadda I.* claims to have uprooted them (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. pp. 84, 90). And they are possibly mentioned as being defeated by the Eastern *Chalukya* king *Narēndramrigarāja-Vijayāditya II.* (*id.* Vol. XX. p. 101). They thus seem to have been spread, in early times, over more or less the whole of India. And they were probably an aboriginal tribe of more than usual importance and power.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 237.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XVI. p. 15.

<sup>3</sup> *e.g.*, the *Miraj* grant of *Jayasimha III.*, dated in A.D. 1024, and the *Yādr* and *Ālār* inscriptions of *Vikramāditya VI.*, dated in A.D. 1077 and 1091 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. pp. 10, 21).

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 225.

<sup>5</sup> The original text (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 242, line 10) has *Koṅkanēshu*, in the

## Chapter I

The Early  
Dynasties.

against them by Pulikêsin II. It is not improbable that their capital is named as "Purî, the goddess of fortune of the western ocean," in the verse immediately following that in which their subjugation is recorded, and that this town is the Purî which, in the ninth and following centuries A. D., was the capital of the feudatory princes of the northern Kōṅkaṇ branch of the Śilāhāra family, and was the chief town of

Kōṅkaṇas.—The term Kōṅkaṇ, though used in the Bombay Presidency in a more restricted sense, denotes properly the whole strip of land lying between the Western Ghats and the Arabian Sea. The Western Ghats commence at the valley of the Tapti in Gujarāt. From one point of view, they end at Pālgḥāt, at the south of the Malabār District, Madras Presidency. But, from another point of view, they include also another range which commences on the south side of the Pālgḥāt valley; and so they would run on to Cape Comorin, at the southern point of the peninsula.—In ancient times, there were seven divisions of the Kōṅkaṇ, called the Seven Kōṅkaṇs; (see, for instance, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 18, and *P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 123, lines 25, 26, and No. 180, line 23 (*Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 32, 98). They were explained to Prof. H. H. Wilson (see *Asiatic Researches*, Vol. XV, p. 47, note) as being Kēraja, Tuḷuva, Gōvarāshṭra (which he identified with the modern Goa), the Kōṅkaṇ proper (meaning, I suppose, Ratnāgiri and Thāna), 'Kerātaha,' 'Varalatta,' and 'Berbera.' And a verse in Dr. Gundert's Malayālam Dictionary, *s. v. Kōṅgaṇam*,—for which I am indebted to Dr. Hultzsch,—enumerates them thus; *Kārdāṁ cha Virḍāṁ cha Mārḍāṁ Kōṅkaṇaṁ tathā Havyagāṁ Taulāṁ ch = aiva Kērajaṁ ch = ēti sapṭakam*. The list given to Prof. Wilson, and the verse, may probably be accepted, as shewing that Kēraja and Tuḷu, *i. e.* the Malabār and South Kanara Districts in the Madras Presidency, really were reckoned among the Seven Kōṅkaṇs. And the verse appears to preserve a reminiscence of another of them, in the name Havyaga. But, otherwise, these two enumerations seem very imaginative. Epigraphic records shew that the Payve, Hayve, or Haive five-hundred,—corresponding probably to the North Kanara District, in Bombay, was one of the seven divisions; thus, a record of A. D. 1112 at Baḷgaṇive in Mysore, giving the myth about the formation of the Kōṅkaṇ (which seems to embody the reminiscence of an actual upheaval that occurred within the memory of the present race of mankind), and aiming at also giving the etymology of the word, tells us that Paraśurāma, the son of Jamadagni and Rēṇukā, having twenty-one times slain all the kings of the earth, *i. e.* the Kshatriyas, gave the whole earth to the Brāhmanas, up to the shores of the ocean; that then, considering that he himself should not dwell in the possessions of the Brāhmanas, he pushed back the ocean with the tip of his bow, and, when the western ocean would not give him even such a trifle as a drop (*kana*) of water for his support, he took it by force, and, at the place where he took it, acquired, by a boon of the god Śiva (*Phanipa-kōṅkaṇa-varade*; the reference is to Śiva as wearing a hooded serpent as a bracelet), the Seven Kōṅkaṇs as his place of abode; and that Haive was, as it were, the bracelet (*kōṅkaṇa*) of the lady, the Kōṅkaṇ, which was thus considered to be "the creation of Paraśurāma" (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 172, lines 15, 17; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 83). Next to the Haive country, we may place the Kōṅkaṇa nine-hundred, which was a portion of the possessions of the Kādamba princes of Goa (chapter VIII, below), and seems to have corresponded pretty closely with the present territory of Goa; this may, perhaps, be identified with the Rēvattdvīpa of the Aihole inscription of A. D. 634-35 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 243). Next to the north must have come the Iridige country, mentioned in records of A. D. 700 and 705-706 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX, pp. 129, 132), which is plainly marked as one of the Seven Kōṅkaṇs, by being called a *mahāseptama* or 'great seventh'; this must have included the Sāwantwādī State and the Ratnāgiri District. Next there must be placed the Kōṅkaṇa fourteen-hundred of the northern Śilāhāra princes of the Kōṅkaṇ (chapter VIII, below), which began somewhere about Chaul or Chemwal, in the Kolāba District, thirty miles south of Bombay, and appears to have extended over the whole of Kolāba, and Thāna; this was also known as the Kāpardikadvīpa or Kavadiadvīpā lāki-and-a-quarter country (chapter VIII, below). And on the north of this there was the Lāṭa country, which (see page 310 below) probably coincided exactly with the modern Surat District, including such portions of the Barōda territory as are mixed up in it. We should thus have exactly seven acceptable divisions of the Kōṅkaṇ. But the subject is capable of further elucidation; especially if the Kōṅkaṇ is held to extend beyond the Malabār District, and so to include the Cochin and Travancore States: in the latter case, the seven divisions would probably correspond pretty closely with (1) Travancore and Cochin; (2) Malabār; (3) South Kanara; (4) North Kanara; (5) Goa; (6) Ratnāgiri; and (7) Kolāba, Thāna, and Surat.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

a territorial division known as the Konkana fourteen-hundred:<sup>1</sup> opinions have been expressed, identifying it with Thâna, the chief town of the Thâna District, close to Bombay,—with Ghârâpurî or Elephanta, an island, noted for its cave-temples, on the east side of the Bombay harbour, and about four miles distant from the mainland,—and with either Râjpurî in the Kolâba Agency, or Râjâpur in the Ratnâgiri District; but no conclusive identification has as yet been established. And they were perhaps descendants of some branch of the Maurya dynasty of Pâtâliputra, which was founded by Chandragupta in the fourth century B. C. Other traces, also, of the ancient Mauryas, or of persons who claimed descent from them, are forthcoming from Western India.<sup>2</sup> A prince named Dhavala, of the Maurya lineage; is mentioned in the Kanaswa inscription, of A. D. 738-39, in the Kôtah State, Râjputâna.<sup>3</sup> And an inscription at Wâghli, in Khândêsh, mentions a Maurya chief named Gôvindarâja, with the date of A. D. 1069, as a subordinate of the Yâdava *Mahâmanḍalêśvara* or feudatory prince Sêunachandra II. of the Sêuna country, and states that the original town of the Mauryas, or rather of his branch of the Maurya stock, was Valabhi,—the modern Walâ,—in Surâshtra or Kâthiâwâ.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. pp. 277, 280; Vol. IX. pp. 38, 44; and Vol. XIII. pp. 134, 187.

<sup>2</sup> A reminiscence of them is contained in an inscription of A. D. 1203-1204, at 'Bandalike' in Mysore, (I owe an inspection of ink-impressions of this, and of the record mentioned just after it, to the kindness of Mr. Rice),—which, aiming at a succinct account of successive dynasties, says that the Nine Nandas, the Gupta family, and the Maurya kings, ruled over the land of Kuntala; then the Râttas (*i. e.* Râshtrakûtas); then the Châlukyas; then Bijjala, of the Kalachurya family; and then the Hoysala king Vira-Ballâla II. And an inscription of about the twelfth century, at Kuppâfûr in Mysore, speaks of the district that bore the name of Nâgakhanda, *i. e.* the Nâgarakhanda country, as protected by "the wise Chandragupta, who was an abode of the excellent observances of the warrior caste,"—referring possibly to the Maurya king Chandragupta.—A legend about an imaginary king of Pâtâliputra named Chandragupta (twisted by Mr. Rice from its real purport, so as to make it refer to Chandragupta, the grandfather of Aśoka) has been created—(how long ago, or how recently, is not clear)—among the Jains of Sravâna-Belgoḷa. But, as shewn by me elsewhere (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 156), there is no basis at all for it in the Sravâna-Belgoḷa inscription, of about the seventh century A. D., which contains the epitaph of the Jain teacher Prabhâchandra (for the full text and translation of this record, see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. IV. p. 22); other inscriptions, of the ninth and following centuries, which mention a person named Chandragupta, give no hint whatever in the direction of his being a king, but, on the contrary, distinctly shew that he was simply a Jain teacher, and refer in reality to a pontiff named Guptigupta; and, as far as present information goes, the legend in question,—claiming to connect with Sravâna-Belgoḷa, not the great Chandragupta himself, but an otherwise quite unknown grandson of his grandson Aśoka, bearing the same name,—appears first in a Jain compendium, entitled *Râjâvali-kuthe*, put together in the present century!

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 56.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 221.—Valabhi is a very well known place, being the capital of a dynasty of kings who succeeded the Early Guptas in Kâthiâwâd.—There is a reference to Valabhi, as a *tirtha*, in an inscription of approximately the ninth century A. D., at Aralêshwar in the Hângal tâluka, Dhârwar District; the words are—"he who destroys this, becomes (like) one who commits the five great sins by destroying Balabhi (*i. e.* Valabhi), Vârânâsi, and Srîparvata."—Another reference to it, in a southern record, is contained in the Âtakûr inscription of A. D. 949-50, which mentions a feudatory of the Western Ganga prince Permânadi-Bâtuga, named Manâlarata, of the lineage of Sagara, to whom it gives the hereditary title of "lord of Valabhi, the best of towns" (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 173). And the same title occurs again in a fragmentary inscription at Muttatti in the Tirumakûḍlu-Narasipur tâluka in Mysore (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I. No. TN. 12).



## The Kadambas.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

The Kadambas, again, are first mentioned in connection with the same king Kirtivarman I., who is spoken of as breaking up their confederacy; and his conquest of Banawāsi, which was their chief city, is referred to in all the copper-plate records that include his name, and also in the Mahākūta pillar inscription, where the name used for the city is Vaijayanti.<sup>1</sup> Two later families,—called, with a slight difference in the first syllable of the name, Kādambas,—will be noticed further on, in chapter VIII. And we are concerned here with only an early family, which is known chiefly from ten copper-plate grants, of which seven were obtained at Halsi in the Khānāpur tāluka, Belgaum District,<sup>2</sup> and three at Dēvagere in the Karajgi tāluka, Dhārvār District.<sup>3</sup> Their principal capital was undoubtedly Banawāsi, which is mentioned in their records by the name of Vaijayanti: but Palāsikā, i.e. Halsi,<sup>4</sup> also was one of the important seats of their power, and Uchchaṅgi was another;<sup>5</sup> and still another is mentioned, Triparvata, which has not yet been identified.<sup>6</sup>

The Halsi grants, which were the first to come to light, disclosed the names of Kākusthavarman and his descendants. But, though the earliest of them, speaking of Kākusthavarman as a *Yuvarāja*,<sup>7</sup> shewed that he was not the founder of the family, yet none of them gave

<sup>1</sup> See page 278 above, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 22 ff.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* VII. p. 33 ff.

<sup>4</sup> Lat. 15° 31', long. 74° 39'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41,—'Hulsee.'

<sup>5</sup> This place was identified by Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. xxxix.) with the well-known Uchchaṅgīdurg in the Bellāry District, Madras Presidency, in lat. 14° 34', long. 76° 7', about eleven miles to the north-east from Dāvāgere in Mysore. About fifty miles to the east by north from this place, however, in lat. 14° 45', long. 76° 51', there is another Uchchaṅgīdurg, three miles to the east of Molkālmuru, in the Doddēri tāluka of the Chitaldurg District, Mysore. A Kadamba inscription or legend is connected with this place. And Mr. Rice (see his note on "the Edicts of Aśoka in Mysore") seems now more inclined to think that this may be the ancient Uchchaṅgi.—A record of A. D. 1170 at Harihar (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 118; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 51) gives to the later Kādamba Kētarasa the hereditary title of "lord of Uchchaṅgi."

<sup>6</sup> The suggestion has been made to me,—by Mr. K. B. Pathak, I think,—that Triparvata is the modern Murgōd, the chief town of the Murgōd mahāl in the Parasgad tāluka, Belgaum District. There is some similarity in the names: for, the Sanskrit Triparvata means 'three hills or mountains,' while, in Murgōd, *gōd* is evidently the Kanarese *kōlu*, 'the peak or summit of a mountain,' and, though Mr. Kittel's *Karnata-English Dictionary* gives no specific authority for saying so, *mur* may perhaps stand for *māru*, 'three,' the long *ā* of which is shortened in *munnāru*, 'three hundred,' *mukṭālu*, 'three feet,' and a few other words. But *mur* stands more probably for *mura* = *muraka*, *mura*, 'bent, broken, fragmentary.' And I am told that the name of Murgōd is, as a fact, Sanskritised both as Trisṛīṅgapura, 'the town of the three peaks,' and as Bhinnasṛīṅgapura, 'the town of the broken peak.' Murgōd lies below the western face of a long range of low hills, in which there are plenty of projecting bluffs. I have not, however, been able to see, anywhere near it, any features suggesting the idea of three particular hills or peaks, to be singled out from the rest. And my own opinion is, that Triparvata must be looked for much further to the south, and somewhere towards the ghats.—For some general remarks by Dr. Burnell on the Sanskritising of vernacular names, see his *South-Indian Palaeography* second edition, p. x. note 2.

<sup>7</sup> *iti*, 'young king.' The title seems to have been always used to denote a person who, having been selected by the reigning king as his successor, was admitted meanwhile to a share in the administration,—probably with a view to really securing the succession.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

any clue as to how he came to be holding that rank; or indicated in any way how the family had risen to power. This information has now been supplied by an interesting record, of the time of Śāntivarman, obtained by Mr. Rice from Tālgund in Mysore, which gives the following account:<sup>1</sup>—There was a family of Brāhmanas, Hāritiputras, and born in the Mānavya gōtra, who always planted the *kadamba*-tree (*Nauclea Cadamba*) in the neighbourhood of their houses, and carefully tended it. From this, the family came to be known as the Kadamba family. And in it there was born a certain Mayūrasarman,<sup>2</sup> who went, with his preceptor Virāsarman, to the city (or a city) of the Pallavas,<sup>3</sup>—having a desire to master, in a very brief time, the whole of the sacred writings that are designated by the term *pravachana*. He was interrupted, in his studies, by a great commotion in the stables of the Pallavas. And, enraged at this, he set himself to shew that, even in the Kali age, Brāhmanas could be as powerful as the members of the warrior and regal caste. He applied himself to war,—conquered the guardians of the frontier of the Pallava kings,—established himself in a forest, difficult of access, in front of the Śrīparvata mountain,<sup>4</sup>—and levied taxes from the Bāpas and other kings. The kings of Kāūchi, *i.e.* the Pallavas, sought to overthrow him, and attacked him in many battles when he was marching through difficult country, and by surprises at night when he was encamped. But, with the “very ocean of an army” that he had got together, he destroyed their forces, and brought them low. And, at last, the Pallava kings, recognising his prowess and ancestry, thought it better to make friends with him; and they conferred on him the *paṭṭabandha* or binding or of the fillet of sovereignty, and gave him a territory on the shore of the western ocean, with a promise that it should be free from invasion. His son was Kaṅguvarman. His son was Bhagīratha. His son was Raghu, who “made the (whole) earth subject to his family,”—of which the meaning seems to be, that he first placed the power of the family on a really firm and wide footing. And his brother was Bhāgīrath, who established his reputation under the name of Kākusthavarman.

<sup>1</sup> This inscription has not been published yet. Mr. Rice, however, was kind enough to bring it to my notice, and to send an ink-impression of it for my perusal. — One point of interest in this record is, that the characters are of the “box-headed” type, like those used in the Bṛāh inscription of Samudragupta and in the Nachnê-kī-tālāt and Siwanī Vākātaka records (*Gupta Inscriptions*, pp. 18, 233, 243). The Konnūr inscription of Dāmōdara, noticed a little further on, is in the same characters. The only other record in “box-headed” characters in this part of the country, known to me, is a fragmentary inscription on a sculptured stone at a temple at Saṅgī near Bāwāda, in the Kōlhāpur State. The sculpture represents a woman on a funeral pyre. And the inscription records that the stone was set up by a prince, whose name is broken away, in affectionate memory of his wife Pālidēvī.

<sup>2</sup> This is, doubtless, the origin of the name of the three-eyed and four-armed Mayūrasarman, the Mukkappa-Kadamba of one inscription, whom the tradition of the later Kādambas of Banawāsi and Hāngal placed at the head of their genealogy (chapter VIII. below). — The tradition of the Kādambas of Goa derived their origin from the three-eyed and four-armed Jayanta, otherwise called Trilōchana-Kādamba, who sprang from a drop of sweat that fell to earth near the roots of a *kadamba*-tree from the forehead of the god Śiva after the conquest of Tripura (chapter VIII. below). — Mr. Rice says that the *kadamba*-tree appears to be one of the palms from which toddy is extracted (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. xxxiii.)

<sup>3</sup> The record does not mention any names of individual Pallavas.

<sup>4</sup> *i. e.*, I suppose, the Śrīsaīla hill.

The inscription finally records that Kākusthavarman caused a large tank to be built at Sthānakundāra (*i. e.* Tālgund), or at a temple there, "which had been revered in faith by Sātakarṇi, or by the Sātakarṇis, and others," and that the record itself was composed and engraved by a person named Kubja, at the command of Kākusthavarman's son Śāntivarman. From this record and the Halsi and Dēvagere grants, we obtain the genealogy shewn on page 289 below.

Their records describe the Kadambas as meditating, and as anointed (to sovereignty) after meditating, on the god Svāmi-Mahāsēna, *i. e.* Kārttikēya, the god of war, and on the assemblage of his mothers;<sup>1</sup> as belonging to the Mānavya *gōtra* or clan;<sup>2</sup> and as being Hāriti-putras, or descendants of an original ancestress of the Hārita *gōtra*.<sup>3</sup> And one passage appears to speak of them as descendants of the ancient sage Āngiras.<sup>4</sup> The seals of some of their grants bear an emblem which appears to be a dog.<sup>5</sup>

Of Kākusthavarman,<sup>6</sup> we have one grant, from Halsi,<sup>7</sup> dated, without further details, in the eightieth victorious year, and issued from Palāsikā. In it, he has the title of *Yuvarāja*;<sup>8</sup> but no indication is given as to the name of the reigning king,—who would be his father or elder brother. It records that, as a reward for saving himself, he granted a field, at a village named Khêtagrāma, to the *Sēnāpati* or General Śrutakīrti.

Of Mrigēsavarman,<sup>9</sup> we have three grants, all issued at Vaijayanti\*. One, from Dēvagere,<sup>10</sup> is dated in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.) in the

<sup>1</sup> So, also, the Tālgund inscription says that Shadānana (Kārttikēya, as being 'six-faced') anointed Mayūrasarman (to sovereignty) after he had meditated on Sēnāpati (Kārttikēya, as 'the general') and the Mothers.—The mothers of Kārttikēya are the Pleiades (Kṛittikāh), who reared him from the seed of Śiva, which was first thrown into the fire, and then was received by the Ganges. From this he derived the epithet of *shanmātus a*, 'having six mothers,' as well as his name of Kārttikēya.—The Chalukyas also are described, in somewhat similar terms, as meditating on the feet of Svāmi-Mahāsēna. But the reference to the Pleiades in connection with them is different, and will be commented in its proper place.

<sup>2</sup> See page 278 above, note 1.

<sup>3</sup> In the grant of the third year of Mrigēsavarman, the first component of the word is *Hāriti*, with the short *i* in the third syllable; and, grammatically, *Hāriti-putra* is perhaps more correct than *Hāriti-putra*: but in the other Kadamba records the word is *Hāriti-putra*, with the long *i* in the third syllable; and this form was also used preferentially by the Western Chalukyas.—As regards the *gōtra*-name, see page 277 above, note 5.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 35, text, line 4.—Whether this indicates a subdivision of the Mānavya *gōtra*, or what may be the meaning of the expression, I am not able to say.—Various texts speak of Āngirasa-Hāritas, who were descended, through Ikshvāku, from Manu, the son of the Sun (see Wilson's *Translation of the Vishnu-Purāna*, Hall's edition, Vol. III. pp. 230, 231, 259, 280, and Muir's *Original Sanskrit Texts*, Vol. I. p. 225).

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. VI. pp. 23, 25, 29.

<sup>6</sup> His name occurs both as Kākusthavarman, and as simply Kākustha.—The correct Sanskrit spelling is Kākutstha.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 23.

<sup>8</sup> See page 285 above, note 7.

<sup>9</sup> His name also occurs as simply Mrigēśa and Mrigēsvara; and in one instance, in prose, as Mrigēsavaravarman. His father's name occurs also as Śāntivaravarman; once in a metrical passage, and once in prose.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 35.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

third year of his reign, in the Pausha *samvatsara*;<sup>1</sup> and it records a grant of land, at a village named Brihat-Paralûr, to "the gods, the supreme *Arhats*."<sup>2</sup> Another, also from Dêvagere,<sup>3</sup> is dated in the eighth fortnight of the rainy season in the fourth year of his reign, without any reference to the cycle of Jupiter; and records that a village named Kâlavaṅgâ was divided into three portions, which were given, one to "the gods,—the divine *Arhat* or *Arhats*, and the great Jinêndra," one to the community of the ascetics of the Svêtapata sect, and one to the community of the ascetics of the Nirgrantha sect. And the third, from Halsî,<sup>4</sup> is dated in the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.) in the eighth year of his reign, in the Vaiśākha *samvatsara*; and records that Mrigêśavarman caused a temple of Jina to be built, and gave some land to the divine *Arhats*, for the Yâpanîyas, Nirgranthas, and Kûrchakas, at Palâsikâ. In the grants of his third and fourth years, Mrigêśavarman has the paramount title of *Mahârāja*, which in Southern India, at this time, still retained its original paramount meaning.<sup>5</sup> In the latter, his name occurs twice as Vijaya-Sîva-Mrigêśavarman; on account of which it has been suggested that he is the *Mahârāja* Sivakumâra, who is mentioned by Bâlachandra, in his introductory remarks on the *Prâbhritasâra*, as having for his preceptor the well-known *Āchârya* Padmanandi-Kuṇḍakunda.<sup>6</sup> In the grant of his eighth year, it is said that he overturned the lofty Gāṅga family, and was a fire of destruction to the Pallavas.

Of Ravivarman,<sup>7</sup> we have two grants; one, from Halsî,<sup>8</sup> not dated, records various Jain ordinances that were established by him

<sup>1</sup> This is one of the *samvatsaras* or years of the twelve-year cycle of the planet Jupiter.—For an exposition of the cycle by Mr. Shankar Balkrishna Dikshit, see my *Gupta Inscriptions*, Introduction, p. 161, Appendix III., and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. pp. 1, 312.—In the dates in the Gupta inscriptions, the years are determined by the heliacal risings of the planet and the *nakshatra* in which he is at each such rising; and the names of them always have the prefix *mahâ* (= *mahat*), 'great'; thus, Mahâ-Āsvayuja, Mahâ-Chaitra, Mahâ-Māgha, and Mahâ-Vaiśākha. From the absence of this prefix in the grants of Mrigêśavarman, I am inclined to consider that the reference here is to another system of the cycle, for which the years are determined by the passage of Jupiter among the signs of the zodiac, and the month-name is taken, according to his position, as the name of the year. If so, the present records give the earliest epigraphic instances, as yet obtained, of the use of the twelve-year cycle according to either the mean-sign or the apparent-sign system.—It would appear (see an article by Prof. Kielhorn in the *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 83) that the grammarian Hémachandra would interpret such terms as Pausha *samvatsara*, Vaiśākha *samvatsara*, &c., as denoting ordinary luni-solar years in which Jupiter happens to rise in the *nakshatras* Pushya, Viśākha, &c. But this does not seem appropriate and admissible, in the face of the unquestionable use of Jovian years not coinciding with the luni-solar years.

<sup>2</sup> The word *Arhat* denotes, among the Jains, 'a superior divinity.'

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 37.

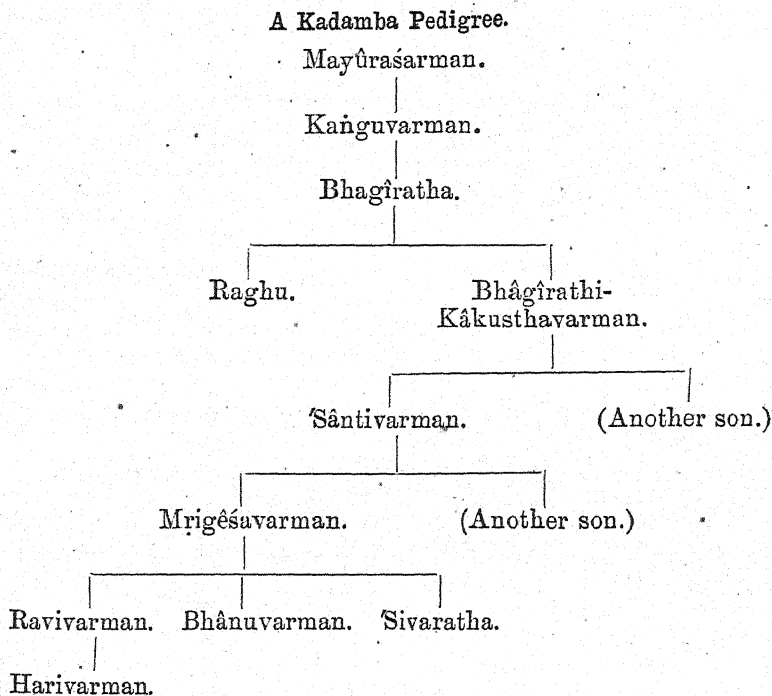
<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. VI. p. 24.

<sup>5</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. pp. 305, 307. The title means literally 'great king.'—The actual expressions are, *Mahârāja* in the earlier grant, and *dharma-Mahârāja* in the other. The latter means "a *Mahârāja* by; or in respect of, religion," and may be rendered by "a pious, or righteous, *Mahârāja*." But what it actually denotes is, "a *Mahârāja* who, at the particular time of the record, was engaged in an act of religion (*dharma*)."

<sup>6</sup> By Mr. K. B. Pathak; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 15.—But, according to the *patil* of the Sarasvatî-Gachchha, Kuṇḍakunda became pontiff in B. C. 8 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 351). And this is altogether too ancient a period for the Early Kadambas.

<sup>7</sup> His name occurs also as simply Ravi.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 25.



at Palâśîkâ, including provision for the celebration, every year, on the full-moon day of the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), of the eight days' festival of the god Jinêndra; and the other, also from Halsî,<sup>1</sup> and not dated, records a grant of land to the god Jinêndra. The latter states that he conquered Vishṇuvarman and other kings, and overturned Chandadaṇḍa, lord of Kâñchi; and thus settled himself firmly at Palâśîkâ. In addition, the Halsî grant<sup>2</sup> issued by Bhânuvarman, recording a gift of some land at Palâśîkâ to the Jains, is dated in the sixth fortnight of the cold season in the eleventh year of the reign of Ravivarman. Like his predecessors, he had the paramount title of *Mahârâja*.<sup>3</sup>

Of Harivarman, we have two grants. One, from Halsî,<sup>4</sup> dated in the month Phâlguna (Feb.-March), in his fourth year, records that, at Uchchaśrîngî, at the advice of his paternal uncle Sivaratha, he gave a village into the possession of the sect of Vârîshênâchârya of the Kûrchakas, for the purposes of a shrine of the *Arhat* which had been built at Palâśîkâ by a certain Mrigêśa, son of the *Sênâpati* Simha of the Bhâradvâja *gôtra*. The other, also from Halsî,<sup>5</sup> dated, without further details, in his fifth year, records that,

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 30.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 27.

<sup>3</sup> The exact expressions are, *Mahârâja* in one of the grants of his son Harivarman, and *dharma-Mahârâja* (see page 288 above, note 5) in the charter issued by Bhânuvarman.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 30.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 31.

at Palāśikā, and by the request of Bhānuśakti of the Sēndraka family, he allotted a village for the purposes of a Jain temple which belonged to the community of ascetics called Aharishti. In both of his grants, he uses the paramount title *Mahārāja*.

One of the Dēvagere grants<sup>1</sup> gives us the names of a Kadamba *Mahārāja* Krishnavarman,<sup>2</sup> and of his son, the *Yuvārāja* Dēvavarman. As the other grants do in the case of Kākusthavarman and his successors, it describes Krishnavarman as anointed (to sovereignty) after meditating on the god Swāmi-Mahāsēna and on the assemblage of his mothers, and as belonging to the Mānavya *gōtra*. It asserts that he celebrated the *āsvamēdha*-sacrifice.<sup>3</sup> And it says that he enjoyed his heritage after attacking some chieftains of Nāga descent.<sup>4</sup> The charter was issued by Dēvavarman, at Triparvata. And it records the gift of same land to the Yāpaniya communities, or to the members of the Yāpaniya community, for the purposes of a temple of the divine *Arhat*.

Closely connected with the preceding, must be another copper-plate grant, which was obtained by Mr. Rice from Banahalli in the Kadūr District, Mysore.<sup>5</sup> It gives us the names of a Kadamba *Mahārāja* Vishnuvarman,—his son, the *Mahārāja* Krishnavarman I.,—his son, the *Mahārāja* Simhavarman;—and his son, the *Mahārāja* Krishnavarman II., who may very possibly be identical with the father of Dēvavarman mentioned above. And it records that, in the seventh year of his reign, Krishnavarman II. granted to a Brāhmaṇ a village named Kolanallūra, in the Vallāvi *vishaya*.

Another copper-plate grant, obtained by Mr. Rice from Kūdgere in the Shimogga District, Mysore, gives us the name of a Kadamba *Mahārāja* Vijaya-Siva-Māndhātivarman, who, at Vaijayanti, in the second year of his reign, granted to a Brāhmaṇ some land at a village named Kodāla.

And finally, an inscription at the falls of the Ghatparbhā near Koppūr in the Gōkāk tāluka, Belgaum District,<sup>6</sup> has brought to notice

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 33.

<sup>2</sup> His name appears also as simply Krishna.

<sup>3</sup> A ceremony which centred in a horse, and was concluded after the selected steed had been turned loose for a year, to roam about at will, guarded by armed men. The ceremony appears to have ended sometimes in the actual immolation of the horse, but sometimes only in keeping it bound during the celebration of the final rites. The successful celebration of a hundred *āsvamēdhas* was supposed to raise the sacrificer to a level with the god Indra.—The Early Gupta inscriptions say that Samudragupta (about the middle of the fourth century A.D.) restored the *āsvamēdha*-sacrifice, after it had been for a long time in abeyance.—Mr. K. B. Pathak (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 13) has taken Krishnavarman and his son to be Jains by religion; and has expressed the opinion that the reference to the *āsvamēdha*-sacrifice shews that Krishnavarman was originally a follower of Brāhmaṇism, and embraced Jainism in the latter part of his life. But, such was the religious toleration in these early times, that the mere fact that the grant was made to Jains does not necessarily prove that Krishnavarman and Dēvavarman were themselves of that religion. I do not find anything conclusive in the record, in support of that view. And the reference to Swāmi-Mahāsēna and the Mothers of mankind, and, still more, the claim to belong to the Mānavya *gōtra*, seem opposed to it.

<sup>4</sup> See page 281 above and note 3.

<sup>5</sup> See *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, Introd. p. 15.—Mr. Rice having kindly sent me the original plates for inspection, I quote from my own reading.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 96. A point of interest about this record is, that it is in the "box-headed" characters (see page 286 above, note 1).



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

another Kadamba name, that of Dâmôdara, and may perhaps indicate the point to the north-east, to which the Kadamba territory extended.

The precise date of any of the Kadambas is not yet known. Their records contain no reference to the Saka or any other era, and are, with one exception, dated only in regnal years; and neither from them, nor from any other genuine early records, can any names or facts be obtained, tending to establish definite synchronisms with other kings whose dates are known.<sup>1</sup> The exception to the dating in regnal years, is in the grant of Kākusthavarman, which is dated in the eightieth victorious year. The year purports, by strict translation, to be his own eightieth year. But it cannot be the eightieth year of his *Yuvardja*-ship; and, even if such a style of dating were usual, it can hardly be even the eightieth year of his life. It must, therefore, be the eightieth year from the *puttabandha* of his ancestor Mayūravarmā, which is mentioned in the Tālgund inscription.<sup>2</sup> This, however, helps us no more towards arriving at any definite date. As regards the more general question,—that all these records are of decidedly early date is proved, partly by the palæographic standard of them, partly by the mention of the twelve-year cycle of Jupiter in two of Mrigēsavarman's grants, and partly by the references to the eighth fortnight of the rainy season in the grant of his third year, and to the sixth fortnight of the cold season in Bhānuvarman's grant, which shew that, in the period of these records, the primitive division of the year into three seasons only,—not into six, as now,—was still followed.<sup>3</sup> On the other hand, the reference to a Sātakarni, or the Sātakarnis, in the Tālgund inscription, may eventually be used to fix the earliest period to which the Kadambas may be referred. But here, again, it still remains to determine which of the Sātakarnis is meant, and to fix his date. At present, all that can be safely said, is, that the Kadambas are to be referred approximately to the sixth century A. D.

<sup>1</sup> There might be a temptation to arrive at some very definite fixtures, by identifying the Chandadanda, lord of Kāñchi, who was overthrown by Raviyvarman, with the Pallava king Ugradanda-Lōkāditya-Paramēsavarman who was a contemporary of the Western Chalukya king Vikramāditya I. in the period A. D. 655 to 680 (see further on in this chapter). But this would place the Kadambas too late.—Mr. Rice has allotted the specific dates of A. D. 420 or 438 to Krishnavarman (father of Dēvarman), A. D. 538 to Kākusthavarman, A. D. 570 to Mrigēsavarman, and A. D. 600 to Bhānuvarman (e.g., *Mysore Inscriptions*, Introd. pp. xxxvii., xxxix, and *Coorg Inscriptions*, Introd. p. 2, note 5). But these dates depend simply on the statement, in the Western Gaṅga grants, that the sister of a Kadamba king named Krishnavarman was given in marriage to the Gaṅga king Mādhava II., whose reign is accepted by Mr. Rice, on the authority of the same records, as having ended in A. D. 425. And, as the Gaṅga records in question are spurious and worthless for any historical purposes (see further on in this chapter), no dates can be fixed by means of them.—The date of A. D. 438 for Krishnavarman was, in fact, arrived at by myself,—from the spurious Gaṅga records (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 23); but this was before I had advanced in epigraphy sufficiently far to recognise their true nature.

<sup>2</sup> It has been suggested (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 13) that it is the eightieth year from the conquest of the Nāgas by Krishnavarman; from which it would follow that Kākusthavarman and his descendants were subsequent to Krishnavarman and Dēvarman. But this is quite disposed of by the Tālgund record.—While, on the one hand, Krishnavarman cannot now be placed before Kākusthavarman's line, so also there is no reason for placing him after it. The statement, in the Ajhole inscription, that Kirtivarman I. broke up the "assemblage or collection," i.e. the "confederacy," of the Kadambas, indicates that there were two or three synchronous reigning branches of the family.

<sup>3</sup> See page 279 above, note 1.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

## The Sendrakas.

An incidental reference in one of the Kadamba records has introduced us to the Sēndraka family, of which the representative in Hari-varman's time was Bhānuśakti. We have also the following information about this family:—The Chiplūn grant, from the Ratnāgiri District,<sup>1</sup> of the Western Chalukya king Pulikēśin II. (A. D. 609 to 642), mentions the Sēndraka prince Śrīvallabha-Sēnānandarāja as his maternal uncle. A grant from Bagumrā in the Nausārī District of the Gaikwār's territory,<sup>2</sup> giving a short genealogy of Sēndraka princes, furnishes the names of Bhānuśakti;<sup>3</sup> his son, Ādityaśakti; and his son, Prithivīvallabha-Nikumbhallaśakti, with a date in the year 406, which, referred to the Kalachuri or Chēdī era,<sup>4</sup> fell in A. D. 655. The grant of the tenth year of the Western Chalukya king Vikramāditya I., obtained from the Karṇāl District in Madras, and belonging to about A. D. 664, records that he bestowed the village of Rattagiri at the request of the Rāja Dēvaśakti of the Sēndraka family.<sup>5</sup> And an inscription at Balagāmve, in Mysore,<sup>6</sup> shews that the Sēndraka Mahārāja Pogilli was a feudatory<sup>7</sup> of the Western Chalukya king Vinayāditya (A. D. 680 to 697),—that his government comprised the Nāyarkhaṇḍa district, i. e. the Nāgarakhaṇḍa division of the Banavāsi province,<sup>8</sup> and the village of Jedugūr or Jeḍugūr,<sup>9</sup> which may perhaps be identified with Jedda in the Sorab tāluka, Shimoggā District, Mysore,—and, probably, that the crest of the Sēndrakas was an elephant. Further, in connection with a Satyāśraya who is probably intended to be Pulikēśin II., one of the Lakshmēshwar inscriptions gives the name of Durgāśakti, son of Kundaśakti, son of Vijayaśakti, in the race of the Sēndra kings, who are allotted by this record to the lineage of the Bhujagēndras or serpent kings.<sup>10</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 50.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 265.

<sup>3</sup> Not to be identified with the Bhānuśakti who is mentioned just above.

<sup>4</sup> For the epoch of this era, see Prof. Kielhorn's paper, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 215.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 228.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 142.

<sup>7</sup> By this time, the title *Mahārāja* had lost its paramount application.

<sup>8</sup> See page 281 above, note 3.

<sup>9</sup> During this period of the alphabet, and for a long time afterwards, it is often impossible, in Kanarese names of persons and places, to distinguish between the dental *d* and the lingual *ḍ*, and to decide whether the vowels *e* and *o*, and sometimes *i*, are long or short, unless some idea can be formed as to the etymology or identification of them. In such cases, it is my practice, with names that remain doubtful, to use the dental *d* and the short vowels, because the distinguishing marks can be subsequently added so easily, if required.—This should be taken as a general note, which will avoid constant annotation and repetition. It applies also to a few ordinary words, not names, which cannot be found in dictionaries, or cannot be connected with words that are to be found in them.—The same difficulty occurs in another detail also. There is never any confusion between the simple *t* and *ḍ* (whether represented by its own sign, or by *d*). But, when they occur in composition with the *r*, it is often impossible to decide whether the compound means *rt* or *rḍ*; except, of course, in well-known words, such as the Sanskrit *maṇḍala*, and the Kanarese *gāmunda*.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 110, the second part of the inscription, lines 51 to 61.—This statement certainly suggests (see Mr. K. B. Pathak's remarks, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 14, note 10) that the Sēndrakas were of the Nāga race, as regards which see remarks at page 281 above, note 3. But, if so, then why does Pogilli's inscription at Balagāmve bear the emblem of an elephant, and not of a cobra capella? It must be remembered that, however authentic may be the contents of it, this Lakshmēshwar inscription was not engraved till after A. D. 967.—It has been thought (see *Ind. Ant.*

## The Kātachchuris or Kalachuris.

## Chapter I.

## The Early Dynasties.

The Kātachchuris are mentioned in connection with Maṅgalēśa, who was the younger brother of Kirtivarman I., and reigned from A.D. 597-98 to 608; he is described as "obtaining as his wife, in a bridal pavilion that was the battle-field, the lovely woman who was the goddess of the fortunes of the Kātachchuris,"—i. e. as conquering them.<sup>1</sup> Whether this form of the name is due only to a mistake of the writer or engraver of the record, in forming *ta* instead of *la* in the second syllable, or whether it is an authentic variant, the Kātachchuris are, undoubtedly, a branch of the same stock with the Kalachuris of the Dāhala or Chēdi country in Central India, whose power, as shewn by the epoch of their own special era, dated back to A.D. 249.<sup>2</sup> A closer approach to the customary form of the name is to be found in the Kauthēm grant of A.D. 1009, in which Maṅgalēśa is described as "the lord, by force, of the royal fortunes of the Kālachchuris."<sup>3</sup> And a Sanskritised form of the name, Kalatsūri, occurs in Maṅgalēśa's pillar inscription at Mahākūṭa.<sup>4</sup> As, in their later records, the Kalachuris of Central India represent themselves as descended from Sahasra-Arjuna or Sahasrabāhu-Arjuna,<sup>5</sup> there is possibly an early reference to them, as the Ārjunāyanas, in the list of frontier kings who, according to the Allahābād pillar inscription, did obeisance to Samudragapta.<sup>6</sup> Traces of them have been obtained through the copper-plate grants, from the neighbourhood of Jabalpur in the Central Provinces, of the feudatory *Mahārājas* Jayanātha and Sarvanātha of Uchchakalpa, which refer themselves to an unnamed era that must be the Kalachuri or Chēdi era, and the dates of which range from A.D. 423 to 462.<sup>7</sup> And further

Vol. XVIII. p. 266) that a Sēndraka is named among the witnesses at the end of the spurious Merkara grant of Avinita-Koṅgaṇi (*id.* Vol. I. p. 365). But the word there is Sēndrika; not Sēndraka. And whatever it may be,—whether a proper name, or part of the name of a district,—the reference is of no citable value; exactly the same passage occurs both in this spurious Merkara grant of the year 388, and in the equally spurious grant of Arivarman (*i. e.* Harivarman) of Śaka-Saṃvāt 169 expired (*id.* Vol. VIII. p. 215).

<sup>1</sup> Originally I thought that the passage containing these words (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 241, text line 6) included also a reference to a victory over a low-caste aboriginal tribe named Mātāṅgas,—analogous to the Pommas or Gipsies, who figure so largely in the *Rājatarāṅgiṇī*, and whom we find with a recognised king, or similar leader of considerable power and importance, in Southern India in A.D. 1162-63 (*id.* Vol. XI. p. 10). But, examining the verse again, I consider that the components of it are connected in such a way that the word *mātāṅga* must be taken to denote the "elephants" of the Kātachchuris. And a hint in the same direction is given in the Nerūr grant of Maṅgalēśa, which describes the Kalachuri king, the conquest of whom is there mentioned, as "possessed of the power of elephants and horses and foot-soldiers and treasure."

<sup>2</sup> See Prof. Kielhorn's paper on the Epoch of the Kalachuri or Chēdi era (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 215), which proves that the epoch or year 0 of the era was A.D. 248-49, and the first current year was A.D. 249-50.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 22, text line 23. To suit the metre, the short *a* of the first syllable is here lengthened.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. XIX. pp. 10, 16. This rendering of the name tends to shew that it was originally spelt with the double *ch*.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 14; see also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 253.

<sup>6</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 14.—An early coin of the Ārjunāyanas is figured in *Prinsep's Essays*, Vol. II. p. 223, Plate xlv., No. 22.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* pp. 117 to 135.—The dates were originally referred by me to the Gupta era; as regards the proper reference of them to the Kalachuri era, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 227.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

early references to them are probably to be found in the grant, from the Khândêsh District, of the *Mahārāja* Rudradāsa, which is perhaps dated in the year 118 of an unspecified era;<sup>1</sup> in the grant, from the Surat District, issued from the victorious camp at a place named Āmrakā, of the Traikūṭaka *Mahārāja* Dahrasēna, dated in the year 207 of an unspecified era;<sup>2</sup> and in the grant from Kapheri, near Bombay, which is dated in the year 245 of the augmenting sovereignty of the Traikūṭakas:<sup>3</sup> if these dates are to be referred to the Kalachuri era, the results, taking the years as expired, are A. D. 367-68, 456-57, and 494-95. Now, the name Traikūṭaka is obviously derived from a place called Trikūṭa. Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajī has told us that a place named Trikūṭa is mentioned, in the *Rāmāyana* and the *Raghuvamśa*, as a town of importance in Aparānta or the country along the Western coast, *i. e.* the Koṅkan.<sup>4</sup> And the theory propounded by him is as follows:<sup>5</sup> — In the early centuries A. D., there were certain kings in Western India, holding Gujarāt and the adjacent provinces, whom he has called the Western Kshatrapas, and who, he considered, used the Saka era. Certain coins shew that their rule was once interrupted by an invader, who assumed the titles *Rāja* and *Kshatrapa*, and established another era. This invader was a certain Īśvaradatta, whose coins are dated, not in an already existing era, but in the first and second years of his reign. He belonged to a dynasty of the Abhīra caste, of which records are found in the Nāsik caves, and which probably came by sea from Sindh, conquered the western coast, and made Trikūṭa its capital. He probably attacked, and gained a victory over, the Kshatrapas. When he had consolidated his power, he began to issue his own coins, copying the Kshatrapa coinage of the district. His coins particularly resemble those of the Kshatrapa Viradāman and his brother Vijaya-sēna. The coins shew that the reign of the latter ended in the year 170 of the era used by the Kshatrapas, *i. e.* in Saka-Samvat 170 (expired), = A. D. 248-49. Īśvaradatta's conquest thus falls at just about the same time with the foundation of the Kalachuri era, of which the first current year was A. D. 249-50.<sup>6</sup> And we may thus conclude that Īśvaradatta was the founder of an era, which was first known as the Traikūṭaka era,<sup>7</sup> and only in later times came to be called the Kalachuri or Chêḍi era. As regards subsequent events, the Pandit held that Viradāman's son Rudrasēna restored the Western Kshatrapa power, and drove the invaders out of the country; that the Traikūṭakas then retired to Central India, and there assumed the names Haihaya and Kalachuri; that afterwards, when the Kshatrapa power was finally destroyed, at the end of the reign of Rudrasēna, son of Rudradāman, the Traikūṭakas regained possession of their former capital, Trikūṭa; and that it was just about this time that Dahrasēna,

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 98.<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 346.<sup>3</sup> *Cave-temple Inscriptions*, p. 57.<sup>4</sup> It is also mentioned, but without any indication as to its position, in the Vākāṭaka inscription at Ajantā (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 127).<sup>5</sup> See the *Proceedings* of the Aryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists, p. 216 ff.<sup>6</sup> See page 293 above, note 2.<sup>7</sup> As which, it is indirectly quoted in the Kapheri grant.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

for whom we have the date of the year 207 (expired), + A. D. 249-50, = A. D. 456-57, succeeded to the sovereignty.<sup>1</sup> All this appears extremely probable. It is built up, largely, on the fact that, though the Western Chalukya kings of the main line of Bādāmi used the Śaka era, the local era of the country extending from probably the Daman-gaṅgā on the south to the Mahī on the north was the Kalachuri era, which we meet with in records of the seventh and eighth centuries, not only in the Gurjara territory in the northern part of that stretch of country, but even in the Lāta province of the Chalukyas in the southern part of it. But this fact itself proves that, at some time or other, the early kings of the Kalachuri dynasty had the sovereignty over the stretch of country in question. And the Pandit's theory adapts itself so well to all the circumstances that have to be accounted for, that it may be accepted as furnishing in all probability the true explanation of them.

As has just been mentioned, the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription of Maṅgalēśa speaks of the Kalachuris by the Sanskritised name of Kalatsūri. It further records that these people were conquered by him in the course of an expedition to the north, and that their reigning king at the time was named Buddha. And it shews that the event took place between A. D. 597-98 and 602. By this conquest,—judging from the localities in Western India in which the Kalachuri era was used,—Maṅgalēśa must have acquired a considerable amount of territory, extending, in the Konkan, up to the river Kīm at least, which was the northern boundary of the Lāta country, and perhaps even up to the Mahī: the country between the Kīm and the Mahī, however, belonged to the Gurjara princes, of whom an account will be given further on; and there are grounds for thinking that, though he may have established rights of suzerainty over the Gurjara territory, that country was not actually made a part of his dominions as the Lāta province was. The victory over Buddha or Buddharāja is also referred to in Maṅgalēśa's copper-plate grant from Nerūr, which adds the information that Buddha's father was Saṁkaragaṇa.<sup>2</sup> And these early members of the family are doubtless carried back one step further by a grant from Sāṅkhêḍā, in the Barōda State,—referable to the same period,—which mentions a king named Saṁkaragaṇa, son of Kṛishṇarāja, with fairly certain indications, through the names of the places that are mentioned, that his sovereignty included the territory in the actual neighbourhood of Sāṅkhêḍā.<sup>3</sup> The existence, in the direction of Gujarāt, of an early king named Kṛishṇarāja, who may be allotted to this period just as well as to a somewhat earlier date, has also been established by certain coins from Dēvalānā in the Nāsik

<sup>1</sup> The Pandit has also brought to notice (*loc. cit.* p. 222) a Traikūṭaka coin, "belonging to the period after the final destruction of the Kshatrapa power," which gives the name of the *Mahārāja* Rudragana, a *paramavaishṇava* or most devout worshipper of the god Vishṇu, son of the *Mahārāja* Indravarmān, or Indradatta (or perhaps Indradāman, I think). This person he believed to be "the first king after the revival of the Traikūṭaka power."

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII, p. 162.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II, p. 22.—The actual name in the original is Saṁkaragaṇa. But there seems no doubt that, as proposed by Mr. Dhruva and Dr. Bühler, it is simply a careless mistake for Saṁkaragaṇa.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

District ;<sup>1</sup> and, though the tendency has been to refer these coins to an early Râshtrakûta king, who was supposed to have been conquered, somewhere about A.D. 500, by the Western Chalukya Jayasimha I., still there is nothing that compels us to connect them with the Râshtrakûta or any particular dynasty, and nothing to lead us to believe that any victory over the Râshtrakûtas, or, indeed, any historical achievement at all, was accomplished by Jayasimha I: the supposed existence of an early Râshtrakûta king Krishnarâja, contemporaneous with Jayasimha I., depends upon nothing but a statement which first appears in the eleventh century A.D., and is to be accounted for by events which occurred about A.D. 975 ;<sup>2</sup> and, in all probability, the Dêvalânâ coins are coins of Krishnarâja, the father of Saṃkaragaṇa.

In their later records, the Kalachuris of Central India call themselves also Haihayas ;<sup>3</sup> and this enables us to establish certain other connections. The Western Chalukya king Vinayāditya (A.D. 680 to 696) subjugated the Haihayas, *i. e.* the Kalachuris. Lōkamahādêvi and her younger sister Trailōkyamahādêvi, the wives of his grandson Vikramāditya II. (A.D. 733-34 to 746-47), being Haihayas, were Kalachuri princesses. An intermarriage between the Haihayas, *i. e.* the Kalachuris, and the Eastern Chalukyas, took place in the case of Vishṇuvardhana IV. (A.D. 764 to 799).<sup>4</sup> The Râshtrakûta king Krishna II. (A.D. 888 and 911-12) married a daughter of the Kalachuri king Kōkalla, Kōkalla, or Kokkala I. His son Jagattuṅga II. married two sisters, Lakshmî and Gōvindāmbâ, daughters of Raṇavigraha-Saṃkaragaṇa, a son of Kōkalla I. One of Jagattuṅga's sons, Indra III., married Vijāmbâ, a great-granddaughter of the same Kōkalla. Another of his sons, Amōghavarsha-Vaddiga, married Kundakadêvi, a daughter of Yuvarâjadêva I., who was a grandson of the same Kōkalla. And, finally, the Western Châlukya Vikramāditya IV.,—father of Taila II. who reigned from A.D. 973-74 to 996-97,—married Bonthādêvi, a daughter of Lakshmaṇa, who was a son of Yuvarâjadêva I.<sup>5</sup>

In Western India, a later offshoot of the Kalachuri stock is probably to be found in the Kalachuryas of Kalyâni, who, originally feudatories of the Western Châlukya kings, usurped the sovereignty, on the downfall of Taila III., about A.D. 1162.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 68.—The coins describe him as a *paramamhêśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahêśvara ('Siva'). The reverse has a bull, which ought to represent his crest.

<sup>2</sup> See, more fully, at the commencement of chapter III. below.

<sup>3</sup> *e. g.*, *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. pp. 37, 263, and Vol. II. p. 5 ; see also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. pp. 253, 268.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. pp. 101, 415.

<sup>5</sup> For a table of the Kalachuris of this period, see General Sir Alexander Cunningham's *Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. p. 85. It is verified, and may be supplemented, by the statements made in the Râshtrakûta records, and by the information given in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 253, and Vol. II. pp. 6, 9, and in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 215, 219.—Edited records of the Kalachuris are to be found in the *Jour. Beng. As. Soc.* Vol. XXXI. p. 116, *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 251, and Vol. II. pp. 1, 7, 17, 174, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 209, 211, 213, 214, 218 ; also, edited records of the Ratnapur branch of the family, in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. pp. 32, 39, 45, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 135.

<sup>6</sup> See chapter V. below.



## The Western Gangas.

## Chapter I.

## The Early Dynasties.

A good deal is now known about certain Gaṅga or Gāṅga kings of Kalinganagara, which is the modern Kalingapatam, on the east coast, in the Gañjām District, Madras Presidency. Thus, we have the Achyutapuram grant of the *Mahārāja* Indravarman, also called Rājasimha, dated in the eighty-seventh year of some unspecified era, and attributable approximately to the seventh century A. D.;<sup>1</sup> the Parlā-Kimeḍi grant of the same person, dated in the ninety-first year;<sup>2</sup> the Chicacole grants of a *Mahārāja* of the same name, Indravarman, dated in the years 128 and 146, and connected closely with the preceding;<sup>3</sup> the Chicacole grant of the *Mahārāja* Dēvēndravarman, son of Guṇārṇava, dated in the hundred and eighty-third year of an unspecified era which is doubtless identical with that in which the preceding four grants are dated;<sup>4</sup> the Vizagapatam grant of Dēvēndravarman, son of the *Mahārāja* Anantavarman, dated in the two hundred and fifty-fourth year of an unspecified era which may fairly be taken to be identical with the era used in the preceding five grants;<sup>5</sup> the Chicacole grant of another Dēvēndravarman, son of the *Mahārāja* Anantavarman, dated in the fifty-first year of the Gāṅgēya race;<sup>6</sup> the Alamanda grant of Anantavarman, son of the *Mahārāja* Rājēndravarman, dated in the three hundred and fourth year of the Gāṅgēya race;<sup>7</sup> the Chicacole grant of Satyavarman, son of the *Mahārāja* Dēvēndravarman, dated in the three hundred and fifty-first year of the Gāṅgēya race;<sup>8</sup> the Parlā-Kimeḍi grant, not dated, of a king named Vajrahasta;<sup>9</sup> and, finally, the Vizagapatam grants of king Anantavarman-Chōḍagaṅgadēva,<sup>10</sup> which record the date of his coronation in A. D. 1078, and give a long genealogy going back to about the beginning of the eighth century A. D., at which time, it is said, a certain Kōlāhala built the town of Kōlāhalapura in the Gaṅgavādi province: this place is, as remarked by Mr. Rice,<sup>11</sup> the modern Kōlār,<sup>12</sup> the chief town of the Kōlār District in the east of Mysore: in the numerous inscriptions at the temple of Kōlāramma at Kōlār itself, the name occurs in the form of

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 127.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 131.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XIII. pp. 119, 122.—The interval of fifty-nine years between the first and the last of the four grants renders it practically certain that the last two belong, not to Rājasimha-Indravarman, but to a son or grandson of the same name.—For a possible identification, locating one of the two Indravarmans in A.D. 663, see page 334 below.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 130.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 145.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. XIII. p. 273.—This record, and the next two, I look on with some suspicion, as being possibly not genuine. At any rate, the grant of the year 51 is certainly not earlier than the grants of the years 183 and 254,—much less, than the grants of the two Indravarmans.

<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 17.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 10.—Instead of the published reading of the date, as deciphered by me, read *samvachhara-sata-tray-aika-pañchāsat*, for, probably, *samvachhara-sata-trayēka-pañchāśad-adhikē*.—The hint for this correction reached me through Dr. Hultzsch.

<sup>9</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 220.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 161, 165, 172.

<sup>11</sup> *e. g.*, *Mysore Inscriptions*, Introd. p. xxviii.

<sup>12</sup> Lat. 15° 8'; long. 78° 10'.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Kuvalāla;<sup>1</sup> and other epigraphic forms of the name are Kovalāl and Kōlāla.

But we are concerned here with another dynasty, — doubtless a branch of the same original stock, — which, for the sake of convenience, may be called the dynasty of the Western Gaṅgas or the Gaṅgas of Gaṅga-vāḍi, and the possessions of which, usually spoken of as the Gaṅgavāḍi ninety-six thousand, — meaning “the Gaṅgavāḍi country, consisting of ninety-six thousand cities, towns, and villages,”<sup>2</sup> — lay principally in what is now the territory of Mysore. In the Tamil inscriptions from the east coast, the name of this country appears as Gaṅgapāḍi.<sup>3</sup> And the boundaries of it seem to be defined in a record of A. D. 1117 at Bêlûr, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> which says that the Hoysala prince Vishnuvardhana, — mentioned in the same record as having acquired Talakâḍ and the Gaṅga dominions, and elsewhere as ruling the Gaṅgavāḍi ninety-six-thousand, — was then ruling, at Vêlâpura, *i. e.* Bêlûr, all the territory included between the lower ghaut of Naṅgali on the east, Koṅgu, Chêra, and Anamale on the south, the Bârakanûr pass through the ghauts to the Koṅkan on the west, and Sâvimale on the north : of

<sup>1</sup> I owe this to Dr. Hultsch.

<sup>2</sup> There has been a mistaken idea, which apparently originated with Dr. Burnell (see his *South-Indian Palæography*, second edition, p. 67, last paragraph but one), that the numerical components of this and similar appellations denote the amount of revenue. And some apparent reason for it might be found in the facts that there are not as many as twenty thousand villages in Mysore, and not quite forty-four thousand villages and hamlets in the whole of the Bombay Presidency (4,492 in the Belgaum, Bijâpur, and Dhârwar Districts; 18,912 in Kanara, Ratnâgiri, Kolâba, and Thâna; 6,042 in Gujarât; and 14,532 in the Dekkan districts of Ahmednagar, Khândesh, Nâsik, Poona, Sâtâra, and Sholâpur). But there are quite enough passages to show clearly that the reference is to the numbers, real, exaggerated, or traditional, of the cities, towns, and villages: for instance, the Aihole inscription of A. D. 634-35 mentions “the three Mahârâshtras, containing ninety-nine thousand villages” (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 244); the Śilâhâra records of A. D. 1026 and 1095 distinctly speak of a division of the Koṅkan containing “fourteen hundred villages” (*ibid.* Vol. V. p. 280, and Vol. IX. p. 38); an inscription at Pâṭna in Khândesh, of about A. D. 1222, speaks as distinctly of “the country of the sixteen hundred villages” (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 345); and the meaning of the name of a territorial division called the Vêlûgrâma or Vêṇugrâma seventy, is explained by a passage which describes Vêlûgrâma as “resplendent with seventy villages” (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 252). — Other instances of very large numbers are, the Nôlambavâḍi thirty-two thousand, in the direction of Bellâry; the Kavadiḍvîpa lākḥ-and-a-quarter, which was the northern part of the Koṅkan; and the seven-and-a-half-lākḥ country, which is the expression that was used in later times to denote the territory that was held first by the Râshtrakûṭas and then by the Western Châlukyas. These large numbers must be gross exaggerations, based possibly on some traditions or myths. But there appears no reason for objecting to accept the literal meaning of such more reasonable appellations as the Koṅkana fourteen-hundred and nine-hundred, the Sântalige thousand, the Tardavâḍi thousand, the Pânuṅgal five-hundred, and the Belyola three-hundred; and possibly, when we know more as to how far the larger numbers include the smaller, of the Kûṇḍi three-thousand, the Karahâṭa four-thousand, the Toragale six-thousand, the Palasige twelve-thousand, and the Banavâsi twelve-thousand. — The system of administration by dividing the country into circles of tens, twenties, hundreds, and thousands of villages, is prescribed in the *Mânavadharmasâstra*, vii. 113 to 117.

<sup>3</sup> *e.g.*, Dr. Hultsch's *South-Indian Inscriptions*, Vol. I. pp. 63, 65, Vol. II. p. 8. — According to the Tamil dictionaries, *pāḍi* means (1) ‘a village or town,’ and (2), as in the present case, ‘a district or country.’ In Kanarese, it appears as *vāḍi*; *e.g.*, in Gaṅgavāḍi, in the text above, and in Gondavāḍi, Mâsavāḍi, Naljavāḍi, Nôlambavāḍi, Ruddavāḍi, Sindavāḍi, and Tardavāḍi. And in Sanskrit records it is occasionally represented by *pāṭi*; *e.g.*, Rattapāṭi (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 294, and Śilâbhaṅjapāṭi (*ibid.* p. 354).

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 260.

## Chapter I.

The Early Dynasties.

these places, Naingali is in the Mulbāgal tāluka of the Kōlār District, Mysore; Anamale is evidently Anamalai in the Coimbatore District, Madras Presidency; and Bārakanūr is doubtless the mediæval Barkalūr, now ruined, in the South Kanara District of the same Presidency.<sup>1</sup> The capital of the Western Gaṅgas appears to have always been Talekkād or Talakād, — called in Sanskrit Talavanapura, — which still exists, under the name of Talakād, on the left bank of the river Kāvērī, about twenty-eight miles to the south-east of the city of Mysore.<sup>2</sup> Their crest was the *madagajēndra-lāñchhana*, or crest of a lordly elephant in rut; it stands at the top of two inscribed stones at Kiggatnādu in Coorg,<sup>3</sup> and on the seals of the spurious copper-plate charters referred to further on. Their banner was the *piñ-  
chha-dhvaja*, or banner of a bunch of feathers.<sup>4</sup> And they had the

<sup>1</sup> Lat. 13° 50'; long. 74° 53'. In the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 42, it is shewn by the name of 'Colloor.' In the sixteenth century A.D., it was one of the most noted places of trade in Western India. — Sāvimale has been identified by Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lxxxiv., map.) with Savanūr, the chief town of a small Musalmān State in the Dhārwar District. But I know of no substantial grounds for the identification. And the place is of no importance, strategic or otherwise.

<sup>2</sup> Lat. 12° 11'; long. 77° 5'.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 101. And it is mentioned in line 7 of the spurious Harihar grant (*id.* Vol. VII. p. 173), and in an inscription of A.D. 1055-56 at Baṅkāpur in the Dhārwar District (noticed, *id.* Vol. IV. p. 203). — On the other hand, judging by the seals of their grants, the crest of the Eastern Gaṅgas of Kalinganagara must have been a bull (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 273, Vol. XIV. p. 10, and Vol. XVIII. pp. 143, 161, 165, 172, and *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. pp. 130, 220). — On the general question of crests and seals, see the next note.

<sup>4</sup> It is mentioned in the Udayēndram grant of a Gaṅga prince named Hastimalla, a vassal of the Chōla king Parāntaka I. (*Manual of the Salem District*, Vol. II. p. 369; see also *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 165), and in an inscription of about the eleventh century A.D. at Kalbhāvi in the Belgaum District (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 309), in which it is called "the banner of the divine *Arhat*." — There appears to have been an originally uniform practice of having one device for the *lāñchhana* or crest, used on the seals of copper-plate charters, at the tops, occasionally, of inscriptions on stone, and on coins, and another device for the *dhvaja* or banner; and, except in some metrical passages, the distinction is always marked by the use of the technical terms *lāñchhana* and *dhvaja*. The Pallavas had the bull-crest, and the banner bearing a representation of the club of the god Śiva. The Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi, and doubtless the later dynasty of Kalyāṇi, had the boar-crest, and the *pālidhvaja* or banner of a particular arrangement of flags in rows. The Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkhēd had the Garuḍa-crest, and the *pālidhvaja*, and also the *ōka-kētu* or (?) bird-ensign. The Rāṭṭas of Saundatti had the elephant-crest, and the Garuḍa-banner. The Kādambas of Hāngal had the lion-crest and the monkey-banner. The Kādambas of Goa also had the monkey-banner; and the lion appears on their seals and coins. One branch of the Śindas had the tiger-crest, and the hooded-serpent banner; and another branch had the crest of a tiger and a deer, and the *nīla-dhvaja* or blue banner. And the Guttas of Guttal had the lion-crest, and the fig-tree and Garuḍa banners. — Among the later families there are some exceptions to the rule of shewing the crest on the seals of charters. The Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi had the bull-banner; and the bull appears on the seals of the two charters which have come to light. The Yādavas of Dēvagiri had the Garuḍa-banner; and the Garuḍa was used on the seals of their charters, — sometimes in connection with a representation of the monkey-god Hanumat, which may have been their crest (especially as in one instance it appears alone). The Śilāhāras, with the Garuḍa-banner, used the same device on their seals. The seal of the only copper-plate charter of the Rāṭṭas of Saundatti that has come to light, shews the Garuḍa, — the device on their banner, — in spite of the elephant-crest being distinctly attributed to them. And the seals of some of the later charters of even the Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkhēd, shew a representation of the god Śiva, instead of the Garuḍa-crest. — The Hoysalas of Dōrasamudra are represented as having both the tiger-crest and the tiger-banner. But the passages are in verse; and it is difficult to decide whether the device was that of the crest, or of the banner, or really of both.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

hereditary titles of *Kovalāla*-, *Kuvalāla*-, or *Kōlāla-puravar-ēśvara* or "lord of Kovalāla, Kuvalāla, or Kōlāla, the best of towns," with reference to Kōlār, and of *Nandagiri-nātha* or "lord of the mountain Nandagiri," with reference doubtless, as Mr. Rice has said,<sup>1</sup> to the modern Nandidurg, a hill-fort about thirty-six miles north of Kōlār; these titles seem to appear first in connection with the first Nītimārga-Koṅṅunivarma-Permanaḍi, in the early part of the ninth century A. D.

The fact has already been stated, that mention is made of some Gaṅgas, as being overthrown by the early Kadamba king Mṛigēśavarman.<sup>2</sup> In the Mahākūta pillar inscription, Gaṅgas are included among the hostile peoples whose kings were conquered by Kīrtivarman I. between A. D. 567-68 and 597-98.<sup>3</sup> They are referred to again, in the Aihole inscription, as being subjugated, with the Ālupas, by Pulikēśin II., about A. D. 608.<sup>4</sup> And the Harihar grant of Vinayāditya, dated in A. D. 694, speaks of them, again in conjunction with the Ālupas,—here called Āluvas,—as hereditary servants of the Western Chalukya kings,<sup>5</sup> to whose dynasty Kīrtivarman I., Pulikēśin II., and Vinayāditya belonged. These statements cannot all refer, if any of them do so, only to the Gaṅgas of the east coast. And they suffice to shew that, in early times, there really was a reigning Gāṅga family in Western India. For the period, however, with which we are at present more directly concerned, the references are all impersonal; and no individual names are forthcoming until about a century after the latest date mentioned just above. There have, indeed, been known for a long time past various copper-plate charters,<sup>6</sup> which purport to give an unbroken genealogical list going back to the first century A. D., and to furnish specific early dates in connection with certain names in it; thus, they would give the names of Harivarman with a date in A. D. 248,—of Viṣṇugōpa, with a date in A. D. 351,—of Avinīta-Koṅgaṇi, with dates in A. D. 454-55 and 466,—of Durvinīta-Koṅgaṇi, with dates in A. D. 481-82 and 513-14,—and of Śrīpuruṣa-Prithuvi-Koṅgaṇi, with the dates of A. D. 762 and 776-77. And such supposed information as is derivable from them, from some other epigraphic records which have not yet been fully made available, and from a Tamil chronicle called *Koṅṅudēśa-Rājākkal*, has been compiled and published by Mr. Rice, with the result of a tolerably lengthy and circumstantial account, such as it is.<sup>7</sup> But the charters in question are all spurious; the information given in them is absolutely unreliable; any similar statements, based on them or on the sources from which they were concocted, and included in later charters that may be genuine, are equally inadmissible; and the chronicle is absolutely worthless for any historical

<sup>1</sup> e. g., *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. xlv.

<sup>2</sup> Page 288 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 19.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 244.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 303.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. I. p. 363, Vol. II. p. 155, Vol. V. pp. 133, 138, and Vol. VII. pp. 163, 174, and *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 284,—edited by Mr. Rice; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 212, and Vol. XIV. p. 229,—edited by myself.

<sup>7</sup> See *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. xl. ff., *Coorg Inscriptions*, Introd. pp. 1-11, *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, Introd. pp. 67-70, and, finally, *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Introd. pp. 7, 8; also some remarks in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 187 ff.

purposes.<sup>1</sup> Almost everything that has been written on the understanding that the records in question, and the chronicle, furnish authentic information, requires to be ignored and cancelled. And the general result is, that no individual Western Gaṅga names are as yet forthcoming for the early period with which this chapter specially deals; and we can treat here only of somewhat later times. Out of the names mentioned in the spurious charters, the first one which is

<sup>1</sup> For the proof of this, see my remarks in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. pp. 159 to 176; the matter is too long to be repeated here.—Spurious records are by no means uncommon, and have been met with in all parts of India. But Mysore, with some neighbouring localities, has been especially productive of them, including some of the most bare-faced specimens, purporting to be even nearly five thousand years old. Out of twenty-six records of this nature enumerated by me on page 172 f., note 6, in my remarks referred to above, thirteen (including the nine Western Gaṅga grants which purport to belong to the earlier period of the family) are from Mysore. And Mr. Rice's *Inscriptions in Mysore*, Part I., supplies the following additional instances:—(1) No. Nj. 199, an inscription on stone at Gaṭṭavādi; this does not actually mention the Gaṅgas; but it purports to be dated, in the reign of a certain Ereha-Venmadi, in the Aṅgiras *samvatsara*, coupled with Śakā-Samvat 111 by mistake for 114 expired or 115 current, = A.D. 192-93: a lithograph is given, and the characters shew that the record belongs to the ninth or tenth century A.D. (2) No. Nj. 122, a copper-plate grant at Tagadūr; this purports to be dated in the time of the Western Gaṅga king Harivarman, in the Vibhava *samvatsara*, coupled with Ś.S. 188 expired by mistake for 170 expired, = A.D. 248-249 (or for any other year with which Vibhava may have coincided): a lithograph is given; and the characters, which are of much the same general style with those of the spurious Tanjore grant (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 212) which purports to give a date in A.D. 248 for the same person, suggest the tenth century A.D. as the earliest possible period for the concoction of the record. (3) No. Md. 113, a copper-plate grant at Hallegere (noticed by me in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 174, note 4); this purports to be dated in the time of the Western Gaṅga king Śivamāra I., in the thirty-fourth year of his reign, Ś.S. 635 expired, = A.D. 713-714: a lithograph is given; and, like some of the others, this record betrays itself by using the later and cursive form of the *kh* (in connection with the name of Viśvakarman, the alleged writer of this record, Mr. Rice again misrepresents what was said by Sir Walter Elliot; see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 164, note 1). To these we have to add, also from Mysore, (4) a Suradhēnupura copper-plate grant (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Introd. p. 3), which purports to be dated in the third year of the reign of Śivamāra II., in the Sarvajit *samvatsara*, Ś.S. 729, expired, = A.D. 807-808: a lithograph of this grant is not available yet; but there is every reason to believe that the record will betray its spurious nature in the way in which the others do; and it may be noted that, unless it introduces any fresh names, the result of it, taken in connection with the Nāgamaṅgala grant, would be that Śrīpurusha-Muttarasa reigned for seventy-eight years.—Another record in the same book, No. Nj. 110, an inscription on stone at Kūḍlāpura, purports to connect a date in the 'Subhakrit *samvatsara*, Ś.S. 25 expired, = A.D. 103-104, with Koṅgaṇivarman, the alleged founder of the Western Gaṅga dynasty, who is apparently mentioned in the record as *prathama-Gaṅga*, "the first Gaṅga;" but the passage occurs as part of a record of A.D. 1148, and is only based on some spurious grant or archive; it does not purport to be a synchronous record of the king to whom it refers. As regards this date, Mr. Rice, who has hitherto so implicitly accepted the spurious Gaṅga records, says (*loc. cit.* Introd. p. 1)—"Without corroboration from other sources, however, this can hardly be accepted as deciding the matter, especially as the only other document which professes to give his date, namely, the Tamil chronicle called *Koṅḍiśa-Rājakkal*, places his reign in Śaka 111 (A.D. 189)." With regard to the Gaṭṭavādi inscription, No. 1 above, Mr. Rice (*loc. cit.* pp. 1, 2) "would be disposed to alter the 111, though it is given in words as well as in figures, to 711: the number of the hundreds may have been left out in the words, and a tail to the 1 "would make 7 in the figures." And in connection with the Tagadūr grant, No. 2 above, he says (*loc. cit.* p. 2)—"The Gaṅga grant, therefore, now under consideration, belongs to a certain class, based it may be on a real substratum of facts, but impossible to accept on their own statements, though the motives for falsification are not apparent." It is satisfactory to find that Mr. Rice has begun to look at the Western Gaṅga records from a critical point of view, and has recognised that such liberties may be taken with them, as even to alter a given date by six centuries.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

certainly known to be authentic is that of the *Mahārāja* Śrīpurusha-Prithuvī-Koṅgaṇi, or, as he was more fully styled, Muttarasa-Śrīpurusha-Prithuvī-Koṅgaṇi. His existence is proved, not by the spurious grants, but by undeniably genuine but undated, inscriptions on stone at Talakād, Sivāra, and Sivarpattṇa, in Mysore.<sup>1</sup> On general palæographic grounds, these records may be referred roughly to the eighth or ninth century A. D.; and one particular tell-tale character proves that they cannot have been engraved much after A. D. 804. It is, therefore, quite possible that the spurious Hosūr and Nāgamaṅgala grants have hit off true dates for him, in A. D. 762 and 776-77,<sup>2</sup> though the person who concocted the Hosūr grant failed to compute the details of the date correctly. But all that can as yet be said with certainty about this Muttarasa-Śrīpurusha-Prithuvī-Koṅgaṇi or more shortly Śrīpurusha-Muttarasa, is, that he was a reigning king, belonging, no doubt, to the Western Gaṅga lineage, and that, pending more precise discoveries, he may be placed in the period A. D. 750 to 850. There is, however, one name which may possibly be placed just before his. The spurious charters mention two persons named Śivamāra,—representing one of them as the father or grandfather, and the other as the son, of Śrīpurusha-Muttarasa; and one of them, at Halle gere, purports to give for the first Śivamāra a date in A. D. 713, while another, at Śura-dhēnupura,<sup>3</sup> purports to give a date in A. D. 807-808 for the second Śivamāra. And, that there really was, just before or just after Muttarasa-Śrīpurusha, a reigning king named Śivamāra, referable to the same lineage, is proved by a genuine, but undated, stone inscription, of his time, at Dēbūr in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> engraved in well-formed characters of the same period. The record does not connect any title with his name; and it contains nothing that helps us to decide his identity: but it has an expression which stamps him as a paramount sovereign. As far, therefore, as individual names go, the history of the Western Gaṅgas starts with these two persons, Śrīpurusha-Muttarasa and Śivamāra; and either of them may be the Gaṅga king who was conquered and imprisoned by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dhruva (between A. D. 754 and 783-84), and was liberated, but afterwards had to be placed in confinement again, by that king's son Gōvinda III. (A. D. 783-84 to 814-815).<sup>5</sup> Shortly after this,

<sup>1</sup> I base my remarks on photographs which Mr. Rice kindly sent me.—The Talakād inscription has now been edited by Mr. Rice in his *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 1. Other records of the same person, the authenticity of which there are no apparent grounds for questioning, are Nos. My. 25, 55, MI. 87, TN. 53, 113, and Nj. 23. The last of them appears to give him the higher title of *Mahārājādhirāja* (see page 320 below, note 1), and also that of *Paramēśvara*.

<sup>2</sup> Just as a possibly true date was hit off for Bātuga in the spurious Śūdi grant which refers itself to his time (see page 303 below, note 7).—The Hosūr grant has now been edited by Mr. Rice, in full, with a lithograph, somewhere in the *Madras Journal of Literature and Science*. Like some of the others, it betrays itself by using the later and cursive forms of the *kh* and *ḥ*.

<sup>3</sup> For these two records, see page 301 above, note 1.

<sup>4</sup> Here, and in *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 174, I have written on the authority of an ink-impression, which Mr. Rice kindly sent for my inspection. He has now edited this record in his *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 26, where he allots it to the second Śivamāra. Other records which include the name Śivamāra, are Nos. Nj. 50, 126: there are no *prima-facie* grounds for questioning the authenticity of them; but they do not make it clear whether they refer to the first or to the second Śivamāra.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 161.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

if the Kadab grant may be relied on, there was a certain Chākīrāja, who was governing or reigning over the entire Gaṅga province in A. D. 813.<sup>1</sup> This, however, seems very doubtful. And probably the next authentic names, after those of Śrīpurusha-Muttarasa and Śivamāra, are those of Nitimārga-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi,<sup>2</sup> with the title of *Mahārājādhirāja*,<sup>3</sup> and styled "supreme lord of the town of Kovalāla" and "lord of the mountain Nandagiri," and of his son Satyavākya-Permanadi, whose existence is proved by a stone inscription from Doddahundi in Mysore:<sup>4</sup> the record, which mentions the death of this Nitimārga-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi, is not dated; but it was written at any rate not long after A. D. 804. Somewhere about this time, the Eastern Chalukya king Narēndramrigarāja-Vijayāditya II. (A. D. 799 to 843), waged war for twelve years with the Gaṅgas and the Rāshtrakūṭas;<sup>5</sup> and, later on, his grandson Guṇaka-Vijayāditya III. (A. D. 844 to 888), being "challenged" by the Rāshtrakūṭas, conquered the Gaṅgas.<sup>6</sup> The passages, however, which mention this, give no particular names. And the next individual name is that of Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Rājamalla-Permanadi, mentioned in an inscription at Husukūru in Mysore,<sup>7</sup> with the date of Śaka-Saṁvat 792 (expired), = A. D. 870-71; the record also mentions a certain Būtarasa, who was governing the Koṅgaṇnāḍ and Pūnāḍ districts as *Yuvarāja*. With this person we have perhaps to identify the Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi, in respect of whom an inscription at Kiggatnāḍ, in Coorg,<sup>8</sup> cites Śaka-Saṁvat 809 (expired), with a date in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 888, as his eighteenth year, and whose first year, therefore, was Ś.-S. 792 (expired), = A. D. 870-71. Next after this comes another Nitimārga-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi, for whom an inscription at Kūlagere, in

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 18. As regards the authenticity of this record, see under the account of Gōvinda III. in chapter III. below.

<sup>2</sup> The last component of this name occurs sometimes with the short *a*, and sometimes with the long *ā*, in the second syllable. As no intrinsic difference seems to be involved, I write it uniformly with the short *a*.

<sup>3</sup> The exact title in the original is *dharma-Mahārājādhirāja*, as regards which see page 320 above, note 1. — In the present case, the title very probably denotes paramount sovereignty. It appears to have been borne by all the subsequent leading members of the family. But, in their case, how far it denotes independent sovereignty, or how far it was simply a hereditary title, — they being, in reality, feudatories, though possibly often half-independent, — it is difficult to say. — The epithets "lord of the town of Kovalāla" and "lord of the mountain Nandagiri" also became hereditary titles. — I offer here only an outline of the history of the Western Gaṅgas, leaving details to be fully worked out on some other occasion. I deal now with mostly the dated records, putting aside those which simply mention a Satyavākya, a Nitimārga, &c., to be attributed to the proper persons hereafter, when all the subordinate items of information in them can be examined and arranged.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 91. The original stone is now in the Bangalore Museum.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 101.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* p. 102.

<sup>7</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 75. — One component of the name, Rājamalla, is possibly a mislection for Rāchamalla. — The Būtarasa mentioned here seems to be the Guṇaduttaraṅga-Būtuga who, according to the spurious Śādi grant (see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 177) married Abbalabbā, daughter of (the Rāshtrakūṭa king) Amōghavarsha (I.) (A. D. 814-15 to 877-78).

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 102, No. II.; *Coorg Inscriptions*, p. 5.

## 304 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Mysore,<sup>1</sup> supplies the date of Saka-Samvat 831 (expired), = A. D. 909-910. We know that shortly after this time there was a king named Ereyappa. We may, therefore, place next an inscription at Iggali, in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> which mentions another Satyavākya-Koṅṇivarma-Permanaḍi and Ereyappa, and records occurrences that took place in the twenty-second year of this Satyavākya, *i. e.* not earlier than A. D. 930-31, as shewn by the recorded date of the preceding Nītimarga. This Satyavākya must have been immediately succeeded, and soon after that date, by Ereyappa, whom the Bêgûr inscription, from Mysore, mentions as reigning over the Gaṅgavāḍi province, and fighting with a certain Vira-Mahēndra.<sup>3</sup> Ereyappa was succeeded by his son Rāchamalla. From an inscription at Ātakûr, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> we learn that Rāchamalla was attacked and killed by Satyavākya-Koṅṇivarma-Permanaḍi-Bûtuga or Bûtayya, who had the *birudas* or secondary names of Nanniya-Gaṅga, "the truthful Gaṅga," Jayaduttaraṅga, "the arch of victory," Gaṅga-Gaṅgēya, "a very Kārttikēya, Karṇa, or Bhishma, among the Gaṅgas," and Gaṅga-Nārāyaṇa, "a very god Viṣṇu among the Gaṅgas," and who thereby acquired the Gaṅgavāḍi province; this occurred in or shortly before A. D. 940. An inscription at Hebbāl, in the Dhārwar District,<sup>5</sup> tells us that (between A. D. 911-12 and 940) Bûtuga married a daughter of the Rāshtrakûta king Amôghavarsha-Vaddiga, receiving, as her dowry, the districts known as the Puligere or Purigere three-hundred, which was the country that lay round, and was named after the ancient name of, Lakshmēshwar, in the Miraj State, within the limits of the Dhārwar District,<sup>6</sup> — the Belvola three-hundred, which lay in the same neighbourhood and included, as various records shew, Gadag, Anṇigere, Kurtakôti, and Nargund, in Dhārwar, Hûli in the Belgaum District, and Kukkanûr in the Nizâm's

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Ml. 30.—Mr. Rice (*ibid.* Intro. p. 4) would identify this Nītimarga-Koṅṇivarma-Permanaḍi with the other person of the same name mentioned in the Doddahundi inscription; but the date of the present record, and the use of the old form of the *kh* in the Doddahundi record, are inconsistent with this view.—With this Nītimarga-Koṅṇivarma-Permanaḍi, he would also identify the Satyavākya-Koṅṇivarma-Permanaḍi of the Iggali inscription (see further on); but it seems clear to me that a Nītimarga is not, unless under very exceptional circumstances, to be identified with any Satyavākya.—He would further identify the Satyavākya of the Doddahundi inscription with the Ereyappa who came just before A. D. 940 (see further on). And, in short, he has mixed up all these persons in the most complicated manner.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* No. Nj. 189; see the preceding note.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I., p. 348.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. II. p. 168; since then, it has been edited by Mr. Rice also, *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 41.—The Rāshtrakûta Dêḍli grant of A. D. 940, which mentions him as Bhūtārya, implies that, in overthrowing Rāchamalla, he received material assistance from the Rāshtrakûta king, Kṛishṇa III. And it is this record that fixes the event before A. D. 940.

<sup>5</sup> From ink-impressions. This record has been noticed by me, inaccurately, from imperfect materials, in the *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 170. The facts stated above, from a better ink-impression, obtained more recently, are certain.

<sup>6</sup> The variants Puligere and Purigere both occur; and the first of them is still preserved in the name Huligere *bana*, which is the appellation of one of the divisions of the lands of Lakshmēshwar (see the map of the Dhārwar Collectorate, four miles to the inch, 1874). A still older form of the name, Porigere, is found in the Lakshmēshwar inscription of the *Yuvarāja* Vikramāditya II., son of the Western Chalukya king Vijayāditya.—The Kanarese name was Sanskritised as Pulikara. And the town appears to have been also known as Raktapura.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Dominions,<sup>1</sup>—the Kisukād seventy, which was a small district of which the chief town was Pattadakal, the ancient Kisuvolal and Pattada-Kisuvolal, in the Bādāmi tāluka, Bijāpur District,<sup>2</sup>—and the Bāge, Bāgenād, or Bāgadage seventy, which was another small district lying round Bāgalkōt, the ancient Bāgadage and Bāgadige, the chief town of the Bāgalkōt tāluka in the same district.<sup>3</sup> And the Ātakūr inscription further shews that, in or about the Saumya *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 872 (current), = A.D. 949-50, the Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishṇa III. (A. D. 940 and 956) confirmed him in the possession of the above-mentioned four districts, and also gave him the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, as a reward for treacherously slaying, at a place named Takkōla, the Chōla king Rājāditya, with whom Krishṇa III. was then at war. Like his predecessors, Būtuga used the title *Mahārājādhirāja*; but, while probably half-independent, he appears also to have acknowledged the suzerainty of the Rāshtrakūṭas. The Hebbāl inscription tells us that the son of Būtuga and the daughter of Amōghavarsha-Vaddiga was Maruladēva. To Maruladēva and Bijabbe, it says, there was born a son, whom it perhaps names as Rachcha-Gaṅga. And, it continues, immediately after this person had reigned, there came another son of Būtuga, by his wife Kallabbarasi, who was named Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanādi-Mārasimha, with a variety of *birūḍas* such as Chalad-uttaraṅga, “the arch of firmness of character,” Dharmāvatāra, “the incarnation of religion,” Jagadēkavīra, “the sole hero of the world,” Gaṅgara-simha, “the lion of the Gaṅgas,” Gaṅgavajra, “the Gaṅga diamond or thunderbolt,” Gaṅga-Kandarpa, “the Gaṅga god of love,” and Nolamba-kul-Āntaka, “the Death of the family of the Nolambas, *i. e.* the Pallavas,” and was plainly a very great personage indeed. He is evidently the Satyavākya-Permanādi, in connection with whom an inscription at Kārya, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> cites the Prabhava *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 890 (current), = A. D. 967-68, as his fifth year,—shewing that he was crowned to the Gaṅga succession in Ś.-S. 886 current, = A. D. 963-64,—and the Mārasimha-Permanādi, news of whose death, as we learn from an inscription at Mēlāgani,<sup>5</sup> reached the Pallava king Pallavāditya-Nolambādhirāja in or just before the month Āshādha (June-July), falling in A. D. 974, of the Bhāva *samvatsara*, Ś.-S. 896 (expired). An inscription at Lakshmēshwar, within the Dhārwar District,<sup>6</sup> mentioning him with the paramount title of *Paramēśvara* as well as *Mahārājādhirāja*, and speaking of “Mārasimha” as his *prathama-nāmadhēya* or first

<sup>1</sup> The name of this district was derived from the Kanarese *beḷe*, ‘growing corn, a crop,’ and *pola*, *hola*, ‘a field,’ and means ‘the country of luxuriant crops,’ with reference to the fertility of the rich black-soil which constitutes one of its chief features. It was sometimes written Belvāla, and, in Nāgarī characters, Beluvala.—Annigere appears to have been the chief town of the district in A. D. 866 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 220), and very possibly was always so.

<sup>2</sup> A record of A. D. 1163, at Pattadakal itself (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 269), mentions that town, by the name of Pattada-Kisuvolal, as the chief town of the Kisukād district.

<sup>3</sup> For this identification, see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 170.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 192.

<sup>5</sup> See *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, Introd. p. 18, note 7.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 101.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

name, connects him with the date of the Vibhava *saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 890 (expired), = A. D. 968-69, and records a grant by him to a Jain shrine named, after himself, Gaṅgakandarpa-Jinēndramandira. An inscription at Nagarle, in Mysore,<sup>1</sup> dated 'S.-S. 892 (expired), = A. D. 970-71, gives one of his appellations in the form of Permāḍi. An inscription at Adaraguñchi, in the Dhārwar District,<sup>2</sup> dated in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A. D. 971, of the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 893 (expired), mentions him as then governing the Gaṅgavāḍi ninety-six-thousand, the Purigere three-hundred, and the Belvola three-hundred, under the Rāshtrakūṭa king Khottiga. An inscription at Gundūr, in the same district,<sup>3</sup> dated in the same month, falling in A. D. 973, of the Śrīmukha *saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 896 (current), mentions him as still governing the Puligere three-hundred and the Belvola three-hundred under Khottiga's successor, Kakka II. The Hebbāl inscription speaks of him as having had in his hands, at some time or other,<sup>4</sup> the government of a very large area, including, not only the Gaṅgavāḍi province, the Puligere three-hundred, and the Belvola three-hundred, but also the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Nalambavāḍi thirty-two thousand (properly a province of the Pallavas, in the direction of Bellāry), and the Sāntalige thousand (apparently somewhere in the west of Mysore).<sup>5</sup> And an elaborate account of his achievements, given in one of the Śravaṇa-Belgola records,<sup>6</sup> shews that he was employed by Kṛishṇa III. to command an expedition into Gujarāt; that he subjugated the Pallavas of Nalambavāḍi; and that he fought and conquered in battles on the banks of the Tapti, at Mānyakhēṭa (the Rāshtrakūṭa capital), and at Gōnūr, Uchchangi, and Pāriseyakōṭe, and in the Banavāsi country; and, finally, that, after the overthrow of Kakka II. and his expulsion from Mānyakhēṭa by the Western Chālukyas under Taila II., he made an attempt to continue the Rāshtrakūṭa sovereignty by crowning Indra IV., the grandson of Kṛishṇa III.:<sup>7</sup> the attempt, which was not successful, must have been made soon after June, A. D. 973, which is the latest recorded date for

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 158.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 255.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 271.

<sup>4</sup> This record (see page 304 above, note 5) is dated in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March) falling in A.D. 975, of the Bhāva *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 896 (expired),—about ten months after the time when, apparently, news of his death reached Pallavāditya-Nalambādhirāja (see the text above). The expression used, however, is *ātutam-īdu*, "had been governing." And the date, therefore, belongs to something done after his time.

<sup>5</sup> With a view to locating this province exactly, by identifying the town from which it took its appellation, it may be noted that later records mention a smaller district called the Sattalige *nāl* (an inscription at Anawattī in Mysore; *Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 200), the Sattalige *kampana*, including a village named Sidiyanūrudvi (an inscription at Balagāṃve; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 184, *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 96), and the Sattalige seventy (an inscription at Ablūr in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 121)). These names seem to be those of the head-quarters division of the Sāntalige thousand, and to present the name in a later form which may be still extant.

<sup>6</sup> *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 38.—This important record requires to be edited critically, before it can be fully appreciated.

<sup>7</sup> This is plainly the meaning of a passage near the beginning of the record, which has been rendered otherwise by Mr. Rice.



Kakka II.; and it is to be attributed to the close connection that existed between the two families.<sup>1</sup> Mārasimha must have been immediately succeeded by a certain Pañchaladēva, whom a fragment at Muḷgund, in the Dhārwar District,<sup>2</sup> describes as reigning, as paramount sovereign, in A. D. 974-75, over the whole country bounded by the eastern, western, and southern oceans. Pañchaladēva seems, then, to have taken advantage of the general confusion, that must have attended the downfall of the Rāshtrakūṭas and the death of Mārasimha, to set himself up as an independent king; but he was shortly afterwards killed in battle by the Western Chālukya Taila II. Earlier facts connected with him are to be found in the Adaraguñchi inscription,<sup>3</sup> which tells us that, in A. D. 971, when Mārasimha was governing the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand, the Puligere three-hundred, and the Belvola three-hundred, under the Rāshtrakūṭa king Khoṭṭiga, he himself was governing a small circle of villages which was known as the Sebhi thirty and probably took its appellation from the ancient name of Chabbi or Chebbi in the Hubli tāluka, Dhārwar District; and in the Guṇḍūr inscription,<sup>4</sup> which mentions him as governing a ninety-six district in A. D. 973: this ninety-six district has not been identified; but possibly the expression is an abbreviation for the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six thousand, which Mārasimha, — mentioned in the same record in connection with only the Puligere three-hundred and the Belvola three-hundred, — may have entrusted to Pañchaladēva. Shortly after Pañchaladēva, there was a Satyavākya-Kōṅgunivarma-Rāchamalla-Permanaḍi, for whom an inscription at Kiggatnād, in Coorg,<sup>5</sup> furnishes a date in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 978, of the Śvara *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 899 (expired), and probably an inscription at Doddā-Homma, in Mysore,<sup>6</sup> furnishes a date in the preceding year;<sup>7</sup> and he appears to have had a rather famous minister named Chāmuṇḍarāya, who wrote the *Chāmuṇḍarāya-Purāṇa* and set up the colossal image of Gommatēśvara at Śravaṇa-Belgola.<sup>8</sup> And this person was probably the last of the independent or semi-independent Western Gaṅga princes.

1 As we have seen, Permanaḍi-Bātuga was a brother-in-law of Kṛṣṇa III. And Indra IV. was the son of a son of Kṛṣṇa III. by a daughter of Bātuga (see *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa Belgola*, No. 57).

2 I quote from an ink-impression.

3 See page 306 above and note 2.

4 See page 306 above, and note 3. The reading in lines 8, 9, of the text should plainly be *Pañchala*, not *Pañjala*.

5 *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 76, with a lithograph in Vol. VI. p. 102, No. I.; see also *Coorg Inscriptions*, p. 7.

6 *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 183.

7 We have perhaps another of his records, — in which his name is given as Rājamalla, — in an inscription at Kottatti (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 107). But, unless there is some mistake in the published text, it is difficult to place this record properly. It purports to be dated in Śaka-Saṃvat 899, coupled with the Pramādin *saṃvatsara*. Pramādin, however, was either Ś.-S. 876 current, = A. D. 953-54, or Ś.-S. 936 current, = A. D. 1013-14. Ś.-S. 899 current, = A. D. 976-77, was the Dhātu *saṃvatsara*. And Ś.-S. 899 expired, = A. D. 977-78, was the Śvara *saṃvatsara*. Perhaps Pramādin has been read by mistake for Pramāthin, and Ś.-S. 899 is a mistake for 901 (expired) or 902 (current), = A. D. 979-80.

8 *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgola*, Introd. pp. 22, 25, 33, 34.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

An inscription, indeed, at Bêlûr, in Mysore,<sup>1</sup> gives the name of a Gaṅga-Permanāḍi, who was governing the Karnāta in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1021, of Śaka-Saṁvat 944 (current), coupled apparently with the Durmukhin *saṁvatsara* by mistake for Durmati.<sup>2</sup> But, before this time, the Chôlas had invaded the Gaṅgavāḍi province and made it a part of their own kingdom, as is shewn by their records which from about this point are met with in Mysore. Thus, — taking at present only the dated records, — at Kaliyûr there is an inscription<sup>3</sup> of the Chôla king Râjarâjadêva, mentioning a minister of his named Apramêya and described as “lord of the Kotta *maṇḍala*,” dated in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1006, of the Parâbhava *saṁvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 929 (current). At Balmuri there is another of his records,<sup>4</sup> dated apparently at the *uttarâyaṇa-saṁkrânti* or winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1012; of the Paridhâvin *saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 934 (expired), cited as his twenty-eighth year: this record claims that Râjarâja had conquered the land of the Gaṅgas, Rattavâḍi (the kingdom of the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkheḍ), the Malenâḍ or hill-country along the Western Ghauts, the territories of the Nolambas and the Andhras, and the rulers of Koṅgu, Kalinga, and Pandya, and had absorbed all their lands into the Chôla kingdom; and it mentions a certain Pañchavamahârâya, whom he had appointed to the military command, as *Mahâdandandya*, of the Bēṅgi *maṇḍala*, i. e. the land of Veṅḡ, the territory of the Eastern Chalukyas,<sup>5</sup> and the Gaṅga *maṇḍala*, and who then, it says, entered on a series of conquests more to the west, — seizing the Tuluva country, the Koṅkan, and the Male country, pursuing the Chêra, pushing aside Teluga and Rattiga, and coveting even the little Belvola district. And at Taḍi-Mâlingi and Sindhuvali there are records,<sup>6</sup> — dated, respectively, in his tenth year, and in the Vyaya *saṁvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṁvat 1030 by mistake for 1028 expired or 1029 current, = A. D. 1106-1107, cited as his thirty-seventh year, — of the Eastern Chalukya king Râjendra-Chôla-Kulôttunga-Chôladêva I., who,<sup>7</sup> anointed first, like his ancestors, to the sovereignty of Veṅḡ, afterwards acquired also the Chôla kingdom and crown. At the end of the tenth century A. D., therefore, the Western Gaṅgas lost all semblance of independence, and, if they continued to be entrusted with any authority at all, sank into the position of mere local representatives of the Chôla and Eastern Chalukya kings, in whose possession their territory remained until about A. D. 1117, when a certain Gaṅgarâja or Gaṅgarasa attacked Adiyama or Idiyama and other feudatories of the

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 78.

<sup>2</sup> The Durmukhin *saṁvatsara* would be Śaka-Saṁvat 919 current, = A. D. 996-97, or S.-S. 979 current, = A. D. 1056-57.

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 44.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* No. Sr. 140.

<sup>5</sup> At about this period, the sovereignty of the Eastern Chalukyas was interrupted for about thirty years (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, p. 272). Their records represent Châlukya-chandra-Baktivarman as restoring it in A. D. 1003, and place the period of interruption about A. D. 973 to 1003.

<sup>6</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Nos. TN. 34, and Nj. 51.

<sup>7</sup> See the last of my papers on the Eastern Chalukya Chronology, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 277.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Chôla, encamped at Talakâḍ, who refused to quietly give up the territory which their sovereign had entrusted to them, defeated them and drove them out, recovered his hereditary province, and placed it in the hands of the Hoysala prince Vishṇuvardhana.<sup>1</sup>

## The Ālupas.

The Ālupas, as we have seen above, are mentioned in the Aihole inscription, in conjunction with the Gaṅgas, as being subjugated by Pulikēsin II. about A. D. 608; under the same name, in the Sorab grant of Vinayāditya, dated in A. D. 692, which records that, while camped at the village of Chitrasedu in the Toramara *vishaya*, he granted the village of Sālivoḡe, in the Edevoḷal *vishaya*, at the request of the *Mahārāja* Chitravāha, son of the Ālupa ruler Guṇasāgara;<sup>2</sup> under the name of Ālupas, in the Harihar grant of the same king, dated in A. D. 694, which speaks of them, with the Gaṅgas, as hereditary servants of the Western Chalukyas, and records that Vinayāditya granted the village of Kīru-Kāgāmāsi, in the Edevoḷal *vishaya*, at the request of an unnamed Ālupa chief;<sup>3</sup> and, under the name of Ālupas again, as foes of the Western Chālukyas in later times, in a record of the Kādambas of Goa which says that they were conquered by Jayakēsin I. (about A. D. 1052-53),<sup>4</sup> and in the *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita* of Bilhana.<sup>5</sup> Who the Ālupas precisely were, has still to be ascertained. But, if they are identical with the Ālukas, who are included among the hostile peoples whose kings, according to the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription, were conquered by Kīrtivarman I. between A. D. 567 and 597,<sup>6</sup> then, as *āluka* is an epithet of Śēsha, the chief of the serpent race, we may perhaps have in them a division of the Nāgas.<sup>7</sup> And the passages in the grants of Vinayāditya seem to indicate that they had the feudatory government of the Edevoḷal *vishaya*, which lay just on the north-east of Banawāsi, and may perhaps be identified with the Eḍenāḍ seventy of other records.<sup>8</sup>

## The Lātas.

The most direct evidence as to the position of the Lāṭa country, appears to be furnished by some of the Rāshtrakūṭa records of the ninth century A. D.<sup>9</sup> From them we learn that Gōvinda III. gave the Lāṭa province, or, as it was also then called, the province of the lords of Lāṭa, to his brother Indrarāja. Indrarāja's son Suvar-

<sup>1</sup> See an inscription at Tippūr (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I, No. MI. 31); also, chapter VI. below.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 152.

<sup>3</sup> *Id.* Vol. VII. p. 303.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. B. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 282.

<sup>5</sup> Dr. Bühler's edition, v. 26; see also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 320.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. pp. 14, 19.

<sup>7</sup> See page 281 above, and note 3.

<sup>8</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar has suggested (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 39, note 3) that the name of the family seems to be preserved in the name of the modern town of 'Alupai' on the Malabar coast. Dr. Bühler, also, says (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 320, note †) that Ālupa is apparently a town on the coast. But I cannot trace any authority for this.

<sup>9</sup> Chapter III. below.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

navarsha-Karkarāja had the title of Lâtésvara or "lord of Lâta." We find him and his brother Prabhûtavarsha-Gôvindarāja granting villages of which the modern representatives still exist in the neighbourhood of Barôda and of Jambûsar in the Broach District. And this locates Lâta in Gujarât, and places the country along the south of the river Mahî in the Lâta country, as its boundaries then stood. This, however, was after the absorption of the Gurjara territory into Lâta. And from certain Western Chalukya records which will be noticed in the next chapter, and from the synchronous Gurjara records which will be dealt with just below, we can now recognise that Lâta was originally a smaller territory, bounded on the north, and separated there from the Gurjara country, by the river Kîm, which, rising in the hills of the Râjpiplâ State in the Rêwâ-Kânthâ, flows into the gulf of Cambay, between the Narmadâ on the north and the Taptî on the south. The southern boundary is not quite so certain. But, at any rate, Nausârî in the Barôda territory, on the south of Surat, and Ashtgâm or Astgâm, a few miles to the south-east of Nausârî, were in the Lâta country. And, if we bear in mind how many ancient divisions of India have been preserved more or less intact to even the present day, it seems very probable that the southern limit of Lâta was the river Damangangâ, which divides, where they touch each other, the present districts of Surat and Thâna; just as, towards the coast, the Kîm separates the Surat District from Broach. On the east, the Lâta country was doubtless bounded by the Western Ghauts. As a record of A. D. 888 tells us that a territorial division known as the Variavi hundred and sixteen, which was the country round the modern Wâriâv just to the north of Surat and was in Lâta, was in the *Konkana vishaya*,<sup>1</sup> it is evident that Lâta was one of the seven divisions of the Konkan; and it was, in fact, the most northern of them. And, from the manner in which, in the grant of the Western Chalukya prince Avanijanâsraya-Pulikêsin, one of the feudatory rulers of Lâta, it is said that the army of the Tâjikas, or Arabs, wishing to enter the Dekkan with the desire of conquering all the kings of the south, came in the first instance to reduce "the Navasârikâ country,"<sup>2</sup> it seems tolerably certain that the capital of the original Lâta territory was Navasârikâ, i.e. the modern Nausârî.

There is an early epigraphic reference to Lâta in the Mandasôr inscription of A. D. 473, where it is described as a country which was pleasing with choice trees bowed down by the weight of their flowers, and with temples and assembly-halls of the 'gods and *rikâras* or Buddhist shrines, and the mountains of which were covered over with vegetation.<sup>3</sup> And there is also a mention of it in the *Bṛihat-Samhitâ* of Varâhamihira.<sup>4</sup> But we know nothing as yet about its ancient history; except that the use of the Kalachuri or Chêdî era, in the

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 69.

<sup>2</sup> *Proceedings* of the Aryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists, p. 236.

<sup>3</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 84.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 183.

Western Chalukya records from Lâta, shews that the province was at one time a part of the dominions of the Kalachuri kings. Mañgalésa must have acquired the sovereignty of it, when he overthrew the Kalachuri kings Śaṅkaragana and Buddha, and deprived them of their possessions on the western coast. But, as it joined in the general revolt against Pulikéśin II., he must have left it in the administrative charge of some of its native rulers. It was one of the provinces resubjugated by Pulikéśin II., before he established his supremacy over the three Mahârâshtra countries. And he then placed the government of it in the hands of feudatory members of his own family. It is evidently one of the four provinces which in A.D. 610 or 611 were in the hands of Satyâśraya-Dhruvarâja-Indravarman. Vijayavarmarâja held it in A. D. 643. A Sêndraka prince, Prithivîvallabha-Nikumbhallaśakti, was in charge of it in A.D. 654, — apparently because of the failure of that branch of the Western Chalukya family to which Vijayavarmarâja belonged. But from A. D. 670 onwards it was again in the hands of feudatory members of the Western Chalukya stock. The original boundaries of the province must have been preserved up to A. D. 736, when there was still a Gurjara prince in possession of the next territorial division on the north. Shortly after that, however, Avanijanâśraya-Pulikéśin overthrew the invading Tâjikas, who, in the course of their invasion, had destroyed the Gurjaras. And, as we have no later records of the Gurjaras, he doubtless then annexed their territory, and practically extended the province of Lâta, on the north, up to the Narmadâ, or even to the Mahî. Information about the subsequent history of the province will be found under the account of the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkhêd; in chapter III. below.

#### The Malavas.

The Mâlavas were, of course, the people of Mâlwa in Central India, and of south-eastern Râjputânâ, from whom<sup>1</sup> the Vikrama era derived its earlier appellation of the Mâlava era. And, lying north of the Narmadâ and well away from the coast, their country was one of the divisions of Northern India.

The earliest trace of the Mâlavas is probably to be found in certain coins, obtained in large numbers at Nâgar in the north of Mâlwa, about forty-five miles north of Koṭâ, which have on them the legend *Mâlavândm jayah*, "the victory of the Mâlavas:"<sup>2</sup> according to General Sir Alexander Cunningham, the characters range "from perhaps B. C. 250 to A. D. 250;" but we must now place these coins in some period not earlier than B. C. 58, the commencement of the Mâlava era. In epigraphic records, the Mâlavas are first mentioned, in the Allahâbâd pillar inscription, among the tribes which were conquered by the Early Gupta king Samudragupta, about the middle of the fourth century A. D.<sup>3</sup> And possibly the Varika prince Vishṇuvardhana,—son of

<sup>1</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 404.

<sup>2</sup> See *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. VI. pp. 165, 166, 174 ff.; Vol. XIV. p. 149 ff. and Plate xxxi. Nos. 19 to 25.

<sup>3</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 14.



Chapter I.  
The Early  
Dynasties.

Yasôvardhana, who was the son of Yasôrâta, who, again, was the son of Vyâghrarâta,—of whom we have a record at Bijayagadh in the Bharatpur State,<sup>1</sup> with a date which, referred to the Mâlava era, falls in A. D. 372, was the leader of some northern branch of the tribe; he must have been a feudatory of Samudragupta. In the fifth century, we have the names of Viśvavarman, the son or younger brother of Naravarman, with the date of A. D. 423,<sup>2</sup> and of Bandhuvvarman, son of Viśvavarman, who in A. D. 436, as a vassal of Kumâragupta I., was governing at Daśapura, which is the modern Mandasôr in western Mâlwa.<sup>3</sup> After the downfall of the Early Guptas, Mâlwa must have fallen, somewhere between A. D. 484 and 510, into the hands of the foreign invader Tôramâṇa. His son Mihirakula held it, after him, till somewhere about A. D. 530. And in A. D. 532-33 it was a part of the dominions of a king of Northern India named Vishuvardhana-Yasô-dharman, who overthrew Mihirakula, and of whom we have records at Mandasôr:<sup>4</sup> this king is described as ruling right across Northern India, to the shores of the western ocean; and he is perhaps the paramount sovereign by whom,<sup>5</sup> just before A. D. 526, the *Mahârāja* Dr̥ṇasimha of Valabhi,—the modern Walâ,—was anointed to the rule of the then feudatory province of Kâthiawâd. In A. D. 738-39, the northern parts of Mâlwa were in the possession of a prince named Dhavala, claiming to be of the Maurya race.<sup>6</sup> But the intermediate history of the country remains to be worked out. Though Pulikêsin II. claims to have subdued the Mâlavas, there are no indications that their territory ever became a part of his dominions; and the allusion must be to some successful resistance of an attempted invasion of his kingdom by them.

The Gurjaras.

The Gurjaras are known from five records which establish the genealogy shown in the table on the opposite page.<sup>7</sup> One of the records says that Dadda II. belonged to the lineage of a certain king Karṇa.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions* p. 252.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* pp. 74, 76, 77.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* pp. 80, 86.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* pp. 142, 149, 150; and, for Tôramâṇa and Mihirakula, see pp. 158, 161, and *Introd.* p. 10 ff.

<sup>5</sup> See *ibid.* p. 168.

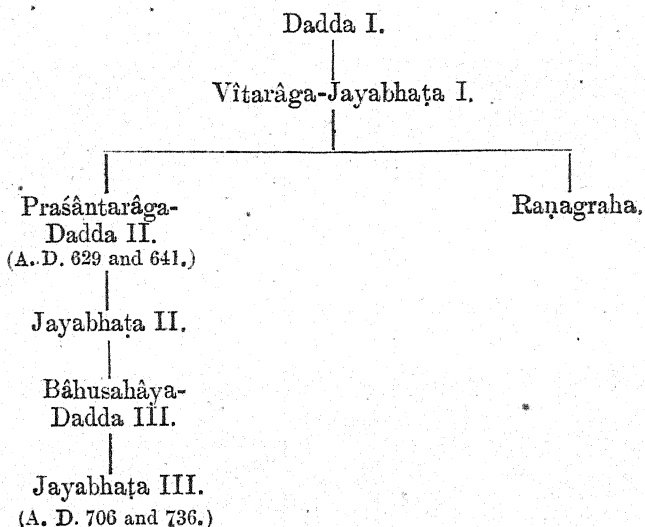
<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 56.

<sup>7</sup> There are also three spurious records, which purport to register grants made by Dadda II.; viz., the Umêtâ grant, with the date of 'Saka-Samvat 400, = A.D. 477-78 or 478-79, according as the 'Saka year is taken as current or as expired (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 61); the Bagumrâ grant, with the date of 'S.-S. 415, = A.D. 492-93 or 493-94 (*id.* Vol. XVII. p. 183); and the Ilâḍ grant, with the date of 'S.-S. 417, = A. D. 494-95 or 495-96 (*id.* Vol. XIII. p. 115). And, accepting these as genuine, Dr. Bühler has deduced a longer genealogy (*id.* Vol. XVII. p. 191), in which, before Dadda I. of my list, whom he calls Dadda III., he places—Dadda I., about A. D. 430; his son, Vitarâga-Jayabhata I., about A. D. 455; and his son, Prasântarâga-Dadda II., with dates in A. D. 478 to 495. But, as was declared by Pandit Bhagawanlal Indraji (*id.* Vol. XIII. p. 72) as well as by myself, these charters are unquestionably forgeries,— concocted, in all probability, by the person who fabricated the spurious grant of Dharasêna II. of Valabhi, of 'Saka-Samvat 400 (*id.* Vol. X. p. 277). And, thus, Dr. Bühler's paper includes a good deal of imaginary history, for which there is no basis in fact, and some geographical mistakes in connection with the supposed extent of the Broach kingdom.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 79.

## A Gurjara Pedigree.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

But, who that person may have been, — whether he was a real historical king, or whether the name is simply that of the epic hero Karna, the elder brother, on the mother's side, of the five Pāṇḍava princes, — is not apparent. And the other records simply say that Dadda I. was of the race of the Gurjara kings.<sup>1</sup> They also say that he overthrew some hostile Nāgas;<sup>2</sup> from which it seems that he acquired the territory and established this branch of the family to which he belonged,<sup>3</sup> by ejecting some branch of the Nāga tribe.

The earliest records that can be unquestionably allotted to members of this family, are of the time of Dadda II.<sup>4</sup> Two of them are copper-plate charters which were obtained at Kaira, the chief town of the Kaira District, Bombay Presidency.<sup>5</sup> One of them is dated on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika of the (Kalachuri or Chēḍi) year 380 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 9th October, A. D. 629; and the other, on the same *tithi* in the year 385 (expired),

<sup>1</sup> In the Aihole inscription of Pulikēśin II., and in various other records, the family or dynastic name is written Gūrjara,—with the long *ū*. But, in the records of the family itself, it is written Gurjara,—with the short *u*. And this form, which was accepted by Dr. Bühler, is doubtless the correct one.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. pp. 85, 90.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Bühler has suggested (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 192) that the Gurjara kingdom of Broach was an offshoot of a larger kingdom in the north, represented now by the Gujārāt District in the Panjāb; and that the Gurjara princes may have belonged to the Chāpa race.

<sup>4</sup> In the *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 19, there has been published the second half of a copper-plate grant from Sāṅkhēḍā, in the Barōda State, which is dated in the (Kalachuri or Chēḍi) year 346 (expired) = A. D. 595-96, and which is very possibly a record of Jayabhāṭa I. or of Dadda I. But the first plate, containing the donor's name and pedigree and the details of the grant, is not forthcoming. And so it is not certain that it is even a Gurjara record at all.—A peculiarity in this record is the fact that the date is expressed in numerical symbols for 3, 4, and 6, used as if they were decimal figures,—not in numerical symbols for 300, 40, and 6.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. pp. 81, 88.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

corresponding, approximately, to the 14th October, A. D. 634.<sup>1</sup> And they both register the grant, to Brāhman, of the village of 'Sirishapadraka in the Akrūrēśvara *vishaya*.<sup>2</sup> Akrūrēśvara,—for which the form Akulēśvara occurs elsewhere,<sup>3</sup>—has been rightly identified by Dr. Bühler with the modern Anklēshwar, the chief town of the Anklēshwar tāluka in the Broach District;<sup>4</sup> and Sirishapadraka is the modern Sīsōdrā, about ten miles south of Anklēshwar,—between the rivers Kim and Narmadā. These two charters were issued from a place named Nāndipurī, which Pandit Bhagawanlal Indrajī would have identified with the modern Nāndōd, the chief town of the Rājpiplā State.<sup>5</sup> Dr. Bühler, however, has told us that Nāndōd must represent an ancient Nandapadra; and he has identified Nāndipurī with an ancient fort, of the same name, which stood just outside the Jhadēśvara gate on the east of the town of Broach.<sup>6</sup> Of the time of Dadda II., we also have a copper-plate charter from Sāṅkhēdā, in the Barōda State,<sup>7</sup> registering a grant made by Raṇagraha. The first plate, containing the details of the place of issue and of the village that was granted, is not forthcoming. The date is the new-moon day of the month Vaiśākha of the (Kalachuri) year 391 (expired), corresponding, approximately, by the *pūrnimānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights, to the 18th April, A. D. 641.<sup>8</sup>

Of Jayabhata III., we have two records. One is a copper-plate charter obtained at Nausārī, in the Barōda State.<sup>9</sup> It was issued from the camp at Kāyavatāra. It is dated on the occasion of an eclipse of the moon on the full-moon day of the month Māgha of the (Kalachuri) year 456 (expired), corresponding<sup>10</sup> to the 2nd February, A. D. 706. And it registers the grant, to a Brāhman, of some land at the village of Samipadraka in the Kōrillā *pathaka*. As Dr. Bühler has shewn,<sup>11</sup> Kāyavatāra is probably the modern Kārvān, about fifteen miles south of Barōda; and Kōrillā is the modern Kōral, on the north bank of the Narmadā, sixteen miles to the north-

<sup>1</sup> The dates are expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.—That the years are years of the Kalachuri or Chēdī era, is established by the statement (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 79) that Dadda II. gave protection to a lord of Valabhi who had been defeated by "the *Paramēśvara*, the glorious Harshadēva." This last-mentioned person can only be the great Harshavardhana of Kanauj (A. D. 606-607 to about 648). And the epoch of the Kalachuri era, applied to the dates in the Gurjara grants, makes Dadda II. a contemporary of Harshavardhana.

<sup>2</sup> Why the village was granted twice, within so short a time, is not apparent. But the later charter omits the names of eleven of the original grantees, and adds five new names.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 118.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 113; and see Vol. XVII. p. 193.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XVII. p. 193, note 35.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 62, and Vol. XVII. pp. 192, 193, and note 35.—In corroboration of this identification, it may be mentioned that the three spurious charters (see page 312 above, note 7) purport to be issued "from the victorious camp situated before the gate of Bharukachhcha."

<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 20.

<sup>8</sup> The date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>9</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 70.

<sup>10</sup> See *id.* Vol. XVII. p. 220.—Here, again, the date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>11</sup> *id.* Vol. XVIII. p. 176; Vol. XVII. p. 193.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties

east of Broach. The other record is the second plate of a copper-plate charter which was obtained at Kāvī in the Broach District.<sup>1</sup> It registers a grant that was made at the time of the Karkataka-saṁkrānti or entrance of the sun into Cancer, on the tenth *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month Āshāḍha of the (Kalachuri) year 386 (expired), corresponding<sup>2</sup> to the 22nd June, A. D. 736. And it conveys the grant, to a temple of the god Āsramadēva, of some land in the village of Kēmajju in the Bharukachchha *vishaya*. Dr. Bühler has identified Kēmajju with the modern Kimōj or Kīmaj, in the Jambūsar tāluka of the Broach District, about five miles south of the river Mahī.<sup>3</sup>

Through the places, mentioned in them, which have thus been identified, these records cover the country from the north bank of the river Kīm to the south bank of the Mahī, and so shew the extent of the Gurjara territory in the neighbourhood of the coast; inland, it doubtless extended to the Western Ghats. On the south of it, separated by the Kīm, there lay the Lāta province of the kingdom of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi. And on the north, across the Mahī, there was the Khētākāhāra province, — the modern Kaira District, with the Cambay State and some outlying parts of the Gaikwār's territory, — which, as grants of A. D. 590 and 766,<sup>4</sup> and intervening records shew, belonged to the rulers of Valabhī. On the east of the Mahī, the Gurjara boundary may have followed the course of that river as far north as Lūnāwādā; or there may have been, on the north of the Gurjara country in that direction, another Valabhī province of which the capital was Gōdhrā, the headquarters station of the present Pañch-Mahāls District, — in which case, the boundary line probably ran through the southern point of the Pañch-Mahāls straight to the Mahī on the west and to Chhōṭā-Udēpur on the east: at any rate, Śilāditya VI. of Valabhī was in possession of Gōdrahaka, i. e. Godhrā, in A. D. 760; and, though he may have only acquired that territory when the Gurjara power came to an end, still it is equally possible that his predecessors had possessed it.

The records give to these Gurjara princes only feudatory titles: they style Dadda I. and Dadda II. *Sāmanta*;<sup>5</sup> and, though a somewhat higher title is connected with the name of Jayabhāṭa III., still he was only a *Mahāsāmantādhipati*.<sup>6</sup> On the other hand, they mention no paramount sovereigns. And it would seem that, after the overthrow of the Kalachuri king Buddha, of whom Dadda I. and Jayabhāṭa I. must have been vassals, the Gurjara territory became a buffer state between the kingdoms of Bādāmi and Valabhī. This would explain why the position of Dadda II. was such that he could give protection to the king of Valabhī, — probably Dharasēna IV., — when<sup>7</sup> the latter

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> See *id.* Vol. XVII. p. 221. — Here, again, the date is recorded in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 112.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 71, and *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 173.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XIII. pp. 82, 85, 88, 90.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 114, text line 8.

<sup>7</sup> See *id.* Vol. XIII. pp. 74, 79.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

had suffered some defeat at the hands of Harshavardhana of Kanauj. Shortly afterwards, indeed, we find Dharasēna IV., in A. D. 648 or 649, issuing charters from his victorious camp at Bharukachchha, *i.e.* Broach;<sup>1</sup> from which it has been inferred that the Gurjara territory then belonged, for a time at least, to the kingdom of Valabhī. The villages that were granted, however, lay, not in the Gurjara country, but in the Khētakāhāra *viśhaya*. And thus, the grants may well have been made while Dharasēna IV. was simply residing at Broach, enjoying the hospitality of Dadda II., after his defeat by Harshavardhana. Later on, it would seem that the relations between the Gurjaras and the rulers of the countries on each side of them, were not so easy: for, the Gurjara record of A. D. 706 speaks of Dadda III. as waging war with the kings of the east and the west,<sup>2</sup>—meaning certainly the king of Valabhī in the latter case, and either the Western Chalukyas, or some ruler of Mālwa, in the former case; and the record of A. D. 736 seems to say that Jayabhata III. quieted in battle the impetuosity of the king of Valabhī.<sup>3</sup> A. D. 736 is the latest date that has been obtained for the Gurjaras. And, evidently, their power came to an end very shortly after. For, the Nausāri grant of October, A. D. 738, tells us that there had then been an invasion by the Tājikas, or Arabs, in which the Gurjaras had been destroyed.<sup>4</sup> The Western Chalukya prince Avanijanāśraya-Pulikēśin, however, was successful against the Tājikas, when they attempted to carry the invasion on into his territory. And he doubtless then annexed the Gurjara country, and incorporated it with his own province of Lāṭa.

## The Pallavas.

The Pallavas appear to have been by far the most powerful and aggressive foes that the Chalukyas encountered. From the time of Pulikēśin II. onwards, there were constant wars between the two dynasties, with varying results. And to such a pitch did the feeling of hostility rise, that, in the Vakkalēri record, the Pallava king is called the “natural enemy” and the “family foe” of Pulikēśin’s descendant Vikramāditya II.<sup>5</sup>

In their records, the Pallavas claim to belong to the Bhāradvāja *gōtra*.<sup>6</sup> Some of the records give them a regular Purāṇic genealogy which appears first in the seventh century A. D., commencing with

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 73; Vol. XV. p. 336.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XIII. p. 80.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. V. pp. 114, 115.

<sup>4</sup> *Proceedings of the Aryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists*, p. 230.

<sup>5</sup> *prakṛity-amitra*, and *sva-kula-vairi*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 26, Plate iii. a, last line, and Plate iv. a, line 7; and Dr. Hultzsch’s *South-Indian Inscriptions*, Vol. I. p. 146, text line 38. So also, the Kaśākūṭi Pallava grant speaks evidently of the Western Chalukyas as the “chief enemies” (*dvishatām viśēṣhāh*) of Mahēndravarmaṇ I. Compare the description of the Rāshtrakūṭas as the “natural enemies” of the Eastern Chalukya king Amma I. (*prakṛiti-sapatna*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 266, and note 1).

<sup>6</sup> As regards the meaning of this, see page 278 above, note J.—Manu (chap. x., vv. 43, 44) says that the Pallavas were a degraded division of the Kshatriya caste.



## Chapter I.

## The Early Dynasties.

the god Brahman, and taken through Angiras, Brihaspati, Samyu, Bharadvāja, Drôṇa, and Āsvatthāman, to a certain Pallava, the mythical founder of the line of kings. And the name of this eponymous person is explained as having been taken from the fact that he lay on a couch covered with a heap of sprouts (*pallava*).<sup>1</sup> It seems likely, however, that, whatever may be the ancestral and racial origin of the kings with whom we have now to deal, their name simply represents, in a Sanskritised form, that of the Pahlavas, Pahnavaś, or Palhavas, who are mentioned in the *Purāṇas*, and in other records, along with the Śakas and the Yavanas. If so, the original introducers of the name were of foreign descent, and made their way into India from the north-west. As regards the period when this may have occurred, Professor Weber tells us that, "as the name of a people, the word Pahlav became early foreign to the Persians, learned reminiscences excepted: in the Pahlavi texts themselves, for instance, it does not occur. The period when it passed over to the Indians, therefore, would have to be fixed for about the second to the fourth century, A. D.; and we should have to understand by it, not directly the Persians, who are called Pārasikas, rather, but specially the Arsacidān Parthians."<sup>2</sup> And the epigraphic records fully corroborate this view. The Junāgaḍh inscription, and one of the Nāsik records, tell us, — according to Dr. Bhandarkar's chronology of the Andhrabhṛityas,<sup>3</sup> — that in A. D. 150 the Palhava Suviśākha, son of Kulaipa, was settled in Kāthiāwād as a minister of Rudradāman,<sup>4</sup> and that, about twenty years earlier, Gōtamiputra had destroyed the Palhavas with the Śakas and Yavanas, — *i. e.* had driven them out of his territories more to the east and south.<sup>5</sup> And the mention, in the Allahābād pillar inscription of Samudragupta,<sup>6</sup> of Viśnugōpa, king of Kāñchī, who cannot well be any but a Pahlava or Pallava king, — *i. e.* either a descendant of the original intruders, with a Sanskrit name, or a native ruler belonging to a dynasty which had taken, as its name, the nearest Sanskrit approach to the appellation of the foreign race, — indicates pretty clearly that a dynasty of Pahlavas or Pallavas was firmly established on the eastern coast of Southern India by the middle of the fourth century A. D. The Junāgaḍh and Nāsik records shew some of the steps by which the Pahlavas, or their name and reputation, could manage to reach so far to the south-east. And, if Dr. Oldhausen's actual derivation of the name Pallava, through

<sup>1</sup> For this Purāṇic genealogy, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 277, and *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 9, 25, 144. There are some differences in it. I give it in the form in which it appears in the majority of the records. — The popular etymology of the name is given in No. 32 of Dr. Hultzsch's inscriptions (*loc. cit.* p. 28). The same play on the word occurs in some of the western inscriptions; *e. g.*, Perma-Jagadēkamalla II. is described as causing the Pallava to hold the sprout in token of submission (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 183; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 153).

<sup>2</sup> *History of Indian Literature*, p. 187, note 201a.

<sup>3</sup> *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), pp. 18, 27. Dr. Bhandarkar holds that the Palhavas, or the Śakas, made their appearance in the Andhrabhṛitya country at any time between A. D. 16 and his earliest date for Gōtamiputra, which is A. D. 132.

<sup>4</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 263.

<sup>5</sup> See *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.*, Vol. IV. p. 109.

<sup>6</sup> See page 280 above.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

the form Pahlava, from Parthava, *i. e.* Parthian,<sup>1</sup> can be upheld we may find another early reference to Pahlavas or Pallavas in Northern India, and another indication of a route by which they could penetrate to the eastern coast, in the Pahlādpur pillar inscription<sup>2</sup> of a king whose name seems to be Śisupāla, and who appears to be described as a "protector of the army of the Pārthivas."

The capital of the Pallavas was Kāñchi or Kāñchīpura, which is the modern Conjeeveram in the Chingleput District, Madras Presidency.<sup>3</sup> The surrounding territory was known as the Drāviḍa country,<sup>4</sup> and also as the Kāñchi-*maṇḍala* or province of Kāñchi,<sup>5</sup> and as the Tondā,<sup>6</sup> Tondai,<sup>7</sup> Tondīra,<sup>8</sup> Tuṇḍīra,<sup>9</sup> and Tuṇḍāka<sup>10</sup> *maṇḍala*, *rāṣṭra*, *vishaya*, or *nāḍ*. And Kāñchi itself was sometimes called Tuṇḍīrapurai,<sup>11</sup> as the capital of the territory under the latter name. But the records mention two other towns of importance, from which charters were issued,—Palakkada or Palakkāḍa, and Daśanapura,—which have not yet been identified.<sup>12</sup> And the Pallavas had also a province in Western India, known as the Nolambavāḍi, Nolambavāḍi, Noṇambavāḍi, or Nuḷambapāḍi thirty-two-thousand,<sup>13</sup> which appears to have included the greater part of the Bellāry District of the Madras Presidency, and the northern and north-eastern parts of Mysore;<sup>14</sup> this was doubtless acquired by them about the middle of the seventh century A.D., when they invaded Bādāmi and for the time being overthrew

<sup>1</sup> See Prof. Weber's *History of Indian Literature*, p. 188, note 201 a.

<sup>2</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 249.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 12° 49'; long. 79° 45'.—The name Kāñchi appears to be simply a Sanskritised appellation. Dr. Hultzsch tells me that the Tamil name is Kachchi,—in literature and inscriptions, and on coins. He says that the Tamil dictionaries give also Kañji, but that he has not yet met with it anywhere else.—The form Kachchi occurs in inscriptions at Tirukkalukkuṇṇam (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. pp. 284, 285); and a fuller form, Kachchippēḍu, is met with in inscriptions at Conjeeveram itself (*South-Indian Insers.* Vol. I. pp. 113, 114, 117, 139, 141, 143).—Dr. Burnell has quoted the form Kañji in his *South-Indian Palaeography*, second edition, p. x. note 2.

<sup>4</sup> Hiuen Tsiang (Mr. Beal's *Buddhist Records of the Western World*, Vol. II. p. 223).

<sup>5</sup> *e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 19.

<sup>6</sup> *e. g.*, *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, No. 53.

<sup>7</sup> *e. g.*, *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 110.

<sup>8</sup> *e. g.*, *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 119.

<sup>9</sup> *e. g.*, *ibid.* p. 225; *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 106.

<sup>10</sup> *e. g.*, *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 146.

<sup>11</sup> I owe this to Dr. Hultzsch.

<sup>12</sup> Dr. Burnell (*South-Indian Palaeography*, second edition, p. 36, note 2) proposed to identify the first of these two places with the modern 'Pulicat' in the Chingleput District, Madras. But Dr. Hultzsch (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 398, note 4), has pointed out that this identification is untenable, because 'Pulicat' is simply an Anglo-Indian corruption of Palavērkāḍu, 'the old forest of *vēl*-trees.'—The name of the second place seems to be a Sanskrit translation of some such Drāviḍian name as Pallūr or Hallūr, 'the village of the tooth.' Dr. Burnell (*loc. cit.*) was inclined to take it as simply a Sanskrit name of Palakkāḍa, which latter word, he suggested, was derived from *palu*, 'tooth,' and *kada*, 'place.' This, however, does not appear sound.

<sup>13</sup> The last form of the name appears in the Tamil inscriptions of the east coast (*e. g.*, *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. pp. 63, 65, 95).—The other three forms are presented in the Kanarese inscriptions of Western India. They occur almost indifferently. And, as no intrinsic difference seems to be involved, I shall use the form Nolambavāḍi throughout, for uniformity.

<sup>14</sup> Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. liii.) has mentioned several places in the Kōlār District, at which there are Pallava records. And another is Nandi or Bhōga-Nandi (see page 332 below). His *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 13, discloses the existence of a Pallava inscription at Tāyalūr; but this seems to be rather an intrusive Pallava record in the Western Gaṅga territory.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

the Western Chalukya sovereignty; and it passed out of their possession, and into the hands of the Pāṇdyas, somewhere about the beginning of the eleventh century A. D.: under the Pāṇdyas, and probably under the Pallavas before them, the capital of this province was Uchchaṅgi.<sup>1</sup> The crest of the Pallavas was a bull,—doubtless intended for Nandi, the servant and carrier of the god Śiva; it appears, in a more or less easily recognisable form, sometimes recumbent and sometimes standing, on the seals of their copper-plate charters.<sup>2</sup> Their banner was the *khaivāṅga-dhvaja*, or banner bearing a representation of a club or staff with a skull at the top of it,—another property of Śiva.<sup>3</sup> And, from these two insignia, it may be inferred that Śiva was their family-god.

As has been remarked above, we have undoubtedly the mention of a Pahlava or Pallava king, on the eastern coast of Southern India, about the middle of the fourth century A. D., in the person of the Vishnugōpa of Kāñchi, whom the Early Gupta king Samudragupta is said to have captured and liberated again.<sup>4</sup>

Next after this, may be placed the information furnished by two Prākṛit copper-plate grants from the Madras Presidency. One of them, obtained from the Guṇṭūr District, records a grant made by the queen of the *Yuvamahārāja* Vijayabuddhavarman, in the reign of the *Muhārāja* Vijayaskandavarman.<sup>5</sup> The other, obtained from the Bellāry

<sup>1</sup> See, e. g., an inscription at Dāvāngere, of A. D. 1123 (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 146; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 8), which mentions the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Vijaya-Pāṇḍya-dēva, a vassal of the Western Chalukya king Perma-Jagadēkamalla II., as ruling over the Nōḷambavāḍi thirty-two-thousand at the capital of Uchchaṅgi; also a record at Bēḍr (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 266), which says that the Hoysaḷa Ballāḷa II. took Uchchaṅgi, and then, when the Pāṇḍya cast himself on his mercy, restored him his kingdom.—As regards the identity of the place, see page 235 above, note 5; it may apparently be either of the two Uchchaṅgis mentioned there.

<sup>2</sup> The seals (see further on) of the Kūram grant, and of the grant of Vishnugōpavarman, present the recumbent bull; so, also, the seal which properly belongs to the Udayēndiram grant of Nandivarman, son of Hiranyavarman. The seals of the grants of Vijayabuddhavarman and Śivaskandavarman, present the standing bull; so also, the seal of the grant, of doubtful authenticity, of Nandivarman, the alleged son of Skandavarman (page 320 below, note 6).

<sup>3</sup> In the Kaśāḍḍi grant (see page 323 below), the crest is mentioned as *śakvara-kēṭana*, 'the bull-sign,' and *vrish-dhika*, 'the bull-mark'; and the banner, as *khaivāṅga-kēṭu*, 'the club-sign.' And, in an inscription at the Kailāsanātha temple at Conjeeveram (*South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 23, No. 29), the bull-crest is actually called *vrishka-dhvaja*. These, however, are metrical passages, in which, as I have already said (see page 299 above, note 4), the proper distinction is not always maintained. In prose, and by the correct technical words, the bull-crest is mentioned as *rishabha-lāñchhana* in the fifth niche of the Conjeeveram inscription No. 25 (*South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 14), and the club-banner is mentioned as *khaivāṅga-dhvaja* in one of the Western Chalukya records (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 26, plate iii b, line 3; *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 146).—The *Kalingattu-Parani*, of the twelfth century A. D., seems also, like two of the above passages, to speak of the bull as the device on the banner of the Pallavas (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. pp. 334, 337); and it appears to explain its origin by saying (*ibid.* p. 329) that the bull-banner was the banner of one of "the seven goddesses,"—the Pleiades, or the Mothers of mankind. Perhaps, by that time, the device may really have been transferred from the crest to the banner.

<sup>4</sup> See page 280 above.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 100. For some useful corrections in my reading of the text, see Dr. Bühler's paper referred to in the next note but one. The emblem on the seals of this grant and the next one, has been supposed to be a standing deer or horse. But it must be, in reality, a partially obliterated bull.

## 320 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

District, gives us the name of the *Mahārājādhirāja*<sup>1</sup> Sivaskandavarman; the charter was issued from Kāñchīpura; and it is dated in the eighth (regnal) year on the fifth day in the sixth fortnight of the rainy season.<sup>2</sup>

The Sanskrit charters are certainly all somewhat later than the preceding. And first among them we may place two copper-plate grants which give the genealogy shewn on the opposite page. The earlier of the two grants<sup>3</sup> was issued by Vishnugōpavarman, from a place named Palakkada or Palakkada.<sup>4</sup> The genealogy commences with Skandavarman I.: the title of *Mahārāja* is attached to his name, and to those of his son and grandson; and Vishnugōpavarman uses the title of *Yuvamahārāja*.<sup>5</sup> The charter, which was addressed to the villagers of Uruvupalli in the Munḍarāshitra country, is dated in the eleventh year of a *Mahārāja* Siṃhavarman (I.), whose position in the family is not stated, but who was probably an elder brother of Vishnugōpavarman.<sup>6</sup> The grantor was Vishnugōpavarman himself.

<sup>1</sup> The exact expression in the original is *dharmā-Mahārājādhirāja*, 'the pious or righteous *Mahārājādhirāja*' (compare page 303 above, note 3).—*Mahārājādhirāja* is a paramount title, which superseded the earlier *Mahārāja* (see page 288 above, note 5). I have hitherto treated it as meaning 'supreme king of great kings' (*mahārāja* + *adhirāja*); but it may possibly more correctly mean 'great supreme king of kings' (*mahā+rājādhirāja*); for, *rājādhirāja* itself was a paramount title; and there are many cases in which higher grades are designated by the use of the word *mahā* (= *mahāt*); thus, *sēndapati* and *mahāsēndapati*, *sāmanta* and *mahāsāmanta*, *sāmdhivigrahika* and *mahāsāmdhivigrahika*.—In Northern India, the primitive title of *Mahārāja* had been superseded by that of *Mahārājādhirāja*, at any rate by the time of Samudragupta (about A. D. 450). In Southern India, on the contrary, *Mahārāja* was retained as a paramount title until the generation after Pulikēśin II.: it was used by him; and it was his son Vikramāditya I. who first introduced the higher title.—I am not to be understood as meaning that the use of the higher title stamps the present Pallava grant as belonging to a period later than that of Pulikēśin II. It is undoubtedly considerably earlier. And it would seem that, through their contact with Samudragupta, the Pallavas of Kāñchi came to learn the existence of the title, and brought it into occasional use, long before the time when it penetrated to the western parts of Southern India.

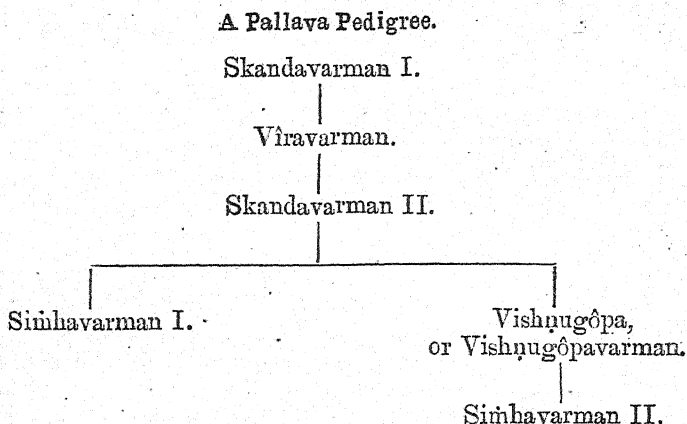
<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 2.—As regards the details of the date, compare page 279 above, and note 1. They furnish an indication of antiquity; and Dr. Bühler (*loc. cit.* p. 5) has endorsed my opinion that the kings of Prākṛit grants belong to an earlier time than those who issued their charters in Sanskrit.—The record represents Sivaskandavarman as having performed the *āśvamedha*-sacrifice (see page 290 above; note 3). And, partly on account of this, Mr. Foulkes (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, N. S., Vol. XXI. p. 118) has allotted it to the second century A.D., before the revival of that rite by Samudragupta. But my own opinion is that the *āśvamedha*-sacrifice of this record must be placed after the revival of the rite.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 50.—From the lithograph, it would appear that the device on the seal of this charter is a recumbent dog. But it must be, in reality, a bull, turned into a dog in drawing by hand from a much damaged original.

<sup>4</sup> See page 292 above, and note 9.

<sup>5</sup> The exact expression used in the original is *dharmā-Yuvamahārāja*.

<sup>6</sup> My conjecture seemed subsequently to be supported by another grant, from Udayēndiram in the North Arcot District, Madras Presidency, originally published by Mr. Foulkes (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 167), and recently re-edited by Prof. Kielhorn (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 142) which gives the names of the *Rāja* Skandavarman (II.); his son, the *Mahārāja* Siṃhavarman (= Siṃhavarman I.); his son, the *Mahārāja* Skandavarman (III.); and his son, the *dharmā-Mahārāja* Nandivarman, who issued the charter from Kāñchīpura, in the first year of his reign, and granted the village of Kāñchivāyil, in the Aḍeyāra *rāshitra*, to some Brāhmins. The genealogy appears to be intended to fit in with that given by me above; and the names in it may possibly be all quite authentic. But the anguage and orthography are so corrupt, and the characters are so suspicious, that



He is described as a *paramabhāgavata*, or "most devout worshipper of the Divine One (Vishṇu)." And the grant was made to a temple of the god Vishṇuhāra, established by the *Sēnāpati* Vishṇuvarman at the village of Kaṇḍukūra. In the second grant,<sup>1</sup> the genealogy commences with Viravarman, and is carried through Skandavarman II. and Vishnugôpavarman,<sup>2</sup> without any mention of Simhavarman I., to Simhavarman II.: to the names of Viravarman and Skandavarman II., there is attached the title of *Mahārāja*; Vishnugôpavarman is styled *Yuvarāja*, as if he never actually succeeded to the sovereignty; and Simhavarman II. uses the title of *Mahārāja*.<sup>3</sup> In this grant, the Pallavas are described as *śrīvallabha*, "favourites of fortune." The charter was issued from Daśanapura.<sup>4</sup> It is addressed to the villagers of Māṅgaḷūr in the Veṅgorāshtra country. And it is dated in the eighth regnal year of Simhavarman II. himself. The grant was made to Brāhmaṇas, without any sectarian allotment. But, like his father, Simhavarman II. is styled a *paramabhāgavata*.

To about the same period must be allotted another grant,<sup>5</sup> the style and characters of which, as well as the town of issue, connect it closely with both of the preceding. The order contained in it was issued from

the record itself cannot be accepted as genuine, and as proving anything that is mentioned in it. — At the end of the record, there is a Tamil endorsement, dated in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of Madiraikoṇḍa-Kō-Parakēsarivarman, i.e. the Chōla king Parāntaka I., identical in its wording with the endorsement at the end of the Udayāndiram grant of Nandivarman, son of Hiraṇyavarman, which will be noticed further on. This endorsement appears to be a genuine one, made actually in the time of Parāntaka I., somewhere about A. D. 935. And I strongly suspect that the record was fabricated then, with the intention of passing it off as a charter issued by that same Nandivarman, son of Hiraṇyavarman, and that, his true descent being not available to the person who concocted it, that person simply put in the first names that came handy to him.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 154.

<sup>2</sup> It is in this grant that his name appears as Vishnugôpa, without *varman* at the end of it.

<sup>3</sup> In the original, *dharma-Mahārāja*.

<sup>4</sup> See page 318 above, note 12.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 397.



## 322 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Daśanapura. But only the first plate of the grant has been obtained; and it supplies nothing more, except the name of the *Mahārāja* Vira-Kōrchavarman or Vira-Kūrchavarman, the grandfather of the donor. The dynastic name does not occur in the extant portion; but the deed is undoubtedly a Pallava record.

And to much the same period must belong the references to Pallavas, without details of names, in the Kadamba inscription at Tālgund,<sup>1</sup> and in one of the charters of Mrigēśavarman,<sup>2</sup> and the statement that his son Ravivarman conquered Vishṇuvvarman and other kings, and overthrew Chandadaṇḍa, lord of Kāñchi.<sup>3</sup> In fact, this Vishṇuvvarman may quite possibly be identified either with the Vishṇugōpavarman of the table on page 321 above, or with the *Sēndapati* Vishṇuvvarman who is mentioned in the charter issued by him.

We come now, chiefly through work done recently by Dr. Hultzsch, to some far more definite facts and dates. And first, from Pallava records obtained at Kūram, Kaśākūḍi, and Udayēndiram, and from the Western Chalukya record from Vakkalēri,<sup>4</sup> we obtain the genealogy and synchronisms shewn in the table on the opposite page.<sup>5</sup>

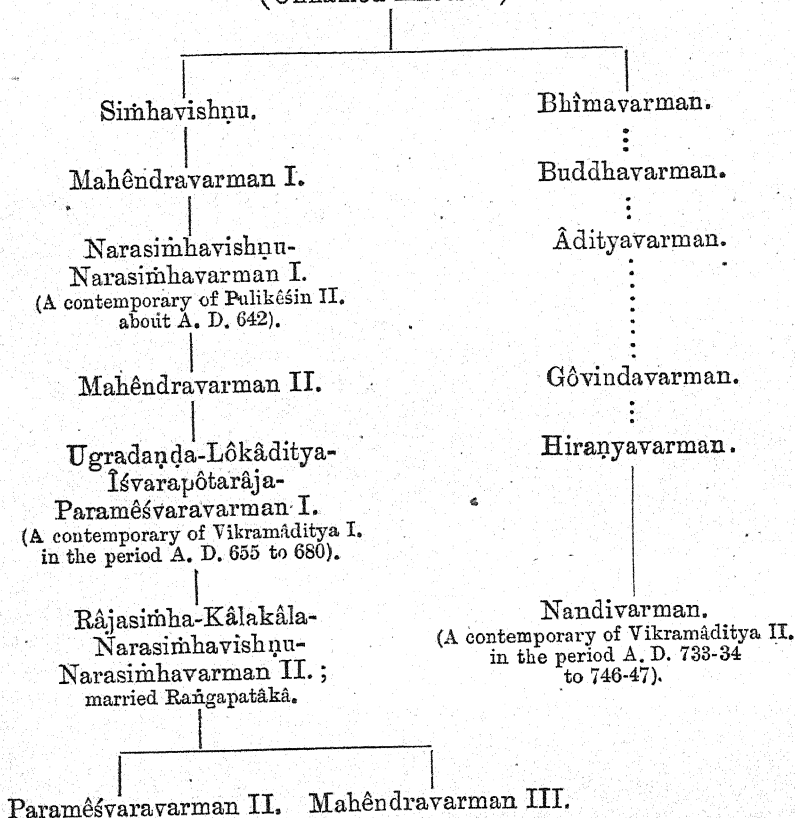
Of the records brought to notice by Dr. Hultzsch, first in order of importance stands the copper-plate grant from Kūram, in the neighbourhood of Conjeeveram.<sup>6</sup> The historical genealogy commences with Narasimhavarman I., who is described as repeatedly defeating the Chōlas, Kēraḷas, Kaḷabhras, and Pāṇdyas, — as writing the word "victory," as on a plate, on Pulakēśin's back, which was caused to be visible (*i.e.*, he caused him to turn his back in flight) in the battles of Pariyāla, Maṇimaṅgala, Sūramāra, and other places, — and as destroying the city of Vātāpi, just as the saint Agastya destroyed the demon Vātāpi, in consequence of which, another record shews, he assumed the epithet of Vātāpikōṇḍa, "taker of Vātāpi."<sup>7</sup> His son was Mahēndravvarman II. And his son, again, was Paramēśvaravarman I., who, "unaided, made Vikramāditya, whose army consisted of several "hundreds of thousands, take to flight, covered only by a rag."<sup>8</sup> The record registers the fact that, at the request of a Pallava prince named

<sup>1</sup> Page 286 above.<sup>2</sup> Page 288 above.<sup>3</sup> Page 289 above.<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 23; and see *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 146.<sup>5</sup> It does not seem necessary to complicate the table by including the variants of names which are produced by the insertion of *pōta* or *pōtta* (see page 324 below, note 3), and by the substitution of *rāja* or *raja* for *varman*.<sup>6</sup> *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 144.<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 277. This record, an inscription of the Chōla king Rājakesarivarman at Tirukkajukkunram, gives the name of the Pallava king as Narasiṅgapōttaraiya, *i.e.* Narasimhapōtarāja, and records the renewal by Rājakesarivarman of a grant which had been made by a king or other person named Skandaśiśhya and confirmed by Narasimhavarman I.<sup>8</sup> The record mentions Paramēśvaravarman's elephant named Arivāraṇa, "warding off enemies", and horse named Atiśaya, "eminence." Other instances of the naming of favourite animals are afforded by the Chalukya records, which give to the charger of Vikramāditya I. the name of Chitrakantha, "speckle-throat" (*e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 78); by the Godāvari grant of Prithivimūla, which mentions the elephants Kumūḍa, "water-lily," and Supratika "the handsome one" (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 119); and by the Ātakūri inscription, which gives to Rājāditya's elephant the name of Chōlana-kōṭe, "the fortress of the Chōla" (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 173).

## A Pallava Pedigree.

(Unnamed Ancestor)

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Vidyâvinîta, Paramêśvaravarman I. granted a village to the god Śiva, who, under the form of Pinâkapâṇi, had been installed in the temple of Vidyâvinîta-Pallava-Paramêśvara at the village of Kûra. The period of this record is fixed by the mention of Vikramâditya; he being defeated by the grandson of a king who had inflicted disaster upon a city named Vâtâpi and a king named Pulakésin, it is impossible to accept any conclusions, except that he is the Western Chalukya king Vikramâditya I. (A. D. 655 to 680), and,—if only on the consideration that at least sixty-seven years intervened between him and his great-grandfather Pulikésin I.,—that the Pulakésin of this record is his father Pulikésin II., who reconstructed the Chalukya power at Bâdâmi (Vâtâpi) in A. D. 608-609 and reigned till about A. D. 642.

The information given by the Kûram grant has now been amplified by a copper-plate grant from Kaśâkûḍi, near Karikal, in the Tanjore District, Madras Presidency.<sup>1</sup> This record repeats the Purânic genealogy

<sup>1</sup> I quote from proofs, which Dr. Hultzsch has been kind enough to send me, of a paper that is in hand by him for his *South-Indian Inscriptions*, Vol. II, Part III.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

which has been mentioned on page 317 above; and, after the eponymous Pallava, it places an Asôkavarman, who, as Dr. Hultsch remarks, "can scarcely be considered a historical person, but appears to be a "modification of the Buddhist king Asôka." After him, it says, there ruled and passed away a number of other Pallava kings, of whom it names Skandavarman, Kalindavarman, Kânagôpa, Vishṇugôpa, Virâ-Kârcha, Virasimha, Simhavarman, and Vishṇusimha: some of these names have already occurred in the preceding pages; but the present mention of them does not help to settle the relative order of the charters from which they have come to light: it would appear that, when the present record was drawn up, the names of these previous kings were remembered, but nothing definite was known about them, and that the order of their succession, and their relation to each other and to the subsequent line of kings mentioned in the record, had been forgotten. In the connected line of kings, the record first mentions Simhavishnu, apparently known also as Avanisimha, who, it says, defeated the Malaya, Kalabhra, Mâlava, Chôla, Pândya, Simhala, and Kêrala kings. His successor<sup>1</sup> was Mahêndravarman I., who annihilated his "chief enemies"<sup>2</sup> at Pullalûra: we may safely take these words as denoting the Western Chalukyas of Bâdâmi; and, since Pullalûra is the name of a village in the Conjeeveram tâluka, the Chalukya army had evidently penetrated very far into the Pallava dominions, and the asserted repulse of it is probably to be placed in the campaign in which Pulikêsin II. claims to have made the leader of the Pallavas take refuge behind the ramparts of Kânchi, about A. D. 609. His son was Narasimhavarman I., who conquered Laikâ, i.e. Ceylon, and Vâtâpi. The Kûram grant has already mentioned the "destruction"<sup>3</sup> of Vâtâpi by Narasimhavarman I., and has supplied the name of the Western Chalukya king in whose time (at the end of his reign) the invasion took place, — viz. Pulikêsin II. And Dr. Hultsch tells us that the statement about the conquest of Ceylon is confirmed by the *Mahâvamsa*, from which we learn that the Singhalese prince Mânavarman lived at the court of Narasimhavarman I., and helped him to crush his enemy king Vallabha, i.e. Pulikêsin II., — that the grateful Narasimhavarman twice supplied Mânavarman with an army to invade Ceylon, — and that Mânavarman was successful on the second occasion, and then occupied and reigned over Ceylon. Narasimhavarman's son was Mahêndravarman II. Then there came Paramêśvarapôtavarman I., i.e. Paramêśvaravarman I. of the Kûram grant.<sup>3</sup> His son was Narasimhavarman II. His son was Paramêś-

<sup>1</sup> In the Udayêndiram grant, also, the relationship is not stated. But, as Bhîmavarman, younger brother of Simhavishnu, is distinctly specified (see further on) as belonging to the sixth generation before Paramêśvaravarman II., Mahêndravarman I. must have been a son of Simhavishnu.

<sup>2</sup> *Dvishatâm visêshat*; compare page 316 above, and note 5.

<sup>3</sup> Here, again, the relationship is not specified in this record; but the Kûram grant tells us distinctly that Paramêśvaravarman I. was the son of Mahêndravarman II. — Dr. Hultsch explains (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 277, note 2) that the Sanskrit *pôta* and the Tamil *pôttu* mean 'the sprout (of a plant),' and are thus synonymous with *pallava*, 'a sprout,' from which (see page 317 above) the name of the eponymous Pallava was supposed to be derived.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

varapôtavarman II., i.e. Paramêśvaravarman II. of the Kûram grant; further on in this record, he is called Paramêśvarapôtarâja. The record then tells us that, at the time when it was drawn up, the kingdom of Paramêśvaravarman II. was ruled by a certain Nandin, Nandivarman, or Nandipôtarâja, who had been "chosen by the subjects." And it exhibits this king's descent, and his relationship with Paramêśvaravarman II., as follows. The younger brother of the Simhavishnu mentioned above, was Bhîmavarman. Then came<sup>1</sup> Buddhavarman. Then, Âdityavarman. Then, Gôvindavarman. Then, Hiranya, whose full name may safely be taken to have been Hiranyavarman, and whose wife was Rôhini.<sup>2</sup> And their son was Nandivarman, to whom the record gives the birudas or secondary names of Kshatriyamalla, Pallavamalla, and Sridhara, and the paramount titles of *Mahârâja*, *Râjâdhirâja*, and *Paramêśvara*,<sup>3</sup> and whom it further describes as a devotee of the god Vishnu. The record finally registers the fact that, at the request of his *Mukhyamantrin* or prime minister Brahmasrîrâja or Brahmayuvârâja, Nandivarman, in the twenty-second year of his reign,<sup>4</sup> granted to a Brâhman a village named Kodukolli, which, on thus becoming a *brahmadêya*, received the new name of Êkadhîramâṅgala, situated in Ūṛukkâttukkôṭṭa or, in Sanskrit, Undivanakôsh-thaka, which was a subdivision of the Tonḍâka *râshtra*, and, by its modern name Ūṛukkâḍu, is to be placed closely in the neighbourhood of Conjeeveram.

The names subsequent to that of Paramêśvaravarman I. were, indeed, previously known from another copper-plate grant, from Udayêndiram in the North Arcot District, Madras, which was originally published by the Rev. T. Foulkes,<sup>5</sup> and is now being dealt with more fully by Dr. Hultzsch.<sup>6</sup> This record, however, lay open to some suspicion: for, at the end of it, there is a Tamil endorsement dated in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of Madirakonḍa-Kô-Parakêsarivarman, i. e. of the Chôla king Parântaka I. (somewhere

<sup>1</sup> Here, again, the relationships are not stated, until we come to Nandivarman, who is called *Hairanya*, 'son of Hiranya.' But he is also called *Bhîmavargya*, 'belonging to the branch of Bhîma(varman).' And Bhîmavarman and the others are specified as his sixth, fifth, fourth, third, and second ancestors. And so, whether the succession was exactly from father to son throughout, or not, we have at any rate six generations.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Hultzsch tells us that Hiranya is probably spoken of as 'the *Mahârâja* Hiranyavarman in an inscription at Conjeeveram, which further mentions Paramêśvaravarman II. as then deceased, and probably recorded the accession, after his death, of Hiranyavarman, or of Nandivarman.

<sup>3</sup> This title must have been adopted by the Pallavas in imitation of the Western Chalukya king Pulikêśin II., who acquired it, and introduced it into Southern India, by his defeat of Harshavardhana of Kanauj (see chapter II. below).

<sup>4</sup> The year is specified as a current year by the word *vartamâna*; so also in the Udayêndiram grant (see further on), by the use of the word *pûrayati*.—I draw attention to this, because it tends to support my view that, whatever may have been the Hindû custom in respect of the years of eras, regnal years would naturally be used as current years.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 273; see, also, his *Manual of the Salem District*, Vol. II. p. 355.

<sup>6</sup> Here, again, through Dr. Hultzsch's kindness, I quote from proofs of a paper by him that is in hand for his *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. II. Part III.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

about A. D. 935); and the characters of the whole record,—both of the original portion, and of the endorsement,—are considerably more modern, not only than those of other Pallava records, but also than those of two other copper-plate grants of Parāntaka I. himself. This fact created a suspicion of forgery. But the final conclusion appears to be,<sup>1</sup> that, in this instance, there is nothing of a spurious nature, and that the grant and its endorsement were copied from a now lost, but genuine, original. And, this view of the case being taken, there is no objection to endorse, as authentic, certain further items of information which this record supplies, in addition to repeating, in slightly different terms, some of the statements made in the Kūram and Kaśākūdi records. Narasimhavarman I., it says, in addition to destroying Vātāpi, repeatedly defeated the *vallabha*-king, or king Vallabha, *i. e.* Pulikēsin II., at Pariyala, Maṇimaṅgala, Sūramāra, and other places. Paramēśvaravarman I. defeated the *vallabha*-army, or the army of Vallabha, *i. e.* of Pulikēsin's son Vikramāditya I., in the battle of Peruvalanallūr. And Narasimhavarman II. was a *paramamdhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara (Śiva). This record represents Pallavamalla-Nandivarman as the son of Paramēśvaravarman II., which appears, at first sight, calculated to induce us to stamp the record as a forgery: the Kaśākūdi grant, however, describes Nandivarman as “chosen by the subjects;” and Dr. Hultzsch has suggested two possible explanations of the statement in the present record,—either that Nandivarman may have thought it politic to give himself out as the adopted son of his predecessor; or that, through sheer carelessness, the scribe, who drafted the inscription, used the word *putra*, ‘son,’ while he wanted to represent Nandivarman only as a successor, and not as the son, of Paramēśvaravarman II. The record then mentions a military officer of Nandivarman named Udayachandra, belonging to the family of Pūchān, the members of which were hereditary servants of the Pallavas, and mentioned as lord of the city of Vilvalanagara, on the river Vēgavati, which Dr. Hultzsch has identified with the modern Villivalam, in the neighbourhood of Conjeeveram, and near the confluence of the Vēgavati and the Pālāru. And it then describes various services which Udayachandra rendered to the king. The *Dramiḷa* princes,—meaning probably some relations and followers of Paramēśvaravarman II. who were opposed to Nandivarman establishing himself on the throne,—had besieged Nandivarman in Nandipura; and Udayachandra came to the rescue, and killed, with his own hand, the Pallava prince Chitramāya and others. He defeated the hostile army on the battle fields of Nimbavana, Chūtavana, Saṁkaragrāma, Nellūr, Nelvēli, Sūrāvalundūr, and other places, and thus many times bestowed the kingdom on Nandivarman. At Nelvēli, he also slew in battle the Śabara king Udayana, and seized his mirror-banner embellished with a peacock's tail. In the northern region, he also pursued and defeated the Nishāda chief Prithivivāghra, who was performing an *aśvamēdha*-sacrifice, and drove him out of the territory of Viṣṇurāja,—*i. e.* out of the land of Veṅgi, the kingdom of the

<sup>1</sup> See *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 145.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Eastern Chalukya king Vishnuvardhana III. (A. D. 709 to 746),<sup>1</sup>—which he made subject to Nandivarman. And, finally, he breached a fortress named Kālidurga, and defeated the army of the Pāṇdyas at Maṇṇaikudi. The record then registers the fact that, in the twenty-first year of his reign,<sup>2</sup> at the request of Udayachandra, Nandivarman granted, to a hundred and eight Brāhmins, a village named Kumāramāṅgala-Vellattūr, the appellation of which was then changed to Udayachandramāṅgala, and which, through that new name, is to be identified with the modern Udayēndiram itself. At the end of the record, there is a Tamil endorsement, identical with the endorsement at the end of the spurious grant of Nandivarman, the alleged son of a supposed Skandavarman III.,<sup>3</sup> to the effect that, in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of Madiraiṅṇa-Kō-Parakēsarivarman, *i.e.* the Chōla king Parāntaka I., the villagers of Udayachandramāṅgala agreed with those of the neighbouring village of Kāñchivāyil, also called Iganmaṇaimāṅgala, to make the two villages into one.

Some extraneous items of information regarding this line of kings, are furnished by two of the Western Chalukya records. Īśvarapōtavarman, as a variant of the name of Paramēśvaravarman I., is taken from the Haidarābād grant,<sup>4</sup> which claims that Vikramāditya I. “rubbed out the fame of Narasimha (Narasimhavarman I.), destroyed the power of Mahēndra (Mahēndravarmān II.), and surpassed Īśvara (Paramēśvaravarman I.) in statesmanship, and thus bruised the Pallavas;” and that, “conquering Īśvarapōtarāja, he took Kāñchi, whose huge walls were insurmountable and hard to be broken, which was surrounded by a large moat that was unfathomable and hard to be crossed, and which resembled the girdle (*kāñchi*) of the southern region.” And the Vakkalēri grant<sup>5</sup> tells us that Vikramāditya II. (A. D. 733-34 to 746-47), having resolved to uproot completely his “natural enemy,”<sup>6</sup> the Pallava, reached, with great speed, the Tuṇḍāka *vishaya*, attacked and put to flight the Pallava Nandipōtavarman (*i. e.* Nandivarman, son of Hiranyavarman), who had come to withstand him, took possession of his club-banner and his musical instruments called *kaṭumukha* or “harsh-sounding” and *samudraghōsha* or “roar of the sea,”<sup>7</sup> and then entered,<sup>8</sup> without destroying it,

<sup>1</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, p. 283.

<sup>2</sup> Here, again, the year is specified as current (see page 325 above, note 4),—by the use of the word *pārayati*, “which was completing (the number twenty-one),” line 38.

<sup>3</sup> See page 320 above, note 6.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI, p. 75; and see *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I, p. 145.—In consequence of the type of the characters and the partial corruptness of the language, this record is not altogether free from suspicion. But, even if it is not genuine, the statements made in it are in agreement with history.—The passages in it, mentioning the Pallavas, occur also in the Kurtakōṭi grant (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII, p. 217), which is unquestionably spurious.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 23; and see *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I, p. 146.

<sup>6</sup> See page 316 above, and note 5.

<sup>7</sup> The following special musical instruments of other families are mentioned in epigraphic records: the *tivili* of the Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkhed (chapter III, below), which re-appears as the *trivale*, *trivāli*, or *trivālī* of the Rattas of Saundatti, (chapter VIII.); the *damaruka* or *damaruga*, a double drum, of the Kālachuryas of Kalyāṇi (chapter V.); the *permaṭṭi* of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal and of Goa (chapter VIII.); and the *Sāsanaḍēvi-vijaya-bhēṛi*, or victorious drum of a *Sāsanaḍēvi*, of some of the Western Gaṅgas (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII, pp. 312, 313).

<sup>8</sup> The truth of this statement is proved by the existence of remains of a Kanarese

## 328 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties

the city of Kāñchī, where he acquired great merit by granting heaps of gold to the Rājasimhēśvara and other stone temples which Nārasimhapōtavarman had caused to be built.

And other records of these kings themselves are forthcoming. Of Mahēndravarmān I., we appear to have a record in an inscription in a rock-cut Śaiva shrine at Vallam, near Chingleput, in the Madras Presidency,<sup>1</sup> which gives his name in the form of Mayēndirapōttare-saru, *i. e.* Mahēndrapōtarāja, and allots to him the *birūdas* of Lalitāñkura, Śatrumalla, and Guṇabhara, and records that the shrine was made by Skandasēna, son of Vasantapriyarāja, who was a vassal of Mahēndrapōtarāja.

Of Nārasimhavarman I., we have a record in a fragmentary rock-inscription at Bādāmi itself,<sup>2</sup> which furnishes evidence that, so far at least as a victorious occupation of the town goes, the boast of the Pallavas, that they "destroyed" Vātāpi, is no empty one. The characters alone, especially as contrasted with those of the almost entirely obliterated inscription which lay just below it on the same rock, are sufficient to shew that it is a Pallava record, written, or traced for engraving, by the hand of someone who was a foreigner to Bādāmi. But the contents make the point absolutely certain. In line 2, it mentions Vātāpi and someone whose *birūda* was Mahāmalla; and the passage was evidently to the effect that "Vātāpi, [a city] of enemies, a superhuman or divine [city], [was conquered] by Mahāmalla."<sup>3</sup> In line 3, where the metrical portion begins, it speaks of someone adorning a family which, we can now recognise, is plainly specified as the Bhāradvāja *gōtra*.<sup>4</sup> And in line 4 it describes him as "the Pallava, the foremost of kings;" while in line 5 it gave his name, which either was Simhavishṇu or else ended with those syllables. Now, we have the name of a Simhavishṇu at the head of the genealogy given in the table on page 323 above. But there is no mention of Vātāpi in connection with him. Nor is there any mention of the Pallavas in connection with his contemporary Pulikēśin I., who first among the Chalukyas settled at Vātāpi, or in connection with Kirtivarman I. and Maṅgalēśa, the sons of Pulikēśin I., except that the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription would vaguely include the king of Dramiḷa, *i. e.* the Drāviḍa country, among the rulers against whom, it says, Kirtivarman I. was victorious. It is plain, therefore, that this record must be placed not earlier than, and as a matter of fact in, the time of Pulikēśin II.,<sup>5</sup> *i. e.* at the end of his

inscription of Vikramāditya II., brought to notice by Dr. Hultzsch (*South-Ind. Inser.* Vol. I. p. 147), at the Kailāsanātha temple at Conjeeveram. The record mentions the temple of Rājasimhēśvara: from which it follows that it is subsequent to the time of Nārasimhavarman II. who founded that temple (see further on), and, consequently, that it is a record of Vikramāditya II., — not of his ancestor of the same name.

<sup>1</sup> Here, again, I quote from proofs of a paper by Dr. Hultzsch, which is in hand for his *South-Indian Inscriptions*, Vol. II. Part III.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 99.

<sup>3</sup> Mahāmalla is, I believe, fully recognised as a Pallava *birūda*. It occurs, with Rājamalla, in the Haidarābād grant of Vikramāditya I. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 78; where I unnecessarily translated the words by "mighty wrestler" and "royal wrestler").

<sup>4</sup> [*Bhā*]rad[e]śa[m = alaṁka]rishṇu = atulam *gōtram*.

<sup>5</sup> Originally, I inferred from this record that Bādāmi was at first a city of the Pallavas; and that it was from them that Pulikēśin I. acquired it. That opinion, however, must be given up.

## Chapter I.

## The Early Dynasties.

reign. The name Narasimhavishṇu suits the metre exactly. This name actually occurs, as a variant, in the case of Narasimhavarman II.<sup>1</sup> And there can be no doubt that the name which stood in the Bādāmi record was Narasimhavishṇu; and that this was another form of the name of Narasimhavarman I.

Of Narasimhavarman II., we have a record in the Conjeeveram inscription No. 24, at the Kailāsanātha temple.<sup>2</sup> This is a record of a Pallava king named Rājasimha, with the *birudas* of Atyantakāma, Rāṇajaya, and Śribhara. It mentions his father by the *biruda* of Ugradāṇḍa, describing him as "the destroyer of the city of Rāṇarasika," and also by the proper name of Paramēśvara.<sup>3</sup> And it thus enables us to determine the identity of the persons named in it.<sup>4</sup> The hostilities between the Chalukyas and the Pallavas began in the early years of Pulikēśin II., when, in the course of quieting the general disturbances that arose on the death of Maṅgalēśa and of consolidating his own power at Bādāmi, he attacked the Pallavas and drove their leader, probably Mahēndravarmaṇ I., back behind the walls of Kāñchi. Accordingly, Ugradāṇḍa-Paramēśvara cannot be placed, as regards the Chalukyas, before the time of Pulikēśin II., and, as regards the Pallavas, before the time of Mahēndravarmaṇ I., or of Narasimhavarman I. And, as Rāṇarasika was a *biruda* of Vikramāditya I., son of Pulikēśin II.,<sup>5</sup> it is plain that Ugradāṇḍa-Paramēśvara was a contemporary of Vikramāditya I., and is to be identified with Paramēśvaravarmaṇ I., who is expressly mentioned in the Kūram grant as putting Vikramāditya I. to flight, and that his son Rājasimha is to be identified with Narasimhavarman II. Further, the shrine, round the outside of which this inscription is engraved, is, in the record itself, called

<sup>1</sup> See page 330 below.

<sup>2</sup> *South-Ind. Inser.* Vol. I, p. 12.

<sup>3</sup> I analyse and translate, in verse 5, — not *Ugradāṇḍāt*. . . . . *paramād-īśvarāt*, "from the supreme lord Ugradāṇḍa," — but *Ugradāṇḍāt*. . . . . *paramād-īśvarāt*, "from Ugradāṇḍa, who was (called by the name of) *īśvara* with *parama* at the beginning (of it)." The word *ugradāṇḍa* might be translated as a simple epithet, without being taken as a recognised *biruda*. But, as pointed out by Dr. Hultzsch (*loc. cit.* p. 13, note 7) it occurs also among the epithets and *birudas* of Rājasimha.

<sup>4</sup> I differ here from Dr. Hultzsch. While correctly identifying the city of Rāṇarasika with Vātāpi, he not unnaturally, — as matters then stood, — identified Rāṇarasika himself with Rāṇarāga, the father of Pulikēśin I.; and he proposed to identify Rājasimha with Simhavishṇu, with the result that Ugradāṇḍa-Paramēśvara would be the father of Simhavishṇu (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 30; and *South-Ind. Inser.* Vol. I, pp. 10, 11). But, the Chalukya records put forward no historical details of any kind in respect of Rāṇarāga, and state nothing to lead us to suppose that he ever enjoyed any regal power, or ever had a royal city, at all; they first mention Vātāpi in connection with Pulikēśin I.; they do not shew any distinct hostility between the Chalukyas and the Pallavas until the time of Pulikēśin II.; the Pallava records do not mention the name of Vātāpi until in connection with Narasimhavarman I.; and finally, it is now known (see the text above) exactly who Rāṇarasika was.

<sup>5</sup> It occurs in his Haidarābād grant, among the passages which mention Narasimha, Mahēndra, īśvara, and īśvarapōtarāja. The text, as it stands, has *raṇarasika-śrīmad-vru-bala-skandham* (for *skandhō*), which I translated (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 78) by "having shoulders that delighted in war and were glorious and of great strength." But the compound is an awkward one. And it is plain now that a *viśarga* was omitted, and that the intended reading was *Rāṇarasikaḥ śrīmad-vru-bala-skandhaḥ*, "Rāṇarasika, possessed of fine strong shoulders." — The word occurs in the same passage in the spurious Kurtakōṭi grant.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Râjasimhêśvara and Râjasimha-Pallavêśvara, shewing its original name, derived from Râjasimha himself, by whom, moreover, the record says it was built. It is evidently the Râjasimhêśvara temple which, with others, Narasimhapôtavarman caused to be built, as mentioned in the Vakkalêri grant. This identifies Râjasimha with Narasimhapôtavarman, and thus gives another form of the name of Narasimhavarman II. And the fact that some Tamil inscriptions at the same place, of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries A.D., speak of the god of this temple as Râjasimhavarmanêśvara,<sup>1</sup> suggests that the full appellation of the founder was Râjasimhavarman, and, so, that Râjasimha, or Râjasimhavarman, was another name, and not a mere *biruda*, of Narasimhavarman II. Another record of Narasimhavarman II. is No. 31 in Dr. Hultzsch's book,<sup>2</sup> an inscription in a cave-temple at Panamalai in the South Arcot District, which speaks of him by his name of Râjasimha and his *birudas* of Raṇajaya and Śribhara; it is otherwise of interest through indicating that the cave was founded by him, and thus through shewing a point to the south to which the rule of his family extended. Another of his records is the Conjeeveram inscription No. 25, round the inside of the enclosure of the Râjasimhêśvara shrine:<sup>3</sup> in addition to giving his name of Râjasimha, it enumerates a great number of his *birudas*: and among the latter, we may note the following,—“he who has the bull-crest;”<sup>4</sup> the great jewel of Kāñchi; and the sun of the Pallavas;” and,—as emphasising the fact disclosed by his record on the Râjasimhêśvara shrine, *viz.* that he was of the Śaiva religion,—“he whose refuge is Īśāna; the devotee of Dêvadêva; the devotee of Śaṁkara; and the devotee of Īśvara.”<sup>5</sup> And finally, to him plainly belongs also the Conjeeveram inscription No. 29, again at the Kailāsanātha temple,<sup>6</sup> which records that Raṅgapatākā, the wife of Kālākāla-Narasimhaviṣṇu “whose bow had become manifest at the destruction of cities,” built a shrine there, and which thus supplies Narasimhaviṣṇu as a variant of his name, just as the Bādāmi rock-inscription has supplied it as a variant of the name of his ancestor Narasimhavarman I.

Of Mahēndravarmān III. we have a record in the Conjeeveram inscription No. 27, also at the Kailāsanātha temple,<sup>7</sup> which mentions Lōkālitya “whose valour dried up the army of Raṇarasika,” and thus supplies another *biruda* of Ugradāṇḍa-Paramêśvaravarman I.; his son Râjasimha, *i. e.* Narasimhavarman II.; and his son Mahēndra (Mahēndravarmān III.), who erected a Śaiva shrine called Mahēndrêśvara near the Râjasimhêśvara temple. In the same inscription, the shrine is also called the temple of Mahēndravarmêśvara, from which it is to be inferred that the full name of this Mahēndra was, as usual, Mahēndravarmān.

<sup>1</sup> *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 118, 120, 123, 143.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* p. 24.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* p. 14.—No. 26, *id.* p. 21, at the same place, is of the same purport, with a few unimportant additions.

<sup>4</sup> *Viṣṇubha-lāñchana*; fifth niche.

<sup>5</sup> Īśāna, Dêvadêva, Śaṁkara, and Īśvara, are names of Śiva.

<sup>6</sup> *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 23.—No. 30, *ibid.* p. 24, was evidently a record of the same lady; but the legible portion does not include the names.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* p. 22.

And lastly, of Nandivarman, we have another record in an inscription on a stone built into a verandah at the Ulahalāṇḍaperumāl temple at Conjeeveram:<sup>1</sup> it is dated in the eighteenth year of his reign; and it gives his name as Nandipōttaraiya.

Dr. Hultzsch's researches have brought to notice various other early Pallava records, which, however, cannot yet be allotted to any particular kings and referred to their exact places in the history of the family. The Māmāllapuram inscriptions Nos. 1 to 16,<sup>2</sup> engraved in a very archaic alphabet on the Dharmarāja-Ratha, give the name of a Pallava king named Narasiṃha, with the *virudas* of Atyantakāma, Śrībhara, and Śrinidhi. Nos. 17 to 20, also at Māmāllapuram,<sup>3</sup> belong to a successor of the above-mentioned Narasiṃha, named Atyantakāma, with the *virudas* of Raṇajaya, Śrībhara, and Śrinidhi, who is allotted by Dr. Hultzsch to probably the sixth century A. D.; from No. 17, it appears that he appropriated to himself the Dharmarāja-Ratha, which had been excavated by Narasiṃha, and named it the temple of Atyantakāma-Pallavēśvara. Nos. 21 to 23, at the Aṭirapaṇchandēśvara temple at Śāluvaṅkuppam,<sup>4</sup> and belonging perhaps to a slightly later period, shew that the temple was built by a king named Aṭirapaṇchanda, who had the *virudas* of Atyantakāma, Raṇajaya, Śrībhara, and Śrinidhi. No. 28, in a niche at the Kailāsanātha temple at Conjeeveram,<sup>5</sup> simply speaks of the temple of the holy Nityavinitēśvara, but seems thus to indicate the existence of a Pallava king or prince named Nityavinīta. Nos. 33 and 34,—cave inscriptions from the Trisīrāpalli or Trichinopoly rock,<sup>6</sup>—mention a king named Guṇabhara, with the *virudas* of Purushōttama, Śatrumalla, and Satyaśaṁdha, who seems to be indicated as a Pallava king, by a certain reference to the Kāvērī river. And finally, No. 32, a pillar inscription at Amarāvati,<sup>7</sup> gives us the names of Mahēndravarman; his son, Siṃhavarman I; his son, Arkavarman; his successor, Ugravarman; his successor, Nandivarman, son of Siṃhavishnu; and his successor, Siṃhavarman II.: it states that the last-mentioned, on his return from an expedition to the north, came to a place which was sacred to Buddha, named Dhānyaghata or Dhānyaghataka, *i. e.* to Amarāvati: and the chief interest of it is, that it is a Buddhist record: Siṃhavarman II. is described as an *Upāsaka* or lay-worshipper; and, though part of it is lost, it must have referred to a donation made by him to Buddha.

The next notices of the Pallavas belong to the period of the Rāshtrakūṭa supremacy. King Dhruva, of that dynasty, defeated the Pallavas, and took elephants from them.<sup>8</sup> In or just before A. D. 804, his son, Gōvinda III., conquered, and levied tribute from,

<sup>1</sup> Edited by Mr. V. Venkayya in the *Madras Christian College Magazine*, August 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I, pp. 1 to 4.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* pp. 4 to 6.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* pp. 6 to 8.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 23.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* pp. 29, 30.

<sup>7</sup> *ibid.* p. 25.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 69.



## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

Dantiga, lord of Kāñchi.<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Tāyalūr, in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> mentions a king named Nolambādhirāja, with the date of 'Saka-Saṃvat 817 (expired), = A. D. 895-96 : and we perhaps have another record of him in an inscription at Nandi or Bhōga-Nandi, also in Mysore,<sup>3</sup> which mentions a king Nolambādhirāja, with the epithet of *śrīprithivīvallabha*, of the Pallava lineage ; and we appear to learn from an inscription at Kendatti-Madivāla<sup>4</sup> that he was the son of Pallavādhirāja, and that he married Jāyabbe, younger sister of the contemporaneous Nītimārga of the Western Gaṅga family, by whom he had a son named Mahēndrādhirāja. With this son, we may probably identify the Vīra-Mahēndra, with whom the Western Gaṅga king Eṛeyappa was at war between A. D. 930 and 940.<sup>5</sup> The Rāshtrakūṭa king Kṛishṇa III. overcame, in or just before A. D. 940, a Pallava king whose name is read as Anthiga ;<sup>6</sup> and the inscription of his twenty-sixth year, near Vellore in the North Arcot District, mentions a member of the Pallava race named Tribhuvanadhīra-Nulamba, with the *virūda* of Pallava-Murāri.<sup>7</sup> The Western Gaṅga prince Mārasimha is described, in and about A. D. 973, as "a very Death to the family of the Nolambas," and as destroying Nolambādhirāja in war ;<sup>8</sup> and an inscription at Mēlāgāni<sup>9</sup> mentions the king, with whom he was chiefly in conflict, as Pallavāditya Nolambādhirāja, with a date in the month Ashāḍha (June-July), falling in A. D. 974, of the Bhāva *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 896 (expired), when news of Mārasimha's death reached the Pallava king. And an inscription at Kandavāra, in Mysore,<sup>10</sup> gives us the name of a Pallava king Immadi- or Irmaḍi-Nolambādhirāja, *i. e.* "the second Nolambādhirāja," with a date in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 977, of the Īśvara *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 899 (expired). After this, however, the available references to the Pallavas cease to mention them as paramount kings, and mostly cease to have any individuality ; from which, it is probably to be inferred that about this time they lost their sovereign power, and sank into the position of mere feudatories and officials. The Western Gaṅga minister Chāmundaīyā, whose period was about A. D. 980, is described as "a very Death to the family of the Nolambas."<sup>11</sup> A daughter of the Western Chālukya king Irivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya (about A. D. 1000) was married to a Pallava prince named Irivā-Nolambādhirāja, also called Ghateya-Ankakāra ; who in A. D. 1010-11

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. pp. 126, 127.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 13.

<sup>3</sup> *P. S. and O. C. Inscr.* No. 226 ; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 212.—Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lvi.) has suggested that the Pallava king of this record is the one who was defeated by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dhruva. But the characters of the record, which include the later cursive form of the *ḍ*, are not early enough for this identification.

<sup>4</sup> See *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., *Introd.* p. 4.

<sup>5</sup> See page 304 above.

<sup>6</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 251.

<sup>7</sup> *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 77.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 271 ; and *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, *Introd.* pp. 18, 19.

<sup>9</sup> See *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, *Introd.* p. 18, note 7.

<sup>10</sup> Not yet published ; I quote from an inked estampage, which I owe to Dr. Hultsch's Kanarese Assistant, Mr. H. Krishna Sastri.

<sup>11</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, *Introd.* pp. 22, 25, 33, 34.

was governing the Nôlambavâdi thirty-two-thousand, the Keṅgali thousand, the Ballakunde three-hundred, the Kukkanûr thirty, and five towns in the Mâsavâdi country, under Vikramâditya V. Records of the time of Jayasimha II., the successor of Vikramâditya V., mention a Pallava named Nôlamba-Pallava-Bommaṇayya, who in A. D. 1040-41 and 1042-43 was governing the five towns in the Mâsavâdi country. Sômesvara I., the son and successor of Jayasimha II., perhaps married a Pallava princess; this would explain why his son Jayasimha III. not only had the title of "lord of Kâñchi, the best of cities," and bore the designations of Trailôkyamalla-Nôlamba-Pallava-Permâdi-Jayasimhadêva, but also is described as being of the Pallava lineage.<sup>1</sup> The eldest son of Sômesvara I., Bhuvanaikamalla-Sômesvara II., claims to have subdued, and levied tribute from, the Chêra, Chôla, Pândya, and Pallava kings.<sup>2</sup> His younger brother, Vikramâditya VI., humbled the Pallavas.<sup>3</sup> And a successor of the latter, Perma-Jagadêkamalla II., claims to have destroyed the Pallava king, and to have ruled over the Pallava kingdom.<sup>4</sup> The Hoysala prince Vishṇuvardhana is spoken of as "a forest fire to the country of the chief of the Toṇḍa *maṇḍala*," and as capturing the Nôlambavâdi territory.<sup>5</sup> His grandson, Ballâla II., is described as terrifying the kings of Lâla (*i.e.* Lâṭa), Gurjara, Gaula, Chôla, and Pallava.<sup>6</sup> And finally, the Pallava king is mentioned among the contemporaries of the Dêvagiri-Yâdava king Siṅghana.<sup>7</sup> These references, however, are all very vague, and simply shew that the Pallavas continued to exist, and to exercise some kind of power, till as late as the thirteenth century A. D. And the latest individual mention that has been traced, is that of the Pallava prince Karuṇâkara-Toṇḍaimân, who in the period A. D. 1063 to 1112 was a general of the Eastern Chalukya king Kulôttunga-Chôdadêva I.;<sup>8</sup> his descendants appear to have survived till nearly the end of the seventeenth century.<sup>9</sup>

#### Some detached names.

Before leaving the subject of the early dynasties, we may conveniently notice three other copper-plate records which may, at any time, prove to be of importance in connection with the Western Chalukyas or the Pallavas.

#### Vijayanandivarman.

One<sup>10</sup> is the grant of a *Mahârâja* named Vijayanandivarman, the eldest son of the *Mahârâja* Chandavarman, of the Sâlaṅkāyana *gôtra*. The charter was issued from Veṅḡipura; it is dated in the seventh year of the reign of Vijayanandivarman; and the order contained in it is addressed to the villagers of Videnûrapallikâ in the Kudu-hâra or Kuluhâra *vishaya*. Vijayanandivarman is described as meditating on the feet of Chitrarathasvâmin, and as being a *paramabhâgavata* or most devout worshipper of the Divine One (Vishṇu). Mr. Foulkes has said that this has always been regarded as a Pallava record, and that there are circumstances which warrant its classification as such.<sup>11</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See under the account of Sômesvara I., in chapter IV., below.

<sup>2</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 143.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 176.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 58.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, Introd. p. 48.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* p. 57.

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 19.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. pp. 329-340, Vol. XX. p. 279.

<sup>9</sup> *South-Indian Inscriptions*, Vol. II. p. 113.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 175.

<sup>11</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 170.

## Chapter I.

The Early  
Dynasties.

But the distinct specification of a different *gôtrâ* seems conclusively opposed to such an attribution.

## Attivarman.

Another is the grant of the *Râja* Attivarman, from the Gunṭūr District, Madras Presidency.<sup>1</sup> It records a grant of some land at the village of Tānthikontha on the south bank of the river Krishṇa-bennâ, *i.e.* the Krishṇa,<sup>2</sup> and also of a village named Antukkûra. This grant has been treated as a Pallava record. But Attivarman is described as born in the family of king Kandara, which was descended from the lineage of the great saint Ānanda, and was purified by worshipping the god Sambhu, *i.e.* Śiva, at Vakēśvara or Vaṅkēśvara. And, now that we know more about the early history and Purāṇic genealogy of the Pallavas, it is difficult to adapt these details to their accounts, though Attivarman does, like the Pallavas, claim to belong to the posterity of the god Hiraṇyagarbha, *i.e.* Brahman.<sup>3</sup> On the other hand, the name Kandhara,—and, doubtless Kandara also,—is a variant of Krishna; and this suggests that we may possibly have here an early Râshtrakûta record.

## Prithivimûla.

And the third is the grant, from the Gôḍâvârî District, Madras, of the *Râja* Prithivimûla, son of the *Mahârâja* Prabhâkara.<sup>4</sup> It was issued from a town named Kândâli; it is dated in the twenty-fifth year of some unspecified reign; and it records a grant, to Brâhmaṇs, of the village of Chûyipâka in the Tâlapâka *vishaya*. Prithivimûla is described as a *paramamâhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara (Śiva). And the record recites that the grant was made at the request of a certain *Adhirâja* named Indra, who was a son of Mitavarman and belonged to a family that dwelt at a town named Maṇalkudi, and who overthrew the elephant Kumuda that came against the elephant Supratika<sup>5</sup> which was ridden by himself in the tumultuous combat waged by all the kings who had assembled together to uproot Indra-Bhaṭṭâraka. The reference here seems to be to Indra-Bhaṭṭâraka of the Eastern Chalukya dynasty, who reigned for seven days in A. D. 663.<sup>6</sup> And the *Adhirâja* Indra is possibly either the first or the second *Mahârâja* Indravarman of the Gaṅga dynasty of Kalinganagara.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 102.

<sup>2</sup> Krishṇabennâ, or more usually Krishṇavennâ or Krishṇavernâ, was the ancient epigraphic name of the Krishṇa, evidently taken from its confluence, at Saṅgam-Mâhul, three miles east of Sâtâra, with the Yennâ or Vēnâ, one of its most important feeders. The name perhaps also appears as Krishṇavēni (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 10); but there may be a misreading there, for Krishṇavēnâ.

<sup>3</sup> It may also be mentioned that the seal of the grant appears to bear the device of a god, instead of the bull-crest of the Pallavas.—As regards descent from the god Brahman, this was also claimed by the Chalukyas (see chapter II. below); and practically by the Râshtrakûtas (chapter III.), though their Purāṇic genealogy is not actually carried beyond Sôma, the Moon.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 114. — The record is dated in numerical symbols, used properly as such, as well as in words; but without reference to any era.

<sup>5</sup> Compare page 322 above, note 8.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 97.

<sup>7</sup> See page 297 above.

## CHAPTER II

## THE WESTERN CHALUKYAS OF BADAMI.

With the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi,<sup>1</sup> whose records, mostly dated in the well-known Śaka era,<sup>2</sup> cover a period of nearly two centuries, from A. D. 578 to 757, we enter upon a far more definite chapter in the history of Western and Southern India.

The career of the great Chalukya family of Western India was spread over two periods, separated by a considerable interval. The first king, Pulikēśin I., established his power about A. D. 550; and his rule was apparently confined to the territory surrounding Bādāmi. The possessions acquired by him, however, were extended in various directions by his sons, Kīrtivarman I. and Maṅgalēśa. The former attacked and dispossessed the Kadambas of Banawāsi, the Mauryas of the Koṅkan, and the Nālas somewhere in, apparently, the direction

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

<sup>1</sup> I have hitherto written of the earlier members of this family, from Jayasīrṅha I. to Maṅgalēśa, as the "Early Chalukyas;" applying the term "Western Chalukyas" to Pulikēśin II. and his descendants, in connection with the distinct separation that took place in his time between the Chalukyas of Bādāmi and their relatives who became kings of the Veṅḡ country on the east coast. There was, however, no break in the hereditary succession. And it will henceforth be more convenient to abolish an unnecessary term, and to speak of all the kings of Bādāmi as the "Western Chalukyas." We have only to bear in mind that the eastern branch of the family did not come into existence till soon after A.D. 616 or 617, in the time of Pulikēśin II.—It is not an uncommon thing to find the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi called "the Chalukyas of Kalyāṇa." But this is a pure mistake. Kalyāṇa or Kalyāṇapura, which is the modern Kalyāṇi in the Nizām's Dominions (the 'Kulliannee' of the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 57; lat. 17° 51', long. 77°), is nowhere mentioned in the records of the earlier Chalukya period, nor even in those of the Rāshtrakūṭa period. The earliest mention of it that I have been able to trace, is in an inscription of A.D. 1053, which speaks of it as the *neleviṭṭu*,—='fixed place of abode,' or 'capital,'—of the Western Chalukya king Sōmēśvara I. (A.D. 1044 and 1068). And the *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, ii. 1, distinctly says that that king made the place. Dr. Bühler, indeed (*Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, Introd. p. 28; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V., p. 318) rendered the verse otherwise; and added the note—"The word '*chakāra*, 'he made,' might be also taken to indicate that he founded Kalyāṇa. But "this is not the case, as the town existed long before his time." This remark, however, is simply based on what is, as I say, a pure mistake.—See also a note near the beginning of chapter IV. below.

<sup>2</sup> The epoch or year 0 of the Śaka era is A.D. 77-78; the first current year, as a luni-solar year, began on the 3rd March, A.D. 78, and ended on the 20th February, A.D. 79; and, to convert Śaka years into the equivalent current Christian years, the additive quantities are, 77-78 for a current Śaka year, and 78-79 for an expired Śaka year (see my Note on the Epoch and Reckoning of the Śaka Era; *Gupta Inscriptions*, Appendix I., and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 205).—For purposes of accuracy, it is usual, and it is desirable, to quote the two Christian years, in parts of each of which a Śaka year falls; thus, "Śaka-Saṃvat 500 expired, = A.D. 578-79." When, however, an original date contains full details which shew precisely where it falls, it may often be convenient, for extreme exactness, to quote only one of the two Christian years; thus, "Śaka-Saṃvat 500 expired (Kārttika full-moon), in A.D. 578," and "Śaka-Saṃvat 500 expired (Phālguna full-moon), in A.D. 579."—On the general question of the use of current and expired years of the two most commonly used Hindū eras, see Professor Kielhorn's papers on the Śaka and Vikrama eras in *Ind. Ant.* Vols. XIX., XX., XXIII., XXIV.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

of Bellāry and Karnūl. And the latter, in addition to some further successes in the Konkan, conquered, towards the north, the Kalachuri king Buddha, and, by doing so, acquired the northern parts of the Bombay Presidency, certainly up to the river Kīm, and perhaps as far as the Mahī. At that point, the progress of Maṅgalēsa was stopped by the rulers of Valabhī, who held Kāthiāwād and the northernmost parts of Gujarāt,—the then representative of the family, whether as a paramount sovereign, or as the local governor for some king of Northern India, being evidently Śilāditya I., for whom we have the date of Gupta-Samvat 286 (current), = A. D. 605-606.<sup>1</sup> But there was thus constituted a kingdom which embraced the whole of the Bombay Presidency, excepting Kāthiāwād and northern Gujarāt,—where the kings of Valabhī continued to reign till about A. D. 766,—and, with additions made to it by Pulikēsin II., included also much of the neighbouring territory to the east and south. And, except for a serious reverse, coupled with a suspension of their sovereignty for some thirteen years, which they suffered at the hands of the Pallavas at the end of the reign of Pulikēsin II., the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi held this kingdom until a little more than half-way through the eighth century. They were then completely overwhelmed by the Rāshtrakūṭas; and the family remained in obscurity for over two hundred years. The dynasty was then restored, or, more probably, a side-branch of the same stock was brought into power, by Taila II., in A. D. 973. His successors held the sovereignty for over two centuries more. And then the power of the family finally sank and disappeared. We are dealing now with the earlier of the two periods indicated above.

The accompanying table<sup>2</sup> gives the genealogy of the Western Chalukyas, from the founder of the family to the last king, Kīrtivarman II. In the records, the dynastic or family name appears as Chalkya, Chalikya, and Chalukya.<sup>3</sup> Like the Kadambas, the

<sup>1</sup> See *Gupta Inscriptions*, Introd. p. 41.

<sup>2</sup> The numbers before some of the names indicate the members of the family who reigned as king, and the order in which the succession went. — I have separated the entire Western Chalukya genealogy, which the original records purport to give unbroken from beginning to end, into three parts. The list of the kings from the restoration by Taila II. is given in the table that accompanies chapter IV. And the traditional connection between that part of the genealogy and the portion that is now given, is exhibited towards the end of this chapter.

<sup>3</sup> The earliest form is 'Chalkya,' in the Bādāmi cave-inscription of the time of Kīrtivarman I., of A. D. 578 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 363, text lines 3 and 4; for a lithograph, see Vol. X. p. 58).—The next form is 'Chalikya,' with the Dravidian *l*, in the Mahākūṭa pillar-inscription of Maṅgalēsa, of A. D. 602 (*id.* Vol. XIX. p. 16, text line 2).—Next comes 'Chalikya,' with the ordinary *l*, in the Nerār grant of Maṅgalēsa (*id.* Vol. VII. p. 162, text line 2; for other instances, see *id.* Vol. VI. p. 73, Vol. XIX. p. 309, Vol. IX. pp. 127, 130, and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 2, 235, where *le* was formed by mistake for *li*, and 238).—And then comes 'Chalukya' (which was finally adopted, and occurs most frequently), in the Aihole inscription of the time of Pulikēsin II., dated in A. D. 634-35 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 241, text lines 1 and 3; for other instances, see *id.* Vol. VII. pp. 163, 301, Vol. VIII. p. 46, Vol. IX. pp. 124, 133, Vol. XIX. p. 149, and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 234, 243). In the grant of Kīrtivarman II., of A. D. 757, Mr. Rice's published reading gives 'Chaulukya' (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 26, line 4); but there also, as the lithograph shows, the original distinctly has 'Chalukya.'—For the variants of the family name in the Eastern Chalukya records, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 95, note 10.—In line 34 of the Nausārt



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

Chalukyas are represented as belonging to the Mānavya gōtra or clan,<sup>1</sup> and as being Hārītīputras, or descendants of an original ancestress of the Hārīta gōtra.<sup>2</sup> Again like the Kadambas, they claim a certain connection with Kārttikēya, the god of war, and his foster-mothers, the Pleiades. And the usual complete description of them may be best illustrated by quoting the preamble of the Haidarābād grant of Pulikēśin II., of A. D. 612, which, with only a few unimportant verbal differences, was followed in all the later formal records: it speaks<sup>3</sup> of "the family of the Chalukyas, "who are glorious; who are of the Mānavya gōtra, which is praised "throughout the whole world; who are Hārītīputras; who have "been nourished by the Seven Mothers who are the seven mothers "of mankind;<sup>4</sup> who have acquired an uninterrupted continuity of "prosperity through the favour and protection of Kārttikēya; and "who have had all kings made subject to them at the sight of the "boar-crest which they acquired through the favour of the divine "Nārāyaṇa (Vishṇu)." This quotation illustrates the preamble of

grant of A. D. 739, of Avanijanāśraya-Pulikēśin of Gujārāt (*Proceedings* of the Āryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists, p. 232, and Plate), we have the very exceptional form 'Chalukki.' Whether this stands for 'Chalukika,' as given by Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji in his reading of the text, or whether 'Chalukya' was intended, or whether it is a real variant of the name, it is difficult to say.—The form 'Chalukya,' with the long vowel *ū* in the first syllable, which was used by Taila II., and his successors, does not occur in any genuine document of the early period. It is used, with also the Drāviḍian *l* in the second syllable, in the Lakshmēśwar inscription, dated in the second year of Vikramāditya II., of A. D. 735 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 106, text line 64; and also in line 52, in another division of the record). But, however admissible this record may be, as a copy, for general purposes, it was not put on the stone till after A. D. 967, and it furnishes no criterion in a detail such as the present one.—The forms 'Chalukya' and 'Chalukya' were perhaps evolved from 'Chalkya,' by the insertion of pronounciative vowels.

<sup>1</sup> This statement appears in the earliest record, the Bādāmi cave-inscription of A. D. 578, and is repeated in all the subsequent records of a formal nature.—For the meaning of the statement, see page 278 above, note 1.

<sup>2</sup> This statement also appears in the Bādāmi cave-inscription, and is repeated in all the subsequent records of a formal kind.—As in the Eastern Chalukya records (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 96, note 11), so also in the western records we find variants of the first component of the word Hārītīputra. The earliest and most usual form is 'Hārītī:' it occurs in the Bādāmi cave-inscription; and other instances are found in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. pp. 161, 163, Vol. VIII. pp. 26 (see the lithograph), 44, Vol. IX. pp. 126, 130, Vol. XIX. pp. 16, 149, and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 233, 235, 238, 242. 'Hārītī' occurs in the Haidarābād grant of Pulikēśin II., of A. D. 612 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 73), and in four or five other places. 'Hārītī' occurs in the Chiplūṅ grant of about the same period (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 50). The 'Hārītī' of the Nerūr grant of Vijayāditya, (*id.* Vol. IX. p. 133) is only due to a mistake of the writer or the engraver, in one detail if not in two. The Lakshmēśwar inscription, which was put on the stone after A. D. 967, gives 'Hārītī;' but it is not to be relied in a detail of this sort.—It is plain that, though 'Hārītīputra' may be more correct grammatically, 'Hārītīputra' is the standard form in the Chalukya records, as in also the Kadamba records.—For the gōtra-name itself, see page 277 above, note 5.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 74.

<sup>4</sup> The mothers of mankind are the divine mothers, the personified energies of the principal deities. When taken as seven in number, which is usually the case, they are named as Brāhmī or Brāhmānī, Māhēśvarī, Kaumārī, Vaiṣṇavī, Vārāhī, Indrānī or Aindrī or Māhēndrī, and Chāmundā. They were closely connected with the worship of Śiva; and they attended on Kārttikēya, who was his son.—They must have some original connection with the Pleiades, derived from the time when the principal stars of that group, visible clearly to the naked eye, were seven in number. Kārttikēya was fostered by the Pleiades (Kṛittikāḥ); and from this is derived his name of Kārttikēya, and one of his epithets, *viz.* *ṣaṇmātura*, 'having six mothers.'

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

their documents, as it was finally settled. But the earlier records contain some slight differences. The Bādāmi cave-inscription of the time of Kirtivarman I., dated in A. D. 578, represents them as also meditating on the feet of the holy Svāmin, *i.e.*, probably, Kārttikēya, and as having their heads purified by ablutions performed after celebrating the *agnishītōma*, *agnichayana*, *vājapēya*, *paundarikā*, *bakusuvārṇa*, and *aśvamēdha* sacrifices.<sup>1</sup> The Mahākūṭa pillar inscription of Maṅgalēśa, dated in A. D. 602, describes them as meditating on the feet of their parents.<sup>2</sup> And the Nerūr grant of the same king describes them as meditating on the feet of Svāmi-Mahāsēna, *i.e.* Kārttikēya,<sup>3</sup> which statement is repeated in the Sātārā grant of Vishṇuvardhana I.,<sup>4</sup> dated in the eighth year of Pulikēśin II., in A. D. 616 or 617. We have just seen that the Chalukya crest was the *vardha-lāchchana* or boar-crest; in addition to being mentioned in the passage quoted above and in all the similar formal preambles, it appears constantly on the seals of their grants. Their banner was the *pālīdhvaja*, which is a particular arrangement of flags in rows;<sup>5</sup> but it is not mentioned in the records until the time of Vijayāditya, whose records say<sup>6</sup> that it was one of the insignia of supreme dominion, and that it was acquired by his father, Vinayāditya, by crushing some paramount king of Northern India, and add that he himself, pushing on further to the north even than his father, acquired again the *pālīdhvaja*-banner and also the insignia of the signs of the rivers Gaṅgā and Yamunā.<sup>7</sup> From the boar-crest, acquired, according to their tradition, from the god Vishṇu himself, and from an invocation of Vishṇu in his incarnation as a boar which stands at the beginning of many of their records irrespective of the particular sectarian subjects of them, it is plain that the family-god of the Chalukyas was Vishṇu. But, nevertheless, they displayed a considerable amount of tolerance in matters of religion, and patronised the Jains and Śaivas, equally with the followers of the Vaiṣṇava faith.

In later times, there was gradually evolved a legendary history, embodying a variety of inventions devised in order to account for

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. VI. p. 363.—In the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription, the second epithet is applied, not to the members of the family as a body, but to Pulikēśin I.; as also, with an omission of the *agnichayana*-sacrifice, in the Nerūr grant of Maṅgalēśa (*id.* Vol. VII. p. 162).

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XIX. p. 18.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 162.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. XIX. p. 310.

<sup>5</sup> See *id.* Vol. XIV. p. 104.

<sup>6</sup> *e.g.*, *id.* Vol. IX. p. 129.

<sup>7</sup> *i.e.*, probably, the images of two goddesses, as personifications of the rivers. These were also Bāshtrakūṭa insignia; thus, Gōvinda III. is described as "taking from his enemies the Gaṅgā and the Yamunā, charming with their waves, and acquiring at the same time that supreme position of lordship (which was indicated) by (those rivers in) the form of a visible sign" (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII, p. 163); and the rivers are spoken of again, as doing service to the palace of Gōvinda IV. (*id.* pp. 248, 253). These two emblems must have been derived, by some means or another, from the Early Guptas, in the temples of whose period the Gaṅgā and the Yamunā, as goddesses, the former with an attendant crocodile and the latter with a tortoise, constantly appear as an architectural embellishment (see General Sir Alexander Cunningham's *Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. pp. 43, 70).

appellations the origin of which had been forgotten in the lapse of time and events of which no very accurate memory had been preserved, which refers the origin of the Chalukyas to Ayôdhyâ or Oudh, and allots them to the Sôma vanśa, or Lunar Race, in the family of the god Brahman, who sprang from the water-lily that grew from Vishnu's navel. Thus, the Kauthêṃ grant of Vikramâditya V., of A.D. 1009, tells us that fifty-nine kings of the Châlukya<sup>1</sup> lineage reigned at Ayôdhyâ, and, after them, sixteen more over the *dakṣiṇâpatha* or region of the south, *i.e.* the Dekkan; that then there was a temporary obscuration of their power; and that eventually it was restored by Jayasimha (I.)<sup>2</sup> An inscription at Balagâṃbe, in Mysore, of the time of Jayasimha II., dated in A. D. 1019, states, in the same way, that fifty-nine Châlukya kings reigned at Ayôdhyâ, and subsequently in their lineage there was born Satyâśraya, through whom the family of Brahman came to be called the family of Satyâśraya.<sup>3</sup> Another record, apparently of the same reign and dated in A. D. 1025-26, at Kalyân in the Dhârwar District,<sup>4</sup> says that the mind-born son of the god Brahman was Svayâmbhuva-Manu; his son was Mânava, from whom came all those who belonged to the Mânava *gôtra*; Mânava's son was Harita; his son was Pañchaśikhi-Hârîti; and the son of the latter was Châlukya, from whom sprang the race of the Châlukyas. Two inscriptions of the time of Vikramâditya VI., at Gadag in Dhârwar and Kâlige in the Nizâm's Dominions, tell us that the Châlukya race arose in the lineage of Sôma, the Moon, who was produced from the eye of Atri, who was the son of Brahman.<sup>5</sup> And a later inscription of the same reign, at Handarîke in the Nizâm's Dominions,<sup>6</sup> introduces a popular etymology of the family-name, and gives us the following account: in the water-lily that sprang from the navel of Vishnu, there was born Hiranyagarbha-Brahman; his son was Manu; his was Mândavya;<sup>7</sup> his, Harita; and his, Hârîti-Pañchaśikha; the Châlukyas were born in the interior of his water-pot (*chulka*),<sup>8</sup> when he was pouring out a libation to the gods; then a certain Vishnuvardhana-Vijayâditya (a purely imaginary person) appropriated the territories of his enemies; then there reigned fifty-nine kings, commencing with Satyâśraya, lord of Ayôdhyâ; then Jayasimha (I.) became king; and he was succeeded by sixteen others; after whom, the Rattas, *i.e.* the Râshtrakûṭas, governed the

1 This, with the long vowel *â* in the first syllable, is the proper form of the name for the later period to which the Kauthêṃ grant, with the others quoted in the present connection, belongs. The records of that period, however, occasionally use also the earlier form, Chalukya; especially in metrical passages.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 21.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 17.

<sup>4</sup> At the *dargah* of Pîr-Pâdshâh; *Carn.-Dêsa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 48; and see page 278 above, note 1.

<sup>5</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 167.

<sup>6</sup> At the temple of Lûkêśvara; *Carn.-Dêsa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 642.

<sup>7</sup> Another inscription represents Mândavya as the son of Hârîta; Pañchaśikha as the son of Mândavya; and the Chalukyas as descended from Pañchaśikha (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 21).

<sup>8</sup> Monier-Williams' Sanskrit Dictionary gives the forms *chaluka* and *chuluka*, but not *chulka*.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

earth.<sup>1</sup> The most full statement, however, is to be found in the records of the eastern branch of the family; and the earliest instance of it occurs in a grant of Vishṇuvardhana-Rājārāja I., of the period A.D. 1022 to 1063. The genealogy there given<sup>2</sup> commences with the god Brahman, as born from the water-lily that grew from Vishṇu's navel; it is taken through Sōma, the Moon, Budha, the planet Mercury, Parūravas, Āyu, Āyusha, and so on; and the last specific name in this portion of it, is that of Udayana, the son of Satānika. Then comes the legendary connection of the Chalukyas with the preceding. Without any specification of names, we are told that, including Udayana, fifty-nine emperors sat on the throne at Ayōdhyā, in unbroken lineal succession.<sup>3</sup> Then a member of the family, named Vijayāditya, came to the south, from a desire for conquest, and attacked Trilōchana-Pallava, but lost his life in the attempt. His queen, who was pregnant, escaped with some of her attendants, and, being preserved by a saint named Vishṇubhaṭṭa-Sōmayājin, gave birth to a posthumous son named Vishṇuvardhana. The young prince was nourished; and, having done worship to the goddess Gaurī on the mountain called Chalukyagiri,<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Bilhana, the *Vidyapati* or Chief Pandit of Vikramāditya VI., gives a somewhat different account, to the following effect (*Vikramānādvacharita*, i. 31-58; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 317):—On an occasion when Brahman was engaged in his *samdhya*-devotions, Indra came to him, to complain of the growing godlessness on earth, and begged him to put an end to it, by creating a hero who would be a terror to the evil-doers. On hearing this request, the Creator directed his looks towards his *chuluka*; and from it there sprang a warrior, fit to protect the three worlds. From him descended the Chālukyas,—a race of heroes, among whom Hārta is reckoned the first progenitor, and one of whom was Mānavya, who humbled the kings of the earth. The original seat of the Chālukyas was Ayōdhyā.—At Anhilwād, in the Gaikwār's Dominions, there was a well-known dynasty, the name of which was Chaulukya (*e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. pp. 104, 223, 242), or sometimes Chaulukika (*e. g.*, *id.* Vol. VI. p. 192). In connection with it, a similar popular etymology is given in the Surat grant of Trilōchanapāla, dated in A.D. 1051. Thus (*id.* Vol. XII. p. 203), when Brahman was churning the ocean which was his *chuluka* with a mount Mandara (the churning-stick) which was his anxiety that was caused by the trouble given by the demons, there sprang forth a jewel of a king. He asked the god what he might do. The god said "O great king!, O Chaulukya!, marry a daughter of Rāshtrakūṭa at Kanauj, and obtain progeny from her; so that thus there may be a long-continuing race of warriors, born from Chaulukya."—Some other passages of the same purport, but giving the name of the first king as Chulukya, are quoted and referred to in the same paper.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 48; see also Vol. XIX. p. 427, and Vol. XX. p. 274.—There is a similar Purāṇic genealogy, agreeing with it as far as the name of Yayāti, in the records of the Gaṅgas of Kalinganagara (*id.* Vol. XVIII. p. 170). And another, of the same style, seems to be followed in some of the Kākatiya records (see Wilson's *Mackenzie Collection*, Introd. p. 74).—A short Purāṇic genealogy of the Sūryavamśa or Solar Race, beginning, in the same way, with Vishṇu and Brahman, but then taken through Marichi, Kaśyapa, and Sūrya, the Sun, was adopted by the Chōlas (*e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 330).

<sup>3</sup> With this we may compare the statement in the records of the Gaṅgas of Kalinganagara, which connects their real with their Purāṇic genealogy by saying that, after Kōlāhala had founded the city of Kōlāhalapura, his son and seventy-nine other kings reigned there, and these were followed by the historical members of the family, commencing with Virasimha.

<sup>4</sup> With the mountain Chalukyagiri that is introduced here, we may compare the Nandagiri fort which, according to the Kākatiya legend, was founded by Nanda, the son of Uttunabhūja; Nanda's father is represented, in similar manner, as coming from Upper India, and then settling to the south of the Gōdāvari. And, in very similar fashion, the mountain Mahēndragiri,—in this case a really existent mountain,—is introduced into the traditions of the Gaṅgas of Kalinganagara.

he at length assumed all the royal insignia of the family,<sup>1</sup> conquered the Kadamba, Gaṅga, and other kings, and established himself as emperor of all the Dekkan, including seven and a half lākhs of villages, lying between the Bridge of Rāma, *i.e.* Adam's Bridge or the ridge of rocks connecting Ceylon with the Coromandel coast, and the Narmadā.<sup>2</sup> The historical genealogy is introduced at this point, with the name of Pulikēśin I. It is connected with the preceding, by making him the son of the second Vijayāditya mentioned above. But, in reality, he was the son of Raṇarāga, who was the son of Jayasimha I.

For the above account, a certain amount of foundation may be derived from the fact that, from the time of Pulikēśin II, onwards, the Western Chalukyas were constantly at war with the Pallavas, who were their

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

1 They are enumerated as the white umbrella, the conch-shell, the *pañchamahāśabda* (*i.e.* the sounds of five kinds of musical instruments, or, perhaps, five kinds of loud-sounding musical instruments; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 95, and *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 296, note 9), the *pālikātana* (*i.e.* *pālidhvaja*), the double drum, the boar-crest, the *piñchha* or bunch of feathers of a peacock's tail, the spear, the throne, the *makarātaraṇa* (probably an ornamental arch), the golden sceptre, the Gaṅga and Yamunā, and others which are not particularised.

2 *Sētu-Narmadā-madhyam sārāha-sapta-lakṣam dakṣiṇpatham.*—The Narmadā was always recognised as the dividing line between Northern India (*uttarapatha*) and Southern India or the Dekkan (*dakṣiṇpatha*).—It is to be borne in mind that the record which asserts these details is an Eastern Chalukya record, of the eleventh century A. D. There is nothing in the records of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi to suggest that their dominions were then known as a seven-and-a-half-lākh country, *i.e.* (see page 298 above, note 2) as comprising seven hundred and fifty thousand cities, towns, and villages. On the contrary, in connection with Pulikēśin II, their territory is defined, in the Aihole inscription, as consisting of the three Mahārāshtras, containing ninety-nine thousand villages (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 244). The references to the seven-and-a-half-lākh country appear first after the period of the Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkahād, who, succeeding to the sovereignty of the Western Chalukyas, possibly added a good deal, especially in the direction of Mysore, to the territory which they thus acquired. Even the Rāshtrakūṭa records have not yet disclosed any mention of their territory by the conventional term in question. But it seems likely that the expression did come into use in the time of the Rāshtrakūṭas, and that a technical appellation was then adopted, which was retained for some time, even after their sovereignty had passed away, in commemoration of their connection with the territory: for, Iṛivabhaṅga-Satyāśraya, the second king in the later Chālukya dynasty of Kalyāṇi which came immediately after the Rāshtrakūṭas, is described, in the Khārēpātan grant of A. D. 1008, as ruling over Rattapāṭi, *i.e.* the country of the Rāshtrakūṭas (for *pāṭi*, = *pāṭi*, *vāṭi*, see page 298 above, note 3); and the records of his Chōla opponent Kō-Rājarāja-Rājakēśarivarman, otherwise called Rājarājadēva, describe the latter as conquering the Rattapāṭi seven-and-a-half-lākh country (*e.g.*, *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 63, 65), and Kō-Parakēśarivarman, otherwise called Rājendra-Chōla, the successor of Rājarājadēva, is described as taking the Rattapāṭi seven-and-a-half-lākh country from Jayasimha II., a successor of Iṛivabhaṅga-Satyāśraya (*e.g.*, *ibid.* pp. 95, 96, 99). Even then, however, the seven-and-a-half-lākh country was plainly not really looked upon as embracing, as is asserted in the Eastern Chalukya record from which the above quotation has been made, the whole of Southern India; for, Rājarājadēva is described (*e.g.*, *ibid.* pp. 63, 65) as conquering, in addition to that country, Veṅgaināḍu (the land of Veṅgi, the territory of the Eastern Chalukyas), Gaṅgapāṭi (*i.e.* the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand), Nuḷambapāṭi (*i.e.* the Nuḷambavādi thirty-two-thousand), Tadiḡaipāṭi (not yet identified), Kuḍamalaināḍu ("the western hill country," Coorg), Kōlla (Quilon), and Kālīṅga (the country between the rivers Gōḍavari and Mahānadi).—The later Western Chālukya records preserve the conventional numerical expression, without the dynastic appellation; *e.g.*, an inscription of A. D. 1103, at Balagāṇve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 171; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 139), mentions the *Mahāpradhāna* Anantapālavya, a minister of Vikramāditya VI., as managing the *panḍya*-tax of the *saptarāha-lakṣhe* or seven-and-a-half-lākh country.



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

most powerful and inveterate foes; coupled with a tradition of the later Kādambas, that the founder of the Kādamba family was a certain Trinêtra or Trilôchana. But, in other respects, the account is a mere *farrago*, of vague legend and Purāṇic myths, of no authority. And the tenth century A. D.,—at about which time, all the great families of Southern India were looking up their pedigrees, and devising more or less fabulous genealogies,—is probably the period to which the invention of it is to be referred.<sup>1</sup> There are, indeed, in the early records, faint indications of some such ideas having been even then entertained: thus, a passage in the Mahākūta pillar inscription describes Pulikêśin I. as descended from the god Hiraṇyagarbha (Brāhman);<sup>2</sup> the Aihole inscription states that Jayasimha I. was preceded by many members of his family, in respect of whom, however, no further information of any kind is offered;<sup>3</sup> and a passage which appears for the first time in the grants of Vinayāditya, describes his father, Vikramāditya I., as defeating the lord of the Pallavas, who had been the cause of the humiliation and destruction of “the family (of the Chalukyas) which was as pure as the rays of the moon.”<sup>4</sup> These statements, however, are too vague to prove that anything had then been devised, at all approaching to the full and detailed accounts which are found in the records of the period after the restoration by Taila II.

Jayasimha I.  
and Ranarāga.

The earliest authentic names in the Western Chalukya family are those of Jayasimha I., and his son Ranaraga, whose designations mean, respectively, “the lion of victory,” and “he who delights in war.” We have no records of the time of either of them. And, among the genuine records of the early period, they are mentioned only in the Mahākūta pillar inscription of Maṅgalêśa and the Aihole inscription of the time of Pulikêśin II.; in the former the epithet of *vallabhêndra*, “the lord or chief of favourites,” and in the latter the simple epithet of *vallabha*, “the favourite,” is attached to the name of Jayasimha. According to a statement made in the Kauthêrn grant of A. D. 1009, Jayasimha I. re-established the Chalukya power after a period of obscuration, and did so by conquering a Râshtrakūta king named Indra, son of Kṛishṇa, who had an army of eight hundred elephants. But the records of the period with which we are dealing, contain no allusion to any such event, and do not attribute any specific victories, or any historical acts at all, either to Jayasimha I. or to Ranarāga; and the statement in the Kauthêrn grant is explained by

<sup>1</sup> The Purāṇic genealogy of the Râshtrakūtas makes its first appearance in the Sāṅgī grant of A. D. 933 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 247). The pretended historical genealogy of the Western Gaṅgas may have been concocted a little earlier, but was more probably devised about A. D. 950 (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 169). The Chôla Purāṇic genealogy is apparently first met with in the *Kalingattu-Parani* (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 329), which was composed in the reign of the Eastern Chalukya king Kulôttuṅga-Chôḍadêva I., A. D. 1063 to 1112. And the Purāṇic genealogy of the Eastern Gaṅgas of Kalinganagara is first presented in a record of A. D. 1118-19 (*id.* Vol. XVIII. p. 165).—The Purāṇic genealogy of the Pallavas has been mentioned on page 316 above. This is the earliest such pedigree that has as yet come to light. And possibly a discovery of it, in some ancient record, set the later fashion which became so general.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 19.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 243.

<sup>4</sup> *c.g.*, *id.* Vol. XIX. p. 151.

events which occurred at the time when the Râshtrakûta sovereignty was passing into the hands of the later Châlukyas of Kalyâni.<sup>1</sup> Jayasimha I. and Raṣarâga may very possibly have held some military or executive office under the Kādamba kings of Banawâsi; such a position would have paved the way to the step by which Pulikêśin I. acquired Bādâmi and established his independence. But it seems clear enough that neither of them enjoyed any semblance of sovereign power.<sup>2</sup> And it may be that their names were simply taken, to be placed at the head of the genealogy, from some grant of Pulikêśin I. drawn up in accordance with the directions of the Sanskrit law-books, which prescribe that the genealogical part of a grant should give the names of at least three generations.<sup>3</sup>

The son of Raṣarâga, — called, in the Mahâkûta pillar inscription, his “dear or favourite son,”<sup>4</sup> — was Pulikêśin I., whose initial date, reckoning back from the known commencement of his successor’s reign, may be fixed pretty closely in A.D. 550. His name occurs in the various forms of Polekêśin, Polikêśin, Pulikêśin, and Pulakêśin.<sup>5</sup> He had the *birudas* of Satyâśraya, “the asylum of truth,” and Raṣa-vikrama, “the valorous in war.” The Mahâkûta pillar inscription, and the Kaṇṇûl grant of Âdityavarman, give him the epithet of *śrî-prithivîvallabha*, “favourite of fortune and the earth :”<sup>6</sup> but, in the

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādâmi.

Pulikêśin I.

<sup>1</sup> See at the commencement of chapter IV. below.

<sup>2</sup> I cannot endorse Dr. Hultzsch’s identification of Raṣarâga with the Raṣarasika of the Pallava records, whose army and town were destroyed by Ugradanḍa-Lokâditya-Paramêśvaravarman I.; see page 329 above.

<sup>3</sup> For the general rules regarding charters, see Dr. Burnell’s *South-Indian Palæography*, second edition, pp. 94 to 105. It is there said (p. 97) that the grantor should specify three generations before himself.

<sup>4</sup> *priya-tanuja*; for the apparent meaning of the expression, see page 361 below, and note 3. In this case, however, it seems to be misapplied; for there was certainly no paramount sovereignty, at any rate, for Pulikêśin I. to be selected for.

<sup>5</sup> I do not feel sure about the meaning of the name. But I think it is a hybrid word, Kanarese and Sanskrit, meaning ‘tiger-haired,’ i.e. perhaps ‘having a coat of short, thick, and close hair, like that of a tiger.’ The original form of the name, however, appears to be Polekêśin; and I do not know whether *pole* is an older form of *puli*, = *huli*, ‘a tiger.’ Still, Dr. Hultzsch has suggested to me a translation, better than the one given by me, of the verse which mentions him in the Aihole inscription, to this effect: — “His son was he who, even though he possessed a lustre equal to that of the moon, was named Polekêśin, and who, favourite of fortune as he was, became the bridegroom of the bride which was the town of Vâtâpi.” And here, as remarked by Dr. Hultzsch, there seems to be a contrast, suggested by the ferocious meaning of his name; with also an allusion to the tiger as the natural enemy of the deer which the moon is supposed to possess. — In the Kaṇṇûl grant, in which the name is written Pulakêśin, with the vowel *a* in the second syllable, explanations of it are suggested by the words, — “His son was Pulakêśin, equal to (Krishna) the destroyer of (the demon) Kêśin; . . . . . we, while describing king Pulakêśin, have our bodies experiencing the sensation of having the hair standing erect through pleasure (*pulaka-kalita-dêhâh*).” This, however, is purely fanciful, and depends entirely on the spelling used. And, though the form Pulakêśin has now been carried back, by the Kâram Pallava grant (see page 322 above), to the time of his grandson of the same name, still I think it must be a corruption of an original Polekêśin. — The name Pulakêśin appears in the Haḍḍâlâ grant, of A. D. 914, as that of an ancestor of Dharaṇivarâha of the Châpa race (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 194); and this is the only instance, known to me, of the existence of the name outside the Chalukya family.

<sup>6</sup> This epithet is explained by such statements as (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 257, and note 55) “Gôpâla was the husband of Fortune, as well as the lord of the Earth,” or, literally, “Gôpâla was a lord of the Earth who was the fellow-wife of the goddess of Fortune.”

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

Aihoḷe inscription, he has the simpler epithet of *śrīvallabha*, "favourite of fortune;" while, in the formal charters, commencing with the Haidarābād grant of Pulikēśin II., the epithet that is attached to his name is the still plainer one of *vallabha*, and in the Nerūr grant of Maṅgalēśa, he is referred to simply by that epithet, used there in the place of a proper name,—Vallabha.<sup>1</sup> From the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription, we learn that his wife was Durlabhadēvi, of the Batpūra family.<sup>2</sup> And the same record describes him as descended from the god Hiranyagarbha (Brahman), and as performing the *agnishōma*, *agnichayana*, *vājapēya*, *bahusuvāna*, *paundarīka*, and *āsvamēdha* sacrifices. With the exception of the *agnichayana*, the same attribution of sacrifices is made in the Nerūr grant of Maṅgalēśa, which further describes him as conversant with the code of laws of Manu, the *Purāṇas*, and the *Rāmāyaṇa* and *Bhārata* (*Mahābhārata*) and (other) *Itihāsas*. But, in the Aihoḷe inscription and in the subsequent formal charters, the *āsvamēdha*-sacrifice is the only one that is linked with his name. The only historical fact that we have in connection with him, is recorded in the Aihoḷe inscription; and it is that he made himself master of the town of Vātāpi, which is the modern Bādāmi, the chief town of the tāluka of that name in the Bijāpur District.<sup>3</sup> His power was doubtless confined to the surrounding territory, which, with the town that he made his capital, he probably wrested from the Kadambas of Banawāsi. But, that he possessed sovereign powers, is indicated by the title of *Mahārāja*<sup>4</sup> being attached to his name in all the formal charters, from the time of Pulikēśin II. onwards. He was, therefore, the first king in the dynasty. And the manner in which the genealogy given in the formal charters commences usually with him, shews that he was looked upon as the real founder of the family.<sup>5</sup> We have, as yet, no genuine records of his time.<sup>6</sup>

Kīrtivarman I.

Pulikēśin I. was succeeded by his eldest son, Kīrtivarman I., who came to the throne in A. D. 566 or 567.<sup>7</sup> In the Nerūr grant of

<sup>1</sup> The epithet is used in the same way, in the place of a name, to denote Pulikēśin II., in the Udayēndiram Pallava grant (see page 326 above). And the practice was a frequent one in the case of the fuller forms of *śrīvallabha* and *prithivīvallabha*.

<sup>2</sup> See page 349 below.

<sup>3</sup> See page 280 above, and note 3.

<sup>4</sup> See page 288 above, and note 5.

<sup>5</sup> His memory, or that of his grandson, appears to have been preserved for a long time among the Kanarese poets; see some quotations by Nāgavarman and Kēśava, which are noted in Mr. Rice's *Nāgavarman's Kanarese Prosody*, p. xxvi.

<sup>6</sup> There are, however, two spurious grants. One is the grant from Pimpalner in the Khāndēsh District (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 293), which refers itself to the time of a Satyāśraya, and purports to be dated in 'Saka-Samvat 310 (expired), = A. D. 388-89, and to record that he bestowed the village of Pippalanagara upon certain Brāhmins: here, the name Satyāśraya might possibly be intended to denote Pulikēśin II.; but it probably indicates the grandfather, Pulikēśin I. The other is the British Museum grant, obtained from somewhere in the Southern Marāṭhā Country or in the Kanarese country (*id.* Vol. VII. p. 209), which distinctly refers itself to his time, and purports to be dated in the Vibhava *samvatsara*, coupled with 'Saka-Samvat 411 expired by mistake for 410 expired or 411 current, = A. D. 488-89, and to record the building of a Jain temple, and the allotment of certain grants to it, at the village of Alaktakanagarī, in the Kuṇḍī *vishaya*, which was being governed by a feudatory named Sāmiyāra, of the Rundranṭa-Saindraka family.

<sup>7</sup> As, by the Bādāmi cave-inscription, the full-moon of Kārttika, 'Saka-Samvat 500 expired, fell in his twelfth (current) year, the full-moon of Kārttika, S. S. 489 expired,

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badami.

Pulikêśin II., his name appears as Kîrtirâja; but in all the other records he is uniformly called Kîrtivarman, "he whose armour is his fame." The Mahâkûta pillar inscription describes him as performing the *bâhusvarna* and *agnishôma* sacrifices, and gives him the *biruda* of Puru-Ranaparâkrâma, "puissant in war as Puru," to which allusions are made in some others of the records. And the Nirpaṇ grant of Nâgavardhana would give him the *biruda* of Satyâśraya; but it is doubtful how far this may be accepted as authentic. Of the formal charters, a few attach to his name the epithet of *vallabha*; but the majority use the fuller one of *prithivîvallabha*, "favourite of the earth:"<sup>1</sup> they all agree in indicating his rank as a paramount sovereign, by the use of the title *Mahârâja*. From the Chiplūn grant, of the time of Pulikêśin II., we learn that his wife was a sister of the *Râja* Śrîvallabha-Sênânanda of the Sêndraka family;<sup>2</sup> her name, however, is not given. And the same record describes him as "the first maker or creator of Vâtâpi:"<sup>3</sup> we have seen, however, that Vâtâpi was acquired by Pulikêśin I.: the statement about Kîrtivarman I. must, therefore, be intended to mean that it was he who began to adorn the city with temples and other buildings; and it was, as a matter of fact, in his time, and under his orders, that at any rate the large Vaishnava cave-temple there was finished. The Aihole inscription describes him as "a night of death to the Nâlas, the Mauryas, and the Kadambas," and as breaking up the confederacy of the Kadambas, which indicates pretty well the directions in which, and the extent to which, he enlarged the Chalukya power:<sup>4</sup> the Kadambas were the kings of Banavâsi in North Kanara; the Nâlas were evidently the people of the Nalavâdi country, in, apparently, the direction of Bellâry and Kaṇnûl; the Mauryas, as we learn from the Aihole inscription, were a people in the Koṅkan; and Kîrtivarman I. appears to have appointed, in or about A. D. 590, as his governor for the possessions in the Koṅkan which he thus acquired, a certain Satyâśraya-Dhruvarâja-Indravarman who, at the beginning of the reign of Pulikêśin II., was stationed in Rêvatîdvîpa, and was governing four provinces.<sup>5</sup> The Mahâkûta pillar inscription, giving a larger list of his victories, would claim that they included the kings of Vaṅga, Âṅga, Kâlinga, Vattûra, Magadha, Madraka, Kêraja, Gaṅga, Mûshaka, Pândya, Dramila, Chôliya, Âluka, and Vaijyanti.<sup>6</sup> But some of

or 490 current, fell in his first current year. And, consequently, his accession took place, on some day still to be exactly determined, in A. D. 566 or 567; on any day from the *pûrṇimânta* Mârgaśrîṣa kṛishṇa 1 of S. S. 489 current, up to Kârttika śukla 15, the full-moon day, of S. S. 490 current.

<sup>1</sup> This is indicated as specially a Western Chalukya epithet, by the verse in line 2 of the Aihole inscription.

<sup>2</sup> See page 292 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Vâtâpyâḥ prathama-vîdhâtâ*.

<sup>4</sup> The conquest of the Nâlas, the Mauryas, and the Kadambas, is mentioned also in the Kauthêṇ grant.—Bilhâṇa does not mention the Kadambas by name in connection with the Western Chalukyas; but he says (*Vikramâdhikadêvacharita*, i. 64) that, when they first left Ayôdhya, their conquests "in the southern region, where the betel-tree grows," extended as far as the Nâgarakhaṇḍa; and the Nâgarakhaṇḍa was a part of the Kadamba territory.

<sup>5</sup> See page 349 below.

<sup>6</sup> Regarding the localities that are indicated see pages 281, 282, above,

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

these territories lay so far away to the north and east, that the claim that is made in respect of them is plainly only a mere boast. And the mention of Kérala, Pāṇḍya, Dramiḷa, and Chōḷiya, has probably not much more substance in it. Vaijayanṭi, however, was, as we have already seen, Banawāsi in North Kanara, and was the principal capital of the Kadambas; and the reduction of it by Kīrtivarman I. is not only implied by his conquest of the Kadambas, but is also specifically recorded in the formal charters, which speak of him as "establishing the banner of his pure fame in the territories of the hostile kings of Vanavāsi and other (cities), that had been invaded by his prowess." And he may easily have come in conflict with some rulers of the Western Ganga territory in Mysore, which was adjacent to his own possessions.

We have one record of his time,—the inscription on a pilaster in the verandah of the Vaishṇava cave at Bādāmi.<sup>1</sup> It is dated in the twelfth year of his reign, on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika, Śaka-Saṃvat 500 expired, corresponding to the 31st October, A.D. 578.<sup>2</sup> And it records that having, under his orders, finished the construction of the cave-temple, his younger brother, Maṅgalēsa, on the occasion of the installation of the image of Viṣṇu, on the above date, granted gifts to Brāhmaṇas, and endowed the temple with a village named Lañjīśvara, which<sup>3</sup> is the modern Nandikēśwar, close to Bādāmi.

Maṅgalēsa.

Kīrtivarman I. was succeeded, on his death, in A.D. 597 or 598, by his younger brother, Maṅgalēsa,<sup>4</sup> who seems to have been his half-brother,<sup>5</sup> and whose name appears in the various forms of Maṅgala-rāja, Maṅgalēsa, Maṅgalīsa, and Maṅgalīśvara; the first meaning "the

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. III. p. 305, Vol. VI. p. 363, and Vol. X. p. 57; see also Vol. XIX. p. 10.—For a description of the cave, see Dr. Burgess' *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. I. pp. 19-25.

<sup>2</sup> This is the earliest epigraphic record, as yet brought to notice, dated in the Śaka era. And it fixes the historical starting-point of the era, as being the *rājyābhishēka* or 'royal installation,' i. e. coronation, of the Śaka king (or kings).

<sup>3</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 317.

<sup>4</sup> His accession took place on some day, still to be exactly determined, from the *pāṇimānta* Jyēṣṭha kṛishṇa 1 of Śaka-Saṃvat 520 current, in A.D. 597, up to Vaisākha sukla 15 of Ś.S. 521 current, in A.D. 598; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 10.—The Kautthēn grant says that Maṅgalēsa succeeded as regent during the minority of Pulikēśin II., and peaceably resigned the throne when the latter attained maturity; and it indicates this as the proper custom from which no righteous Chalukya would deviate: but this is only an assertion of the eleventh century A.D. The almost contemporaneous Aihole record simply says that Maṅgalēsa became king on the death of Kīrtivarman I., and gives no hint of there being anything unusual in the circumstance. Is it possible that, in the accession of Maṅgalēsa, and in his attempt to secure the succession for his own son, we have an instance of an ancient custom, according to which sovereignty passed to brothers and brothers' sons, instead of in the direct line from the father to his eldest son, then to the latter's eldest son, and so on? This is stated to have been the custom in the Manipur State (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 422). And Major Temple says (*id.* Vol. XXI. p. 288) that it is the rule throughout the Shan States, and has given instances of it in the Mālér-Kōṭlā State, and in the Alompra dynasty of Burma. So peculiar a custom as this, must have some basis in antiquity. And, though, of course, instances could be brought forward to shew that the custom, if it did exist, was not invariably observed,—(Major Temple has suggested causes which would operate against it),—still, the existence of the custom would explain a variety of seeming irregularities in the succession of the Rulers of Valabhi (see *id.* Vol. XV. p. 273), of the Eastern Chalukyas (see *id.* Vol. XX. p. 283), and of the Western Chalukyas (see the table in chapter IV. below).

<sup>5</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 15.



auspicious king," and the others, "the auspicious lord." He had the *birudas* of Raṇavikrānta, "the valorous in war," and Uru-Raṇavikrānta, "valorous in war as Uru," and the epithets of *prithivīvallabha*, and *śrīprithivīvallabhendra* "or chief of favourites of fortune and the earth:" and he is described as a *paramabhāgavata* or most devout worshipper of the Divine One (Vishṇu). The important events of his reign were, as mentioned in the Aihole inscription, a conquest of the Katachchuris, i.e. the Kalachuris,<sup>1</sup> and of a territory called Rêvatīdvīpa. From the Mahākūṭa pillar inscription, we learn that the Kalachuri king at the time was named Buddha: the Nerūr grant gives us the name of his father, Saṁkaragana; and the Mahākūṭa record shews that the victory over Buddha, by which Maṅgalêsa acquired the whole of the northern territory up to the river Kim or perhaps even to the Mahî, took place before April, A. D. 602. The Nerūr record also states that he slew a chief named Svāmīrāja, of Chalukya descent, who had been victorious in eighteen battles; this person, who was apparently settled in the Koṅkaṇ, is otherwise unknown. The stronghold which was attacked for the reduction of Rêvatīdvīpa, was evidently situated on the coast; for,—the Aihole inscription says,—Maṅgalêsa's army, when it had beset the ramparts, was reflected in the water of the great sea as if it were the army of Varuṇa (the god of the ocean) which had come at his command. And we plainly have a reminiscence of the name of the territory, and very possibly an indication of the exact position of the stronghold itself, in the modern Rêḍi, a fortified promontory about eight miles south of Vengurla in the Ratnâgiri District, Bombay Presidency.<sup>2</sup> Maṅgalêsa died in the course of civil

<sup>1</sup> See page 293 above. The memory of both these events is preserved in the Kaṭhêṁ grant.

<sup>2</sup> Lat. 15° 45', long. 73° 44'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41,—'Rerec Fort.'—This identification was made by Dr. Blandarkar (*Early History of the Deccan*, 1884, pp. 37, 38). He, however, took *dvīpa* in the sense of 'island,' with the result that the promontory of Rêḍi was the island of Rêvatī. But it seems quite plain that *dvīpa* is used here in the broader sense in which it occurs also in Kâpardikadvīpa or Kavadvīpa, another territorial division to the north of Rêvatīdvīpa.—The Kaṭhêṁ grant of A. D. 1009, also, has turned Rêvatī into an island; it says that Maṅgalêsa conquered it by crossing the sea with bridges of boats (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 17).—Elsewhere, the suggestions have been made (*id.* Vol. XIX. p. 80) that Rêvatīdvīpa might be Sumatra, or an island off the Malabâr Coast. And Sir Walter Elliot was evidently inclined to identify it with the island of Ramrî, off the coast of Arakan. But the sole basis for the latter idea, is the wrong attribution, to Maṅgalêsa, of certain coins which are really to be referred to the Eastern Chalukya king Châlukya-chandra-Saktivarman.—I have already suggested (page 282 above, note 5) that the territory of Rêvatīdvīpa may be identified with the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, one of the provinces of the Kādambas of Goa. If so, and if we have another trace of the territorial name in Rêvādī or Rêvāḍī, a small village just on the north of Mâlwan, Rêvatīdvīpa, or the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, must have included, in addition to the present territory of Goa, the narrow strip of land between the Sâwantwādī State and the sea, which embraces the Vengurla tâluka and the southern part of the Mâlwan tâluka, up to the Kâlâwâlî river; and the Iridige *vishaya*, which was the next territorial division to the north and included the Sâwantwādī State, must have spread out to the sea only from the north bank of the Kâlâwâlî.—The spurious charter from Kândalgaon in the Ratnâgiri District (see page 358 below, note 1) purports to convey the grant of a village named Pirigipa, in Rêvatīdvīpa, situated on the north bank of the river Mahânadî, and on the east, south, and west of villages named Vindirî, Khuddikâ, and Chhurâvapa. The last name is very suggestive of the modern 'Chorawne,' in the Saṅgamêshwar tâluka, on the north of a river which runs into the sea at Ratnâgiri. But,

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

war between himself and his nephew Pulikēśin II., brought on by an attempt to secure the succession for his own son; his death may be placed in A. D. 608, a year or so before the coronation of Pulikēśin II., to allow time for all that was done by Pulikēśin II., before his coronation, in quieting the general confusion that ensued on the death of Maṅgalēśa.

We have already found Maṅgalēśa mentioned in the Bādāmi cave inscription, which belongs to the time of his elder brother Kīrtivarman I. Of his own reign, we have three records:—

(1) An undated inscription on the rock, just outside the Vaishnava cave at Bādāmi,<sup>1</sup> which endorses or repeats the allotment of the village of Lanjigēsara<sup>2</sup> to the cave-temple, and appears to make some provision for the garland-makers of the god: this record may have been engraved with the object of making known to ordinary people, in the vernacular, the endowment that had been conveyed by the Sanskrit inscription inside the cave.

(2) An undated copper-plate grant from Nerūr in the Sāwantwādī State,<sup>3</sup> which mentions the expulsion of Buddharāja and the killing of Svāmīrāja, and records the grant of a village named Kuṇḍivātaka, in the Koṅkaṇa *vishaya*, to a Brāhman.<sup>4</sup>

(3) The Mahākūṭa pillar inscription, from the neighbourhood of Bādāmi.<sup>5</sup> This is a genealogical and historical record of considerable interest. As regards Maṅgalēśa himself, it says that,—having set his heart upon the conquest of the northern region, and having conquered king Buddha and taken possession of all his substance, and, having a desire to set up a pillar of victory on the bank of the river Bhāgīrathī (the Ganges),—he decided that it would be proper to set up first a pillar of religion; and so he called into his presence his father's wife Durlabhadēvī, and, reminding her that the wealth of the Kalachuri<sup>6</sup> had been otherwise expended, proceeded to supplement an endowment of the god Makutēśvaranātha,<sup>7</sup> which had been made by his father and elder brother, by granting ten villages, including Śrīyambātaka, Vṛhimukhagrāma, Kesuvolala,<sup>8</sup> Kendōramānya, and Nandigrāma. The

this seems too far to the north for Rēvatīdvīpa; the name 'Chorawne' is not unique, occurring again in the Khēḍ tāluka; and the other place-names cannot be traced at all. I do not find any such names in the Goanese territory, either. But all the places may easily have ceased to exist long ago.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 59. — This record is in Kanarese, and is the earliest known specimen of that language to which a definite period can be allotted.

<sup>2</sup> Identical with the Lanjīśvara, *i. e.* Nandikēśwar, already mentioned; see page 346 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 161.

<sup>4</sup> The village granted may possibly be identified with 'Kundi' in the Saṅgamēśwar tāluka, Ratnāgiri District.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 7. The pillar now stands in the enclosure of the Government Museum at Bijāpur.

<sup>6</sup> *i. e.*, of king Buddha. The original uses the Sanskritised form Kalatsūri.

<sup>7</sup> The real original name of the group of temples is Makuṭa; not Mahākūṭa, as it is now called (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 7). Makutēśvara is a form of Śiva.

<sup>8</sup> *i. e.* the modern Paṭṭadakal, in the Hungund tāluka of the Bijāpur District, about eight miles east by north from Bādāmi, (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 162). In other ancient records, it is called Kisuvolal and Paṭṭada-Kisuvolal.

pillar was set up to record the grant. And the date of its erection is given as the full-month day of the month Vaiśākha in the Siddhārtha *samvatsara*, in the fifth year of Maṅgalêśa's reign; the corresponding English date is the 12th April, A.D. 602, in Śaka-Samvat 525 current.<sup>1</sup>

It is recorded in the Aihole inscription that Maṅgalêśa had a son, for whom he was desirous of securing the succession after himself. This son's name is not explicitly stated in any of the records. But it is just possible that he is the Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman who in A.D. 610 or 611, in the beginning of the reign of Pulikêśin II. was stationed in Rêvatīdvīpa and there was governing four provinces,<sup>2</sup> and who, as that was his twentieth year, must have been first appointed as governor by Kirtivarman I., in or about A.D. 590. That this person was, at any rate, in some way or other a connection of Maṅgalêśa, is shewn by his being called "an ornament of the Ādi-mahā-Bappūra-vaiṇśa, or original great Bappūra lineage," which is plainly identical with the Batpūra family from which Pulikêśin I. obtained his wife. The expression may mean that Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman's father was of the Bappūra or Batpūra family; in which case he himself was only a connection of Maṅgalêśa by marriage. But, whether in consequence of his mother being perhaps a Pallava princess, or whether in connection with territorial administration which he held under his father, Jayasimha III., a son of the Western Chālukya king Sômesvara I., is sometimes described as belonging to the Pallava lineage. There seems, therefore, nothing in the expression, in the Goa grant, to prevent Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman being a Western Chālukya on his father's side. And it is possible that, like his own father, Maṅgalêśa took a wife from the Bappūra or Batpūra family; and that Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman was his son. But, however this may be, it does not appear that Maṅgalêśa's son ever actually ascended the throne.

Maṅgalêśa aimed, — as we have already seen, — at securing the succession after himself for a son of his own, not mentioned by name. Kirtivarman I., however, had left certainly two sons, — Pulikêśin II., and Vishṇuvardhana I., whose name means "the increase of Vishṇu," and who was also called Kubja-Vishṇuvardhana;<sup>3</sup> and, if the Nirpan grant is to be trusted, also a third son named Jayasimhavarman, "he whose armour is the lion of victory." And there ensued discord and civil war between Maṅgalêśa and Pulikêśin II., in the course of which the former lost his life. It is evidently because of these occurrences, that all the subsequent records pass Maṅgalêśa over without any mention.<sup>4</sup> After his death, there was a period of anarchy and confu-

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badami.

Satyāśraya-  
Dhruvarāja-  
Indravarman.

Pulikêśin II.

<sup>1</sup> This result is obtained by determining the *samvatsara* by the mean-sign system (see page 288 above, note 1), which is the proper one for this period, and according to which it lasted from the 25th October, A.D. 601, to the 21st October, A.D. 602. This is the earliest epigraphical instance, as yet obtained, of the use of the sixty-year cycle according to the mean-sign system.

<sup>2</sup> See page 355 below, No. 1.

<sup>3</sup> The word *kubja* means 'hump-backed'; also, 'a curved sword, a scimitar.'

<sup>4</sup> At the same time, the reign of Maṅgalêśa must have been carefully preserved in archives; to account for the manner in which it is mentioned in the Kaṭhēm grant and other records of the eleventh century.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

sion,<sup>1</sup> due to a general renunciation of allegiance by all the peoples whom Kirtivarman I. and Maṅgalēsa had subjugated, when, according to the Aihole inscription, "the whole world was enveloped by the darkness of enemies." Two invaders, specified by the names of Appāyika and Gōvinda, made their appearance on the scene;<sup>2</sup> they, however, were successfully met by Pulikēśin II., who repulsed and expelled the former, and made an ally of the latter. Then he had to again besiege and reduce Banawāsi, the Kadamba capital, which, as we have seen, had already been subjugated by his father. The Gaṅgas and the Ālupas were then brought into a state of submission and servitude. The Mauryas of the Koṅkaṇ were attacked and overwhelmed; and the city of Pūrī,<sup>3</sup> on the western coast, was invaded by ships and captured. The Lātas, the Mālavas, and the Gurjaras were subdued. An attack by Harsha, *i.e.* the great king Harshavardhana of Kanauj in the Farukhābād District, North-West Provinces, was successfully resisted; and the text implies that Harshavardhana, who, Hiuen Tsiang tells us,<sup>4</sup> himself led the expedition, did not succeed in penetrating to the south of the Rēvā, *i.e.* the Narmadā, where Pulikēśin's armies were encamped. Thus, the sovereignty of the three countries known by the name of the Mahārāshtrakas, and including, it is said, ninety-nine thousand villages,<sup>5</sup> was secured. And at this point, apparently, Pulikēśin II. was publicly crowned to the succession. Then the Kōsalas and Kalingas were humbled. The fortress of Piṣṭapura, which is the modern Piṭṭāpuram, the chief town of an estate of the same name on the east coast, about twelve miles north by east of Coconāda in the Gōdāvari District, Madras Presidency, was reduced.<sup>6</sup> The Pallavas were attacked; and their leader,—Mahēndrarvarman I.,<sup>7</sup>—was compelled to take refuge behind the ramparts of Kāñchī:<sup>8</sup> and that this was no empty boast, is shewn by the Pallava records themselves, which, in claiming that Mahēndrarvarman I. annihilated his "chief enemies," *i.e.* the Chalukyas, at Pullatūra, which is a village very near Kāñchī, disclose the fact that the Chalukya army penetrated at any rate almost up to the Pallava capital. The Kāvērī was crossed, to invade the Chōla country; and there the Chōlas, the Kēralas, and the Pāṇdyas were

<sup>1</sup> The word used in the original is *chhatrabhaṅga*, 'a breaking of the umbrella (of sovereignty).'

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar has suggested (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, pp. 39, 47) that the second of these two persons may be the Rāshtrakūṭa Gōvinda I. But there is nothing to shew that Gōvinda I. enjoyed any regal power. Moreover, he seems hardly referable to quite so early a period as this.

<sup>3</sup> See page 283 above.

<sup>4</sup> See page 353 below.

<sup>5</sup> See page 298 above, note 2.

<sup>6</sup> Piṭṭāpuram is in lat. 17° 6', long. 82° 18'.—A king Mahēndra of Piṣṭapura is mentioned in the Allahābād pillar inscription of Samudragupta (see page 280 above).—In a record of the eleventh A. D., the place appears to be mentioned as Piṭṭapuri (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX., p. 424).

<sup>7</sup> See page 324 above.

<sup>8</sup> A reminiscence of this is preserved in an inscription at Bhāraṅgi in Mysore, dated in A. D. 1118 (*Carn. Desa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 557), which, speaking of a conquest of the Chōla king by Sōmēśvara I., says that the Chōla had burned Kalyāṇa, which was the Western Chalukya capital, and implies that he did so in retaliation for Pulikēśin (II.) having (in former times) burned Kāñchī. By the time of Sōmēśvara I., Kāñchī had passed into the hands of the Chōlas.

made allies, while the Pallava army was again dispersed. And so, at length, Pulikêśin II. brought the whole kingdom under his sceptre again, and established himself at the city of Bādāmi.<sup>1</sup> Such is the account as given in the Aihole inscription of A. D. 634-35. It may doubtless be accepted as correct in its general outlines. That all the earlier events recorded in it took place before August, A. D. 612, is established by the Haidarābād grant, which shews that Pulikêśin II. was then in possession of Bādāmi, and, though it does not mention Harshavardhana by name, implies, by the title which was acquired by the victory over him, that that victory had then already been achieved; and they are probably to be placed in A. D. 608-609.

The *rājyābhishēka* or coronation of Pulikêśin II. took place on some date, still remaining to be exactly determined, from Bhādrapada sukla 1 of Saka-Saṁvat 532 current, falling in A. D. 609, up to the *pūrṇimānta* Bhādrapada kṛishṇa 15, the new-moon day, S.-S. 533 current, falling in A. D. 610;<sup>2</sup> and it may probably be safely placed somewhere in the latter part of A. D. 609. His name appears in the variants of Polekêśin, Pulikêśin, and Pulakêśin.<sup>3</sup> But he was plainly best known by the *biruda* of Satyāśraya, which takes the place of his proper name in all the formal charters of his own line, of later times than his own, and in all of the Eastern Chalukya records that mention him. In the Haidarābād grant, he uses the epithet of *prithivīvalabha*, but, in the Nerūr grant, the plainer one of *vallabha*; and in the Udayendiram grant of the Pallava king Nandivarman, he is spoken of, by the last-mentioned epithet, as “the *vallabha*-king” or “king Vallabha.” The epithet used in the Gujarāt records is *vallabha*. In the Eastern Chalukya records, it is sometimes *vallabha*, and sometimes *vallabhēndra*. But, in the subsequent western records, the epithet is always the full one of *śrīprithivīvallabha*. In his own two charters, he uses the title of *Mahārāja*, which is employed to denote him in the Sātārā grant of Vishnuvardhana I., dated in his eighth year, and is attached to his name in the Karnūl grants of the third and tenth years of Vikramāditya I. But in all the subsequent formal charters, the higher title of *Mahārājādhirāja* is substituted for it. He also acquired the regal title of *Paramēśvara* or “supreme lord,” by the defeat of Harshavardhana which has already been spoken of:<sup>4</sup> this

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

<sup>1</sup> The original says that, “having entered the city of Vātāpt, he was governing the whole world as if it was one city.”

<sup>2</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 3.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Lakshmēshwar, which mentions a *Mahārāja* of Chalukya descent with the *biruda* of Raṇaparākrama, who seems intended to be Kīrtivarman I., allots to him a son named Ereyya; and seems to identify this Ereyya with the Satyāśraya, i.e., probably, Pulikêśin II., who is mentioned immediately afterwards (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 110). There is, however, no other authority for giving to Pulikêśin II. any such name as Ereyya. And at the best, however far it may be a true copy of an authentic original, this Lakshmēshwar inscription was only put on the stone after A. D. 967.

<sup>4</sup> The Haidarābād grant says that he acquired it “by defeating hostile kings who had applied themselves (or a hostile king who had applied himself) to the contest of a hundred battles.” But the subsequent records state, more specifically (e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 226), that he acquired it “by defeating the glorious Harshavardhana, the warlike lord of all the region of the north.”—For the connection of the title with Harshavardhana, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 305.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

title is first attached to his name in the grant of the third year of Vikramāditya I.; and it is used in all the subsequent charters, commencing with the Haidarābād grant of the same king: it was also used by Vikramāditya I. himself, and by all his successors. In the Nerūr grant of Chandrāditya, there is also attached to his name the title of *Bhaṭṭāraka*, "the venerable one." The Nirpaṇ grant of Nāgavardhana would describe him as a *paramamāhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara (Siva), and as meditating on the feet of a previous Nāgavardhana, who would seem to be some priest or teacher of high rank; but it is doubtful whether these statements may be accepted as authentic.

An important event of the reign of Pulikēśin II. was the establishment of the Eastern Branch of the Chalukya family in the country of Veṅḡ, which was probably made a part of the Chalukya dominions during the campaign that included the conquest of Pittāpuram. The Sātārā grant, with the subsequent eastern records, shews that in A.D. 615 his younger brother Vishṇuvardhana I., who in the Sātārā record is called his *priyānuja*<sup>1</sup> or "dear younger brother," was joined with him in the government as *Yuvarāja*, and in A.D. 616 or 617 was administering a part of the western territory. Evidently, not long after that date it was found that the kingdom was too extensive to be managed entirely from the western capital at Bādāmi, and Vishṇuvardhana I. was deputed to administer the Veṅḡ territory, in the same capacity of *Yuvarāja*. And then, whether it came to pass through a formal division of the kingdom by mutual consent, or whether there was a distinct act of rebellion on the part of the younger brother, in no great length of time, and at any rate before A.D. 632, Vishṇuvardhana became established on the eastern coast as a sovereign in his own right; and he founded there the Eastern Branch of the family, which held that part of the country for five centuries at least, and remained distinct from and independent of the Western Branch, down to the latest times of both the dynasties.<sup>2</sup>

The reputation and influence of Pulikēśin II. were by no means confined to India. There is an Arabic chronicle which records the fact that, in the thirty-sixth year of the reign of Khosru II. of Persia, letters and presents were interchanged between him and Pulikēśin;<sup>3</sup> and, in one of the caves at Ajantā, there is a painting, depicting the presentation of a letter from a Persian king to an Indian king, which is supposed to commemorate the fact.<sup>4</sup> The thirty-sixth year of Khosru II. was A.D. 625-26;<sup>5</sup> and the communication between him and Pulikēśin II., therefore, took place when the latter had been about sixteen years on the throne.

A vivid account of the kingdom of Pulikēśin II., written while he was at the zenith of his power, and probably in A.D. 639, after the

<sup>1</sup> See page 361 below, and note 3.

<sup>2</sup> For the chronology and history of the Eastern Chalukyas, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, pp. 1 ff., 93 ff., 266 ff.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, N. S., Vol. XI, p. 165.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.* pp. 157, 167.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.* p. 166.



date of the Aihole inscription, is given by the Chinese pilgrim Hiuen Tsiang, who travelled in India between A. D. 629 and 645. This person visited the court of *Ho-li-sha-fa-t'an-na*, otherwise called *Shi-lo-o-t'ie-to*, i.e. of Harshavardhana-Silāditya of Kanauj; and he describes, and apparently visited, one of the leading cities of the country of *Mo-ho-la-ch'a*, i.e. Mahārāshtra, the name of the king of which is given by him as *Pu-lo-ki-she*. And his account is as follows:—"This country is about 5000 li in circuit. The capital<sup>1</sup> borders on the west on a great river. It is about 30 li round. The soil is rich and fertile; it is regularly cultivated and very productive. The climate is hot; the disposition of the people is honest and simple; they are tall of stature, and of a stern, vindictive character. To their benefactors they are grateful; to their enemies relentless. If they are insulted, they will risk their life to avenge themselves. If they are asked to help one in distress, they will forget themselves in their haste to render assistance. If they are going to seek revenge, they first give their enemy warning; then, each being armed, they attack each other with lances (*spears*). When one turns to flee, the other pursues him, but they do not kill a man down (*a person who submits*). If a general loses a battle, they do not inflict punishment, but present him with woman's clothes, and so he is driven to seek death for himself. The country provides for a band of champions to the number of several hundred. Each time they are about to engage in conflict they intoxicate themselves with wine, and then one man with lance in hand will meet ten thousand and challenge them in fight. If one of these champions meets a man and kills him, the laws of the country do not punish him. Every time they go forth, they beat drums before them. Moreover, they inebriate many hundred heads of elephants, and taking them out to fight, they themselves first drink their wine, and then rushing forward in mass, they trample everything down, so that no enemy can stand before them. The king, in consequence of his possessing these men and elephants, treats his neighbours with contempt. He is of the Kshattriya caste, and his name is Pulakēsi (*Pu-lo-ki-she*). His plans and undertakings are wide-spread, and his beneficent actions are felt over a great distance. His subjects obey him with perfect submission. At the present time Silāditya Mahārāja<sup>2</sup> has conquered the nations from east to west, and carried his arms to remote districts, but the people of this country alone have not submitted to him. He has gathered troops from the five Indies, and summoned the best leaders from all countries, and himself gone at the head of his army to punish and subdue these people; but he has not yet conquered

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

<sup>1</sup> Beal's *Buddhist Records of the Western World*, Vol. II. p. 255; see also his *Life of Hiuen Tsiang*, p. 146.

<sup>2</sup> "There have been various surmises as to the name of this capital. M. V. de St. Martin names Dēvāgiri or Daulatābād, but this is not on a river. General Cunningham thinks Kalyān or Kalyāni is the place intended, to the west of which flows the Kailāsā river; but this is due south of Bharoch (the next station) instead of east. Mr. Fergusson names Toka, Phulthamba, or Paitān. However, the distance and direction from the capital of Koṅkanāpura is about 400 miles N. W. This seems to bring us near the river Tapti, or perhaps the Girnā river."

<sup>3</sup> "That is, Silāditya of Kanauj (Vol. I. p. 210 ss.)"

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

“their troops. So much for their habits. The men are fond of learning, and study both heretical and orthodox (*books*). There are about 100 *saṅghārāmas*, with 5000 or so priests. They practise both the Great and Small Vehicle.<sup>1</sup> There are about 100 Dēva temples, in which very many heretics of different persuasions dwell. Within and without the capital are five *stūpas* to mark the spots where the four past Buddhas walked and sat. They were built by Asōka-rāja. There are, besides these, other *stūpas* made of brick or stone, so many that it would be difficult to name them all. Not far to the south of the city is a *saṅghārāma* in which is a stone image of Kwan-tsz'-tsai Bōdhi-sattva. Its spiritual powers extend (*far and wide*), so that many of those who have secretly prayed to it have obtained their wishes. On the eastern frontier of the country is a great mountain with towering crags and a continuous stretch of piled-up rocks and scarped precipice. In this there is a *saṅghārāma* constructed, in a dark valley. Its lofty halls and deep side-aisles stretch through the (*or open into the*) face of the rocks. Storey above storey they are backed by the crag and face the valley (*water-course*).<sup>2</sup> This convent was built by the *Arhat* Āchāra (*O'-che-lo*).<sup>3</sup> . . . . . Going from this 1000 li or so to the west,<sup>4</sup> and crossing the *Nai-mo-to* (Narmadā) river, we arrive at the kingdom of *Po-lu-kie-che-po* (Bharukachheva; Barygaza or Bharōch).” There can be no doubt that the latter part of the preceding description refers to the rock-cut Buddhist caves in the glen near Ajantā in the Nizām's Dominions;<sup>5</sup> the towering crags, the piled up rocks and scarped precipice, the dark valley, and the lofty halls and deep side-aisles, facing the valley, and backed storey above storey by the crags, represent most closely the surroundings of the Ajantā caves, and apparently those of no other in any admissible locality. But, as regards the town which Hiuen Tsiang has spoken of as the capital, there has been considerable speculation. Now, the real capital of the Western Chalukya dynasty was, as we have seen, Bādāmi. Its surroundings, however, do not answer to the description given by the Chinese pilgrim; and also, it is under any circumstances inadmissible, because its distance from Broach, 435 miles, is altogether incommensurate with the distance of 1000 li or about 167 miles, which is specified by him as the distance from the so-called capital

<sup>1</sup> The Mahāyāna and the Hinayāna.

<sup>2</sup> “This must refer to the famous Baudha rock temples at Ajantā, in the Indh-yādri range of hills, cut in the lofty and almost perpendicular rocks that hem in a wild secluded glen. See Fergusson and Burgess, *Cave Temples*, pp. 280-347; *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind. Reports*, Vol. IV. pp. 43-59.”

<sup>3</sup> “In the inscription on the Chaitya cave, No. xxvi., at Ajantā, we read that “The ascetic *Śhāvira* Achala, who glorified the faith and was grateful, caused to be built a mountain dwelling (*sailagriha*) for the Teacher, though his desires were fulfilled” (*Arch. Surv. West. Ind. Reports*, Vol. IV. p. 135). This apparently decides the name of the *Arhat* mentioned here. But, as the Chinese translation of the name is *So-hing* (he who does, or, the doer), we retain the equivalent Āchāra.”

<sup>4</sup> “Hwui-lieh gives north-west. M. Julien has translated it north-east, by mistake (*Vie., &c.*, p. 208).”

<sup>5</sup> Indian Atlas, sheet No. 38; lat. 20° 33', long. 75° 49'.—On the question of identification, see amongst other references, *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. IV. p. 58. —The proper form of the name appears to be Ājñṭhā; in the Survey map of the village, it is written Ājñṭha.

of Mahārāshtra to the town of Broach. We have, therefore, to look for some subordinate but important town, far to the north of Bādāmi, which was mistakenly spoken of as the capital by Hiuen Tsiang; most probably, because it was the basis of the operations against Harshavardhana of Kanauj, and because, in connection with those operations, Pulikēśin II. happened to be there at the time. And full reasons have been given elsewhere<sup>1</sup> for rejecting certain other places which have been proposed,<sup>2</sup> and for deciding that the town in question is Nāsik, about 128 miles to the south-south-east of Broach. The Ajantā caves being in the Chândôr or Sātmālā range, just about the point where the range, which finally merges itself in the highlands that form the southern frontier of Berār, turns towards the south, and being, according to Hiuen Tsiang, on the eastern frontier, it is evident, to anyone who has the opportunity of seeing the localities, that the natural northern frontier of the country was the western and principal part of the range, which, forming from Ajantā to near Nāndgaon a conspicuous wall-like boundary between Khândēśh and the country to the south, runs on through Chândor, and eventually joins the Sahyādri chain on the north-west of Nāsik.<sup>3</sup> The town of Nāsik lies to the south of the range; i. e., as is required, within the northern frontier of the kingdom. It has been a place of importance from considerable antiquity. And its surroundings answer fully to the details given by Hiuen Tsiang: thus, it is on the Gôdāvarī, which, anywhere along its course, is always counted as one of the great rivers of India; within a distance of six miles on the south-west, there is the Pāndulēṇa group of caves, some of them Buddhist, in which we may locate the *saṃghārāma* mentioned by Hiuen Tsiang; and finally, as regards the *stūpas* spoken of by him, one, at any rate, still exists,—near a small waterfall on the Gôdāvarī, about six miles west of the town.<sup>4</sup>

Of the time of Pulikēśin II. we have the following records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from Goa,—dated on the full-moon day of the month Māgha, Śaka-Saṃvat 532, corresponding, approximately, to the 15th January, A. D. 610, or to the 5th January, A. D. 611, according as the Śaka year is applied as current or as expired,<sup>5</sup>—which mentions him as “the *Mahārāja* who was the favourite of fortune and the earth,” and records how, with his permission, Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman,<sup>6</sup> the governor, stationed in Rēvatīdvīpa, of four *vishayas* and *maṇḍalas*, granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Kārellikā in the Khētāhāra *dēśa*. The Khētāhāra *dēśa* is plainly

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII, p. 113.

<sup>2</sup> See, e. g., page 353 above, note 2.

<sup>3</sup> The country called Mahārāshtra by Hiuen Tsiang would, in my opinion, have been more correctly called Kuntala in Mahārāshtra. To allow for the number of ninety-nine thousand villages, whether actual or traditional, which the Aihole inscription of A. D. 613-14 allots to the three divisions of it, each called Mahārāshtraka (see page 350 above), Mahārāshtra proper must, I think, have extended up to the Narmadā, and on the east and north-east far beyond Ajantā.

<sup>4</sup> *Gazetteer of the Bombay Presidency*, Vol. XVI., Nāsik, p. 539. It is there called a burial mound; but the details of the description shew it to be an undeniable *stūpa*.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 348; and see some remarks in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. pp. 11, 12.

<sup>6</sup> See page 349 above.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

now represented by the Khēd tāluka of the Ratnāgiri District; and Kārellikā may possibly be Karel, somewhere in the Rājapur tāluka.<sup>1</sup> The record is further dated in the twentieth year of the government of Satyāśraya-Dhruvarāja-Indravarman; and this indicates about A. D. 590, in the reign of Kirtivarman I., for the commencement of his administration.

(2) A copper-plate grant from Haidarābād in the Dekkan,<sup>2</sup> which records that Pulikēsin II. himself, at the city of Vātāpī, granted a village named Mākaraṇṇi to a Brāhmaṇ, on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Bhādrapada in the third year of his *rājyābhishēka* or installation in the sovereignty, Śaka-Sāṃvat 534 expired; the corresponding English date is the 2nd August, A.D. 612, on which day there was a total eclipse of the sun, though it was not visible in India.<sup>3</sup> It is this record that fixes the period of his coronation. And it is also of importance in shewing that Pulikēsin had established himself at Bādāmi before the date recorded in it; and consequently, that the earlier expeditions and successes described in the Aihole inscription as preliminary to the consolidation of his power were at any rate anterior to A. D. 612.

(3) An undated copper-plate grant from Nerūr in the Sāwantwādī State,<sup>4</sup> the donative passages of which are not very legible, but which contains a mention of Vātāpī.

(4) A copper-plate grant from Chiplūn<sup>5</sup> in the Ratnāgiri District, which records that his maternal uncle, the Rāja Śrīvallabha-Sēnānanda of the Sēndraka family, granted to a Brāhmaṇ a village named Āmravāṭavaka and an allotment at Avañchapālī on the Vārubennā or Chārubennā, in the Avarētikā *vishaya*.

(5) A copper-plate grant from Sātārā,<sup>6</sup> which records that, at a place named Kurumarathī or Kurumarathyā, his younger brother, the Puvārāja Vishṇuvardhana I., granted to some Brāhmaṇs the village of Alandatirtha, on the south bank of the river Bhīmarathī, in the Śrī-

<sup>1</sup> Mr. K. T. Telang, in editing the Goa grant, proposed (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 350) to identify Khētāhāra with Kittūr in the Belgaum District. But there is absolutely no connection at all between the two names.—The Khētāhāra *dśa* of this record is not to be confused with the Khētaka *dśa*, or Khētākāhāra *vishaya*, which is mentioned in some of the Valabhī records and took its name from a town, Khētaka, which is the modern Kaira, the chief town of the Kaira District in Gujarrāt.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 72.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XX. p. 2.—Other cases are to be met with, in which eclipses are quoted as occasions of ceremonies, though they were not visible in India; and some, which mention eclipses that did not occur at all.—This date is of interest in connection with the Hindū calendar. The *tithi* and the eclipse can be brought together only by the *pūrṇimānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights, according to which each month ends with the full-moon day. This is not now the system of Southern India. But the present record shews that it was the system in that part of the country in A. D. 612. And the Kanarese grant of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Gōvinda III. (chapter III. below) shews that the same system was still sometimes in use there up to A. D. 804. The Paithān grant of Gōvinda III., of A. D. 794, however, gives an instance of the use of the *amānta* arrangement of the fortnights; and this is the earliest instance that has as yet been obtained.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 43.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 50.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 303.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

nilaya *bhōga*. Alandatīrtha is probably to be identified with 'Alundah,' about thirty-five miles north of Sātārā, on the south bank of the Sivagaṅgā, which is a tributary of the Nīrā, which, again, flows into the Bhīma. The grant was made on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika, in the eighth year of Pulikēśin II.; and the English equivalent of the date is, approximately, either the 31st October, A. D. 616 or the 21st October, A. D. 617, according to what may be the exact starting-point of his regnal years.<sup>1</sup>

(6) The stone inscription at the Mēguṭi temple at Aihole in the Bijāpur District.<sup>2</sup> The historical details given in this record, have been noted above. The direct object of it is to record the completion of the temple, as a shrine of Jinēndra, by a Jain named Ravikīrti, in Kaliyuga-Saṁvat 3735, and 'Saka-Saṁvat 556, expired, = A. D. 634-35,<sup>3</sup> while Pulikēśin II. was still reigning at Bādāmi. And it is also of considerable interest from a literary point of view: for, the composer of it, Ravikīrti himself, claims equality of fame with the poets Kālidāsa and Bhāravi; thus shewing that the names of these two poets were already well known, and their fame established, in A. D. 634-35, and fixing a limit later than which they cannot be placed.

In addition to these, there is also a copper-plate grant from Nirpaṇ in the Nāsik District,<sup>4</sup> which is to be placed in the time of Pulikēśin II., if it is genuine. It first mentions Kīrtivarman I.; then his son, Pulikēśin I.; then a younger brother of the latter, a *Rāja* named Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman, plainly of feudatory rank; and then a son of the latter, the *Rāja* Nāgavardhana or "increase of the Nāgas," who had the *biruda* of Tribhuvanāśraya or "asylum of the three worlds," and, judging by the seal, also the *biruda* of Jayāśraya or "the asylum of victory." The charter purports to record that Tribhuvanāśraya-Nāgavardhana granted a village named Balegrāma, which was in the Gōparāśhṭra *viskaya* and is to be identified with the

<sup>1</sup> The Chitpurupalle grant of Vishṇuvardhana I., of the 7th July, A. D. 632 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, p. 15), also falls within the period of the reign of Pulikēśin II., and mentions him as the *Mahārāja* Satyāśraya. But Vishṇuvardhana I. was then himself a *Mahārāja*, in independent possession of the territory on the eastern coast. And the record does not bear upon the history of the Western Chalukyas; except in shewing that the formal separation of the two branches of the Chalukya family had taken place before the time when it was drawn up.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 237.

<sup>3</sup> The Kaliyuga era is of extremely exceptional use in epigraphic records. The only instances that I can quote are the present one, and some of the records of the Kādambas of Goa, ranging from A.D. 1167 to 1247 (see chapter VIII. below), which, for some capricious reason, are dated in the Kaliyuga, without any reference to the 'Saka era at all, though other records of the same family are dated in the 'Saka era and in that alone. — In the present case, the Kaliyuga era is quoted a little indirectly; the statement of the original being that three thousand seven hundred and thirty-five years had elapsed from the Bhārata war, and that five hundred and fifty-six years of the 'Saka kings had expired (in their own era as a subdivision of) the Kali age (the figures of which are marked by those of the Bhārata war). The equation, however, — 3735 years expired from the Bhārata war = 'Saka-Saṁvat 556 expired, — is in exact accordance with the reckoning of the Kaliyuga, as given in the published tables (e.g., General Sir Alexander Cunningham's *Book of Indian Eras*) and in the Hindī almanacs (see, e.g., *Gupta Inscriptions*, Introd. pp. 138 to 141, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 150). Kaliyuga-Saṁvat I current was B. C. 3102-3101.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 123.



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

Interval after  
Pulikêśin II.

modern Belgaum-Tarâlhâ in the Nâsik District, for the purposes of the worship of the god Siva under the name of Kapâlêśvara. The record is not dated; but the mention of Pulikêśin II., and of no later member of the paramount line, shews that it belongs, or was intended to belong, to his time.<sup>1</sup>

The reign of Pulikêśin II. ended in disaster. Doubtless in retaliation for the defeat inflicted on them by him in his early years, the Pallavas, now under Narasimhavarmān I., who is described in the Pallava records as putting Pulikêśin I. to flight in battle at Pariyala, Maṇimangala, Śūramāra, and other places, and writing the word "victory" on his back as on a plate, and as destroying the city of Vâtâpi, invaded the Western Chalukya dominions, and attacked and laid waste Bādāmi.<sup>2</sup> The event must be placed after A. D. 634-35, which is the date of the Aihole inscription, and before A. D. 655, which is the earliest ascertainable date for Vikramāditya I. From an indication afforded by a record which will be noticed just below, it

<sup>1</sup> Without definitely stamping as unauthentic the names that are given in this record, I would draw attention to the following points, which render the record itself extremely suspicious. In the first place, it gives to Kirtivarman I. the *viruda* of Satyâśraya, which is not borne out by the undoubtedly authentic documents of the Bādāmi line itself. In the second place, it styles Pulikêśin II. a *paramandhêśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahêśvara (Siva), and describes him as meditating on the feet of (a previous) Nâgavardhana: these points, again, are not supported by any of the unquestionable records; and the first unchallengeable occurrence of the name Nâgavardhana is in connection with Vikramāditya I. And in the third place, it speaks of him as acquiring the three hereditary kingdoms of the Chêras, the Chôlas, and the Pândyas, by means of a charger named Kaṇṭhachitra: but none of the indisputable records mention any charger of Pulikêśin II.; and the name seems to be taken, by a mistake, from the name of Chitrakaṇṭha, the charger of Vikramāditya I. This last point, in particular, suggests that the record is not a genuine one; and that it was fabricated after the restoration of the dynasty by Vikramāditya I.—In addition to possibly this Nirpaṇ grant and the Pimpalner grant from Khândêśh (see page 344 above, note 6), there are two plainly spurious records which purport to belong to the time of Pulikêśin II. One is the copper-plate grant from Hosūr near Bangalore (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. pp. 89, 96, with a lithograph in Vol. IX. p. 304; for the translation, see also *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 298), which purports to give the name of a supposed daughter, Ambêrâ (not of a son, Ambêra, as is indicated by Mr. Rice's rendering: the text being corrupt, a son may possibly have been intended; but it is a daughter who is actually mentioned and named by the text, as it stands), and to record that she granted to some Brâhman a village named Periyâla in the Koripal *vishaya*. And the other is the copper-plate grant from Kândalgaon in the Ratnâgiri District (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 330), which purports to be dated in his fifth year, and to record the grant, to a Brâhman, of a village named Pirigipa, on the north bank of the river Mahânadi, in Rêvatdîvpa.—Also, a stone inscription which formerly existed at Aminbhâvi in the Dhârwar District, of the time of Vikramāditya VI., and dated in A. D. 1113 (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 672: I had a search made for the original stone about ten years ago, but, like many of the inscriptions that were in existence in Sir Walter Elliot's time, it was not forthcoming), included a passage from some spurious record on stone or copper which purported to record that, while reigning at the capital of Kisuvôjal, on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on Thursday the new-moon day of the month Vaisâkha of the Sarvajit *sambatsara*, Saka-Samvat 488 by mistake for 489 expired, = A. D. 567-68, Pulikêśin II. made certain grants to the god Kalidêva of Ammaiyyanabhâvi, which was an *agrahâra* in the Kundûr five-hundred of the Palâśa *vishaya*.—An inscription at Lakshmêśwar (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 110, the second part of the record, lines 51 to 61), which, even if a true copy of an original, is at the best only a copy and was only put on the stone after A. D. 967, mentions a Satyâśraya who is probably intended to be Pulikêśin II., and seems to give him also the name of Ereyya, and purports to record a grant of land to the Jain temple called Saṅkha-Jinêndra by his feudatory Durgasakti of the Sêndraka family (see page 292 above).

<sup>2</sup> For the necessary references see page 322 ff. above.



must also probably be placed before A.D. 643. And it may, with a close approximation to the truth, be placed in A.D. 642, which allows Pulikêśin II. a reign of about thirty-two years. The "destruction" of Vâtâpi undoubtedly denotes more particularly a desecration of the temples there and in the surrounding territory: the family-god of the Pallavas being Siva, and of the Chalukyas Vishnu, the conquest of the country would naturally be attended by a spoliation of the Vaishnava shrines; and the records of Vikramâditya I. specifically state<sup>1</sup> that the grants to gods and Brâhmanas were confiscated by the invading kings.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badâmi.

For the interval that followed, we have at present only two records:—

(1) One is the Kaira grant of Vijayarâja or Vijayavarmarâja,<sup>2</sup> which, by disclosing the existence of a feudatory branch of the Chalukya family in Gujarât,—or, speaking more strictly, in the Lâta division of the Kônkan,—furnishes corroboration of the statement of the Aihole inscription that Pulikêśin II. subdued the Lâtas and the Gurjaras, and shews that he recovered, up to the river Kîm at any rate, the northern provinces of the kingdom that had been put together by his predecessor. The genealogy given in this record commences with a Chalukya prince named Jayasimharâja; his son was the *Râja* Buddhavarman, "he whose armour is Buddha," to whose name are attached the epithet *vallabha* and the *virûda* Ranavikrânta; and the latter's son was Vijayarâja, "the king of victory," or, as he is styled in the cancelled grant, the *Râja* Vijayavarman, "he whose armour is victory." The charter was issued from his camp at a town named Vijayapura; and it records a grant of the village of Pariyaya, on the east of Sandhiyara, in the Kâśâkûla *vishaya*, to the priests and religious students of Jambûsara. Vijayapura has not been identified.<sup>3</sup> But, as pointed out by Dr. Bühler,<sup>4</sup> Pariyaya is the modern Pariyâ, in the Ôlpâd tâluka, Surat District; Sandhiyara is the modern Sandhier, a few miles to the west of Pariyâ; the Kâśâkûla or Kâśâkûla *vishaya*, which is mentioned again in the grant, dated in A. D. 757, of the Râshtrakûta Kakkarâja II. of Gujarât, was evidently the country on the northern bank of the Taptî; and Jambûsara is, of course, Jambûsar, the head-quarters of the tâluka of the same name in the Broach District.<sup>5</sup> The charter is dated on the full-

<sup>1</sup> e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 226.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 241; with a notice of the cancelled grant, on the backs of the plates, at p. 251.—The description of Vijayavarmarâja includes three of the expressions which in the Gupta records are always applied to Samudragupta (see *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 14, note 4).—Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Deccan*, 1884, p. 42) has expressed the opinion that this grant is a forgery. But I cannot find any grounds for endorsing his view. The Gujarât Chalukya grant which I do view with suspicion, is the Nirpaṇ grant of Tribhuvanâśraya-Nâgavardhana (see page 357 above, and page 358, note 1).

<sup>3</sup> There is a Vêjâpur in the Mahî-Kânthâ State; a Viâjâpur in the Cutch State; another Viâjâpur in the Pañch Mahâls; and still another Viâjâpur in the Barôda State, which is the head-quarters of the Viâjâpur subdivision. But these places are all on the north of the river Kîm.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 197.

<sup>5</sup> Pariyâ and Sandhier are on the south of the river Kîm, as is required in accordance with my delimitation of the Lâta country (page 310 above). Jambûsar is on the north of the Kîm (and of the Narmadâ),—in what was the Gurjara country. But it is

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

moon day of the month Vaisākha of the (Kalachuri or Chêdî) year 394 (expired);<sup>1</sup> and the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 9th April, A.D. 643.<sup>2</sup> The use of the title *Rāja* shews that Jayasimha and his son and grandson were of only feudatory rank, and that, at some time previous to the date of the record, Vijayavarman had been in charge of this part of the country under Pulikêśin II. No indication is given as to the relationship between Jayasimha and the Chalukyas of Bādāmi; and, consequently, he and his son and grandson cannot yet be referred with any certainty to a definite place in the genealogy.<sup>3</sup> And this omission to indicate the relationship, or to make any reference at all to the paramount line, seems a plain indication that, when this charter was issued, the latter had experienced disaster, and that the Chalukyas of Gujārāt, while not exactly prepared to assert independence, were in doubt as to what supreme authority they should recognise. It is for this reason that the downfall of Pulikêśin II., and the sacking of Bādāmi, must probably be placed before A. D. 643.

(2) The other is the grant of Prithivîvallabha-Nikumbhallaśakti, of the Sēndraka family, from Bagumrā in the Barōda territory.<sup>4</sup> It records the grant, to a Brāhman, of the village of Balisa in the Trēyaṇṇāhāra *viśaya*, which names are identified by Dr. Bühler with the modern Tēn, near Bārdōli, and Wanesa or Wanisa, south-east of Tēn,

---

mentioned simply as the residence of the grantees. The mention of it does not imply that Vijayavarman had any territorial rights over the place; it simply suggests friendly relations between the inhabitants of the Gurjara and the Chalukya territories.

<sup>1</sup> In this and the other Gujārāt Chalukya grants, the era is not specified by name. But the identity of it is proved by the synchronisms that are established by the Nausāri grant of 'Sryāśraya-Śilāditya, which mentions Satyāśraya-Vinayāditya of the Bādāmi line (see further on in this chapter), and by the Balsār grant of Vinayāditya-Maṅgalarasa, which is exceptionally dated in the Saka era.—Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 42) has preferred identifying the unnamed era of the Gujārāt Chalukya records with the Gupta era. But this makes Sryāśraya-Śilāditya seventy years too late to be a feudatory, as he was, of Satyāśraya-Vinayāditya.—For the epoch of the Kalachuri or Chêdî era, see Prof. Kielhorn's paper in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 215.

<sup>2</sup> The date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>3</sup> I have long ago (*e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 292, note 10) abandoned my original identification of this Jayasimha with Jayasimha I., the father of Rājarāga. I then (*loc. cit.*) proposed to identify him either with the Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman of the Nirpan grant, who is represented as a younger brother of Pulikêśin II.; or else with the Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman of the Nausāri and Balsār grants, who was a younger brother of Vikramāditya I. The latter suggestion was afterwards adopted by Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 42). But it is not tenable; for it would make Pulikêśin II. contemporaneous with a great-grandson, at a time when the latter was of sufficient age to have exercised feudatory authority. And as regards the former suggestion, though it has been endorsed by Dr. Bühler (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 199), and though, if we accept the Nirpan grant at least so far as proving that Pulikêśin II. really had a younger brother named Jayasimhavarman, there may be nothing in the dates to raise a substantial objection to the identification of that brother with the Jayasimharāja of the Kaira grant, still, if regard is paid to the generations, the Jayasimharāja of the Kaira grant may equally well be made contemporaneous with Pulikêśin I., and may be taken as a younger brother of that person, named after the grandfather Jayasimha I. Pending the acquisition of some distinct hint one way or the other, I think it is better to keep the three names given in the Kaira grant, in a place apart from the main line of the family.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 265. — For the Sēndrakas, see page 292 above.

in the Barôda territory.<sup>1</sup> The grant was made on the new-moon day of the month Bhâdrapada, in the (Kalachuri) year 406 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 8th August, A. D. 655. Here, again, though the Sêndrakas were a feudatory family, and in former times, at any rate, under the Western Chalukyas, by whom they appear to have been introduced into Gujarât, and though no sovereign titles are assumed by them in this record, no mention is made of any paramount king. The inference is that this record also belongs to the period when the Western Chalukya sovereignty was in abeyance. From this record, it also seems likely that the first Gujarât branch of the Chalukya family ended with Vijayavarmarâja, and that the Sêndrakas succeeded to the government of the Lâta province pending the establishment of another feudatory branch of the Chalukyas.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badâmi.

Vikramâditya I.

The supremacy of the Chalukyas was eventually re-established by Vikramâditya I., "the sun of valour," one of the sons of Pulikêsin II.<sup>2</sup> The records describe him as the *priya-tanaya*, or "dear or favourite son," of his father; and this, especially in connection with the facts that he was not the eldest son, and that the expression is applied to him even in the charters issued by his elder brother Chandrâditya, seems to indicate that he had been specially selected by his father for the succession.<sup>3</sup> Like his father, he had the *biruda* of Satyâsraya; but also that of Raṇarasika, "delighting in war," which occurs in his Haidarâbâd grant, and is used to denote him in two Pallava inscriptions at Conjeeveram:<sup>4</sup> and his epithet was *śrīprithivīvallabha*. In his own records, he uses the paramount titles of *Mahârâjādhirâja* and *Paramêśvara*; and the Nausârî grant of 'Sryâsraya-Silâditya, with some of the later records, adds to these titles that of *Bhaṭṭâraka*, "the worshipful one." This latter record also describes him as a *paramamâhêśvara*, or most devout worshipper of the god Mahêśvara (Siva), and as meditating on the feet of a god or teacher named Nâgavardhana.

The records say that Vikramâditya I. conquered in many battles, by means of his charger Chitrakaṇṭha, and with the edge of his sword; that he acquired for himself the regal fortune of his father, which had been interrupted by three kings, and so brought the whole kingdom under the sway of himself as sole ruler; that, with his own mouth, he re-established the grants to gods and Brâhmanas which had been confiscated by the three kings in question; and that, defeating the hostile

<sup>1</sup> Tēn and Wanesa or Wanisa are on the south, not only of the Kīm, as required, but also of the Tapti.

<sup>2</sup> The Kanthēm grant of A. D. 1009 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 17), with certain other records that follow the same draft, introduces two more generations into the genealogy: it gives a person named Nedamari as the son of Pulikêsin II., and an Âdityavarman as the son of Nedamari; and it makes Vikramâditya I. the son of this Âdityavarman, and thus the great-grandson, instead of the son, of Pulikêsin II. But this is a pure mistake, based on imperfect tradition, which it is unnecessary even to criticise.—The name of Âdityavarman, as the supposed father of Vikramâditya I., very possibly owed its existence to his really having had a brother of that name (see page 367 below). The name of Nedamari may have some connection with the fictitious name of the daughter, Ambêrâ (or son, Ambêra), who is allotted to Pulikêsin II. by the spurious Hoṣṭr grant (see page 358 above, note 1).

<sup>3</sup> A clear indication of some such custom of selection is afforded, for the Gupta period, by the description of Chandragupta II. as being "accepted (as his favourite son and successor) by Samudragupta;" and Samudragupta himself seems to have been chosen from among several brothers (see *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 12, note 1).

<sup>4</sup> See page 329 above, and note 5.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

kings in battle in country after country, he acquired the fortune and sovereignty of his ancestors.<sup>1</sup> The reference to three kings here is explained by the Haidarâbâd grant, which tells us that he rubbed out the fame of Narasimha (*i.e.* the Pallava king Narasimhavarman I.), destroyed the power of Mahendra (*i.e.* Mahendravarman II.), and surpassed Īsvara (*i.e.* Paramēśvaravarman I.) in statesmanship; and thus bruised or crushed the Pallavas, and that, "conquering Īśvarapôtarāja (*i.e.*, again, Paramēśvaravarman I.), he took Kāñchî, whose huge walls were insurmountable and hard to be broken, which was surrounded by a large moat that was unfathomable and hard to be crossed, and which resembled the girdle (*kāñchî*) of the southern region."<sup>2</sup> And from this we learn that the Chalukya sovereignty remained in abeyance during the remainder of the reign of Narasimhavarman I., under whom the Pallavas took and devastated Bādāmi,<sup>3</sup> the whole of the time of Mahendravarman II., and the first part of the reign of Paramēśvaravarman I.; and that it was by overthrowing Paramēśvaravarman I., that Vikramāditya I. recovered the kingdom. His success can only have been achieved after a protracted struggle, commenced probably a long time before the period to which the records point for the formal beginning of his reign. And it would appear that he was not at once, or at all easily, victorious: for, the Pallava records represent Paramēśvaravarman I. as defeating him in battle at a place named Peruvalanallūr,—saying that Paramēśvaravarman, unaided, made Vikramāditya, whose army consisted of several hundreds of thousands, take to flight, covered only by a rag; and they even claim that Paramēśvaravarman destroyed his city, *i.e.* Bādāmi. Subsequent records describe Vikramāditya I. as receiving, by surrender, the town of Kāñchî, after defeating the lord of the Pallavas who had been the cause of the humiliation and destruction of his family,—as humbling the pride of the three kings of Chôla, Pāṇḍya, and Kêraḷa,—as having obeisance done to him by the lord of Kāñchî, who had bowed down to none other,—and as thus becoming the lord of the whole earth included within the three oceans.<sup>4</sup> Others add the Kalabhras to the list of kings whose pride he humbled.<sup>5</sup> And they shew that he was greatly assisted by his son and grandson: of the former, Vinayāditya, it is said that, at the command of his father, he arrested the excessively exalted power of the three kings of Chôla, Pāṇḍya, and Kêraḷa, and of the Pallavas, and thus gratified his father's mind by bringing all the provinces into a state of quiet;<sup>6</sup> and of the latter, Vijayāditya, it is said

<sup>1</sup> *e.g.*, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI, p. 226.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI, p. 78; with the amended translation given by Dr. Hultsch in *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 145, and note 4.—The same passages occur in also the spurious Kurtakôṭi grant (see page 365 below, note 1).

<sup>3</sup> For the necessary references in the Pallava records, see page 322 ff. above.

<sup>4</sup> *e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX, pp. 151, 152.

<sup>5</sup> *e.g.*, *id.* Vol. IX, p. 129.

<sup>6</sup> *e.g.*, *ibid.*—The expression in the text is *ati-samudhataṁ trairājya-Pallava-balam = avashībhya*; in some instances, *Pallava* is replaced by *Kāñchīpati* (*e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX, p. 127, text line 16). Here, *trairājya* reads, at first sight, exactly as if it qualifies *Pallava* or *Kāñchīpati*; and it was so interpreted by me,—“arrested the extremely exalted power of the Pallavas, whose kingdom consisted of three component dominions.” But it is really explained by the expression *Chôla-Pāṇḍya-Kêraḷa-dharanādhara*, “the three kings of Chôla, Pāṇḍya, and Kêraḷa,” which stands in the sentence before it.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

that, while his grandfather was successfully dealing with his enemies in the south, he himself completely rooted out all the troubles that had beset the kingdom,<sup>1</sup> meaning, probably, that he established and maintained peace and order in the home provinces.

That all this was accomplished before at any rate A. D. 671, is shewn by the Nausâri grant of S'ryâsraya-Silâditya of Gujarât,<sup>2</sup> which, dated in January of that year, mentions Vikramâditya I. as having overcome the Pallavas with unrepulsed prowess. But the conquest of the hostile kings in country after country, with the recovery of his ancestral fortune and sovereignty, is mentioned in the charters of Chandrâditya, one of which, dated on the 23rd September A. D. 659, and in the fifth regnal year, indicates,—whether the year be that of Chandrâditya or of Vikramâditya I.,—that the restoration of the sovereignty had been effected before the same date in A. D. 655. On the other side, from the Bagumrâ grant of the Sêndraka prince Prithivivallabha-Nikumbhallaśakti, we have found reasons for inferring that it was not effected till after the 8th August, immediately preceding. And we shall, therefore, probably be very close to the mark, if we place the formal commencement of his reign somewhere in the autumn of that same year, A. D. 655. This gives about thirteen years for the interval which followed the downfall of Pulikêśin II.; and about twenty-five years for the duration of the reign of Vikramâditya I. And the localities covered by the records of his time in which places are mentioned that can be identified,—Nausâri in the Barôda State, Kochrêm in the Ratnâgiri District, and Ratnâgiri in the southernmost parts of the Bellâry District,—suffice to shew that he really did recover the whole of the Western Chalukya dominions.

Of the time of Vikramâditya I., we have the following records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from the Karnûl District, Madras Presidency,<sup>3</sup> which records that, in the third year of his reign, on the full-moon day on which the festival of the *saṅgama-mahâdyôtrâ* was held, Vikramâditya I. granted to a Brâhman some land at a village named Ratnagiri, in the Nalavâdi *vishaya*, which is probably the modern Ratnâgiri,<sup>4</sup> about thirteen miles south-west of Madakaśîrâ, the chief town of the Madakaśîrâ tâluka of the Bellâry District. No reference is made to the Śaka or any other era. But, accepting the conclusion that the commencement of the reign may be placed in A. D. 655, the corresponding English date may be placed in A. D. 657.

(2) Another copper-plate grant from the Karnûl District,<sup>5</sup> which records that, in the tenth year of his reign, on the full-moon day of the month Âshâdha, at the request of the *Râja* Dêvaśakti of the Sêndraka family, Vikramâditya I. granted to some Brâhman some

<sup>1</sup> e.g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 129.

<sup>2</sup> See page 364 below, No. 3.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 225, 235.

<sup>4</sup> Lat. 13° 48', long. 77° 11'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 59,—'Rutnagerry.' This, of course, is some little distance from Karnûl. But copper-plate grants are liable to travel (see page 377 below, note 4).

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 227, 238.



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

lands at a village named Rattagiri on the west bank of the river Andirikā.<sup>1</sup> Here, again, no era is quoted; but the corresponding English date may be taken to be, approximately, the 15th June, A. D. 664.

(3) A Gujārāt Chalukya copper-plate grant from Nausāri in the Barōda State.<sup>2</sup> It first mentions Pulikēśin II.; and then his son Satyāśraya-Vikramāditya I., whom it describes as a *paramāhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara,—as meditating on the feet of his parents and of the illustrious or holy Nāgavardhana,<sup>3</sup>—and as having overcome the Pallava family with unrepulsed prowess. It next mentions another son of Pulikēśin II., named Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman,<sup>4</sup> whose dignity or prosperity, it says, had been augmented by his elder brother Vikramāditya I. It then mentions a son of Jayasimhavarman, the *Yuvarāja* Śilāditya, “the sun of good character,” to whom the seal gives the *biruda* of Śryāśraya, the “asylum of Fortune.” And it then records that, while resident or encamped at Navasārikā, Śryāśraya-Śilāditya granted to some Brāhman a village named Āsattigrāma, in the Kaṇḍavalāhāra *vishaya*, which was in the Thāhirikā *vishaya*. The grant was made on the thirteenth day of the bright fortnight of the month Māgha, in the (Kalachuri) year 421 (expired); and the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 30th January, A. D. 671.<sup>5</sup> Of the places mentioned in this record, Dr. Bühler has identified Navasārikā with Nausāri itself, and Āsattigrāma with Ashtgām or Astgām, a few miles to the south-east of Nausāri.<sup>6</sup> This record and the other<sup>7</sup> of Śryāśraya-Śilāditya, both describing him as *Yuvarāja*, indicate the same dates, A. D. 671 and 692, for his father Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman.

(4) A copper-plate grant from Haidarābād in the Dekkan,<sup>8</sup> which records that Vikramāditya I. granted to some Brāhman a village named Chintakunṭha, on the east of the village of Kandugul, in the

<sup>1</sup> The record mentions a village named Chīñchavālyā, i.e., Chīñchavālli, which may possibly be the ‘Chincholy’ of the map, about forty miles east by north of Kulbarga in the Nizām’s Dominions.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajī agreed in holding that Nāgavardhana may be the name of a god or a teacher.

<sup>4</sup> In line 9 of the present grant, the *biruda* is distinctly Dhārāśraya, with the long *d* in the first syllable (see the Plate); and it was so given by Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajī in his reading of the text, though in his remarks he substituted the short *a* (in his translation, the *biruda* is omitted). But, in lines 13, 17, of the Surat and Nausāri grants of Śryāśraya-Śilāditya and Avanijanāśraya-Pulikēśin (*Proceedings of the Aryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists*, p. 211 ff.; see the Plates), it is distinctly Dhārāśraya, with the short *a*. And Dhārāśraya, ‘asylum of the earth,’ seems a more probable appellation than Dhārāśraya, ‘asylum of the sword-edge,’ or ‘he whose refuge is the sword-edge.’—In the Nirpan grant, also (see page 357 above), the *biruda* of the Jayasimhavarman who is there mentioned is distinctly Dhārāśraya, with the short *a* (see the Plate).

<sup>5</sup> The date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 198.—These two places are, as is required, on the south of the Ktm.

<sup>7</sup> Page 370 below, No. 6.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 75.—The authenticity of this grant is not altogether free from suspicion (see page 327 above, note 4).



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

Chandrāditya.

Kanna *vishaya*. This record is not dated, either in a regnal year, or with reference to any era.<sup>1</sup>

To the time of Vikramāditya I. we have also to refer two copper-plate records which mention an elder brother of his, named Chandrāditya or "moon-sun :"—

One is a grant from Nerûr, in the Sâwantwâdî State.<sup>2</sup> It mentions first Kîrtivarman I. ; then his son, Satyâśraya, *i.e.* Pulikêśin II. ; then the latter's son, Vikramāditya I. ; and then the latter's elder brother, Chandrāditya. With the name of Chandrāditya there is coupled the epithet *prithivîvallabha* ; and also the title *Mañārāja*, which had then come to denote feudatory rank. The object of the record is to state that, in the fifth year of the reign or government, on the second *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month *Āśvayuja*, at the autumnal equinox, Chandrāditya's wife, Vijayabhattachārikā, granted to a Brāhman some land in (a village named) Tarakâgâhara. No era is quoted ; but the corresponding English date is the 23rd September, A. D. 659.<sup>3</sup> The

<sup>1</sup> There are also two spurious records which assume to belong to the time of Vikramāditya I.—One is a copper-plate grant from Kurtakôti in the Dhārwar District (*Ind. Ant. Vol. VII. p. 217*), which purports to record that Vikramāditya I. granted to some Brāhman the village of Kîrutakûṇṭe, *i.e.* Kurtakôti, in the Belvola *vishaya*. The grant purports to have been made at the city of Kisuvolal, in the sixteenth year of his reign, at the time of a total eclipse of the sun, on Sunday, the new-moon day between the months Vaisākha and Jyêsthâ, 'Saka-Samvat 532 expired. The real period of Vikramāditya I. is so well established, that no criticism of this record is called for. It is sufficient to remark, that the characters shew that it was fabricated in the ninth or tenth century A. D., and that even the date was not correctly computed ; for, the corresponding English date (see *Ind. Ant. Vol. XVII. p. 285*) would be, not a Sunday, but Tuesday, 20th April, A. D. 610, and on this day there was no solar eclipse at all. The record, however, mentions, in addition to the usual genealogy, some historical facts which seem to be quite genuine (see page 327 above, note 4). And it may perhaps be taken to prove that the duration of the reign of Vikramāditya I. was certainly not less than sixteen years.—The other is another grant from the Karnûl District (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc. Vol. XVI. pp. 229, 240*), which purports to record that Vikramāditya I. granted to a Brāhman some land at villages named Agunṭe and Tebunṭaâra. This record is not dated, either in a regnal year, or with reference to any era. It may perhaps have been concocted not long after the period to which it refers itself.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant. Vol. VII. p. 163*.—The characters are rather rude ; but the authenticity of the record has not been questioned.

<sup>3</sup> From A. D. 634-35 (the latest recorded date for Pulikêśin II.), to A. D. 680 (the year in which commenced the reign of Vinayāditya there are only three occasions on which the *tithi* *Āsina śukla 2* and the autumnal equinox, as represented by the *Tulâ-saṅkrānti* or entrance of the sun into Libra, fell on the same day. (1) In A. D. 640, the *tithi*, ending on the 23rd September, at about 4 *gh.* 45 *p.*, = 1 hr. 54 min., after mean sunrise (for Bombay), began on the 22nd, at about 11 *ghatts*, = 4 hrs. 24 min. ; and the *saṅkrānti* occurred on the 22nd, at about 31 *gh.* 30 *p.*, = 12 hrs. 36 min. As is required (see *Ind. Ant. Vol. XVIII. p. 250*, and *Vol. XX. p. 413*), the *tithi* was actually current when the *saṅkrānti* occurred. But, even apart from the indications given by the Kaira grant of A. D. 643 and the Bagumrâ grant of A. D. 655 (see page 360 above), this date is undoubtedly too early to allow time for the overthrow of Pulikêśin II. and the re-establishment of the sovereignty by Vikramāditya I. ; especially, with the completion of four years of government, plainly all under him, by his brother Chandrāditya. (2) In A. D. 659, the *tithi*, ending on the 24th September, at about 5 *ghatts*, = 2 hours, began on the 23rd, at about 8 *gh.* 30 *p.*, = 3 hrs. 24 min. ; and the *saṅkrānti* occurred on the 23rd, at about 26 *gh.* 30 *p.*, = 10 hrs. 36 min. Here, again, as required, the *tithi* was actually current when the *saṅkrānti* occurred. And (3) in A. D. 678, the *tithi* ended on the 23rd September, at about 49 *ghatts*, = 19 hrs. 36 min. ; and the *saṅkrānti* occurred on the same day, at about 21 *gh.* 30 *p.*, = 8 hrs. 36 min. Here, also, the *tithi* was actually current when the *saṅkrānti* occurred. But this date, only two years, or less,

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

feudatory position of Chandrāditya is shewn by the mention of Vikramāditya I. before him, and 'as the "dear or favourite son" of Pulikēśin II.; as well as by the use of the title *Mahārāja* in connection with Chandrāditya. The record expressly allots itself to after the time when the sovereignty had been re-established by Vikramāditya I.,—by speaking of him as "the unrepulsed one, who had conquered the hostile kings in country after country and had acquired the fortune and sovereignty of his ancestors." The regnal year is qualified by the words *sva-rājya*, "own reign or rule:" they seem to construe in direct connection with the name of Vijayabhattārikā; and, if so, they must refer to the local rule of Chandrāditya: but it is also possible that they are intended to construe in connection with the name of Vikramāditya I.; and, in that case, they definitely fix, within the limit of a year, the date of his accession.. In any case, the result for the date shews a starting point in A. D. 654 or 655.. And, as the five years of Chandrāditya's government plainly all fell in the time of Vikramāditya I., this record, taken in connection with the Bagumrā grant of the Sēndraka prince Prithivīvallabha-Sēnānanda,<sup>1</sup> suggests that we should place the formal commencement of the reign of Vikramāditya I. somewhere in the autumn of A. D. 655.

The other record is a copper-plate grant from Kôchrēm in the Ratnāgiri District.<sup>2</sup> It gives the genealogy in precisely the same way; and it refers itself, in the same manner, to the period after the restoration of the sovereignty by Vikramāditya I. And, mentioning Chandrāditya's wife as Vijayamahādēvī, it records that she granted to a Brāhman some lands at the village of Kochechuraka, *i.e.* Kôchrēm

before the commencement of the reign of Vikramāditya's successor, Vinayāditya, is decidedly too late.—The words containing the details of the date are *Āvayya-paurṇamādsasya dvitīyādyām vishuvē*. When I edited the record, led by the fact that Monier-Williams' Sanskrit Dictionary gives *paurṇamāsa* only in the sense of 'the day of full-moon,' I translated them as denoting the second *tithi* after the full-moon; adding in a foot-note that perhaps they might denote the second *tithi* of the full-moon fortnight, *i.e.* of the bright fortnight. There can be little doubt, if any, that the latter is what they really denote; especially, as we have now another instance (see page 370 below, note 5) in which the similar word *pūrṇamāsa* means 'the full-moon fortnight,' and not, as according to the dictionary in question, 'the day of full-moon': the proper terms for the full-moon *tithi* or day are the feminine forms *paurṇamāsī* and *pūrṇamāsī*. Still, I have thought it worth while to calculate also for the second *tithi* after the full-moon. And the results are that, though during the above period there are five occasions on which the second *tithi* after the full-moon of Āvina, and the *saṃkrānti*, may be brought on to the same day, on none of them is the condition answered, of the *tithi* being current when the *saṃkrānti* occurred. Thus:—(4) In A.D. 636, the *tithi* ended on the 22nd September, at about 26 *gh.* 20 *p.*, = 10 hrs. 32 min.; but the *saṃkrānti* did not occur till about 29 *gh.* 25 *p.*, = 11 hrs. 46 min. (5) In A.D. 644, the *tithi* began on the 22nd September, at about 49 *gh.* 20 *p.*, = 19 hrs. 44 min.; but the *saṃkrānti* had occurred earlier, at about 33 *gh.* 35 *p.*, = 13 hrs. 26 min. (6) In A. D. 655, the *tithi* ended on the 23rd September, at about 22 *gh.* 25 *p.*, = 8 hrs. 58 min.; but the *saṃkrānti* did not occur till about 24 *gh.* 25 *p.*, = 9 hrs. 46 min. (7) In A. D. 663, the *tithi* began on the 23rd September, at about 50 *gh.* 30 *p.*, = 20 hrs. 12 min.; but the *saṃkrānti* had occurred earlier, at about 28 *gh.* 35 *p.*, = 11 hrs. 26 min. And (8) in A. D. 674, the *tithi* ended on the 22nd September, at about 59 *gh.* 25 *p.*, = 23 hrs. 46 min., and may doubtless be brought by other tables to a short time after sunrise on the following day; but the *saṃkrānti*, on the 23rd, did not occur till about 19 *gh.* 20 *p.*, = 7 hrs. 44 min.

<sup>1</sup> See pages 359, 360, above.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 44.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

itself. The grant was made on the twelfth *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month Vaiśākha; but no further details are given, by which the English equivalent might be determined. In this record the title allotted to Chandrāditya is the paramount title of *Mahārājādhirāja*: but, as in the Nerūr grant, his subordination is indicated by his being mentioned after Vikramāditya I., and by the description of the latter as the "dear or favourite son" of Pulikēśin II.; and the use of the paramount title may be justified by the fact that it was used by the Western Chālukya Jayasimha, III., when he was governing at Tardavāḍi in the reign of his father Sômesvara I.<sup>1</sup>

To some time in the same period belongs also another copper-plate grant from the Karnāl District,<sup>2</sup> which mentions another son of Pulikēśin II., named Ādityavarman, or "he whose armour is the sun," and records that he granted to a Brāhman an allotment at the villages of Muṇḍakallu and Palgiṛe. The grant was made in the first year of his reign, on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika, at the great festival of Paitāmahī and Hiranyagarbha: but the Śaka year is not given; and there is nothing in the details of the date from which the English equivalent can be determined. With Ādityavarman's name there are coupled the epithet of *prithivīvallabha*, and the paramount titles of *Mahārājādhirāja* and *Parāmēśvara*; and he is described as the "dear or favourite son" of Pulikēśin II., and as "possessing the supreme rule over the whole circuit of the earth, which had been overcome by the strength of his own arm and his prowess." It is not altogether easy to locate this record. It makes no mention of Vikramāditya I. There is no information to shew whether Ādityavarman was the elder or the younger brother, as compared either with Chandrāditya or with Vikramāditya I. And Ādityavarman is not mentioned in any other records. But the insertion, in the Kauthēn grant of A. D. 1009,<sup>3</sup> of two generations between Pulikēśin II. and Vikramāditya I.,—actually making an Ādityavarman the father of Vikramāditya,—may possibly, mistaken as it is, be a reminiscence of Vikramāditya having had two elder brothers. The description of Ādityavarman, quoted above, distinctly appears to place his charter after the period of disaster which followed the reign of Pulikēśin II. And it seems likely, on the whole, that Ādityavarman was the eldest son of Pulikēśin II.; and either that he made the first attempt to restore the sovereignty, and failed, or else that, after the restoration by Vikramāditya I., he endeavoured to wrest the succession from his younger brother: the former supposition is, however, less probable than the latter; because, if that was the course of events, there would have been no substantial reason for omitting Ādityavarman's name in all the subsequent records of the family.

Ādityavarman.

Vikramāditya I. was succeeded, in A.D. 680<sup>4</sup>, by his son, Vinayāditya, Vinayāditya.

<sup>1</sup> See chapter IV. below.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 223, 233.

<sup>3</sup> See page 361 above, note 2.

<sup>4</sup> It is impossible (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 148) to find an initial day for his regnal years which will satisfy the conditions of all his five dated records. But the results point to some day between Āshāḍha śukla 2 and Kārttika śukla 15 of Śaka-

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

"the sun of modesty," whom the subsequent records describe as the "dear or favourite son" of his father; his own records, however, do not mark him in this way. He had the usual *biruda* of Satyāśraya, and also that of Rājāśraya, "asylum of kings:" the Kauthēn grant mentions him by the *biruda* of Yuddhamalla, "the wrestler or champion in war," without giving his proper name at all; but there is no contemporaneous authority for this; and it is possibly taken in reality from Yuddhamalla-Maṅgalarasa of Gujarāt, one of the sons of Dharāśraya-Jayasinhavarman. He also had the epithet of *śrīprithivīvalla-bhā*. And he used the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Bhaṭṭāraka* or *Bhaṭṭāra*.<sup>1</sup> His own records describe him as arresting, at the command of his father, the excessively exalted power of the three kings of Chōla, Pāṇḍya, and Kēraḷa, and of the Pallavas, and so gratifying his father's mind by bringing all the provinces into a state of peace and quiet;<sup>2</sup> and as reducing the Pallavas, Kalabhras, Kēraḷas, Haihayas (*i.e.* Kalachuris), Vilas, Maḷavas,<sup>3</sup> Chōlas, Pāṇḍyas, and other peoples, to a similar state of servitude with his hereditary servants the Ālupas (*i.e.* Ālupas), the Gaṅgas, and others.<sup>4</sup> And the subsequent records add that he levied tribute from the rulers of the Kavēras or Kamēras and the Pārasīkas, and of Simhala, *i.e.* Ceylon; that he acquired the *pālidhvaja*-banner, and other insignia of sovereignty, by defeating some paramount king of Northern India whose name is not specified,<sup>5</sup> but who may perhaps be the Vajraṭa whom some of the Rāshṭrakūṭa records<sup>6</sup> mention in connection with the victories of the Western Chalukyas; and that his son Vijayāditya, pushing on further to the north even than himself, acquired again the *pālidhvaja*-banner, and also the signs of the rivers Gaṅgā and Yamunā, the *dhakkā*-drum, and other attributes and wealth.<sup>7</sup>

Of the time of Vinayāditya, we have the following records:—

(1) An inscription on stone at Lakshmēshwar, in the Miraj State, within the limits of the Dhārwar District,<sup>8</sup> which records that on the full-moon day of the month Māgha, Śaka-Saṁvat 608 expired, in the fifth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at Raktapura,— which seems to denote Lakshmēshwar itself,— he made a grant to an *Āchārya* of the Dēva-Gaṇa in the Mūḷa-Saṁgha. There is a mistake here, either in the Śaka year or in the regnal year; but, taking the Śaka year as

Saṁvat 603 current, falling in A. D. 680, for the commencement of his reign. The discrepancies may possibly be due to the regnal years being sometimes reckoned from the date of appointment as *Yuvarāja* and nomination to the succession.

<sup>1</sup> *Bhaṭṭāraka* always occurs in the Sanskrit records, and is probably an amplification of the title which is used in the Kanarese records, and which is generally *Bhaṭṭāra*, with the single *t*, but in one instance *Bhaṭṭāra* (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI, p. 125).

<sup>2</sup> *e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI, pp. 87, 88.

<sup>3</sup> This name seems to be a mistake, either for that of the Mālavas, the people of Mālwa, or for that of the people of the Malaya country in the Western Ghats.

<sup>4</sup> *e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII, p. 303.

<sup>5</sup> *e.g.*, *id.* Vol. IX, p. 229.

<sup>6</sup> *e.g.*, *id.* Vol. XI, p. 114.

<sup>7</sup> *e.g.*, *id.* Vol. IX, p. 129.

<sup>8</sup> See *id.* Vol. VII, p. 112; the fourth part of the record; not yet published in full.— This record may be a true copy of an authentic original; but it was only put on the stone after A. D. 967.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badami.

correct, and the fifth as a mistake for the seventh regnal year, the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 3rd February, A. D. 687.

(2) A copper-plate grant from Togarchêdu in the Karnûl District, Madras Presidency,<sup>1</sup> which records that on the full-moon day of the month Kârttika, 'Saka-Sainvat 611 expired, in the tenth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at Pampâtîrtha,— which is the modern Hampe in the Bellâry District,— he granted to a Brâhman some allotments at the village of Togoehchêdu in the Pedekul *vishaya*, and at the villages of Gullavelendavu, Ereyûr, and Batteyûr. The corresponding English date is, approximately; the 3rd November, A. D. 689.

(3) A copper-plate grant from the Karnûl District,<sup>2</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Mâgha, 'Saka-Sainvat 613 expired, in the eleventh year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the village of Elumpundale, Vinayâditya granted to some Brâhman, at the request of the *Yuvarâja* Vijayâditya, a village named Musuniparu in the (?) Velahinaru *bhâga* on the north bank of the river Krishnavêrnâ, i.e. the Krishna, and some fields at the villages of (?) Kaduvapavepu, Sihukûra, and (?) Sattikkara. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 10th January, A. D. 692. The *Yuvarâja* Vijayâditya is evidently Vinayâditya's son of that name.

(4) A stone inscription at Balagâmi, Balagâmi, or Belagâve, in Mysore,<sup>3</sup> which records that, while his feudatory the *Mahârâja* Pogilli, of the Sêndraka family, was governing the Nâyarkhanda district and Jedugûr or Jedugûr, an official named Kândarba granted, at the time of his accession to office, a remission of certain fees and duties. This record is not dated. The Nâyarkhanda district is identical with the Nâgarakhanda division of the Banavâsi twelve-thousand province; and Jedugûr or Jedugûr may perhaps be identified with Jedda in the Sorab taluka, Shimoggâ district, Mysore.

(5) A copper-plate grant from Sorab, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> which records that, at the summer solstice, on Saturday, 'Saka-Sainvat 614 expired, in the eleventh year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the village of Chitrasedu in the Toramara *vishaya*, Vinayâditya, at the request of the *Mahârâja* Chitravâha of the Âlupa family, granted to a Brâhman a village named Sâlivoge in the Êdevolal or Edevolal *vishaya*, on the north-east of the town of Vajayantî (Banawâsi). The corresponding date is Saturday, 22nd June, A. D. 692.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. pp. 231, 242.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 88.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XIX. p. 142. — This is the earliest known stone record in Western India that has an emblem engraved on the tablet. The emblem here is an elephant; and it is probably the crest of the Sêndrakas.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 146.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 147. — This charter contains the earliest mention but one of a week-day in a record from Southern India. The other instance from Southern India, earlier than this, is contained in the grant that was issued in the second year of the Eastern Chalukya king Vishnupardhana II., and the date of which falls in A. D. 664 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 186; and see Vol. XX. p. 5). The only earlier instance, from any part of the country, is in the Êran pillar inscription of Budhagupta, the date of which falls in A. D. 484 (*Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 89).

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

(6) A copper-plate grant from Surat, Bombay Presidency,<sup>1</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Śrāvaṇa in the (Kalachuri) year 443 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 3rd August, A. D. 692,<sup>2</sup> the *Yuvardja* Śrīśraya-Śilāditya, son of Dharāśraya-Jayasinhavarman who was the younger brother of Vikramāditya I., while encamped at Kusumēśvara near Kārmaṇya, granted to a Brāhmaṇa a field at the village of Ōsumbhalā, on the west of Allūṛaka, in the Kārmaṇyāhāra *vishaya*. Of the places mentioned here, Dr. Bühler has identified Kārmaṇya with Kamrēj or Kāmṛēj in the Barōda State, near Surat, and Ōsumbhalā with Umbhēl or Umbhēr, and Allūṛaka with Alurā, in the same neighbourhood.<sup>3</sup>

(7) A copper-plate grant from Harihar, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> which records that on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika, Śaka-Samvat 616 expired, in the fourteenth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the village of Karañjapatra near the town of Harēshapura or Harishapura, Vinayāditya, at the request of an Āluva (*i. e.* Āḷupa) prince, granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Kiṛu-Kāgāmāsi in the Edevolal or Edevolal *bhāga*, in the Vanavāsi *maṇḍala*, and a field at the village of Per-Gāgāmāsi. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 9th October, A. D. 694. Harēshapura or Harishapura is possibly Harihar itself.

Vijayāditya.

Vinayāditya was succeeded, in A. D. 696,<sup>5</sup> by his son Vijayāditya, "the sun of victory," who is styled, both in his own records and in the subsequent ones, the "dear or favourite son" of his father. In the Pattadakal inscription of the time of Kirtivarman II., his name also appears in the form of Vijayādityadēva, "his majesty, the sun of victory." He had the usual *biruda* of Satyāśraya, and also that of Samastabhuvanāśraya, "asylum of the universe," and the customary epithet of *śrīprithivīvallabha*; and he used the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja* and *Paramēśvara*, with generally *Bhaṭṭāraka* or *Bhaṭṭāra* according to the language of the record, but in one instance *Paramabhāṭṭā-*

<sup>1</sup> *Proceedings* of the Āryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists, p. 225.

<sup>2</sup> The date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. pp. 184, 198.— Here, again, the places are, as is required, on the south of the Kfm.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 300.

<sup>5</sup> In examining his dated records, on a previous occasion I arrived at the conclusions (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 188) that the Aihole inscription is dated in Śaka-Samvat 632 current, on the 23rd September, A. D. 709, when the autumnal equinox occurred during the full-moon *tithi*; that this appeared to fix the month Śrāvaṇa of S.S. 620 current, in A.D. 697, as the first month of his first year; and that this result could be reconciled with the others only by assuming that in that record the "thirteenth" year is a mistake for the "fourteenth." But it seems plain now that, like *purnamāsa* in the Nerūr grant of Chandrāditya (see page 365 above, and note 3), the word *purnamāsa* in the Aihole inscription, denotes, not 'the full-moon *tithi*,' but simply 'the full-moon fortnight.' Accordingly, the Aihole record is to be placed one year earlier, in S.S. 631 current, on the 23rd September, A. D. 703, when the autumnal equinox occurred in the bright fortnight of Āśvayuja, during the fifth *tithi* (see page 372 below, note 5). This makes the Śrāvaṇa of S.S. 619 current, in A. D. 696, the first month of his first year. And this satisfies all the conditions of his other dated records.



## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

*raku*, "the most worshipful one."<sup>1</sup> It seems that, while his grandfather was engaged in reducing the southern countries, he himself was employed in maintaining peace and order in the home provinces. By A.D. 692, in his father's time, as we have already seen, he had been appointed *Yuvarāja*. He assisted his father in a campaign to the north, and, pushing on further to the north even than his father, there acquired for him the signs of the rivers Gaṅgā and Yamunā. On one occasion, he was led into an ambush and taken prisoner by his enemies; but even then he contrived to tranquillise anarchical disturbances in his own territory, and, without any assistance, to escape and establish his power over the whole of his own dominions. He built the great temple of the god Śiva under the name of Vijayêśvara, now known as Saṅga-mêśvara, at Pattadakal.<sup>2</sup> And he is perhaps mentioned, with a younger sister named Kuṅkumamahādêvi, in an inscription of the eleventh century A. D. at Gudigere, which states that Kuṅkumamahādêvi built the Jain temple called Ānesejjeya-basadi at Lakshmêśwar.<sup>3</sup> One of his records may be of considerable literary interest, in mentioning, with details which would place him just before A. D. 730, a Jain teacher named Pūjyapāda, who may possibly be the celebrated author of the *Jainēndra-grammar*.<sup>4</sup>

Of the time of Vijayāditya, we have the following records:—

(1) A stone inscription at Bādāmi, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>5</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Jyêshṭha, Śaka-Saṁvat 621 expired, in the third year of his reign, images of the gods Brahman, Viṣṇu, and Mahêśvara (Śiva), were installed, at the victorious capital of Vātāpi. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 20th May, A. D. 699. The record contained, after the Sanskrit portion, some verses in Kanarese, which is here called "the Prākṛit language:" they are now very illegible; but it can be seen that they mention the town by the name of Bādāvi, which is the Prākṛit equivalent of the Sanskrit Vātāpi.

(2) A copper-plate grant from Nerūr, in the Sāwantwādī State,<sup>6</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Āshādha, Śaka-Saṁvat 622 expired, in the fourth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the city of Rāsenanagara, at the request of a certain Nanderēya, he granted to a Brāhmaṇ the village of Nerūr, situated between the villages

<sup>1</sup> In the Bādāmi inscription (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X, p. 60).—This is the first occasion on which this title appears, for a certainty, in the Western Chalukya records (see *id.* Vol. XIX, p. 306, and note).

<sup>2</sup> This is recorded in the Pattadakal inscription of the time of Kīrtivarman II. For a description of the temple, see Dr. Burgess' Reports of the *Archæol. Surv. West Ind.* Vol. I, pp. 32-33. There are two short inscriptions, on structural parts of the temple itself, which give the name of the god as Vijayêśvara (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X, p. 170); and the same name remained in use at any rate till A. D. 1162 (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI, p. 273).

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII, p. 38.

<sup>4</sup> This is the Lakshmêśwar inscription (see page 373 below, No. 8).

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X, p. 60.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. IX, p. 125.

## 372 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter II.  
The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

of Ballāvalli and Sahamyapura, on the bank of the river Vihige, in the Iridige *vishaya*. In this year, the month Āshāḍha was intercalary; and the approximate results for the date are, for the first Āshāḍha, the 6th January, A.D. 700, and for the second Āshāḍha, the 6th July. Rāsena is possibly identical with the Rāsiyana of a Rāshtrakūṭa grant issued in A.D. 807; and, if so, it may be identified with the modern Rāsin or Rāsin in the Karjat tāluka, Ahmednagar District. Nerūr is evidently the village itself, where the record was obtained; for, about three miles on the west of it, there still exists a village named Wallāwal, *i.e.* Ballāvalli. The river Vihige is now known by the name of Saramba. The Iridige *vishaya* was, apparently, the territory, in the Koṅkan, which now forms the Sāwantwadī State and the Ratnāgiri District.<sup>1</sup>

(3) Another copper-plate grant from Nerūr,<sup>2</sup> which records that, in the tenth year of his reign, Śaka-Saṁvat 627 expired, at the request of a certain Upēndra, he granted to some Brāhmanas a village named Hikulamba in the Iridige *vishaya*, which was a *mahāsaptama* or "great seventh," *i.e.*, evidently, one of the divisions of the seven Koṅkans.<sup>3</sup> The date does not include details from which the exact English equivalent can be determined; but the charter was issued not earlier than the *pūrṇimānta* Śrāvana kṛishṇa 1, Ś.-S. 627 expired, corresponding approximately to the 12th June, A.D. 705, and not later than the *pūrṇimānta* Chaitra new-moon of the same Śaka year, corresponding approximately to the 19th March, A.D. 706.

(4) A stone inscription at Aihole, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>4</sup> which records certain grants that were made in the thirteenth year and the third month of his reign, at the (autumnal) equinox in the bright fortnight of the month Āsvayuja. The Śaka year is not quoted; but the exact English date is the 23rd September, A.D. 708, in Śaka-Saṁvat 631 current.<sup>5</sup>

(5) A stone inscription at Mahākūṭa, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>6</sup> which records gifts that were made to the temple by "the harlot Vināpoṭi, the soul's darling of Vijayāditya." This record is not dated.

(6) A stone inscription at Pattadakal, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>7</sup> which mentions both Vijayāditya and his son Vikramāditya II., and records certain gifts made by them to a temple of the god Śiva under the name of Lōkapālēśvara. This record also is not dated.

(7) A stone inscription at Lakshmēshwar, in the Miraj State, within

<sup>1</sup> See page 282 above, note 1; and also the immediately following record.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX, p. 130.

<sup>3</sup> See page 282 above, note 1.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 284.

<sup>5</sup> The autumnal equinox, as represented by the Tulā-saṁkrānti, occurred on the 23rd September, at about 7 *gh.* 15 *p.*, = 2 hrs. 54 min.; and the *tithi* that was then current was Āsvina śukla 5, which began at about 57 *gh.* 20 *p.*, = 22 hrs. 56 min., on the 22nd September, and ended at about 40 *palas*, = 16 minutes, on the 24th September.— See page 370 above, note 5.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X, p. 102.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.* p. 165.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

the limits of the Dhârwar District,<sup>1</sup> which records that, at the time of a total eclipse of the moon on the full-moon day of the month Bhâdra-pada, Śaka-Saṃvat 645 expired, in the twenty-eighth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the town of Raktapura, Vijayāditya granted a village named Sembolala, on the south of the town of Pulikara, to a certain Jayadēvapandita, the *dharma-tanaya*, or son begot from a sense of duty, of Rāmadēvāchārya of the Māla-Saṃgha; for the purposes of a shrine of Jinabhaṭṭāraka inside the Jain temple that was known as the Saṅkha-Jinālaya. The corresponding English date is the 20th August, A.D. 723; on which day there was an eclipse of the moon.<sup>2</sup> It has already been noted that Raktapura is probably a Sanskrit name of Lakshmēshwar. And Pulikara is the Sanskritised form of Puligere or Purigere, which were the ancient Kanarese names of the same place.

(8) Another inscription on the same stone, immediately below the preceding, at Lakshmēshwar,<sup>3</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Phālguna, Śaka-Saṃvat 651 expired, in the thirty-fourth year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at Raktapura, Vijayāditya granted to a Jain named Niravadya-Udayadēvapandita, who was a house-pupil of Pūjyapāda, and belonged to the Dēva-Gaṇa in the Māla-Saṃgha, a village named Kardama, on the south of the town of Pulikara for the purposes of the Jain temple called Saṅkha-Jinēndra. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 7th February, A. D. 730. This record may be of some literary importance; for it seems very possible that the reference in it is to the celebrated Pūjyapāda, the author of the *Jainēndravādyākaraṇa*, whose proper name was Dēvanandin, and who was also called Jinēndrabuddhi on account of his great learning;<sup>4</sup> but, whether the record may be accepted as fixing the date of Pūjyapāda, is a question that remains to be fully discussed.<sup>5</sup>

(9) Another copper-plate grant from Nerūr,<sup>6</sup> which records that his son Vikramāditya II. granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Maḷayura. This record is not dated.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 112; the first part of the record, noticed there from imperfect materials, and not yet published in full. This and the next record were put on the stone after A. D. 967; and the question is, how far they are true copies of authentic originals. Sir Walter Elliot has suggested that some similar records, which stand on another stone, at the same temple, below a Western Gaṅga inscription of A. D. 968-69, may have been put there for "the unification of the titles" (*Coins of Southern India*, p. 114).

<sup>2</sup> Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, p. 354.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 112; the second part of the record.

<sup>4</sup> See, e.g., *Inscriptions at Sravāṇa-Belgola*, No. 40.

<sup>5</sup> For another notice of Pūjyapāda, referring him to the same line of teachers, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 156, and note 1.—The possible bearing of the Lakshmēshwar inscription was first pointed out by Mr. K. B. Pathak (*id.* Vol. XII. p. 20). Dr. Bühler, however, considers (*id.* Vol. XIV. p. 355) that there must have been many Jain teachers having the honorific epithet of Pūjyapāda. And it has to be borne in mind that the record, at the best a copy of an original, was only put on the stone after A. D. 967, and that names may have been introduced which were not in the original.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 132. The orthography of this record being very bad, and the characters rude, its authenticity is not quite certain.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

(10) Another stone inscription at Lakshmēshwar,<sup>1</sup> which does not actually mention Vijayāditya, but which, as it speaks of Vikramāditya II. as *Yuvarāja*, must be allotted to the period of Vijayāditya's reign.

(11) A copper-plate grant from Balsâr, in Gujarât,<sup>2</sup> which contains a charter issued from the town of Maṅgalapuri by the *Rāja* Maṅgalarasa, who had the *birudas* of Vinayāditya, Yuddhamalla, and Jayāśraya, and was another son of Dharāśraya-Jayasinhavarman, the younger brother of Vikramāditya I. Contrary to the usual practice of the Gujarât grants, this record is dated, not in the Kalachuri or Chêdi era, but in Saka-Saṁvat 653, which, if the year is to be applied as expired, is equivalent to A. D. 731-32;<sup>3</sup> and this fact suggests that the record really belongs, not to the Lāta country, but to the territory above the Ghants, in the direction of Nāsik and Khândēsh.

## Vikramāditya II.

Vijayāditya was succeeded, in A. D. 733 or 734,<sup>4</sup> by his "dear or favourite son" Vikramāditya II., who had the usual *biruda* of Satyāśraya, the epithet of *śrīprithivīvallabha*, and the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and in Sanskrit *Bhāttāraka* or in Kanarese *Bhātāra*. In the Pattadakal inscription of the time of Kīrtivarman II., his name appears also in the form of Vikramādityadēva, "his majesty, the sun of valour." His *mahādēvī*, or queen-consort, was Lōkamahādēvī of the Haihaya race, i.e. of the Kalachuri family. But he also had a queen (*rājñī*) named Trailōkyamahādēvī, who was the uterine younger sister of Lōkamahādēvī;<sup>5</sup> and it was from Trailōkyamahādēvī that his son and successor Kīrtivarman II. was born. Lōkamahādēvī built the great temple of the god Śiva under the name of Lōkēśvara, now known as Virūpāksha, at Pattadakal; and Trailōkyamahādēvī built, in the vicinity of it, a great temple of Śiva under the name of Trailōkyēśvara, which seems now to have been completely ruined.<sup>6</sup> In the Vakkalēri grant of his son and successor, it is recorded that, having resolved to completely uproot his "natural enemy," the Pallava, Vikramāditya II. made a sudden and expeditious incursion into the Tuṇḍāka country, attacked and put to flight the Pallava king Nandipōtavarman who had come out to meet him, and took possession of his musical instruments called *kaṭumukha* or "harsh-sounding" and *samudraghō-*

<sup>1</sup> Not yet published.

<sup>2</sup> See *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 5; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 75; not yet published in full.

<sup>3</sup> There are also stone inscriptions of Vijayāditya at Bannikop and Munawalli in the Dhārwar District; but they are much damaged, and I have not as yet obtained impressions of them that can be properly deciphered.

<sup>4</sup> On any date from the *pūrṇimānta* Phālguna kṛishṇa 1 of Saka-Saṁvat 655 current, in A. D. 733, up to Māgha śukla 15 of S.-S. 656 current, in A. D. 734.

<sup>5</sup> With this instance of the marriage of sisters to one and the same husband, compare the cases of the wives of the Rāshtrakūṭa Jagattuṅga II. (chapter III. below), and of the wives of the Hoysala Ballāla I. (chapter VI.).

<sup>6</sup> All these facts about the two queens are taken from the Pattadakal inscription of the time of Kīrtivarman II.—For a description of the temple of Lōkēśvara see Dr. Burgess' Reports of the *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. I. pp. 28-32.—There seems to have been some shrine of Lōkēśvara in existence before the building of Lōkamahādēvī's temple; for, one of the inscriptions speaks of her confirming to the singers the covenants of former times; which had been made by Vijayāditya.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badami.

*sha* or "roar of the sea,"<sup>1</sup> of his *khatvāṅga-dhvaja* or club-banner, and of quantities of elephants and rubies; that he then entered Kāñchi, which, however, he refrained from destroying; that there he acquired great merit by granting heaps of gold to the Rājasimhēśvara and other temples which Narasimhavarman II. had caused to be built; and that, having destroyed the power of the Pāndya, Chōla, Kēraḷa, Kalabhra, and other kings, he set up a pillar of victory on the shore of the southern ocean. The conquest of Kāñchi is mentioned in the Pattadakal inscriptions. That Vikramāditya II. did really enter Kāñchi, is proved by the remains of an inscription of his at the Rājasimhēśvara temple. And there appears to have been, in this reign, also a second expedition against the Pallavas, led by Vikramāditya's son Kirtivarman I., as *Yuvarāja*. From the Nausārī grant of A. D. 739,<sup>2</sup> we learn that in the time of Vikramāditya II. there was a formidable invasion of Gujarāt by the Tājikas or Arabs.<sup>3</sup> The Tājikas are described as having already destroyed the Saindhava,<sup>4</sup> Kachchhella,<sup>5</sup> Saurāshtra,<sup>6</sup> Chāvōtaka,<sup>7</sup> Maurya,<sup>8</sup> and Gurjara<sup>9</sup> kings. And then, the record says, wishing to enter the Dekkan with the desire of conquering all the southern kings, they came in the first instance to reduce the Navasārikā country, *i. e.* the province of Lāṭa.<sup>10</sup> There, however, they were met and conquered by the feudatory Chalukya prince Avanijanaśraya-Pulikēśin. And it seems likely that Pulikēśin then annexed the Gurjara territory, and made it a part of the dominions of the dynasty to a subordinate branch to which he belonged.

We have already found Vikramāditya II. issuing a copper-plate charter in the time of his father, and joining with his father in making certain grants which are recorded in one of the Pattadakal inscriptions; and we have also found him mentioned as *Yuvarāja* in an inscription at Lakshmēshwar, which has consequently to be allotted to his father's time. Of his own reign, we have the following records:—

(1) A stone inscription at Lakshmēshwar, in the Miraj State, within the limits of the Dhārwar District,<sup>11</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Māgha, Śaka-Saṃvat 656 expired, in the second year

<sup>1</sup> Doubtless, a large conch-shell, if the fancies of the human imagination were the same then as now.

<sup>2</sup> See page 376 below, No. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji (*Proceedings* of the Āryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists, p. 223) would place this event in A. D. 730,—in the preceding reign,—when, he said (quoting Elliot's History, Vol. I. pp. 432-439, and the *Sindh Gazetteer*, pp. 24, 25), Mahommed, son of Kāsim, conquered Sindh and went very far into the interior of India. But the Tājikas destroyed the Gurjaras. For the Gurjara prince Jayabhata III., we have the date of A. D. 736 (page 315 above); and we have no subsequent dates for his family. And this seems to place the event some seven or eight years later than was supposed by the Pandit.

<sup>4</sup> *i. e.*, the ruler of Sindh.

<sup>5</sup> *i. e.*, probably, the ruler of Kachh ('Cutch').

<sup>6</sup> *i. e.*, doubtless, the king of Valabhi.

<sup>7</sup> *i. e.*, the Chāvōtaka or Chāvādā prince.

<sup>8</sup> See page 282 above.

<sup>9</sup> See page 312 above.

<sup>10</sup> See page 309 above.

<sup>11</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 101; the third part of the inscription, lines 61 to 82. This, however, is only a copy of an original record, put on the stone after A.D. 967.

## 376 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the town of Raktapura, he granted some land for the purposes of the worship of Jinendra. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 14th January, A. D. 735.

(2) An undated stone inscription at Aihole, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>1</sup> which registers certain grants made by a private individual.

(3) A much obliterated inscription at the Rājasimhēśvara shrine, in the Kailāsanātha temple, at Conjeeveram,<sup>2</sup> which mentions him with the paramount titles, and proves that he really did enter Kāñchi.

(4) Two undated stone inscriptions in the eastern gateway of the temple of Lōkēśvara (Virūpāksha) at Pāṭṭadakal, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>3</sup> the object of which is to record that he conferred the fillet or badge of honour called *māme-perjerepu-patta*, and the name of Tribhuvanāchārya or "preceptor of the three worlds," upon the architect, Guṇḍa, also called Anivāritāchārya, "the unrepulsed *Acharya*," who built the temple.

(5) Two undated stone inscriptions in the east porch of the same temple:<sup>4</sup> one of them records that his queen-consort Lōkamahādēvi confirmed the covenants which had been given to the singers by Vijayāditya; and the other records a grant of the circle of villages known as the Nareyaṅgal fifty, the chief town of which is to be identified with Naregal in the Rōṇ tāluka, Dhārwar District.

(6) A copper-plate grant from Nāusāri in the Barōda State,<sup>5</sup> dated on the full-moon day of the month Kārttika of the (Kalachuri or Chēdi) year 490 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 22nd October, A. D. 739,<sup>6</sup> which records, that the *Rāja* Pulikēsin,<sup>7</sup> who had the *viruda* of Avanijanāśraya or "asylum of mankind,"—another son of Dharāśraya-Jayasimhavarman, the younger brother of Vikramāditya I.,—granted to a Brāhmaṇ a village named Padraka in the Kārmaṇyāhāra *vishaya*, i. e.<sup>8</sup> in the neighbourhood of Kamrēj or Kāmrej near Surat

## Kirtivarman II.

Vikramāditya II. was succeeded, in A. D. 746 or 747,<sup>9</sup> by his "dear or favourite son" Kirtivarman II., who had the usual *viruda* of Satyāśraya, and also that of Nripasimha, "a very lion of a king," and the customary epithet of *śrīprithivivallabha*. In the Pāṭṭadakal and Vakkalēri records, the titles attached to his name are the usual ones of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Bhāṭṭāraka*: but, in the Kanarese record at Ādūr, *Rājādhirāja* is substituted for the first of them, the *Bhāṭṭāraka* or *Bhāṭāra* is omitted, the Kanarese *arasa*, 'king,' is added to his name, and the epithet is shortened to *prithi-*

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 285.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. pp. 162, 164.

<sup>2</sup> *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 147.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* pp. 166, 677.

<sup>5</sup> *Proceedings of the Aryan Section of the Seventh International Congress of Orientalists*, p. 230.

<sup>6</sup> The date is expressed in numerical symbols, used properly as such.

<sup>7</sup> In the original, his name is written with the vowel *a* in the second syllable. I substitute *i* for uniformity and convenience in indexing.

<sup>8</sup> See page 370 above, and note 3.

<sup>9</sup> On any day from the *pārnimānta* Āśvina kṛishṇa 1 of Śaka-Samvat 669 current in A. D. 746, up to Bhādrapada śukla 15 of Ś. S. 670 current, in A. D. 747.



*vīvallabha*. In the Sāmāṅgaḍ grant of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dantidurga, he is spoken of as Vallabha, and his army is called the Kaṛṇāṭaka army. The Vakkaḷēri grant tells us that, learning the use of weapons in his childhood, he so pleased his father as to be invested with the dignity of *Yuvarāja*, and to be intrusted with the command of an expedition against the "family-foe," the Pallava, the lord of Kāñchī, in which the Pallava king came out to meet him, but proved unable to fight in the open country; whereupon, Kīrtivarman II. drove him back into his fortress, broke his power, and seized multitudes of elephants and rubies, and much gold, which he presented to his father. The grant of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Prabhūtarsha-Gōvinda III., dated in A. D. 804, mentions a grant which Kīrtivarman II. had made, to the god Paramēśvara (Śiva), at the Ramēśvara *tīrtha* on the Tuṅgabhadra.<sup>1</sup>

Of the time of Kīrtivarman II., we have three records:—

(1) A stone inscription at Āḍūr, in the Dhārwar District,<sup>2</sup> which records a grant to a temple of Jinēndra. This record is not dated.

(2) An inscription on a pillar at Paṭṭadakal, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>3</sup> which records that the pillar was set up, by a Brāhmaṇ from Northern India, in the space between the three great Śaiva temples of Vijayēśvara, Lōkēśvara, and Trailōkyēśvara, which had been built by Vijayāditya, and by Lōkamahādēvī and Trailōkyamahādēvī, the wives of Vikramāditya II. Certain grants were given; and one of them was made on the occasion of a total eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Śrāvaṇa: the corresponding English date is the 25th June, A.D. 754, when there was a total eclipse of the sun, visible right across India.

(3) A copper-plate grant from Vakkaḷēri, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> which records that, on the full-moon day of the month Bhādrapada, Śaka-Saṃvat 679 expired, in the eleventh year of his reign, when his victorious camp was at the village of Bhaṇḍāragavittage on the north bank of the river Bhīmarathī, Kīrtivarman II., at the request of a certain Doṣarāja, granted to a Brāhmaṇ a village named Suḷliyūr, together with Neṅgiyūr and Nandivalli, in the centre of the villages of Tāmaruge, Pānuṅgal, Kīruvalli, and Bālavūr, on the south bank of

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 127.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 68.—I originally attributed this to the time of Kīrtivarman I.; but the history of the development of the regal titles (*id.* Vol. XIX. pp. 305-308) shews that it must be referred to the reign of his descendant of the same name.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica* Vol. III. p. 1.—This record is in duplicate,—one copy being in the local characters, and the other in Nāgarī characters; and this, and the Sāmāṅgaḍ copper-plate grant of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dantidurga, which is six months earlier in actual date, give the earliest instances, as yet obtained, of the use of Nāgarī characters in Southern India, *i. e.* south of the Narmadā, after the Muṭṭai grant of the Rāshtrakūṭa Nandarāja of A.D. 708 or 709 (see chapter III. below).

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 23.—This record furnishes a pointed instance of the way in which copper-plate grants are liable to travel, and lose their connection with the places to which they really belong. The grant was made, and possibly the charter was given, at a place north of the Bhīma. The grantee, residing at or close to Hāngal in the Dhārwar District, must have had the plates in his possession there. And they have eventually come to light from a distant part of Mysore.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badami.

## 378 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

the river Arāḍore in the Pānuṅgal *vishaya*. The corresponding English date is the 2nd September, A. D. 757. The Bhīmarathī is, as has already been noted, the river Bhīma; and the village at which Kīrtivarman II. was encamped must be 'Bhandār-Kawte' in the Shōlāpur District,—the 'Kowteh' of the map,—on a stream which flows into the Sīna, which again flows into the Bhīma. Pānuṅgal is the modern Hāngal in the Dhārwar District; and Bālavūr seems to be the modern Bālūr, three miles south by east of Hāngal: the other places have now disappeared.

The downfall  
of the Western  
Chalukyas.

The Kaṭhēm grant tells us that in the time of Kīrtivarman II. the Chalukya sovereignty was overthrown; and there is ample evidence of the truth of this statement. No record of any immediate successor of his has ever been obtained. And, not only do the Rāshtrakūṭa records shew that, within fifty years after the latest date that we have for him, the kings of that dynasty had gained possession of the whole of the Western Chalukya dominions, but the Sāmāṅgaḍ grant of Khadgā-valōka-Dantidurga states explicitly that that king acquired the supremacy by conquering Vallabha, *i.e.* Kīrtivarman II., and by overcoming the army of the Kārṇāṭaka army, *i.e.* the Western Chalukya forces, which had been expert in defeating the lord of Kāñchī, the king of Kērala, the Chōlas and the Pāṇḍyas, and Harsha and Vajrata;<sup>1</sup> and further, its date shews that Kīrtivarman II. had lost the northern provinces of his hereditary dominions even before the date of the Pattadakal record of A. D. 754. An attempt to re-assert the Western Chalukya sovereignty was evidently made, by Kīrtivarman II. himself, in the time of Dantidurga's successor Kṛishṇa I.; for, the latter is described as transforming into a deer, *i.e.* putting to flight, the great boar,—the crest of the Chalukyas,—“which was seized with an itching for battle, and which, kindled with the warmth of bravery, attacked him :”<sup>2</sup> and it is possibly on this occasion that Kīrtivarman II. made, when his victorious camp was on the north of the river Bhīma, the grant which is recorded in the Vakkalēri plates. But, from that time onwards, the Rāshtrakūṭas held undisputed possession of the Chalukya territory in Western India, until they were overthrown by Taila II. in A. D. 973.

Bhīma I.,  
Kīrtivarman III.,  
Taila I.,  
Vikramāditya III.,  
Bhīma II.,  
Ayyapa I., and  
Vikramāditya IV.

We have no contemporaneous evidence of Kīrtivarman II. having left any offspring. For the names in the table on the opposite page, which shews the traditional connection between the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi and the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi,<sup>3</sup> we are dependent on the Kaṭhēm grant of A. D. 1009;<sup>4</sup> and, as we have seven generations spread over a period of two hundred and forty years, counting from the latest date of Vijayāditya to the commencement of the reign of Taila II., it seems probable,—if, indeed, there was a direct lineal descent from Vijayāditya to Taila II.,—that the genealogy is not altogether reliable here, and that some steps must be wanting.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 114.

<sup>2</sup> *Id.* Vol. XII. p. 162.

<sup>3</sup> The authentic names are given in ordinary type; the others, for which we are dependent only on the Kaṭhēm grant and similar records, in italics.

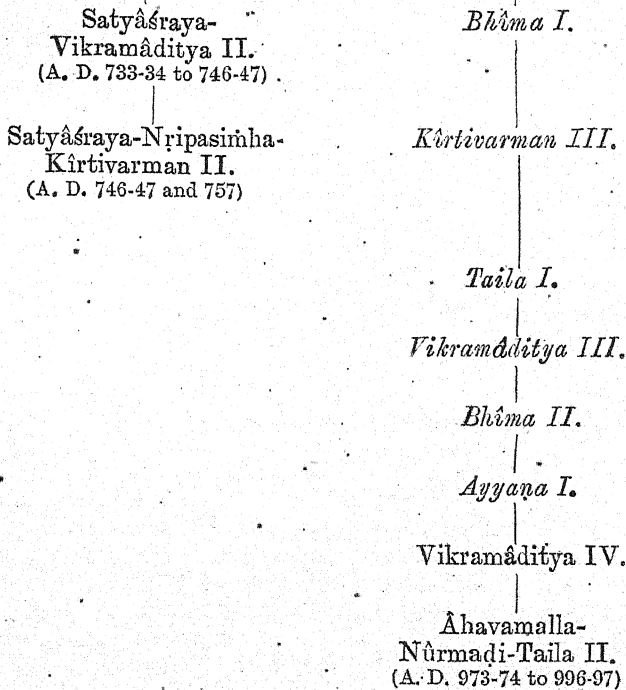
<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 15.

The Traditional Connection between the Chalukya  
dynasties of Badami and Kalyani.

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi,

Satyāśraya-Samastabhuvanāśraya-  
Vijayāditya.  
(A. D. 696 to 733-34)



Of Bhīma I., Kīrtivarman III., Taila I., Vikramāditya III., and Bhīma II., we have no record beyond the mere mention of their names. Of Ayyana I.,<sup>1</sup> all that we are told is that he improved the fortunes of his race by marrying a daughter of a certain Krishna, who may perhaps be the Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishna II.: but it has been thought that he may be identical with the Ayyapadēva of the Bēgūr inscription, who was one of the commanders of the forces of Virā-Mahēndra, and was killed in the war between that king and the Western Gaṅga king Ereyappa; and he might thus be placed about A. D. 935.<sup>2</sup> Of Vikramāditya IV., we are only told that he married

<sup>1</sup> The Ālūr inscription of A. D. 1091-92 (noticed in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 21) gives his name as Ajjana. But the record contains several instances of carelessness; and this may be one of them.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 348.— Ereyappa belonged to one generation before A. D. 949-50 (*ib.* Vol. II. p. 171). And Ayyana I. was two generations before A. D. 973-74. For Krishna II., we have the extreme limits of A. D. 888 and 911-12.—Mr. Rice, however, appears to have obtained some evidence that the Ayyapadēva of the Bēgūr inscription was a Pallava (see *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., *Introd.* p. 4, note 2).

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Bādāmi.

Miscellaneous  
names.

Bonthâdevî, a daughter of king Lakshmaṇa, of the race of the lords of Chêḍî, who may be identified with Lakshmaṇa, the grandson of the Kalachuri king Kokalla I. of Tripura or Têwar.<sup>1</sup>

To some time in this period belongs the inscription from Kôṭṭur, in the Belgaum District,<sup>2</sup> which records how a Śaiva ascetic named Sambhu voluntarily entered the fire and burned himself to death, as the means of attaining paradise; it mentions a Chalukya prince, with the name or *biruda* of Parahitarâja, who was doubtless one of the Chalukya chieftains who must have survived, and would probably be entrusted with subordinate authority, during the period of the Râshtrakûta supremacy. If the Kadab grant, which purports to be dated in A. D. 813, may be accepted, there was at that time, in Mysore, a Chalukya prince named Vimalâditya, governor of the Kunuṅgil *dêśa*, a son of Yaśôvarman, who was the son of Balavarman.<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Varuṇa, in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> seems to mention a Châlukya *Mahâśāmantā* named Narasiṃha, and his wife Gâvilabbarasi. Other records at the same place<sup>5</sup> mention a Châlukya *Mahâśāmantā* Goggi or Gugga, with the boar-crest; and one of them commemorates the death of a follower of his in a battle between some persons named Polukêsi and Bûdiga. And finally, the Kanarese poet Pampa, the author of the *Vikramâdjunavijaya* or *Pampa-Bhârata*, who was born in A. D. 902-903, mentions as his patron, in A. D. 941-42, a Chalukya prince named Arikêśarin II., to whom he allots the following descent; — (1) Yuddhamalla I., of the Chalukya race, who ruled over the Sapâdalakha or lākḥ-and-a-quarter country; (2) his son, Arikêśarin I., who, with the ministers of the 'Bangerishaya' (? Veṅḡ *vishaya*), penetrated into the kingdom of a certain Nirupamadêva; (3) his son, Narasiṃhabhadradêva; (4) his son, Yuddhamalla; (5) his son, Baddiga, who acquired the *biruda* of Sôladagaṇḍa, "the undefeated hero," and, "as if seizing a crocodile, entered into the water and proudly seized Bhîma;" (6) his son, Yuddhamalla II.; (7) his son, Narasiṃha, whose preceptor was the *Muni* Subhadra, and who gave a province to Erapa, subdued the chiefs of the Seven Mâlala (?), plucked the goddess of victory from the arms of Ghûrjararâja (*sic*), defeated a king named Mahipâla, and bathed his horses at the junction of the Ganges; and (8) the poet's patron, Arikêśarin II., the son of this Yuddhamalla and his wife Chandrânanâ: his territory is called the Jôla country, *i. e.* "the land of the great millet;" and he is described as protecting a certain Vijayâditya, who took refuge with him, against a king named Gujjiga or Gojjiga, and as presenting Pampa, as a reward for writing the *Vikramâdjunavijaya*, — for the hero of which poem Arikêśarin II. himself was taken, — with the village of Dharmâura in the Bachche thousand.<sup>6</sup> As regards the extraneous persons whose names are mentioned

<sup>1</sup> See General Sir Alexander Cunningham's account of the Kalachuris, *Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. p. 85.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 69.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 18. — As regards the authenticity of this record, however, see chapter III. below, under the account of Gôvinda III.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. My. 85.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* Nos. My. 36, 37, 41 to 44.

<sup>6</sup> *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, N. S., Vol. XIV. p. 19. — The following identifications are, my own; except in the case of Erapa. — Mr. Rice (*loc. cit.* p. 22) seemed to wish to identify Yuddhamalla I. with Satyadêva-Vinayâditya; but this cannot be done. He suggested

## Chapter II.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Badāmi.

here, Gujjiga or Gojjiga must be the Rāshtrakūṭa king Suvarṇavarsha-Gōvinda IV., who was reigning in A. D. 930 and 933, and whose name actually appears in the form of Gojjigadēva; Vijayāditya is doubtless the Eastern Chalukya king Kollabigaṇḍa-Vijayāditya IV., for whom we have the date of A. D. 918; Erapa may possibly be the Western Gaṅga king Ereyappa, who has been mentioned just above in connection with Ayyapadēva-Ayyāṇa I.; Bhīma may be the Eastern Chalukya Bhīma I., in the period A. D. 888 to 918; and, judging by the generations, Nirupamadēva may be identified with the Rāshtrakūṭa king Kalivallabha-Nirupama-Dhāravarsha-Dhruva, just before A. D. 804: and these identifications may be taken as establishing the general correctness of the genealogy given by Pampa. Also, as Pampa specifically states that he wrote in the "pithy Kanarese" of Puligere, which is Lakshmēshwar, the village of Dharmāūra may be safely identified with the neighbouring Dambal, in the Dhārwar District, the name of which appears in an inscription of A. D. 1095-96 as Dharmāpura and Dharmavolal;<sup>1</sup> and this, though the name of the Bachche thousand is not otherwise known, locates the authority of Arikēsarin II. But, to what place in the Chalukya genealogy Yuddhamalla I., the founder of this line, may be referred, is not apparent. On the one hand, the fact that Pampa was born in a family that was settled at the town of Veṅgī in the Veṅgī *maṇḍala*, may be taken as indicating that Yuddhamalla I. was of the eastern branch of the family; but the name of Yuddhamalla does not occur in the eastern genealogy until just before A. D. 925. And on the other hand, if the locality of the government of Arikēsarin II. is held to connect him with the western branch, there is a similar difficulty: the name of Yuddhamalla is, indeed, substituted for that of Satyāśraya-Vinayāditya in the Kauṭhēm grant; but there is no contemporaneous authority for connecting the name with him, even as a *biruda*; and under any circumstances, his date, A. D. 680 to 696, appears altogether too early, even if regard is paid only to the generations, and is unquestionably so, if the identification of Nirupamadēva with Kalivallabha-Nirupama-Dhāravarsha-Dhruva is accepted. Therefore, while Pampa's statements may be accepted in respect of the names and lineage, we are unable to fit this line of princes into either the Western or the Eastern Chalukya genealogy.

that the Bhīma who was seized by Baddiga might be "the Chālukya" who is mentioned in the Anamkoṇḍ inscription of the Kākatya king Rudradēva: but the real date of that record is A. D. 1162-63 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 9); and there is nothing in it to indicate that the Bhīma who is spoken of in it, was a Chalukya at all. In connection with Baddiga, he drew attention to the supposed existence of a ruler of Kāñchi of that name in A. D. 804, and to the occurrence of the name in the Rāshtrakūṭa dynasty: but the real name of the ruler of Kāñchi was Dantiga (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 126); and the Baddiga in question is Amoghavarsha-Vaddiga, just before A. D. 945. He proposed to identify Gojjiga with the Rāshtrakūṭa king Kottiga or Khottiga; but Khottiga's date was A. D. 971-72. Vijayāditya, he said, might be the last of the Chalukyas during the supremacy of the Rāshtrakūṭas, and the predecessor of Taila II.; but here the real name is Vikramāditya IV. — Mr. Rice's suggested identifications tended to indicate that Pampa's account was put together from such disconnected sources, as to be practically altogether fictitious; and he thus led me to view the genealogy with a suspicion which I do not now attach to it. I am convinced that much real history might be brought to light, by examining the *prasastis* or introductions of the works of the early Kanarese authors, especially among the Jains.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 185.

## CHAPTER III.

## THE RĀSHTRAKUTAS OF MĀLKĤĤĒD.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Mālkĥĥēd.

So far, we have seen that, beginning, about A. D. 550, with the acquisition of the country round Bādāmi in the Bijāpur District, by the end of the sixth century the Western Chalukyas had created a kingdom which embraced nearly the whole of the Bombay Presidency, —up to the river Kīm, certainly, and possibly up to the Mahī,—with a large extent of adjacent territory to the east and south; and that, save for a short interruption of their sovereignty by the Pallavas of Kāñchī from A. D. 642 to 655 or thereabouts, they held the supremacy over the dominions which they thus put together, until about A. D. 757. Their sway then ceased; the sovereignty being wrested from them by the Rāshtrakūtas. In the north, the Lāta country, with part of the Gurjara territory, was taken by a branch of Rāshtrakūta family which had but a short career, and in which the last known name is that of Kakkarāja II. : at some point, however, north of the Narmadā, —probably at a line which ran through the southern point of the Pañch-Mahāls District straight to the Mahī on the west and to Chhōṭā-Udēpur on the east,—the Rāshtrakūtas must, for the time being, have been kept back by the kings of Valabhī; for, a record of A. D. 766<sup>1</sup> shews that the territory which was known as the Khēṭaka *dhāra* or Khēṭakāhāra *vishaya*, the modern Kaira District, with the Cambay State and some outlying parts of the Gaikwār's dominions,—named after Khēṭaka, the ancient form of the name of Kaira itself,—was still a portion of the Valabhī kingdom, and a record of A. D. 760<sup>2</sup> places the country round Gōdhrā in the Pañch-Mahāls in the dominions of Śilāditya VI. of Valabhī. From the central and southern parts of their dominions, the Western Chalukyas were ejected in the first instance by Dantidurga,—the conquest being completed by his uncle Krishna I.,—who belonged to a more powerful branch of the Rāshtrakūta family, which eventually selected Mālkĥĥēd in the Nizām's Dominions as its capital, and retained the sovereignty till A. D. 973. The territory of the Mālkĥĥēd line was at first bounded on the north, towards the coast, by the southern limit of the Lāta country, where the other branch of the family was then reigning. Shortly after A. D. 783-84, however, Gōvinda III. took that province from his relatives, and made it a part of his own kingdom, in charge of his brother Indrarāja; and the Mālkĥĥēd dominions were thus extended up to the southern limit of the Gōdhrā province of Valabhī. Somewhere about the end of the eighth century A. D., the Valabhī dynasty came to an end.<sup>3</sup> And the

<sup>1</sup> *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 171.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. VI. p. 16.

<sup>3</sup> The latest certain date for it is A. D. 766-67, for Śilāditya VII. But the apocryphal *Satrumājaya-Māhātmya*, which speaks (see *Ind. Ant.*, Vol. II. p. 195) of a Śilāditya who lived in Vikramā-Samvat 477 and reigned till 286 (? 486), may possibly preserve a distorted reminiscence of later dates for him, or for a successor, in Valabhī-Samvat 477 and 486, = A. D. 796-97 and 805-806.



## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Mālkhedj.

Rāshtrakūtas probably then at once annexed all the territory to the north, as far as the Sābarmatī: at any rate, the grants of Suvarṇavarsha-Karkarāja of A. D. 811 or 812, and of Prabhūtavarsha-Gōvindarāja of A. D. 812,<sup>1</sup> suffice to cover the intervening country up to the Mahī; the grant of Dhāravarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarāja, son of Suvarṇavarsha-Karkarāja,<sup>2</sup> shews that in A. D. 834 or 835 Kaira was a Rāshtrakūta town; and the grant of A. D. 909 or 910<sup>3</sup> shews that the country round Kāpadwanaj, further to the north even than Kaira, was then a part of the dominions of Kṛishṇa II. What became of Kāthiāwād and northern Gujarāt after the end of the Valabhī period, is not yet known. The statements of some of the Arab travellers<sup>4</sup> would suggest that the Rāshtrakūtas pushed on to the frontier of Sindh. But it does not seem likely that they long retained any possessions in that direction. For, in A. D. 914 the territory on the west of the Sābarmatī was in the possession of a king named Mahipāla, who had a local representative, Dharanīvarāha, of the Chāpa family, at Wadhwan in the north-east corner of Kāthiāwād.<sup>5</sup> And in A. D. 941-42<sup>6</sup> Mūlarāja established the Chaulukya dynasty of Anhilwād, to the north-west of Ahmedābād, which retained the sovereignty of that part of the country for the next four centuries: the records of Kṛishṇa III. point to wars between him and Mūlarāja; and very possibly in his time the Rāshtrakūta frontier in that direction had to be drawn back to the Mahī, or even to the Narmadā. The extent to which the territory acquired by the Rāshtrakūtas from the Western Chalukyas was enlarged by them to the east and south, and the various means by which this was done, will be best gathered from the details given in the following pages; in those directions, the climax was reached in the time of Kṛishṇa III., who penetrated even to the Chingleput District, near Madras, on the east coast, and took Conjeeveram and Tanjore.

The later records of the Mālkhed family represent the Rāshtrakūtas as descendants of Yadu in the Sōmavamsa or Lunar Race;<sup>7</sup> some of them adding that they belonged to the Sātyaki branch or clan.<sup>8</sup> But this statement, which appears first in the Nausāri grants of Indra III. of A. D. 915, simply belongs to a period when all the great families of Southern India were devising Purāṇic pedigrees,<sup>9</sup> and does not necessarily prove that the Rāshtrakūtas were Aryans. And Dr. Burnell was apparently inclined to look on them as being of Drāvidian origin: for, he gave the word *rāshtra* as a mythological perversion of *raṭṭa*, which he held to be equivalent to the Kanarese and Telugu *raddi* or *reddi*;<sup>10</sup> and the latter word is explained in the dictionaries as de-

<sup>1</sup> Page 399 below, Nos. 5, 6.<sup>2</sup> Page 404 below, No. 2.<sup>3</sup> Page 413 below, No. 4.<sup>4</sup> See page 388 below.<sup>5</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 192; and, for the date, Vol. XVIII. p. 90.<sup>6</sup> See *id.* Vol. VI. p. 213.<sup>7</sup> *Id.* Vol. XII. pp. 252, 267.<sup>8</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 249, 265.<sup>9</sup> See page 342 above, note 1.<sup>10</sup> *South-Indian Paleography*, second edition, Introd. p. x.—According to Native authorities, however (*e.g.*, Trivikrama; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 14), *raṭṭa* is a Prākṛit form of the Sanskrit *rāshtra*.

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkhed.

noting "the caste of aboriginal Telugu farmers," or as being a title annexed to the proper names of members of that caste, and also as meaning "the head man of a village." Unless, however, the Guṇṭūr grant of Attivarman,<sup>1</sup> is a Râshtrakûta record, the earliest traces of the Râshtrakûtas are obtained from Central India and the more northern parts of the Bombay Presidency, where, now at all events, the Redḍi caste does not seem to exist. And this fact appears rather to indicate that the full name Râshtrakûta is either the origin, or a Sanskritised form, of Raḥṭor or Raḥṭôḍ; and so to connect the Râshtrakûtas with Râjputânâ and the Kanauj country in the North-West Provinces, which seem to have been the original habitats of the Raḥṭor clan of Râjputs. On this view, "Raṭṭa" would be an abbreviation of "Râshtrakûta," rather than "Râshtrakûta," an amplified form of "Raṭṭa;" and it may be noted that "Râshtrakûta" is the name that is met with in the earliest documents,—for instance, in the grant of Abhimanyu, the Multâi grant of Nandarâja, and the Sâmâṅgaḍ grant of Dantidurga: the cases in which the name "Raṭṭa" appears in the records of the Râshtrakûtas, distinctively so-called, are very few;<sup>2</sup> and it was specially affected only by the Raṭṭa chieftains of Saundatti,<sup>3</sup> who did not use the name Râshtrakûta except in metrical passages that aim at grandiloquence. It may also be remarked that the Râshtrakûtas had the hereditary title of "lord of the town of Lattalûr or Lattanûr,"<sup>4</sup> indicative of the place from which they originally started: this place has never yet been identified;<sup>5</sup> but, if any representative of it still exists, it may not impossibly be found in Ratanpur in the Bilâspur District, Central Provinces; and this identification would be another point in favour of the Râshtrakûtas being of northern and Âryan origin. And finally, as another possible way of accounting for the name, it may be remarked that in early times there was a class of officials named *Râshtrakûta*, which title seems to have designated

<sup>1</sup> See page 334 above.

<sup>2</sup> The earliest instance, in the family records, is in connection with Amôghavarsha I. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 220).—Among the Eastern Chalukya records, it is used first in the grant of Amma I. (*South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 42).

<sup>3</sup> See chapter VIII. below.

<sup>4</sup> *Lattalûra-pura-paramêśvara* (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 220). So, also, the Raṭṭa chieftains of Saundatti styled themselves *Lattalûr- and Lattanûr-puravar-êśvara* (e.g., *id.* Vol. XIX. pp. 165, 248).—Another form in which the name appears, is Latalaura,—doubtless by mistake for Lattalaura. It occurs in an inscription of the time of the Western Châlukya king Vikramāditya VI., dated in A. D. 1087-88, at Sitâbaldî in the Central Provinces, which says that his feudatory, the *Mahâsâmantâ* Dhâḍibhaḍaka or Dhâḍibhaḍaka, of the "great" Râshtrakûta family, had emigrated from Latalaura.—One of the records of the Raṭṭa chieftains of Saundatti (an unpublished inscription at Hammikeri in the Belgaum District, dated in A. D. 1208-1209) styles the Râshtrakûta king Krishna III. *Kandhâra-puravar-âdhîśvara* or "supreme lord of Kandhârapura, the best of towns." This, however, is an isolated instance; and I know of no place that can be identified with an ancient Kandhârapura or Krishnapura. The name may possibly have been invented from an imaginary Krishnapura, derived from some passage similar to that in which the Eastern Chalukya king Guṇaka-Vijayāditya III. is said to have effected the burning of the city of Krishna II. (*Krishna-puru-dahana*; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 102, note 26).

<sup>5</sup> The suggestion, indeed, has been made (Graham's *Statistical Report on the Principality of Kolhapur*, p. 416) that it is Athni, the chief town of the Athni taluka in the Belgaum District. But this, which is only based on the mistaken reading of 'Atanpur,' is quite unsustainable.

"the head man of a *rāṣṭra* or province," just as *Grāmakūta* designated "the head man of a village."<sup>1</sup> The Rāshtrakūtas may have been feudatory and hereditary governors of provinces, who, when they rose to sovereign power, preserved their official title as a dynastic or family-name.<sup>2</sup>

According to the Kauthēm grant of A. D. 1009, there was an early Rāshtrakūta king Indra, son of Kṛishṇa, who was conquered by Jayasimha I., of the family of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi, about the beginning of the sixth century A. D.<sup>3</sup> And the tendency has been to find corroboration of this statement in certain coins from Dēvalānā in the Nāsik District, which may be allotted to the period in question, just as well as to a somewhat later date, and which give the name of an early king Kṛishṇa. But, as has already been pointed out,<sup>4</sup> the statement in question appears first in the eleventh century A. D., after the overthrow of the Rāshtrakūtas by the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi; in the early records, there is nothing whatever to support it; and it is evidently to be accounted for simply by the fact that, after the overthrow of Kakka II. by Taila II., there survived Indra IV., grandson of Kṛishṇa III., by crowning whom the Western Gāṅga prince Mārasimha attempted to continue the Rāshtrakūta sovereignty.<sup>5</sup> As regards the coins, there is nothing that compels us to allot them to any dynasty in particular; and they are probably Kalachuri coins of Kṛishṇarāja, the father of Saṁkaragaṇa.

We have possibly a Rāshtrakūta king in the Gōvinda who invaded the Western Chalukya dominions during the confusion that prevailed

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Malkhed.

<sup>1</sup> The earliest instance of the use of the title *Rāshtrakūta* is perhaps to be found in the Gōdāvari grant of Prithivimūla (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 119). It occurs frequently in the Eastern Chalukya records (e.g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. pp. 214, 249, and Vol. XIX. p. 417). And it is found even in the Sāmāṅgaḍ grant of Khadgāvalōka-Dantidurga (*id.* Vol. XI. p. 114).

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar's views (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 10, and note 4, and p. 36) appear to be that the Rāshtrakūtas were an ancient Kshatriya tribe; that they are the Kṣṭikas or Rāṣṭikas (= Rāshṭrikas) of the Aśoka inscriptions (see, e.g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 248); that they are also mentioned in inscriptions as Mahārāṭhis, or, as he writes it, Mahārāṭhis; that they are the ancient Marāṭhas; and that the name Rāshtrakūta originated from some of the Rāṭṭhi or Rāṭṭha tribes forming themselves into a family or group (*kūta*). I am not prepared at present to discuss all these points. But there is certainly one detail in which he is wrong. He objects to Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajī translating *Mahārāṭhi* by 'great warrior' (e.g., *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, pp. 24, 29, 34; Dr. Bühler has rendered it by 'feudal baron,' *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 64), because the feminine form *Mahārāṭhinī* also occurs (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 27), and, he says, to translate this by 'wife, or daughter, of a great warrior' is "simply begging the question;" his opinion is that "Mahārāṭhi appears clearly to be the name of a tribe, and is the same as our modern Marāṭhā." But, both in former times there was, and in the present day there still is, the practice of mentioning wives of officials by feminine forms of the titles of their husbands; note, for instance, *Danḍanāyaktī* as a feminine form of *Danḍanāyaka*, in an inscription of A. D. 1108-1109 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 254), and the Kanarese *Gauḍasāminī*, and the Marāṭhī *Pāṭil* and *Dēsdān*, as the designations of the wives of a *Gauḍa*, *Pāṭil*, or village-headman, and of a *Dēsdān* or hereditary head official of a *pargāṇā*: so also, among religious titles, we have *Vihārasādhvī*, and the feminine form *Vihārasādhvīnī* (*Gupta Inscriptions*, pp. 263, 280).

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Page 296 above.

<sup>5</sup> See page 342 above, and, more fully, page 424 below.

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkheḍ.

from the death of Maṅgalêsa to the coronation of Pulikêsin II., and who eventually became an ally of Pulikêsin.<sup>1</sup>

And another early Râshtrakûta king may perhaps be found in the person of Attivarman,—of the family of king Kandara, *i.e.* Krishṇa, in the lineage of the great saint Ānanda, and belonging to the posterity of the god Hiraṇyagarbha, *i.e.* Brahman,—whose existence is proved by the copper-plate grant from the Guṇṭûr District, Madras Presidency.<sup>2</sup>

Abhimanyu.

The earliest certain mention of Râshtrakûtas, however,<sup>3</sup> is to be found in a copper-plate grant which gives the following short genealogy :—(1) Mâna, or Mânânka, who was “an ornament of the Râshtrakûtas;” (2) his son, Dêvarâja; (3) his son, Bhavishya, with two others whose names are not given; and (4) Bhavishya’s son, Abhimanyu, who, when resident at a town named Mânapura, in the presence of a certain Jayasinha who is described as “the chastiser of the Koṭṭa Harivatsa,” granted to a Brâhmaṇ a village named Uṇḍikavâṭikâ, on behalf of the god Dakṣiṇa-Siva of Pethapaṅgaraka. The record is not dated; but it may be allotted, on palæographic grounds, to approximately the seventh century A. D. And Mânapura may possibly be identified with the modern Mânpur in Mâlwa, about twelve miles south-west of Mhow.<sup>4</sup> It is to be noted that the crest of these Râshtrakûtas, as indicated by the device on the seal of the charter, was a lion; and they must, therefore, have belonged to a branch of the Râshtrakûta stock separate from that of the Mâlkheḍ family.

Nandarâja.

And next after this comes the Multâi grant, from the Bêtûl District, Central Provinces,<sup>5</sup> which gives the following list of names “in the Râshtrakûta lineage:”—(1) Durgarâja; (2) his son, Gôvindarâja; (3) his son, Svâmikarâja; and (4) his son, Yuddhâsura-Nandarâja, who granted to a Brâhmaṇ a village named Jalaûkuhe. The grant was made on the full-moon day of the month Kârttika, Śaka-Saṃvat 631; and the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 24th October A. D. 709, if the Śaka year is applied as expired. The device on the seal of the grant is a Garuḍa; from which it may be inferred that these princes were of the same descent with the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkheḍ: but the exact connection is not yet known.

The  
Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkheḍ.

We come now to the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkheḍ, whose genealogy is given in the accompanying table. In their records, the kings of this line almost invariably give their dynastic or family name as Râshtra-

<sup>1</sup> Page 350 above.—Dr. Bhandarkar has suggested (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 47) that he was probably Gôvinda I. of the Râshtrakûta line of Mâlkheḍ. But, even apart from the fact that there is nothing to shew that Gôvinda I. enjoyed any regal power, the date of A. D. 608, to which we must refer the Gôvinda who is mentioned in the Aihole inscription, seems altogether too early for this identification.

<sup>2</sup> Page 334 above.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 36) was inclined to look upon the Kanheri grant as a Râshtrakûta record. But (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XV. p. 150) this is a mistake: the first word is, not *strakûtakandam*, giving the name of Strakûṭaka or Strakûta, for Râshtrakûta, but *ttrakûtakandam*, “of the Traikûṭakas;” and (see page 294 above) the grant is in all probability a Kalachuri record.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 233.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 230.—Assuming that this record really belongs to the locality where it was found, it furnishes the earliest known instance of the use of Nâgarî characters in Southern India, *i.e.* south of the Narmadâ (see page 377 above, note 3.)

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭa  
of Malkhēd.

kūta; in fact, except in the *biruda* Ratta-Kandarpa, applied to Gōvinda IV. and Khoṭṭiga,<sup>1</sup> the only citable instances in their own records, in which the form Ratta is used, are in the Śirūr inscription, where Amōghavarsha I. is described as "born in the Ratta *vamśa* or race;"<sup>2</sup> in the Nausārī grants of Indra III., of A. D. 915, which speak of Amōghavarsha I. as "raising again the glory of the Rattas, which had been drowned in the Chalukya ocean;"<sup>3</sup> and in the Dêôli grant, which places an eponymous person named Ratta<sup>4</sup> at the head of the genealogy, and uses the same word in one or two other places. They had the *pālidhvaja*-banner, and also the *ôkakētu* or (?) bird-ensign, the *Garuḍa-lāñchhana* or crest of Garuḍa, the servant and carrier of Viṣṇu, and the hereditary title of "supreme lord of the town of Lattalūra;"<sup>5</sup> they were heralded in public by the musical instrument called *tivili*;<sup>6</sup> from a verse which stands at the beginning of some of the records,<sup>6</sup> they seem to have worshipped both Viṣṇu and Śiva as family-gods; the images or emblems of the rivers Gaṅgā and Yamunā appear to have been among their insignia,<sup>7</sup> having been probably acquired by them, with the *pālidhvaja*-banner, from the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi, who had obtained them by conquering some king of Northern India; and their kingdom came to be known as Rattapāṭi, "the country of the Rattas," and as "the Rattapāṭi seven-and-a-half-lākh country."<sup>8</sup> As regards the Garuḍa-crest, which ought to appear on the seals of all their copper-plate charters,—as is now shewn by the better preserved seal of the Paithan grant of Gōvinda III., of A. D. 794,<sup>9</sup> it is met with there, and on the seals of the Sāmāṅgad grant of Dantidurga of A. D. 754, the Kanarese grant of Gōvinda III. of A. D. 804, the Wanī grant of the same king of A. D. 807, and the Barōda grant of Suvarṇavarsha-Karkarāja of Gujarāt, of A. D. 811 or 812;<sup>10</sup> but the seal of the Kardā grant of Kakka II., of A. D. 972, bears, instead, an elaborate representative of the god Śiva.<sup>11</sup>

From about the middle of the ninth century A. D., we have a variety of interesting contemporaneous references to the kings of this dynasty, under the name of Balharās, and to their capital, under the name of Mānkīr, in the writings of the early Arab travellers and geographers,—the merchant Sulaimān (A. D. 851), Abū Zaid (shortly before A. D. 916), Ibn Khurdādba (died A. D. 912), Al Mas'ūdī (wrote A. D. 932-933, and died A. D. 956), Al Istakhrī (wrote

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 249, 256.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 220.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 266.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* pp. 249, 251.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. pp. 219, 220.—The word *tivili* appears in records of the Ratta chieftains of Saundatti in the forms of *trivale*, *trivali*, and *trivalt*.—As regards musical instruments in general, see page 327 above, note 7.

<sup>6</sup> *c. g., id.* Vol. XI. p. 113; Vol. XII. p. 219.

<sup>7</sup> See page 338 above, and note 7.

<sup>8</sup> See page 341 above, and note 2.

<sup>9</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 103, and plate.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. pp. 108, 125, 156, and Vol. XII. p. 156, and the plate given with each.

<sup>11</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 263, and plate.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkhêd.

about A. D. 951), and Ibn Haukal (between A. D. 943 and 968).<sup>1</sup> The general purport of these accounts is, that the princes of India did not recognise the supremacy of any one sovereign,—each being his own master; still, the Balharā,—whose appellation is explained as meaning “king of kings,” and as being, not a proper name, but a dynastic title, similar to the Khosru of the Persians,—was recognised as the greatest king in India, and homage was paid to him by all the other princes. Both the Balharā kings, and their subjects, are described as extremely partial to Musalmāns; and Ibn Haukal and Al Istakhri say that Musalmān governors of cities were employed by them. The same two writers appear to describe the Balharā kingdom as extending from Kambāya to Saimūr; as, however, these two cities were on the confines of Sind, the statement must be intended to give only a northern limit and extent. Sulaimān, on the other hand, says that the kingdom commenced on the sea-side, at the Konkan country; but he does not tell us how far across India it extended. The country is called ‘Kamkar;’ but the origin of this appellation is not apparent.<sup>2</sup> The capital is called Mānkir, which represents the real name fairly closely; and Al Mas’ūdī specifies it as eighty Sindi *parasangs* from the sea: here, however, there must be some mistake; for, the given distance denotes six hundred and forty miles, which, on the latitude of Mālkhêd, carries us more than quite across India; and Mālkhêd is as near as possible only two hundred and ninety miles almost due east of Ratnāgiri. According to Al Mas’ūdī, the language of the kingdom was called ‘Kiriya,’ and took its name from a place named ‘Kira.’ Dr. Bühler, however, has pointed out that, with a very slight change of the diacritical points, we may read ‘Kanara,’ i.e. ‘Kannada;’ and the vernacular of the country round Mālkhêd was, of course, Kanarese.

Dantivarman I.,  
and Indra I.

The first two names, of Dantivarman I. and Indra I., are taken from an inscription at the Daśavatāra temple at Ellōrā, near Aurangābād in the Nizām’s Dominions,<sup>3</sup> which, omitting some intermediate names after Dantidurga, carries the genealogy on as far as Amōghavarsha I., but was then left unfinished. It furnishes, however, no historical information in respect of them; and none of the other records carry the genealogy back beyond Gōvinda I.

Gōvinda I.,  
and Karka or  
Kakka I.

Regarding Gōvinda I., again, and his son, whose name appears sometimes as Kakka and sometimes as Karka, we have no information beyond the mention of their names. No historical facts are recorded

<sup>1</sup> Sir H. M. Elliot’s *History of India*, edited by Prof. Dowson, Vol. I, pp. 3-40; apparently, the chapter on the Arab geographers is mainly Prof. Dowson’s work (editor’s preface, pp. xi, xii).—The Balharās were identified by Prof. Dowson with the kings of Valabhi (*id.* p. 354). It seems that Dr. Bhau Daji first identified them with the Rāshtrakūṭas; and this identification, which cannot be questioned, has been endorsed by Dr. Bühler in 1877 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI., p. 64), and by Dr. Bhandarkar in 1884 (*Early History of the Dekkan*, p. 56). It is Dr. Bhandarkar, however, who explained the true origin of the word Balharā; viz., in the Sanskrit *vallabha-rāja*, through the Prakrit *ballaha-rāja*.—In later times, the Arabs used the word Balharā to denote the Chalukyas of Anhilwād (*e.g.*, Al Idrisi, towards the end of the eleventh century A.D.; *loc. cit.* pp. 85, 86, 87).

<sup>2</sup> *e.g.*, *loc. cit.* p. 25.

<sup>3</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 92; and *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 87.



in respect of them; and it does not seem at all likely that either of them enjoyed any regal power.<sup>1</sup>

And in connection with Indra II., all that we are told is, that his wife, whose name is not given, was the daughter of a Chalukya father and of a mother who belonged to the Sôma-vaṁśa or Lunar Race.<sup>2</sup> It is a justifiable inference from this, that up to his time the Rāshtrakūtas had not come into hostile contact with the Western Chalukyas, or made any attempt to dispossess them.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Malkhed

Indra II.

Dantidurga.

The first king in the dynasty, and the real founder of it, was Dantidurga, "he whose fortress is (his) elephant," for whom we have a date in January, A.D. 754.<sup>3</sup> His name appears, in one passage, in the form of Dantivarman, "he whose armour is his elephant."<sup>4</sup> He had the *biruda* of Khadgāvalōka, meaning probably "he whose glances are as keen as the edge of a sword,"<sup>5</sup> and the epithet of *prithivīvallabha*; in one of the later records he is spoken of as king Vallabha or the *vallabha*-king;<sup>6</sup> and he used the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhāttāraka*. His own record says that his elephants rent asunder the banks of the rivers Mahī, Mahānadi, and Rēvā (the Narmadā),—that he acquired the supreme sovereignty by conquering Vallabha, *i.e.* the Western Chalukya king Kīrtivarman II.,—and that, with but a small force, he quickly overcame the boundless Kārṇāṭaka army, *i.e.* the Western Chalukya troops, which had been expert in defeating the lord of Kāñchī, the Chôlas and the Pāṇdyas, and Harsha and Vajraṭa. And the date of it shews that he and his connections had dispossessed Kīrtivarman II. of all except the southern provinces of the Chalukya dominions before A. D. 754; a copper-plate grant from the Surat District, however,<sup>7</sup> indicates that, in the north, the Lāṭa country was taken, not by Dantidurga, but by some member of a separate independent branch of his family, of which the representative in A. D. 757 was Kakkarāja II. The Ellōrā inscription, mentioning the conquest of Vallabha, adds that Dantidurga completed the acquisition of sovereignty by subjugating the ruler of (?) Sandhubhūpa, the lord of Kāñchī, the rulers of Kālīṅga and Kōsala, the lord of the Śrīsaila country, *i.e.* the Kārṇūl territory, the (?) Śeśhas,<sup>8</sup> and the kings of Mālava, Lāṭa, and Tanṅka. He seems to have ultimately made himself unpopular, and to have been deposed in favour of his uncle Kṛishṇa I.

<sup>1</sup> For a remark in connection with Gōvinda I., see page 386 above, note 1.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI, p. 114.

<sup>3</sup> Among the points in support of the position that Dantidurga was the first king in the Malkhed line, the fact may be specially adduced, that his grant does not mention him as meditating on the feet of a predecessor, whereas the formal grants of the later members of the family do so in respect of them.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI, p. 111.

<sup>5</sup> The Kadab grant, which purports to be dated in A.D. 813, would speak of him by the *biruda* of Vairamēgha, "the cloud of enmity" (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII, p. 17). As regards the authenticity of this record, however, see page 399 below, note 7. And the *biruda* is not supported by any other document.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII, p. 187.

<sup>7</sup> See page 392 below.

<sup>8</sup> Perhaps a Nāga tribe.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkheḍ.

Of the time of Dantidurga, we have only one record,—a copper-plate grant, obtained at Sāmāṅgaḍ in the Kōlhāpur State,<sup>1</sup> which records that he made a grant to a Brāhmaṇ on the seventh *tithi*, called *ratha-saptamī*, in the month Māgha, Śaka-Samvat 675 expired. The lunar fortnight is not specified: the Hindū almanacs, however, place the *ratha-saptamī* of Māgha in the bright fortnight; and, accordingly, the corresponding English date is the 5th January, A.D. 754.<sup>2</sup> The record is connected, in a general way, with the part of the country in which it was obtained, by the fact that the grantee was a resident of Karahāṭaka, which is the modern Karāḍ or Karhāḍ, the chief town of the tāluka of the same name in the Sātārā District. But a more specific indication is afforded by the fact that, in the description of the boundaries of the village or villages which formed the subject of the grant, mention is made of a village named Aitavādē as defining the northern limit. This seems plainly to be Aitawādē-Khurḍ,<sup>3</sup> seven miles south of Pēṭh, the chief town of the Wālwa tāluka, Sātārā District. Accepting this identification, we may take the long word, read as Karamdivaḍējaphitadēulavāḍā, which contains the name of the subject of the grant, as giving a combination of the names of two villages, Karañjawaḍē and Dēwardē, which are just to the south of Aitawādē-Khurḍ. And it may further be added, that the record places a village named Pāragāvā on the south of the subject of the grant, and the map shews a Pārgaon just to the south by west of Karañjawaḍē and Dēwardē: it is separated from them by the river Wārnā; but the river may possibly have run somewhat differently in ancient times; and this may account for it not being mentioned among the boundaries.

Krishṇa I.

Dantidurga was succeeded by his uncle Krishṇa I., who had the *birudas* of Akālavārsha, “the untimely rainer,” and Subhatuṅga, “prominent or conspicuous in good fortune.” Some of the records mention him by the epithet of *vallabha*;<sup>4</sup> and others of them might be interpreted as giving him the *biruda* of Śrīvallabha;<sup>5</sup> but, in the latter case, the word is broken up in a manner that is not customary when it is really intended as a formal attribute.<sup>6</sup> A later record says that he succeeded because Dantidurga died without issue;<sup>7</sup> and another

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 108.

<sup>2</sup> This is the earliest known epigraphic record in which the date (given here both in words and in figures) is expressed by ordinary figures arranged according to the decimal system of notation. But the Sāṅkhēḍā grant of the (Kalachuri or Chēḍī) year 346 (expired), = A.D. 595-96 (see page 313 above, note 4), furnishes a very exceptional instance, of earlier date, of the use of the decimal system in connection with numerical symbols.—From this point onwards, it is to be understood, unless anything to the contrary is expressly stated, that all the dates are expressed either by decimal figures pure and simple, or in words.—This record further furnishes one of the earliest known instances of the use of Nāgarī characters in Southern India (see page 377 above, note 3, and page 386, note 5.)

<sup>3</sup> The ‘Uetowreh (k)’ of the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 40.

<sup>4</sup> *e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 160.

<sup>5</sup> *e. g.*, *id.* Vol. XIV. p. 201.

<sup>6</sup> Also, the Kaḍab grant would give his name in the form of Kannēśvara; and would allot to him the *biruda* Akālavārsha (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 17). But, at the best, Kannēśvara is a mistake for Kannara; and as regards the general question of this record, see page 399 below, note 7.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 287.

says that he succeeded on the death of Dantidurga :<sup>1</sup> but the record that approximates most closely to his own time, and therefore is more probably correct, states that "he uprooted his relative (Dantidurga), who had resorted to evil ways, and appropriated the kingdom to himself, for the benefit of his family ;"<sup>2</sup> and there are indications elsewhere in support of this. He completed the establishment of the Rāshtrakūta supremacy, by finally overthrowing Kirtivarman II. : thus, the Wāṇi grant of A. D. 807 says that he "quickly tore away the goddess of fortune from the Chalukya family, which was hard to be overcome by others ;"<sup>3</sup> and the Barōda grant of A. D. 811 or 812 says that "he transformed into a deer, i. e. put to flight, the great boar,—the crest of the Chalukyas,—which was seized with an itching for battle, and which, kindled with the warmth of bravery, attacked him :"<sup>4</sup> this event must be placed after A. D. 757, which is the latest date that we have for Kirtivarman II. Also, other records describe him as extending his sovereignty by conquering a certain Rāhapa, Rāhappa, or Rāhapa,<sup>5</sup> whose identity has not yet been made quite clear, but whose high position and power are indicated by the statement that, by conquering him, Kṛishṇa I. attained supreme sovereignty, resplendent by numerous *pāṭidhvaja*-banners. And one of his achievements was to have constructed in the hill at Ēlāpura, i. e. at Verūl, Yerūl, Yerulā, Ēlūrā, or Ellōrā, in the Nizām's Dominions, an elaborate temple of Śiva which is to be identified with the so-called Kailāsa temple.<sup>6</sup> It was in

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 187.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 162.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XI. p. 160.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 162.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 187 ; and Vol. XIII. p. 67.

<sup>6</sup> The place is to be found, under the name Ellōrā, in the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 38, in lat. 20° 2', long. 75° 14'. It is the chief town of the Ellōrā parganā in the Aurangābād tāluka.—To the local inhabitants, it is known only as Verūl and Yerūl,—sometimes pronounced Yerulā ; and the name is entered as Verūl in the Survey map of the village. It would be interesting to ascertain how the name Ellōrā, which is undoubtedly more correct, has been preserved ; but at present I can only say that this, or Ēlūrā, is the form in which the name is known among Musalmāns.—It is Dr. Bhandarkar who, through being able to quote an unsuspected meaning of the word *kīrtana*, pointed out the correct translation of the passage that describes the construction of the temple for Kṛishṇa I., and indicated the identity of the shrine (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 228, and *Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 48). And, that he is right, cannot be doubted by anyone who has seen the Kailāsa temple, which is of considerable size, most elaborate in its design and details, carved out of the solid rock, and with verandahs and chambers in the rock surrounding it on three sides (see Dr. Burgess' *Rock Temples of Elura or Verul*, pp. 41-55 ; also the photograph given by him as the frontispiece of *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V.).—As regards the identity of the name Ēlāpura with that of the village where the Ellōrā caves are, I do not agree with Dr. Bhandarkar in respect of his view that the modern name is derived from the Sanskrit Ēlāpura. The place is undoubtedly the one which is mentioned as Vellūra in Varāhamihira's *Bṛihat-Saṃhitā*, xiv. 14 (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 193) ; as Vallūra (i. e. Vellūra) in the inscription in the Buddhist *vihāra*, known as the Ghatōtkacha cave, near Gulwādā in the neighbourhood of Ajantā (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. IV. pp. 139, 140) ; and as Valūraka, or probably more correctly Vallūraka (for Vellūraka), in a Buddhist inscription at the *chaitya*-cave at Kārlē (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 33 ; I differ from the translation given there, and take the record to mean that the village of Karājika was granted to some members of the community of the ascetics "whose permanent abode was in the cave-temples at Vallūraka," and who had come to pass the rainy season at Kārlē). These two records are much older than the Rāshtrakūta

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkhed.Kakkarâja I.,  
Dhruvarâjadêva,  
Gôvindarâja, and  
Kakkarâja II.,  
of Gujarât.

this reign that the feudatory nobles of the Silâhâra family were first brought to the front, by Kṛishṇa I. entrusting Saṇaphulla, the founder of the southern Koṅkaṇ branch, with the government of a territory lying between the ocean and the Sahya or Sahyâdri mountains, *i.e.* the Western Ghats.<sup>1</sup>

We have no records that distinctly refer themselves to the reign of Kṛishṇa I. But it is to his time, probably, that we must allot a copper-plate grant from the Surat District,<sup>2</sup> which gives the earliest indication of branches of the Râshtrakûta family in Gujarât. This record mentions—(1) a Râshtrakûta prince named Kakkarâja I.; (2) his son, Dhruvarâjadêva; (3) his son, Gôvindarâja, whose wife was a daughter of Nâgavarman; and (4) his son, the *Mahârâjadêvâdhirâja*, *Paramêśvara*, and *Paramabhattachâraka* Kakkarâja II.,—described also as a *paramamâhêśvara*, or most devout worshipper of the god Mahêśvara (Siva),—who granted to a Brâhman a village named Sthâvarapallikâ in the Kâsâkûla *vishaya*. The grant was made at the autumnal equinox, on the seventh *tithi* in the bright fortnight of the month Âśvayuja, Śaka-Samvat 679 (expired); and the corresponding English date is the 24th September, A. D. 757.<sup>3</sup> It has already been noted that the Kâsâkûla or Kâsâkûla *vishaya* was evidently the country on the northern bank of the Taptî.<sup>4</sup> And Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajî pointed out that Sthâvarapallikâ is the modern Chhârôli itself, where the plates were obtained. Both the names, and the device of a Garuḍa on the seal, tend to indicate that the persons who are mentioned in this record were of the same branch with the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkhed. But the place in the genealogy to which they may be referred, is not apparent.<sup>5</sup> And the record is chiefly of interest in shewing that, contemporaneously with Dantidurga and Kṛishṇa I., there was another Râshtrakûta paramount sovereign in the more northern part of the country. It seems possible that this Kakkarâja II. is the Râhapa, Râhappa, or Râhappa, by the defeat of whom Kṛishṇa I. extended his

period. They, and the passage in the *Bṛihat-Samhitâ*, give the ancient vernacular name of the place. The form Êlûrâ or Ellôrâ is naturally derived from it. And Êlâpura is, in my opinion, only a Sanskritised form of the latter. Verûl is, I suppose, a corruption of Vellûr, chiefly by metathesis; and Yerulâ, of Verûl.—There may, quite possibly, be a reference to Ellôrâ, and to the number of the cave-temples there, in the expression *dâtrîmâd-vellâpura*, which occurs in the Buddhist inscription of A.D. 1095 at Dambâl (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 186, line 29), and in other inscriptions (not Buddhist) in the Kanarese country.—Dr. Bühler (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 89) has suggested that Êlâpura “may possibly have been on the hill above the Êlûrâ caves, on which, beyond the modern town of Rôzah, are the remains of an old Hindû city.” The Musalmân town of Rôzah itself seemed to me to have been largely constructed from Hindû remains. But I think there is no necessity for locating Vellûrâ, Vellûraka, or Êlâpura, otherwise than where the present village of Verûl is.

<sup>1</sup> See chapter VIII. below.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVI. p. 105.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 55.—This record gives the first authentic instance (see also *ibid.* p. 91) of the use of the Śaka era in Gujarât, in a date the details of which can be tested by calculation. It also gives a rather exceptionally late instance of the use of numerical symbols, in expressing the date.

<sup>4</sup> Page 359 above.

<sup>5</sup> In editing the record, Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajî suggested that Kakka or Karka I. may have had, besides Indra II. and Kṛishṇa I., another son named Dhruvarâjadêva.

kingdom. And, as Chhârôli is in the Lâta country it may be taken for certain that he was one of the lords of Lâta, whose territory was subsequently given, as a feudatory province, by Gôvinda III. to his younger brother Indrarâja of Gujarât. The intermediate history of the Lâta country has not yet been worked out. But there appears to be, in the records of the brothers Karkarâja and Gôvindarâja, sons of the same Indrarâja, a reference to descendants of Kakkarâja II., who may have continued to hold the province for another thirty years or so, until they were dispossessed by Gôvinda III.

Krishna I. left two sons,—Gôvinda II., and Dhruva. As regards the elder of them, to whose name some of the records attach the epithet *vallabha*,<sup>1</sup> the most probable conclusion is that he did not succeed to the throne. Dr. Bühler, indeed, has held the opinion that he did reign, but not for long,—being dethroned by his younger brother, Dhruva.<sup>2</sup> And the statement in the Dêoli grant of A. D. 940, that “sensual pleasures” made him careless of the kingdom, and, entrusting fully the universal “sovereignty to his younger brother, he allowed his position as sovereign “to become loose,” might perhaps be quoted in support of this view. But the earlier records distinctly say that Dhruva attained the sovereignty “by jumping over his elder brother,”<sup>3</sup> which points plainly to an act of complete supersession; and, in support of this view, it is to be noted that some of the subsequent records pass Gôvinda II. over quite unnoticed. That he made an attempt to secure the succession, is, indeed, shewn by the statement in the Paithan grant, of A. D. 796, that he called to his assistance even the hostile kings of Mâlava, Kâûchi, and Veṅgi, and of the Gaṅga country. This, however, seems to only emphasise the real fact that is disclosed by the pointed expression used in respect of Dhruva.<sup>4</sup>

Krishna I., then, was succeeded by his younger son Dhruva, “the constant or immovable one,” whose name appears also in the Prâkrit form of Dhôra. He had the *virudas* of Dhâravarsha, “the heavy rainer,” Kalivallabha, “the favourite of the Kali age,” which appears in his Pattadadal inscription in the Prâkrit form of Kaliballaha, and Nirupama, “the unequalled one,” and the epithet of *śrīprithivīvalabha*; and he used the titles of *Mahârâjâdhirâja*, *Paramêśvara*, and *Bhattachâra*.<sup>5</sup> He imprisoned a Gaṅga king,—took elephants from a Pallava king, whom he compelled to bow down before him,—and drove Vatsarâja, who had seized the kingdom of Gauda (in Bengal), into the deserts of Maru (Mârwar), and despoiled him of the two white umbrellas of sovereignty which he had taken from the king of Gauda: this person is Vatsarâja, king of Ujjain, for whom we have, just after

Chapter III  
The Rashtrakuta  
of Malkhed.

Gôvinda II.

Dhruva.

<sup>1</sup> The Kadab grant would give him the *viruda* of Prabhâtavarsha. As regards this record, however, see page 399 below, note 7.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 62.

<sup>3</sup> *Jyêshth-âllanghana*; *ibid.* p. 69.

<sup>4</sup> As regards an extraneous passage, which has been taken as meaning that he did reign, and was on the throne in A. D. 783-84, see page 395 below, note 1.

<sup>5</sup> See page 368 above, and note 1. In the Sanskrit records of his son and successor, *Paramabhattachâra* is substituted.

## 394 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter III.  
The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Malkhēd.

Dhruva's time, the date of A. D. 783-84, when he was contemporaneous with Dhruva's son Gōvinda III.;<sup>1</sup> probably he had then re-established himself at Ujjain. His successor's records shew that Dhruva invested Gōvinda III. with the *kanthikā* or necklet that was indicative of appointment as *Yuvarāja*; and they also imply that he contemplated abdicating in Gōvinda's favour, but was dissuaded from doing so.

Of the time of Dhruva, we have only one published record,—the stone inscription at the temple of Lōkēśvara-(Virūpāksha) at Paṭṭadakal, in the Bijāpur District,<sup>2</sup> which mentions grants that were made to the temple by the harlot Bādipodḍi or Bālipoḍḍi; the record is not dated.<sup>3</sup>

## Gōvinda III.

Dhruva was succeeded by his son, Gōvinda III., who, as we have just seen, was invested with the office and authority of *Yuvarāja* during his father's reign: a later record says that he was specially selected for the succession, from among several brothers, on account of his superior virtues;<sup>4</sup> and this seems to imply that he was not the eldest son: but it is convenient, in the genealogical table, to enter him as senior at any rate to Indrarāja of Gujarāt, though, as no distinct assertion either way is made in any of the records as yet available, the latter may very possibly have been really the elder. His special *birudas* were Prabhūtavarsha, "the abundant rainer;" Śrīvallabha, "the favourite of fortune," which appears in the Prākṛit form of Śrīballaha in a Kanarese record at Lakshmēshwar;<sup>5</sup> and Jagattunga, "prominent in the world;" but he was also known as Janavallabha, "the favourite of people,"<sup>6</sup> and as Kirti-Nārāyaṇa, "a very Nārāyaṇa (Vishṇu) in respect of fame;"<sup>7</sup> and he may perhaps be mentioned, by another *biruda*, as Parabala, the father of Raṇṇādēvī who was the wife of a king of Bengal named Dharmapāla.<sup>8</sup> His own records couple with his name the epithets of *prithivīvallabha*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, *śrīvallabhanarēndra*, and *śrīvallabhanarēndradēva*, and the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, *Bhātāra*, and *Paramabhātāraka*. And his Kanarese record of A. D. 804 gives his name in the Prākṛit form of Gōyinda, and tells us that his *mahādēvī*, or queen-consort, was Gāmuṇḍabbe.<sup>9</sup> Until recently, the earliest absolutely certain date for him was A. D. 804, furnished by that record. But the Paithan grant, which has come to notice lately, gives an earlier date, in A. D. 794. And he is further carried back to A. D. 783-84 by a passage in the Jain *Harivamśa* of Jinasēna, which, mentioning him as Śrīvallabha, tells us that he was reigning over the south, or the Dekkan, in Śaka-Saṃvat

<sup>1</sup> See page 395 below.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 124.

<sup>3</sup> I have also a record of his time, again without date, from Narēgal in the Hāngal tāluka, Dhārwar District, which mentions a feudatory of his, named Mārakka, who was governing the Banavāsi twelve thousand.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 56.—On the subject of selection, see page 361 above, and note 3.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 156.—In the case of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi, this word was a generic epithet. From now onwards, however, it seems to have been used as a *biruda*, rather than as an epithet.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 147, verse 23; and Vol. XIII. p. 67, verse 13.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 218, line 5.

<sup>8</sup> *id.* Vol. XXI. p. 254.

<sup>9</sup> *id.* Vol. XI. p. 127.



## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūta  
of Malkhed.

705 (expired), and that his contemporaries were — in the north, a certain Indrāyudha, son of a king named Kṛishṇa; in the east, Vatsarāja, king of Avanti (Ujjain), who is evidently identical with the Vatsarāja whom Dhruva drove into the deserts of Mārṇvād; and in the west, Varāha, who was ruling over the country of the Sauryas.<sup>1</sup> In the other direction, the latest certain recorded date that we have for him is A. D. 812, given in the Tōrkḥêḍê grant. But there is no reason to suppose that he ceased to reign before A. D. 814 or 815, in one of which years commenced the reign of his son, Amōghavarsha I.<sup>2</sup>

The manner in which some of the records<sup>3</sup> say that, on the birth of Gōvinda III., the Rāshtrakūta family became invincible to its foes, indicates that it was he who first placed the power of his dynasty on a really firm and wide footing. But his accession appears to have been attended by opposition; for, the passage which mentions his being invested by his father with the *kanṭhikā* of *Yuvardja*-ship is followed immediately by one which relates how, on his father's death, he had to contend against a confederacy of twelve kings, who had combined together to acquire the possession of the whole earth, and who apparently were led by a person named Stambha.<sup>4</sup> This opposition, however, he quickly, and without extraneous aid, put down. The context of the same passages next describes him as releasing from long captivity, and sending back to his own country, a Gaṅga king, — evidently the one who had been conquered (and imprisoned) by his father, — but as being shortly compelled to reconquer him and put him in fetters again; as marching against the Gurjara king, who fled before him; as receiving the submission of the lord of Mālava, who was too politic to attempt to resist him; and as marching to the Vindhya mountains, and there reducing a prince named Mārāsarva, who gained his goodwill by presenting his choicest heir-looms. And after this, it says, Gōvinda III. spent the rainy season at a place named Śrībhavana, which has not yet been identified, and then marched with his army to the Tuṅgabhadṛā, where he acquired still more wealth from the previously subjugated Pallavas; and it is perhaps in connection with this expedition that we have to take the Kanarese record, which mentions a grant that was made by him when, having conquered Dantiga, king of Kāñchī, and having gone to levy tribute from him, his encampments were on the bank of the Tuṅgabhadṛā. Up to this time, the seat of the Rāshtrakūta

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XV. p. 142. — In publishing this passage, Mr. K. B. Pathak connected the words "son of king Kṛishṇa" with the name of Śrīvallabha; and I added a note that the person might perhaps be Gōvinda II., the son of Kṛishṇa I. But I feel convinced now that Gōvinda II. did not reign (see page 393 above). And consequently, as the position of the words "son of king Kṛishṇa" is such that they may be connected at least equally well (if even not better) with the name of Indrāyudha, I prefer construing them in that way and taking Śrīvallabha to denote Gōvinda III.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bühler has said (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 64) that the manner in which the Barōda grant of his nephew, Karkarāja of Gujarāt, speaks of him, with the use of the past tense, indicates that he was dead at the time of its issue, in April, A. D. 811 or 812. But this is disposed of by the fact that he is spoken of, as the paramount sovereign, at the beginning of the Tōrkḥêḍê grant of Gōvindarāja of Gujarāt which was issued later, in December, A. D. 812.

<sup>3</sup> e. g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 161.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 150; Vol. VI. pp. 62, 70; Vol. XI. p. 161.

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlk'hêd.

power would seem to have been somewhere in the direction of the Nâsik District, and very probably at Nâsik itself; for, both the charters of A. D. 807, which record the above occurrences, were issued from Mayûrakhandî, which is the modern Mârkinda, a hill-fort in the range of hills on the south of the Kalwan tâluka, Nâsik District.<sup>1</sup> But it appears that Gôvinda III. transferred, or took measures with a view to transferring, the seat of government. For, one of the same records tells us that he sent a brief peremptory order to the lord of Veṅgi, and made him come and construct the outer wall round a city, which was apparently in course of construction or fortification as a capital. This seems to have been done just before the setting in of the rainy season of A. D. 807; for, while it is mentioned in the Râdhanpur charter that was issued in August of that year, it is not referred to in the Wanî charter of the preceding April. If so, the lord of Veṅgi must be the Eastern Chalukya king Narêndramrigarâja-Vijayâditya II., who was on the throne of Veṅgi from A. D. 799 to 843, and is described, in the records of his family, as having fought, during twelve years, by day and by night, a hundred and eight battles with the armies of the Gaṅgas and the Râshtrakûtas.<sup>2</sup> And there seems little doubt that the city, thus referred to, is the Mânyakhêta of subsequent records, and the modern Mâlk'hêd in the Nizâm's Dominions, about ninety miles in a south-easterly direction from Shôlâpur,<sup>3</sup> the importance of which place, with a view to resisting attacks from the east, will be apparent at once if a map is consulted. The record of A. D. 811-12 tells us that Gôvinda III. took from his enemies the (emblems of the) rivers Gaṅgâ and Yamunâ, charming with their waves, and acquired, at the same time, that supreme position of lordship (which was indicated) by the form of a visible sign of those two rivers;<sup>4</sup> this was doubtless done in his wars with the Eastern Chalukya Vijayâditya II. And a later record, of A. D. 866, claims that he conquered the Kêralas, the Mâlavas, the Sautas, the Gurjaras, and those who dwelt at the hill-fort of Chitrakûta, *i. e.*, this place being apparently Chitrakôt or Chatarkôt in Bundêlkhand, the Kalachuris of Central India. His dominions thus extended from the western coast far across towards the east, and from the neighbourhood of the Vindhya mountains and Mâlava in the north to at least the Tungabhadra in the south; and his power and influence were spread over even a greater area. It was, doubtless, in consequence

<sup>1</sup> Lat. 20° 23', long. 73° 58'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 38,—'Markinda.' The identification was pointed out by Dr. Bühler (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 64).—The real name of the place is undoubtedly Mörkhândî. Its actual name is a corruption, due to a legend connecting it with the sage Mârkanḍeya (see the *Gazetteer of the Bombay Presidency*, Vol. XVI., Nasik, p. 357).

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 101.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 17° 10', long. 77° 13'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 57,—'Mulkaid.'—The identification of Mânyakhêta with Mâlk'hêd was first suggested by Prof. H. H. Wilson (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. II. p. 393; at any rate, by "Mankhera in the Hyderabad country" he seems to mean Mâlk'hêd); and it was ratified by Dr. Bühler (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 64).—The literary reference, in the *Kâthakôsa*, to a 'Subhatunga at Mânyakhêta' (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 215; and see page 410 below, note 2), must be connected with Krishna II. or III.; at any rate not with Krishna I.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 163.—For the meaning of the statement, see page 338 above, note 7.

of the wide extent of his kingdom, and in connection with the design of locating the capital at Málkhêd, that he gave to his brother Indrarāja of Gujarāt the feudatory government of the Lāṭa country or province of the lords of Lāṭa.

Chapter III.  
The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Málkhêd.

Of the time of Gōvinda III., we have the following published records :<sup>1</sup>—

(1) A copper-plate grant from the well-known Paithan, in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>2</sup> which records that, on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon *tithi* of the month Vaiśākha, 'Saka-Saṃvat 716 (expired), when his victorious camp was located outside Pratishthāna, he granted, to some Brāhmaṇs, a village named Limbā-rāmikā, in the circle of villages known as the Sārākachehha twelve which was in the Pratishthāna *bhukti*, i. e. in a territorial division that took its name from Pratishthāna, which is Paithan itself. The corresponding English date is the 4th May, A. D. 794, on which day there was a total eclipse of the sun, visible right across India.<sup>3</sup>

(2) A copper-plate grant from somewhere in the Kanarese country,<sup>4</sup> which records that, on Thursday, the fifth *tithi* of the dark fortnight of the month Vaiśākha of the Subhānu *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 726 (expired), when, having conquered Dantiga, the ruler of Kāñchī, and having gone to levy tribute from him, his encampments were on the bank of the river Tuṅgabhadra, he had good sport with wild boars at the Rāmēśvara *tirtha*,<sup>5</sup> and he gave to the *Gorava*, or *Saiva* priest of the place, a grant which the Western Chalukya king Kirtivarman II. had given

<sup>1</sup> In addition to those enumerated here, I am much inclined to include No. 24 in Mr. Rice's *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, which gives us the name of the *Mahāmahā-sāmantādhipati* Raṇāvalōka-Kambaiya (I quote the correct *biruda* from an ink-impression received from Dr. Hultzsch), son of the *Paramēśvara* and *Mahārāja* 'Srivallabha. The characters of the record allow very well of its being referred to the time of Gōvinda III. The title *Mahārāja* is rather peculiar for his period; but the other title *Paramēśvara* proves that the 'Srivallabha of the record was a paramount sovereign. The authentic existence of any other sovereign with that *biruda*, in the same period, has not been established. And the *biruda* Raṇāvalōka is curiously analogous to Khadgāvalōka, the *biruda* of Dantidurga. The exceptional title *Mahāmahā-sāmantādhipati*, and the regal expression *prithivī-rājyam-geyye*, 'reigning over the earth,' indicate someone superior to any *Mahā-sāmantādhipati*; and they might well be applied to a king's son, who, though not appointed *Yuvarāja*, was nevertheless entrusted with high and extensive authority, and may have been a younger brother of the chosen successor of Gōvinda III. I refrain, however, from at once deciding the point as I feel inclined, and entering Kambaiya now in the table as another son of Gōvinda III.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 103.

<sup>3</sup> In connection with the Hindū calendar, it is to be noted that, in contrast to the result stated on page 356 above, and in note 3, the result here is obtained by using the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights, and this record gives the first genuine instance of the use of the *amānta* arrangement in India proper.—In the preceding year, there was an annular eclipse of the sun on the 14th May, A.D. 793, which corresponds to the new-moon *tithi* of the *amānta* Vaiśākha of 'Saka-Saṃvat 716 current. But it was not visible in India. And it may be rejected in favour of the visible eclipse, which, as the 'Saka year is not distinctly specified either as current or as expired, is equally admissible on general grounds, and preferentially so because of its visibility in India.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 125.

<sup>5</sup> According to Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lvii.), this is an island, a few miles below the junction of the Tuṅga and the Bhadrā. In his map of ancient Mysore (*id.* p. lxxiv.), it is placed in the position which, in modern maps, is occupied by 'Anavare,'—lat. 14° 4', long. 75° 49'.

## 398 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālikhēḍ.

to the god Paramêśvara (Siva). The corresponding English date is Thursday, 4th April, A. D. 804.<sup>1</sup>

(3) A copper-plate grant from Wapī in the Nāsik District,<sup>2</sup> which records that, at the time of an eclipse of the moon on the full-moon day of the month Vaiśākha in the Vyaya *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 730 (current), when residing at Mayūrakhaṇḍī, he granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Ambakagrāma in the Vatanagara *vishaya* in the Nāsika *dēśa*. The corresponding English date is the 25th April, A. D. 807; but there was no eclipse of the moon.<sup>3</sup>

(4) A copper-plate grant from Rādhanpur in Gujarāt,<sup>4</sup> which records that, at the time of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Śrāvaṇa in the Sarvajit *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 730 (current), when residing at Mayūrakhaṇḍī, he granted to Brāhmaṇas a village named Rattajjuṇa in the Rāsiyana *bhukti*. The corresponding English date is the 7th August, A. D. 807; when there was a total eclipse of the sun, though it was not visible in India.<sup>5</sup> As was

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 141.—In connection with the calendar, it is to be noted that the *tithi* and the week-day can here be brought together only by the *pārnimānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights. This agrees with the result for the date of A. D. 612 (page 356 above); but differs from the result for the date of A. D. 796, given under No. 1 above. And the suggestion presents itself, that the *amānta* arrangement of the fortnights came down from the direction of Central India,—the use of the *pārnimānta* arrangement lingering longer in the Kanarese country.—In connection with note 1 on page 349 above, it is to be noted that the *saṃvatsara* has to be determined by the mean-sign system; according to which it began on the 17th June, A. D. 803, in Śaka-Saṃvat 726 current, and ended on the 12th June, A. D. 804, in Ś. S. 727 current. According to the southern luni-solar system, the *saṃvatsara* coincided with Ś. S. 726 current (A. D. 803-804); the given *tithi* would then fall in A. D. 803; and in that year it cannot be properly connected with a Thursday.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XI. p. 156.

<sup>3</sup> Here, again, the *saṃvatsara* is determined by the mean-sign system. By the southern luni-solar system, Vyaya coincided with Śaka-Saṃvat 729 current, and therefore cannot be connected with the figures 730. But, by the mean-sign system, it began on the 4th June, A. D. 806, in Ś. S. 729 current, and ended on the 31st May, A. D. 807, in Ś. S. 730 current.—The nearest lunar eclipses were on the 26th February and 21st August. And there was no lunar eclipse, on the given *tithi*, in either the preceding or the following year.—In connection with the absence of the eclipse (for which see Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, p. 356), it may be noted that Prof. Jacobi has indicated (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 155, note 12, and *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 423) that, eclipses being particularly auspicious occasions of donation, they would probably be calculated beforehand, in order to have all the arrangements ready, instead of being taken from actual observation; that, within and near the limits of a possible eclipse, the Hindū tables and system might at any time predict an eclipse when none would occur, or *vice versa*; that the Hindūs, placing implicit trust in their Śāstras, would not think it necessary to test a calculation by actual observation, especially as small eclipses, particularly of the sun, are apt to escape notice; and that the writer of an inscription would, therefore, mention an eclipse, irrespective of whether it was actually seen or not, if he found it predicted.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 59.

<sup>5</sup> Here the *tithi* is determined by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights.—The *saṃvatsara* may be determined by either the mean-sign system, or the southern luni-solar system. By the southern luni-solar system, Sarvajit coincided with Śaka-Saṃvat 730 current (A. D. 807-808). And by the mean-sign system, it began on the 31st May, A. D. 807, in Ś. S. 730 current, and ended on the 26th May, A. D. 808 in Ś. S. 731 current.—For the eclipse, see Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, pp. 194, 195.—For another quotation of a solar eclipse, not visible in India, see page 356 above.

pointed out by Dr. Bühler,<sup>1</sup> Râsiyana may be identified with the modern Râsin or Râsin in the Karjat tâluka, Ahmednagar District; and we have perhaps a mention of it, as Râsenanagara, in one of the records of the Western Chalukya king Vijayâditya.<sup>2</sup>

(5) A copper-plate grant from Barôda,<sup>3</sup> which records that the *Mahâ-sâmantâdhipati* Suvarṇavarsha-Karkarâja of Gujarât, when settled at Siddhasamî, granted to a Brâhman a village named Vaḍapadraka in the Ankoṭṭaka eighty-four. The grant was made on the full-moon day of the month Vaisâkha, 'Saka-Saṁvat 734; and the corresponding English date is, approximately, either the 12th April, A. D. 811, or the 30th April, A. D. 812, according as the 'Saka year is to be applied as current or as expired. Dr. Bühler has identified Ankoṭṭaka and Jambuvâvîkâ, which is one of the villages mentioned in defining the position of Vaḍapadraka, with the modern Ankoṭ and Jambavâ, five or six miles to the south of Barôda.<sup>4</sup>

(6) A copper-plate grant from Torkhêde in the Khândêsh District,<sup>5</sup> which records that the *Mahâsâmantâ* Buddhavarasa, of the Salukika family, a feudatory of Prabhûtavarsha-Gôvindarâja of Gujarât, granted to some Brâhmaṇs a village named Gôvaṭṭana in the Siharakkhî or Siharakkhî twelve. The grant was made on the seventh *tithi*, called *vijaya-saptami*, of the bright fortnight of the month Pausa in the Nandana *saṁvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṁvat 735 (current); and the corresponding English date is the 14th December, A. D. 812.<sup>6</sup> Siharakkhî or Siharakkhî is probably the modern Serkhi, somewhere close in the neighbourhood of Barôda.

(7) A copper-plate grant, of doubtful authenticity, from Kaḍab in Mysore.<sup>7</sup> This document refers itself to the reign of Gôvinda III. It mentions a Châlukya prince named Balavarman; his son, Yaśôvarman, who married a sister of Châkirâja, a ruler of the Gaṅga *maṇḍala*; and Yaśôvarman's son, Vimalâditya, who was governing the Kunumgil *dêsa*. And it purports to record that, in order to ward off the evi

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 71, note.

<sup>2</sup> Page 371 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 156.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 145.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 53.

<sup>6</sup> Here, again, the *saṁvatsara* may be determined by either the mean-sign system, or the southern luni-solar system. By the latter, Nandana coincided with 'Saka-Saṁvat 735 current (A. D. 812-13); and, by the mean-sign system, it began on the 9th May, A. D. 812, in 'S.-S. 735 current, and ended on the 5th May, A. D. 813, in 'S.-S. 736 current.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 11.—The authenticity of this record is doubtful for the following reasons:—(1) It does not mention Dantidurga by his proper name; and it gives him the *virûda* of Vairamêgha, which is not borne out by any other record; (2) it speaks of Krishṇa I. as Akâlavarsha-Kannêśvara; and here Kannêśvara is a mistake for Kannara; (3) it mentions Gôvinda II., not by his proper name, but by the *virûda* of Prabhûtavarsha; and this is not borne out by any other record; and (4) the date does not work out correctly, and, moreover, is expressed in numerical words for a time when, apparently, that method of expressing dates had not come into use in epigraphic records.—The earliest epigraphic instance of the use of numerical words in expressing date, in India, is given by the Eastern Chalukya grant that records the date of the coronation of Amma II. in A. D. 945 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 18; see also *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 73, note 1, on the general question).

Chapter III.  
The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkânêd.

Indrarâja,  
Karkarâja, and  
Gôvindarâja, of  
Gujarât.

influence of the planet Saturn from Vimalâditya, the *vallabhêndra*, i.e. Gôvinda III., when his victorious camp was at Mayûrakhaṇḍî, granted, at the request of Châkirâja, to a Jain teacher named Arkakîrti, the disciple's disciple of the *Āchârya* Kûvi whose feet were praised by the body of saints of Guptigupta,<sup>1</sup> and who belonged to the lineage of the *Āchârya* Kîrti in the Nandi-Saṁgha, the Punnâga-Vṛiksha, and the Mûla-Gaṇa, a village named Jâlamaṅgala in the Idigûr *vishaya*, for the purposes of a Jain temple at a town called Mânypura. The grant purports to have been made on Monday, the tenth *tithi* in the bright fortnight of the month Jyêshtha, Saka-Saṁvat 735 expired: but these details do not work out correctly; for, the corresponding English date was, not a Monday, but Friday, 13th May, A. D. 813.

In connection with Krishṇa I. we have already met with a separate line of Râshtrakûtas, the last of whom, at least, was a paramount sovereign in Gujarât, or more particularly in the Lâta province of Gujarât. In a more or less independent form, the power of the members of this separate branch of the family must have continued on to the time of Gôvinda III.; for, as has been already mentioned, one of his acts was to give "the province of the lords of Lâta,"<sup>2</sup> or, as it was also called, "the Lâta province,"<sup>3</sup> to his brother Indrarâja, in whose person there was thus established another Gujarât branch of the family, feudatory to the kings of the main line, but perhaps not always maintaining a condition of very close and faithful obedience. Of Indrarâja himself, we have as yet no records. And all that we are told, is, that it was to him that Gôvinda III. gave the province; that he quickly put to flight the leader of the Gurjaras, who attempted to oppose the arrangement; that, apparently in opposition to his brother and sovereign, he gave protection to some chieftains of the south, whose possessions were taken away from them by Gôvinda III.;<sup>4</sup> and that he had for his friends a certain people named Mâna.<sup>5</sup> The record which mentions the last point, declares his feudatory position,— which is also clear enough from various other details,— by saying that the province of Lâta had been given to him by his "lord or master."<sup>6</sup> Of both his sons, however, we have records, belonging to the time of Gôvinda III., which, with another record of Gôvindarâja, of the time of Amôghavarsha I., make the feudatory position of this branch of the family still clearer, if possible. The first of them is the Barêda grant, No. 5 in the list above. After the description of Indrarâja, it mentions his son Karkarâja, with the *biruda* of Suvarṇavarsha, "the rainer of gold," whom it styles Lâtêsvara or "lord of Lâta," and who, it says, protected the king of Mâlava against a lord of the Gurjaras who had become evilly inflamed by conquering the lords of Gauḍa and Vaṅga. It gives to Karkarâja the feudatory title of *Mahâsâmantâdhipati*; and it further emphasises his position by speaking of Gôvinda III. as

<sup>1</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 159, and note 8; and *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. IV. p. 26.

<sup>2</sup> *Lâtêsvara-maṇḍala*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 160, text, line 31, and p. 163.

<sup>3</sup> *Lâtîya maṇḍala*; *ibid.* pp. 180, 188.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 163.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 188.

<sup>6</sup> *Nija-svamin*.



his *svāmin* or master. And it furnishes for him a date either in April, A. D. 811, or in the same month of the following year. The other record is the Tōrkhdê grant, No. 6 in the list above. In the opening passages, it refers itself to the reign of Gōvinda III. It mentions Gōvinda-āja as the younger brother of Karkarāja.<sup>1</sup> And it furnishes for him a date in December, A. D. 812. The later date for Gōvinda-āja, in April, A. D. 826 or 827,—his *biruda* Prabhū-tavarsha,—and his title *Mahāsāmantādhipati*,—are supplied by a grant from Kāvī, which will be noticed more fully in connection with Amōghavarsha I.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Malkhed.

Gōvinda III. was succeeded, in A. D. 814 or 815, by a son who reigned for at least sixty-two years.<sup>2</sup> The records have not yet disclosed his real name; and he is best known, by one of his *birudas*, as Amōghavarsha, “the fruitful rainer, or he who rains not in vain.”<sup>3</sup> He had also the special *birudas* of Nripatunga, “prominent among kings,” and Mahārāja-Sarva, “a very Sarva (Siva or Vishnu) among kings;”<sup>4</sup> and he was also styled Mahārāja-Shaṇḍa,<sup>5</sup> “a very bull among great kings,” and Atiśayadhavala, “the excessively white one.”<sup>6</sup> His

Amōghavarsha I.

<sup>1</sup> The tables given by Dr. Bühler in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 145, and Vol. VI. p. 72, make Gōvinda-āja the son of Karkarāja. This, however, is only a clerical error, or a printer's mistake.

<sup>2</sup> By the 'Sirūr inscription, noticed in full further on, the new-moon day of the *amānta* Jyēsthā, Śaka-Saṃvat 789 current, fell in the fifty-second year of the reign of Amōghavarsha I. Consequently, the new-moon day of the *amānta* Jyēsthā, 'S.-S. 738 current, fell in his first year; and his regnal years run from some date, still to be exactly determined, from Āshādha śukla 1 of 'S.-S. 737 current, in A. D. 814, up to the *amānta* Jyēsthā krishṇa 30, the new-moon day, of 'S.-S. 738 current, in A. D. 815.—As regards the latest date for him, A. D. 877-78, the text distinctly gives 'S.-S. 799, in words, as well as in figures. And I myself have a record from Rōn, in the Dhārwar District, which gives for him a date in the *Jaya saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 796 (expired), in A. D. 874, within three years of the above.—On the grounds that “it is very improbable that a prince should reign for such a long period,” Dr. Bhandarkar has suggested (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, Supplement, p. ii.) that “there must be a mistake somewhere.” But, as regards the 'Sirūr record at any rate, the suggestion is quite gratuitous: the text is perfectly preserved and legible; and there is no mistake, except that, in my published translation (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 219), I carelessly gave the Śaka year as 787, instead of 788 as it is in the text.

<sup>3</sup> But, from the way in which, in the 'Sirūr inscription, he is called *Lakshmi-vallabha-ēndra*, “a chief of favourites of Lakshmi, or a high favourite of Lakshmi,” and his sovereignty is compared with the sovereignty of “the great Vishnu,” I am much inclined to think that his name either was Vishnu or else began with that word.

<sup>4</sup> It has been assumed that his name was Sarva; the expression being taken to mean “the Mahārāja Sarva.” But if it were intended in that way, the expression ought properly to be *mahārāja-srī-Sarva*, whereas the text always has *srī-mahārāja-Sarva* (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 95; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 183, Vol. XIII. p. 67, and Vol. XIV. p. 199). It seems to me that the texts give simply a *biruda*, exactly analogous to the Rāja-Pitāmaha, Rāja-Nārāyaṇa, Nripati-Trilētra, &c., of other records (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 230).—I do not overlook the fact that, according to the published text, one of the Kanheri inscriptions appears to style him “the glorious Amōghavarsha, the glorious Mahārāja,”—without any use of the word *Sarva* (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. pp. 136, 137).

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 52.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. pp. 219, 220.—The Nausāri grants of Indra III., of A. D. 915, seem to speak of him also by the *biruda* of Srivallabha. But this is an isolated instance. And the word does not occur there under circumstances which render its acceptance as a formal *biruda* compulsory.—Again, the Bhadāna grant of the Koṅkan Śilāhāra prince Aparājita, of A. D. 997, would give him the *biruda* of Durlabha, “hard to be obtained, precious;” but this is not borne out by any other records.

## 402 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Mālkhēd.

records give him the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, *Bhaṭṭara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*, and the epithets of *prithivī-vallabha* and *śrīprithivīvallabha*. And the Sirūr inscription describes him as having three white umbrellas of (sovereignty), the *śaṅkha* or conch-shell, the *pālīdhvaja*-banner, and the *śkā-kētu* or (?) bird-ensign; as being born in the Ratta race;<sup>1</sup> as having the crest of a Garuda; as being heralded in public by the sounds of the musical instrument called *tivili*; and as having the hereditary title of "supreme lord of the town of Lattalūra."<sup>2</sup> The spurious Western Gaṅga grant from Sūdi<sup>3</sup> would allot to him a daughter named Abbalabbe, who, it says, was married to Guṇaduttaraṅga-Būtuga, the great-grandfather of the Permanādi-Būtuga who was a contemporary of Kṛishṇa III. The statement may be correct; but, until it is authenticated by some genuine record, we may abstain from accepting it so far as to include the name of Abbalabbe in the genealogical table of the dynasty.

It would seem that the accession of Amōghavarsha I., again, was disputed; and that he owed it in great measure to assistance rendered by his cousin, Suvarṇavarsha-Karkarāja of Gujarāt: for, the records say that Amōghavarsha destroyed his enemies and reconquered his kingdom, which had fallen off or tottered;<sup>4</sup> and, more explicitly, that Karkarāja "vanquished the tributary Rāshtrakūtas who, after they had voluntarily promised obedience, dared to rebel with a powerful army," and "speedily placed Amōghavarsha on his throne."<sup>5</sup> But, when once established on the throne, he probably enjoyed fully the same extent of dominions as did his father, and carried his successes quite as far and wide. The Sirūr inscription claims that worship was done to him by the kings of Aṅga, Vaṅga, Magadha, Mālava, and Veṅgī. As regards Aṅga, Vaṅga, and Magadha, — places which lay very far to the east, in the direction of Bengal, — the assertion is doubtless hyperbolic. But no particular objection need be raised in the case of Mālava; and none at all in respect of Veṅgī. During the whole of this period there were constant wars, with varying success on both sides, between the Rāshtrakūtas and the Eastern Chalukyas of Veṅgī. We have already seen that Gōvinda III. made the lord of Veṅgī, *i. e.* Narēndramrigarāja-Vijayāditya II., come and help to fortify a town. And the Sāṅgī grant, of A. D. 933, states that Amōghavarsha I. conquered the Chālukyas, — *i. e.* the Veṅgī branch of the family, — at a place named Viṅgavallī; and the Kardā grant, of A. D. 972, describes him as having been "a fire of destruction to the Chālukyas." The latter record, and the Dēolī grant of A. D. 940, say also that it was he

<sup>1</sup> See page 384 above.

<sup>2</sup> See page 384 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. I. p. 53.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 201. — This latter statement has been interpreted as referring to a rebellion raised by Prabhūtarsha-Gōvindarāja of Gujarāt, who is supposed to have usurped the feudatory authority that properly belonged to his elder brother. But I am rather inclined to think that it indicates an attempt on the part of some descendants of the first Gujarāt branch, to oust the Mālkhēd line and recover the sovereignty for themselves, at least in the more northern provinces of the kingdom.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Malkhēd.

who made the city of Mānyakhēṭa, which is the modern Mālkhēd in the Nizām's Dominions, about ninety miles towards the south-east from Shōlāpur;<sup>1</sup> and, as this appears to be the town round which Gōvinda III. caused the Eastern Chalukya king to build a wall for him, the text seems to mean that Amōghavarsha I. completed the fortification of the place, and made it the capital of his dynasty. The published records, noted further on, give a certain amount of information as to the extent of his dominions and as to his principal feudatories. And some further details for the southern provinces are furnished by an unpublished inscription at Nidagundi in the Dhārwar District, which mentions a feudatory of his, named Baṅkeyarasa, of the Chellakēṭana family,<sup>2</sup> who had the government of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Belgali three-hundred, the Kundarage seventy, the Kundūr five-hundred, and the Purigere three-hundred. A verse which allots to an Amōghavarsha, who can hardly be any but the present king, the composition of a Jain work named *Ratnamālikā* or *Prāgnōttaramāla*, tells us that "he laid aside the sovereignty through discrimination."<sup>3</sup> It appears, therefore, that eventually, in consequence of extreme old age and waning strength, he abdicated in favour of his son Krishna II., who, as we shall see further on, was associated in the administration with him, as *Yucarāja*.

Of the time of Amōghavarsha I., we have the following published records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from Kāvī in the Broach District,<sup>4</sup> which records that, while residing at Bharukachhha, i. e. Broach, the *Mahā-*

<sup>1</sup> See page 396 above, and note 3.

<sup>2</sup> It was this person who gave his name to the town of Baṅkāpur in Dhārwar (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 217, and note 23).—Mr. K. B. Pathak has said (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 223) that the word *chella-kēṭana* means 'cloth-bannered.' But I do not find the authority for this in the paper (in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 104) to which he refers as furnishing it.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 218; see also Vol. XIX. p. 378 f.—In connection with this verse, I have elsewhere (*id.* Vol. XX. p. 114) interpreted a short record at Aihole, in the Bijāpur District, as shewing that at some point in his long reign there was a definite break, which might be attributable to a defeat at the hands of the Eastern Chalukya king. On fuller consideration, however, I think that the expression, which is an ambiguous one (*nava-rajyam-geye*), is not to be taken in that way, viz. "reigning again." Dr. Hultzsch tells me that, as the Tamil Dictionary enumerates nine *khaṇḍas* or divisions of the known continent, viz. the eight principal points of the compass and the *madhyama-khaṇḍa* or central division, and as Reeve and Sanderson's Kanarese Dictionary gives *nava-khaṇḍa-prithivī* as meaning 'the earth, as composed of nine parts,' he is inclined to take the expression as simply equivalent to the ordinary *prithivī-rājyam-geye*. And this may be correct. At the same time, the expression, in this meaning, would be an exceptional one. And I am more inclined to take it as referring to some nine kingdoms, which it was customary to group together. What the nine kingdoms were, I am not at present able to determine. But possibly some of them were Kuntala, Avanti, Kalinga, Kōsala, Triakṭa, Lāṭa, and Andhra, according to the names that are extant in the Vākāṭaka inscription at Ajantā (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 127). Or the whole list may perhaps be found in the inscription at the Daśavatāra-cave at Ellōrā, in which Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji read the eight names of Sandhubhūpa or Sandhukūpa, Kāñchi, Kalinga, Kōsala, Śrīśaila, Mālava, Lāṭa, and Tāṇka (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 96), and in which I am inclined to find also a ninth name, that of the Śēshas, meaning possibly the Nāgas.—It may be noted that the Śilāhāra chieftain Gūhala is described, hyperbolically, in either sense,—as *nava-rājya-samuddharana*, "the support of the nine kingdoms, or of the earth" (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 102, text, line 15-16.)

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 144.

## 404 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas.  
of Mâlkhed.

*sâmantâdhipati* Prabhûtavarsha-Gôvindarâja of Gujarât bathed in the Narmadâ, and presented a village named Thûrnavi to a temple of the sun under the name of Jayâditya, "the sun of victory," at Kôtipura which was included in Kâpikâ. The grant was made on the full-moon day of the month Vaisâkha, 'Saka-Samvat 749; and the corresponding English date is, approximately, either the 26th April, A. D. 826, or the 15th April, A. D. 827, according as the 'Saka year is to be applied as current or as expired. Kâpikâ is the modern Kâvi itself, close to the south bank of the Mahî; and Thûrnavi is Thanavi or Thânawa, a few miles to the south of Kâvi.<sup>1</sup>

(2) A copper-plate grant from Barôda,<sup>2</sup> which records that the *Mahâsâmantâdhipati* Dhârâvarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarâja, son of Karkarâja of Gujarât, while residing at Sarvamaṅgalâsattâ outside Khêtaka or 'Srikhêtaka, gave to a Brâhman a village named Pûsilâvilli in the Kâsahrada *dêsa*. The grant was made on the full-moon day of the month Kârttika, 'Saka-Samvat 757; and the corresponding English date is, approximately, either the 22nd October, A. D. 834, or the 11th October, A. D. 835, according as the 'Saka year is to be applied as current or as expired. Khêtaka, or 'Srikhêtaka, is the modern Kaira; and the Kâsahrada *dêsa* must be some territorial division in that neighbourhood.

(3) An inscription at the Daśavatâra cave at Ellôrâ in the Nizâm's Dominions.<sup>3</sup> That this record belongs actually to the time of Amôghavarsha, cannot be declared with absolute certainty; because it was left unfinished. But, mentioning him as Mahârâja-Sarva, it takes the genealogy as far as him, and breaks off abruptly in one of the verses descriptive of him. The extant portion does not contain a date.

(4) An inscription on the architrave over the verandah of the Kanheri Cave No. 78 in the island of Salsette, Thâna District,<sup>4</sup> which records that, in the reign of Amôghavarsha, and during the rule of the *Mahâsâmantâ* Pullasakti, of the northern Konkan branch of the 'Silâhâra family, who was governing the whole of the Konkan, headed by the city of Purî, which he held through the favour of Amôghavarsha, Pullasakti's old minister, Vishnu. . . ., having done obeisance to the Buddhist community at the mount Krishnagiri, gave certain grants of coins called *drammas*, for the purpose of making repairs and providing clothes and books. The record is dated 'Saka-Samvat 765, without any further details; and the corresponding Christian year is A. D. 843-44, if the 'Saka year is taken as expired. As regards the places mentioned in this record,—Krishnagiri is, of course, Kanheri itself; and reference has already been made to Purî, in connection with the Mauryas of the Konkan.<sup>5</sup>

(5) Another inscription at Kanheri, on the architrave of the verandah of Cave No. 10, the Darbâr or Mahârâja's cave,<sup>6</sup> which re-

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 145.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 196.

<sup>3</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 92. The text was subsequently reproduced by Dr. Bühler in *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. V. p. 87.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 136, No. 43 B.

<sup>5</sup> Page 283 above.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 134, No. 15.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Malkhed.

cords that, in the reign of Amôghavarsha, and during the rule of the *Mahāśānta*<sup>1</sup> Kapardin II., son and successor of the *Mahāśānta* Pullaśakti mentioned above, a Buddhist named Avighnākara, who had come from the Gauda country, had some caves, suitable for meditation, made at Krishnagiri, and gave a perpetual endowment of one hundred *drammas*, from the interest on which, after his death, the monks were to be provided with clothes.<sup>2</sup> The record is dated on Wednesday, the second *tithi* of the dark fortnight of the month Āśvina in the Prajāpati *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 775, which, though the year is given both in words and in figures, is a mistake for 773 (expired) or 774 (current); and the corresponding English date is Wednesday, 16th September, A. D. 851.<sup>3</sup>

(6) A stone inscription at Śirūr in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> which records that, in the fifty-second year of the reign of Amôghavarsha and in the Vyaya *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 788 (expired), an officer of his, named Dēvanayya, who was governing the Belvola three-hundred at Anṇigere, made a grant, or remitted a tax, on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on Sunday, the new-moon-day of the month Jyāishṭha. Here, the corresponding English date is Sunday, 16th June, A. D. 866; on which day there was a total eclipse of the sun, which was visible right across India.<sup>5</sup>

(7) A copper-plate grant from Bagumrā in the Nausārī District in the Barōḍa territory,<sup>6</sup> which records that the *Mahāśāntādhipati* Dhāravarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarāja of Gujarāt,—the second of that name, the son of Akālavarsha-Subhatuṅga,—bathed in the Narmadā at the Mūlasthāna *tīrtha* at Bhṛigukachchha (Broach), and granted to

<sup>1</sup> In both places in this record, and in No. 8 below, the original text has *mahāśānta śekhara*. It is possible that the whole word is intended to be a title, equivalent to the *mahāśāntādhipati* of other records. But, on the other hand, such a title is not known to me from any other sources; and, in No. 4 above, Pullaśakti is styled simply *Mahāśānta*: and I am inclined to think that the word *śekhara* is not used in a technical sense, and that the intended meaning is simply, 'a very excellent *Mahāśānta*.'

<sup>2</sup> For similar endowments, see *Gupta Inscriptions*, pp. 33, 262, and probably also pp. 38, 39, 40, 41, 265.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, p. 421.—The mistake in the year is shewn, partly by the name of the *samvatsara*, and partly by the fact that the *tithi* did not fall on a Wednesday in the specified year, either as a current or as an expired year.—The *samvatsara* may be determined, either by the mean-sign system, according to which it commenced on the 26th November, A. D. 850, in Śaka-Saṃvat 773 current, and ended on the 22nd November, A. D. 851, in 'S.-S. 774 current; or by the southern luni-solar system, according to which it coincided with 'S.-S. 774 current (A. D. 851-52).—The *tithi* and the week-day are determined by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights; for, the second *tithi* of the dark fortnight of the *purnimānta* Āśvina ended on Monday, 17th August. And this point is of interest in connection with the calendar, by way of contrast with the results for the dates in A. D. 612 (page 356 above, and note 3), and A. D. 804 (page 398 above, and note 1).

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. XII, p. 215.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XVII, p. 142.—Here, again, it may be noted, in connection with note 3 above, on the date in A. D. 851, that the *tithi* and the week-day are determined by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights.—As in the date just referred to, the *samvatsara* may be determined, either by the mean-sign system, according to which it commenced on the 23rd September, A. D. 865, in Śaka-Saṃvat 788-current, and ended on the 20th September, A. D. 866, in 'S.-S. 789 current; or by the southern luni-solar system, according to which it coincided with 'S.-S. 789 current (A. D. 866-67).

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. XII, p. 179.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Malkhed.

a Brāhmaṇa village named Pārāhanaka, which was included in the one hundred and sixteen villages that were connected with the town of Karmāntapura. The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Jyāishṭha, Śaka-Saṃvat 789; and the corresponding English date is the 16th June, A. D. 866, or the 6th June, A. D. 867, according as the Śaka year is taken as current or as expired: on each of these days there was a total eclipse of the sun, visible in India.<sup>1</sup> The village of Pārāhanaka is the modern 'Parona' in the Surat District.<sup>2</sup>

(8) Another inscription at Kanheri,<sup>3</sup> in the same position with No. 4 above, which records that, in the reign of Amoghavarsha, and during the rule of the *Muhāsāmanta* Kapardin II., mentioned above, a person named Vishṇu gave one hundred *dranimas* to the monks of the Buddhist community at Krishnagiri, and caused a cave, suitable for meditation, to be constructed, in which the monks should receive clothes and other gifts. The record is dated Śaka-Saṃvat 799, without any details; and the corresponding Christian year is A. D. 877-78, if the Śaka year is applied as expired.<sup>4</sup>

Three of the records mentioned just above are of special interest, in shewing that Buddhism was still, in the ninth century A. D., a living religion, favoured by the authorities, in Western India.<sup>5</sup> At the same time, however, a sudden development, of a very marked kind, was being accomplished by its chief rival, Jainism, which was eventually to do more than any other form of belief towards its downfall. The writer Jināsēna, who has been referred to above in connection with Gōvinda III., was one of a series of celebrated Digambara Jain authors, who came to the front, propagating their religion, and increasing the power of their sect as they did so, during the earlier part of the Rāshtrakūṭa period.<sup>6</sup> The first of these authors was Samantabhadra, whose "appearance in Southern India marks an epoch, not "only in the annals of Digambara Jainism, but in the history of "Sanskrit literature;" and whose chief work, the *Aptamīmāṃsā*, "is "regarded as the most authoritative exposition of the *sydvāda*-doctrine and of the Jain notion of an omniscient being, and passes in

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 56, and Vol. XXIII. p. 131, No. 109.—Here, again, the *tithi* is determined by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XVI. p. 100.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XIII. p. 135, No. 43 A.

<sup>4</sup> At Konḍr in the Nawalgund tāluka, Dhārwar District, there is a spurious inscription,—in characters of about the eleventh century A. D.—which purports to be a record of Amoghavarsha I., and to be dated at the time of a total eclipse of the moon on the full-moon-day of the month Āsvayuja of the Vikrama *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 782 expired and 783 current (the expired and current years are both given).

<sup>5</sup> Another epigraphic trace of it, as late as the end of the eleventh century, is furnished by the Dambal inscription which records grants made to *viḥāras* of Buddha and Ārya-Tārād-vi at that town in A. D. 1095 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 185). And the statement that Bhāntada-Bāmayya, who started the revival of Saivism about the middle of the twelfth century (see chapter V. below, under the account of Bijjala), was deputed to overthrow both the Jains and the Buddhists, implies that even then Buddhism had by no means sunk into insignificance in this part of the country.

<sup>6</sup> I take these details from a paper by Mr. K. B. Pathak, entitled "Bhartrihari and Kumārila," in the *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 213 ff.



"review all the contemporary schools of philosophy, including the *brah-māṇvārita* doctrine."<sup>1</sup> This person is mentioned, with a good deal of flourish, in the 'Sraṇa-Belgola epitaph of Mallishāpa,<sup>2</sup> which represents him as professing, to a prince of Karahāṭaka (Karād, in the Sātārā District), that he had made a missionary tour to Pātāliputra (Patna in Behar), Mālwa, Sindh, Thakka (the Panjāb), Kāñchi, and Vaidisa (Bēsnagar). After him came Akalaṅka, Akalaṅkadēva, or Akalaṅkachandra, who wrote the *Aṣṭaśatī*, the earliest commentary on the *Aptamīmāṃsā*; the 'Sraṇa-Belgola epitaph mentions him specially, as defeating the Buddhists in disputation. Then came Vidyānanda, apparently known also as Pātrakēsarin, who wrote the *Aptamīmāṃsādharmikāra* or *Aṣṭasahasrī*, the second and more exhaustive commentary on the *Aptamīmāṃsā*, and who tells us that he followed the *Aṣṭaśatī* as his guide. Then followed Māṇikyanandin, author of the *Parīkṣādharmikā*, in which he mentions Samantabhadra, Akalaṅka, and Vidyānanda. After him came Prabhāchandra, author of the *Pramāyākamalamārtaṇḍa*, which is the earliest commentary on Māṇikyanandin's *Parīkṣādharmikā*, and of the *Nyāyakumudachandrodāya*, which is a commentary on the *Laghyastraya* of Akalaṅka: he tells us that Akalaṅka was his teacher; and his epitaph is at 'Sraṇa-Belgola.<sup>3</sup> After him came Jinasēna, author of the Jain *Harivamśa*, of which a first recension was completed in A. D. 783-84, in the time of Gōvinda III., and of a portion of the *Ādi-Purāṇa*, which was part of the Jain *Mohā-Purāṇa*: in his *Ādi-Purāṇa*, he mentions Akalaṅka, Prabhāchandra, and Pātrakēsari-(Vidyānanda); and in another of his works, the *Pārśvabhūdaya*, he describes himself as the *Paramaguru* or chief preceptor of Amōghavarsha I.,<sup>4</sup> whom, in the same passage, he mentions with the paramount title of *Paramēśvara*,—thus shewing that he lived on into the actual reign of that king, i.e. until, at any rate, A. D. 814-15.<sup>5</sup> And finally there came Jinasēna's pupil, Guṇabhadra, who completed the *Ādi-Purāṇa* and wrote the *Uttara-Purāṇa*, or second part of the *Mohā-Purāṇa*, which he finished in A. D. 897, in the reign of Amōghavarsha's successor, Kṛishṇa II. As regards the period of these writers,—their latest limit is deter-

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas of Malkhed.

<sup>1</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 218, 219.<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. pp. 186, 199.<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. IV. p. 22.<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. E. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 224. — To much the same purport, a passage in the *prāśasti* of the *Uttara-Purāṇa* says that Amōghavarsha I. bowed down at the feet of Jinasēna, and considered himself to be purified thereby. — The same *prāśasti* tells us that Jinasēna's teacher was Virasēnabhaṭṭāraka, belonging to the Sēna *anvaya*, or succession of teachers and disciples, in the Māla-saṃgha.<sup>5</sup> Mr K. B. Pathak would make him live on till A. D. 838-39. For, stamping the Jain *Harivamśa* as a work of his youth and the *Ādi-Purāṇa* as a highly-finished composition of much later date, and quoting a work named *Jayadhavalāṭkā*, which mentions Amōghavarsha I. and Jinasēna and gives the date of its own completion as 'Saka-Saṃvat 759 expired, = A. D. 837-38, he says that, from this, "we may safely accept 'Saka 760 as the date of the *Ādi-Purāṇa*; for, at this time, Jinasēna must have been "very old, as he wrote his first work, the *Harivamśa*, in 'Saka 705" (*loc. cit.* pp. 224 to 227). The reasoning, however, on which 'Saka-Saṃvat 760 (expired), = A. D. 838-39, is thus taken to be "the date" of the writing of Jinasēna's portion of the *Ādi-Purāṇa* is not apparent. — The passage containing the date of the *Jayadhavalāṭkā* is worth quoting in connection with the nomenclature and origin of the 'Saka era; it runs—*śkāṇna-shaṣṭhi-samadhika-sapta-śat-ābdēśhu 'Saka-narēndrya samatīttēśhu*.

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkhed.Gôvindarâja,  
Dhruvarâja,  
Akâlavarsha-  
Subhatuṅga,  
and another  
Dhruvarâja,  
of Gujarât

mined by the dates mentioned above for Jinasēna and Guṇabhadra. And, except in the cases of Samantabhadra and Akalânka, their earlier limit is fixed by the facts, that both Vidyânanda and Prabhâchandra quote the Sanskrit grammarian Bhartrihari, author of the *Vâkyapadîya*, — Prabhâchandra also mentioning Kumârila, who again quotes Bhartrihari, — and that, according to the statement of the Chinese pilgrim I-tsing, Bhartrihari died in A. D. 650.<sup>1</sup>

The first, second, and seventh of the above records give further information about the feudatory branch of the family in Gujarât. No. 1, the Kâvi grant, furnishes the later date for Gôvindarâja, in April A. D. 826 or 827. And a peculiar point about it is that, for some reason which is not disclosed, it takes the genealogy of the main line only as far as Gôvinda III., and makes no reference of any kind to Amôghavarsha I., though the latter was then the reigning king. The explanation of this may possibly be that, when this charter was issued, Gôvindarâja was in rebellion against his sovereign. At the same time, it duly gives to him simply his feudatory title of *Mahâsâmantâdhipati*. No. 2, the Barêdâ grant, on the other hand, takes the genealogy of the main line as far as Amôghavarsha I., whom it mentions by his *biruda* of Mahârâja-Sarva. It then mentions Indrarâja of Gujarât; and then his son Karkarâja, of whom it says, — referring, probably, to some descendants of Kakkarâja II., the contemporary of Krishṇa I.,<sup>2</sup> — that “he vanquished the tributary Râshtrakûtas, who, after they had voluntarily promised obedience, dared to rebel with a powerful army; and he speedily placed Amôghavarsha on his throne.”<sup>3</sup> And then, apparently without any reference to Gôvindarâja, it introduces Karkarâja’s son, the *Mahâsâmantâdhipati* Dhâravarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarâja, for whom it furnishes a date in October, A. D. 834 or 835. No. 7, the Bagumrâ grant, again takes the genealogy of the main line as far as Amôghavarsha I., whom it mentions both as Mahârâja-Sarva and as Amôghavarsha. It then takes up the genealogy of the feudatory branch. In connection with Indrarâja, it tells us that he had some devoted followers in the Mâna tribe, skilled in the use of the bow. In the account of Karkarâja, — whose name it gives in the form of Kakkarâja, — it repeats the statement about his conquering the rebellious tributary Râshtrakûtas and placing Amôghavarsha I. on the throne. And then, certainly with no mention of Gôvindarâja, it passes on to Karkarâja’s son Dhruvarâja, who, it says, lost his life in battle with the forces of a certain Vallabha.<sup>4</sup> Dhruvarâja was succeeded

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* p. 213. — The epitaph of Prabhâchandra (see page 407 above, note 3) is, unfortunately, not dated. Palæographic considerations place it approximately in the seventh century A. D. And it may be placed in the first half of the eighth century. But it cannot, I consider, be referred to any later time than A. D. 750.

<sup>2</sup> The expression “who had voluntarily promised obedience” seems too pointed to denote simply some members of the second Gujarât branch, who were naturally feudatory.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 201.

<sup>4</sup> This person has been taken, by Dr. Bühler and Dr. Hultzsch (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 181), to be the reigning king Amôghavarsha I., who “may have had difficulties in obtaining the tribute from Gujarât, or have had other reasons for interfering in the affairs of the province.” But the subsequent statements point to some persistent attacks, which indicate, I think, further attempts by descendants of Kakkarâja II., the contemporary of Krishṇa I.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Malkhēd.

by a son, whose proper name is not given, but who had the *birudas* of Akālavārsha and Subhatūnga; and of this person we are told that, though his servants were disloyal, he quickly recovered his paternal kingdom, which had been attacked by the army of Vallabha. He was succeeded by his son, another *Mahāśāmantādhipati* Dhruvarāja, who, like his grandfather of the same name, had the *birudas* of Dhāravārsha and Nirupama, and for whom the record furnishes a date in June, A. D. 866. In connection with him, the record tells us that, though attacked on one side by the host of the powerful Gurjaras,<sup>1</sup> and on another by the hostile Vallabha, and though hampered by seditious kinsmen and the treachery of an unnamed younger brother, he quieted all disturbances; that, unaided, he easily put to flight the very strong army of the Gurjaras, which had been reinforced by his kinsmen; and that he defeated a powerful king called Mihira. In addition to the treacherous unnamed younger brother, spoken of above, the record mentions, at the end, another younger brother of Dhruvarāja, named Gōvindarāja.

From the fact that, in the Bagumrā grant certainly, and probably also in the Barōda record, there is no mention of Gōvindarāja, and from the statement in the Barōda grant, that Karkarāja reduced to obedience some rebellious tributary Rāshtrakūtas, it has been held that Gōvindarāja was an usurper.<sup>2</sup> This was at a time when only one date was known for him, — that of A. D. 826 or 827, furnished by the Kāvī grant. And, while it seems more likely that at that time, if anything was wrong, he was in rebellion against his sovereign Amōghavarsha I., the earlier date, in A. D. 812, furnished by the Tōrkhêdê grant, does seem to shew that there was then some action on his part, temporarily successful, hostile to his elder brother. If Gōvindarāja succeeded regularly to the local government, and was in his turn regularly succeeded by the first Dhruvarāja, Karkarāja must have died before December A. D. 812, and consequently before the accession of Amōghavarsha I. in A. D. 814 or 815. But, that he survived longer is distinctly proved by the statement that he placed Amōghavarsha I. on the throne. It appears plain, therefore, that, towards the end of the reign of Gōvinda III., Gōvindarāja did engage in some enterprise which was hostile to the government of his elder brother, and which afterwards developed into an attempt to prevent the accession of Amōghavarsha I. himself. And, from the reference to tributary Rāshtrakūtas who rebelled after having voluntarily promised obedience, it further seems probable that what he did was to join in an attempt to secure succession to the throne of the main line for some descendant of Kakkarāja II., the contemporary of Krishna I. Later on, having become reconciled and loyal again, he may have naturally succeeded Karkarāja in the local government; and then, in A. D. 826 or 827, he may have fallen into some fresh act of rebellion against Amōghavarsha I., which ended in the local administration being taken out of his hands and made over to his nephew Dhruvarāja.

<sup>1</sup> Taken by Dr. Bühler and Dr. Hultzsch (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 181) to be the Chândas or Châpêtkatas of Anhilwâd, probably under the leadership of Kshêmarāja, who, according to the *Ratnamâlâ* of Krishnaji, reigned at Anhilwâd from A. D. 841 to 856.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 180, and Vol. XIV. p. 197.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkhed.

Krishna II.

Amōghavarsha I. was succeeded by his son Krishna II., whose name appears also in the Prākṛit form of Kannara.<sup>1</sup> This king had the *birudās* of Akālavarsha and Śubhatuṅga,<sup>2</sup> and the usual titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhāṭṭāraka*. In formal passages, the customary epithet of *śrīprithivīvallabha* is connected with those titles: but, also, *vallabha* was sometimes attached to his name, which then appears as *Krishnavallabha*; <sup>3</sup> and in one instance the epithet *vallabharāja*, "king of favourites," is connected with his *biruda* Akālavarsha.<sup>4</sup> His wife was a younger sister of Śaṅkuka, and a daughter of Kokkala or Kokkalla, elsewhere also called Kōkalla, king of Chēḍī, who is said in the Kardā grant of A. D. 972 to be of the Haihaya family,<sup>5</sup> and in the Śāṅglī grant of A. D. 933 to be of the lineage of Sahasrārjuna, i. e. of Kāṭavīrya, or Sahasrabāhu-Arjuna, prince of the Haihayas; this Kokkala or Kokkalla, king of Chēḍī, is, therefore, the first of that name, in General Sir Alexander Cunningham's list of the Kalachuri kings of Tripuri or Tēwar near Jabalpur.<sup>6</sup> The earliest synchronous date that we have for Krishna II. is in April, A. D. 888, furnished by the Bagumīā grant (if it is genuine) which is mentioned further on, and failing that, by an unpublished inscription at Betgere in the Dhārwar District, which is a few days later in actual date: but he must have succeeded to the throne very soon after A. D. 878, at the latest; for his father had then been reigning for sixty-four years. The latest certain

<sup>1</sup> e.g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 222.—Kannara, Kanhara, Kanhāra, Kandhara, and Kandhāra, all occur as the names of kings whose names are given in Sanskrit as Krishna.—Analogous epigraphic instances are, Bittā, = Vishnuvardhana I., Eastern Chalukya (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. pp. 333, 305); Bitti and Bittiga, = Vishnuvardhana, Hoysala (chapter VI. below); Deśinga, = Jayasinha II., Western Chalukya (chapter IV., below); Gojjiga, = Gōvinda IV., Rāshtrakūṭa (page 416 below); Katta, = Kārtavīrya I., Ratta of Saundatti (chapter VIII. below); Rājiga, = Rājendra, Chōla (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. pp. 276, 281, 282); Sattiga, = Satvaśraya, Western Chalukya (chapter IV. below); and Vikkala, = Vikramāditya VI., Western Chalukya (Dr. Hultzsch's report, dated the 30th June, 1892, pp. 3, 6).—And similar instances of the present day are, Antāji and Antā (Mar'ṭhi), and Antappa (Kanarise),—Ananta; Bālkā and Bālkabā (M.), = Bālakrishna; Chintā and Chintappa (M.), and Chintappa (K.), = Chintāmaṇi; Dāmd (M.), = Dāmodara; Dattā (M.), and Dattappa (K.), = Dattātrēya; Gaṛḍ (M.), and Gaṇappa (K.), = Gaṇapati; Janā and Janobā (M.), = Janardana; Ku-ā and Kuśābā (M.), = Krishna; Lakḥā, Lakshyā, and Lakhyā (M.), and Lachappa (K.), = Lakshmaṇa; Mallā and Malharpant (M.), and Mallappa (K.), = Mallāri; Narā (M.), and Nirappa (K.), = Nārāyaṇa; Nara-ā and Narasā (M.), and Narasappa (K.), = Narasiṃha; Nilū and Nilobā (M.), = Nilakanṭha; Parasā and Para yā (M.), and Parasappa (K.), = Parāurama; Śinū (M.), and Śinappa (K.), = Śrīnivāsa; Timāji (M.), and Timappa (K.), = Tryambaka; Vāsā (M.) and Vāsappa (K.), = Vāsudeva; Viśā, Visobā and Viśāji (M.) = Vi-vaṇātha; and Viṭhā and Viṭhobā (M.), and Viṭhappa (K.), = Viṭṭhala.—I am told that the custom is to give the full Sanskrit name at the name-giving ceremony, and to introduce the Prākṛit form afterwards. And, this being so, my suggestion (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 25; see also note 9) that Bittā was expanded into its Sanskrit form when Vishnuvardhana I. was installed as *Yuvārāja*, is perhaps untenable.

<sup>2</sup> The literary reference, in the *Kathākōśa* of a modern writer named Brahmanēmidatta, to a Śubhatuṅga at Minyakhēṭa (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 215; in the text, as there given, for *bhuvati* read *Bharat*), as intimated by Mr. K. B. Pathak in the *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.*, Vol. XVIII. p. 22, note 21), must be connected either with this king, or with Krishna III. At any rate, it cannot apply to Krishna I., as I originally thought; for everything points to the foundation of Mānyakhēṭa having not been commenced till the time of Gōvinda III., and to the city having, in all probability, not been made the capital until the time of Amōghavarsha I.

<sup>3</sup> e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. 192.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 55.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 268.

<sup>6</sup> *Archaeol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. p. 85, Śaṅkuka, however, is not shown there.

date that we have for him, is A. D. 911-12. A Sanskrit commentary on Gunabhadra's *Ātmānuśāsana*, describing that person as the preceptor of Krishna II. while the latter was *Yuvardja*, indicates that, before his actual accession to the throne, he had been formally associated with his father in the administration; and the date of A. D. 875-76 for him, as *Yuvardja*, is perhaps supplied by one of the later records of the Ratta chieftains of Saundatti.<sup>1</sup> It was during his reign, and in the Pīṅgala *saṃvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṃvat 820 (current), with a date falling in A. D. 897,<sup>2</sup> that Gunabhadra finished his *Uttara-Purāṇa*; and the *praśasti* of that work mentions, in the passage that gives that date, a certain Lōkāditya, of the Chellapatāka or Chellakētana family, who, as a feudatory of Krishna II., was then governing the Banavāsi province at the town of Vaṅkāpura, which is the modern Baṅkāpur in the Dhārwar District.<sup>3</sup> Though the Rashtrakūta records themselves contain no allusion to the fact, the wars with the Eastern Chalukyas continued in this reign also. It is claimed for Guṇaka-Vijayāditya III. (A. D. 844 to 888) that "challenged by the lord of the Rattas, he conquered the unequalled Gaugas, cut off the head of Maṅgi in battle, and frightened 'the fire-brand' Krishna (II.); and

<sup>1</sup> The passage in question, in an inscription at Saundatti in the Belgaum District (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 194), is concerned primarily with a person named Prithvirāma. In lines 8 to 15, the record mentions this person as a religious student and a servant at the feet of a king named Krishnarājādēva, and says that in the Manmatha *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 797 expired (A. D. 875-76), a Jain temple was built at Saundatti, and was endowed, by a person who, as far as this passage goes, might be either Prithvirāma or Krishnarājādēva. And in lines 15 to 18 it mentions Prithvirāma as a *Mahāśmanta*, feudatory to Krishnarājādēva, and explains that it was Prithvirāma who, as chieftain, built and endowed the temple.—In connection with Prithvirāma, the date seems to be not authentic. For, we have for his grandson Śantivarman a date (*ibid.* pp. 210, 211) falling in December, A. D. 980, of the Vikrama *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 902 (expired); and the interval of a hundred and five years seems too great,—considering that the founder and endower of a temple could hardly be a young child.—Now, the record, at least as it stands, is not a synchronous one. The mention of a chieftain named Kanna in the first four lines, proves that all the earlier part of it, including the statements and date in question, was put on the stone at any rate not much before A. D. 1050; and the whole of it may have been put together as late as A. D. 1096, which date is given by lines 39, 40. And, on reconsideration of this record, my opinion is (1) that it makes a confusion between Krishna II. and his descendant Krishna III.; (2) that the real patron and sovereign of Prithvirāma,—and the Krishna from whom, in other records, the Rattas claim to be actually descended,—must be Krishna III., whose earlier known date, A. D. 940, is in quite sufficient agreement with the period of a person (Prithvirāma) whose grandson (Śantivarman) was a grown-up person, ruling as chieftain, in A. D. 980; and (3) that, in the first mention of Krishna III. and Prithvirāma, there has been erroneously connected with them a date, taken probably from some archive of the sect to which Prithvirāma belonged, appertaining in reality to Krishna II., for whom, as *Yuvardja*, it is quite admissible.

<sup>2</sup> For the full details of the date, and for Mr. Sh. B. Dikshit's determination of the corresponding English date as the 23rd June, A. D. 897, see Dr. Bhandarkar's *Report on Sanskrit Manuscripts for 1883-84*, pp. 429, 430.—The *tithi*, Āślāṣha Krishna 5, is determined by the *amānta* arrangement.—The *saṃvatsara* is determined by the southern luni-solar system; according to which it coincided with Śaka-Saṃvat 820 current. By the mean-sign system, it began on the 15th May, A. D. 896, in S.-S. 819 current, and ended on the 11th May, A. D. 899, in S.-S. 820 current.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 217.—Under the names of Lōkade and Lōkadeyarasa, the same person described as a *Mahāśmanta* and as governing the Banavāsi twelve thousand, is mentioned in an inscription at Kunimallihalli, near Baṅkāpur, dated in Śaka-Saṃvat 815, and in another at Āḍḍr, in the same neighbourhood, dated in the Raktākshin *saṃvatsara* coupled with S.-S. 826 (expired).

## Chapter III.

The Râshtrakûtas  
of Mâlkhêd.

completely burnt his city (Mâlkhêd);" and also that Krishṇa II. did honour to his arms.<sup>1</sup> But, on the other hand, the subsequent Eastern Chalukya records admit that, later on, the land of Veṅḡ was overrun by the Râshtrakûtas under Krishṇa II., and had to be reconquered by Châlukya-Bhîma I. (A. D. 883 to 918).<sup>2</sup> The Kalachuri records claim that Krishṇa's father-in-law, Kôkalla I., gave some support to his rule;<sup>3</sup> and this may well have been on the occasion when he suffered disaster at the hands of Vijayâditya III..

Of the time of Krishṇa II., we have five published records :—

(1) A copper-plate grant, of doubtful authenticity, from Bagumrâ in the Barôda territory,<sup>4</sup> which purports to record that the *Mahâsâmantâdhipati* Akâlavarsha-Krishṇarâja of Gujarât; when resident at An̄kûlêśvara, bathed in the Narmadâ at the Bhagavat *tirtha*, and granted to two Brâhmanas a village named Kavithasâdhi in the Variavi hundred-and-sixteen which was in the Konkana *vishaya*. The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Chaitra, 'Saka-Saṁvat 810' (expired); and the equivalent English date is the 15th April, A. D. 888, on which day there was a total annular eclipse of the sun, visible in India.<sup>5</sup> Of the places mentioned, An̄kûlêśvara is the modern An̄kûlêśwar or An̄k-lêśwar, the chief town of the tâluka of the same name in the Broach District; Variavi is the modern Wariâo, on the Taptî, in the Barôda territory, three or four miles north of Surat; and Kavithasâdhi is the modern Kôâd, close by, in the Ôlpâd tâluka of the Surat District.<sup>6</sup>

(2) A stone inscription at Nandwâdige in the Bijâpur District,<sup>7</sup> which refers itself expressly to the reign of Krishṇa II., and records a grant made by the villagers on Thursday, the fifth *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month Mâgha in the Dundubhi *saṁvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṁvat 822, by mistake for 824 (expired) or 825 (current). The corresponding English date is Thursday, 6th January, A. D. 903.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX, pp. 102, 103.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 103.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I, p. 252.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII, p. 65.—Dr. Hultzsch, who edited it, remarked that "the numerous omissions and general inaccuracy of the grant might lead one to consider it a forgery," but accepted it as genuine because a distinctly visible solar eclipse did occur on the day given in the passage containing the date. This, however, is not as conclusive a reason as he thought, for admitting the document as authentic; and my own opinion is that it is spurious. At the same time, it is quite possible that the new names, and the details given in connection with them, are genuine. And therefore while marking them as open to question, I have, in the absence of actual disproof, included in the table opposite page 386 above such of the names as belong there.

<sup>5</sup> See *id.* Vol. XVIII, p. 90.—If this record is genuine, it is of interest in connection with the calendar, in furnishing the earliest instance of the use of the *amânta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights in Gujarât. Failing it, the earliest such instance is that which is furnished by the Surat grant of Trilôchanapâla of Lâṭadêsa, dated in A. D. 1051 (see *ibid.* p. 91).

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. XVI, pp. 100, 101.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* Vol. XII, p. 220.

<sup>8</sup> The Dundubhi *saṁvatsara* cannot be connected with 'Saka-Saṁvat 822 at all. By the mean-sign system, it began on the 24th April, A. D. 901, in 'S.-S. 824 current, and ended on the 20th April, A. D. 902; in 'S.-S. 825 current; and during this



## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Malkhed.

(3) A stone-inscription at Mulgund in the Dhārwar District,<sup>1</sup> which, again, expressly refers itself to his reign, and records a grant made by a Jain named Arasārya to a temple which his father Chikārya had caused to be built. The record is dated in the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 824 expired (A. D. 902-903), without any further details.<sup>2</sup>

(4) A copper-plate grant from Kāpadwanaj in the Kaira District.<sup>3</sup> It takes the genealogy of the main line from Krishna I. as far as Krishna II. It then mentions a feudatory of his, the *Mahāsāmanṭa* Prachanda, son of Dhavalappa, of the Brahmanavaka family; and a *Duṇḍanāyaka*, or leader of the forces, of Dhavalappa, named Chandragupta. And it proceeds to record that Krishna II. granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Vyāghrāsa, and also called Vallurikā, in the Rūridhāten, which was in the Karpāṭavāṇijya eighty-four, which, again, was in the Harshapura or Śriharshapura seven-hundred-and-fifty. The grant was made, or the record was written, on the full-moon day of the month Vaiśākha, 'Saka-Saṃvat 832; and the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 8th April, A. D. 909, or the 27th April, A. D. 910, according as the 'Saka year is taken as current or as expired. Of the places mentioned above, Karpāṭavāṇijya is, of course, Kāpadwanaj itself; and Vyāghrāsa has been identified by Dr. Hultzsch, in editing the record, with the modern Waghās, on the east of Kāpadwanaj. The record also mentions Khētaka or 'Śrikhētaka, Harshapura and Kāsahrada, as leading towns of the seven-hundred-and-fifty district that is referred to; and the first of these seems undoubtedly, as was held by Dr. Hultzsch, to be the modern Kaira.

(5) A stone inscription at Aihole in the Bijāpur District,<sup>4</sup> which again, expressly refers itself to the reign of Krishna II., and records the building or opening of an ascetic's abode. This record is simply dated in the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 831, by mistake for 833 (expired) or 834 (current) (A. D. 911-912), without any further details.<sup>5</sup>

Accepting the historical details as authentic, from the first of the above records we obtain certain additions to our knowledge of the

Dantivarman,  
and  
Kṛṣṇarāja  
of Gujārāt.

period Māgha śukla 5 ended on Sunday, 17th January, A. D. 902, and cannot be connected with a Thursday at all. By the southern luni-solar system, however, the *saṃvatsara* coincided with 'S.-S. 825 current (824 expired); and in this year the given *tithi* ended on Thursday, 6th January, A. D. 903. There is, therefore, a mistake in respect of the 'Saka year; in spite of its being expressed in words.—This and the next record, dated in the same year, give the earliest certain instance, as yet obtained, of the use of the luni-solar system of the cycle in Southern India. The 'Śirūr inscription, dated in A. D. 866, possibly gives an earlier instance; but the point is not certain in that case.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.*, Vol. X. pp. 167, 190.

<sup>2</sup> For any date from Chaitra śukla 1 to approximately Vaiśākha śukla 7, the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* could be quoted with 'Saka-Saṃvat 824 expired, according to the mean-sign system. But, in view of the result for the preceding record, there can be no doubt that what was intended is the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* which coincided with the whole of 'S.-S. 824 expired, according to the southern luni-solar system.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 52.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. 222.

<sup>5</sup> Here, again, in spite of the date being expressed in words there is a distinct mistake in respect of the 'Saka year.—In taking the *saṃvatsara* as coinciding with A. D. 911-912, I follow the southern luni-solar system of the cycle; in accordance with the result for the date in A. D. 903 (page 412 above).

Chapter III.  
The Rāshtrakūtas  
of Mālkhed.

Jagattuṅga II.

Gujarāt branch of the family. Agreeing in all essential points with the Bagumrā grant of A. D. 866, as far as the latter goes, it takes us, in much the same way, to the verse which, in the latter grant, gives the name of the first Dhāravarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarāja of Gujarāt; but the verse is left incomplete. It then, in another incomplete verse, mentions a person named Dantivarman, but without explaining his connection with the family; and all that can be said is, that he must be placed closely after the second Dhāravarsha-Nirupama-Dhruvarāja, for whom we have the date of A. D. 866: whether he was his son, or what the relationship was, is not known. And it then mentions the *Mahāsāmantādhipati* Akālarvarsha-Krishnarāja, as a son of this Dantivarman; and it tells us that "he conquered his enemies in Ujjayinī before the eyes of the *vallabha*-king or of king Vallabha," i.e., probably, of Krishna II. of the main line. For this person, the record gives us a date in April, A. D. 888.

Krishna II. had a son, whose proper name has not yet been disclosed by the records, and who is known only by the *biruda* of Jagattuṅga. The Dēolī grant of A. D. 940 tells us that he died without obtaining the sovereignty.<sup>1</sup> And all else that we know about him is derived from the Sānglī grant of A. D. 933 and the Kardā grant of A. D. 972. The former tells us that he married Lakshmī, a daughter of Ranavigraha, who was a son of Kokkala, i.e. of the Kalachuri king of Chēdī who was the father-in-law of Krishna II.; and that by her he had a son, Indra III.<sup>2</sup> The Kardā grant gives the same names, Lakshmī and Indra, for his wife and son. But it states that Lakshmī was a daughter of Samkaragana, lord of Chēdī. And it adds that, not being contented with the hostile territories that had been acquired by his father, Jagattuṅga went forth to make the whole earth subject to his father's sway; and that then, in Chēdī, he married Gōvindāmbā, a daughter of his maternal uncle Samkaragana, and had by her another son, Amēghavarsha-(Vaddiga).<sup>3</sup> These accounts are to be reconciled by taking Ranavigraha and Samkaragana to be one and the same person,—the latter appellation being his real name, and the former a *biruda*,—and to be a brother of the daughter of Kokkala whom Krishna II. took to wife: in this way Lakshmī and Gōvindāmbā would be sisters;<sup>4</sup> and Ranavigraha-Samkaragana would really be the maternal uncle, as well as the father-in-law, of Jagattuṅga II.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 250.—An extraneous authority for this part of the genealogy is the Khārēpātan grant (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 292) which was issued in A. D. 1008 by the Silāhāra chieftain Rattarāja, a feudatory of the Western Chalukya king Irvabedānga-Satyāśraya. It gives the Rāshtrakūta genealogy, from Dantidurga to Kakka II. At the point at which we now are, it takes the succession direct from Krishna II. to Indra III. And it mentions Jagattuṅga II. only further on, as the father of Amēghavarsha-Vaddiga.—Another extraneous authority is the Bhādāna grant, issued in A. D. 997, of the Silāhāra chieftain Aparājita (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III., p. 267). It indicates distinctly that Jagattuṅga II. did not reign.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 253.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 268.

<sup>4</sup> Compare the exactly analogous instance of the Western Chalukya king Vikramāditya II. marrying two uterine sisters, Lōkamahādēvi and Trailōkyamahādēvi, and, as it happens, of the same stock,—the Hāhaya race (page 374 above).

<sup>5</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Dehkan*, 1884, p. 63, and note 4, and Supplement pp. ii., iii.) has taken exception to this interpretation of the Sānglī and Kardā grants;

## Chapter III.

The Rashtrakutas  
of Malkhed.

Indra III.

Krishna II., then, was succeeded by his grandson, Indra III., who had the *biruda* of Nityavarsha, "the perpetual rainer,"—the customary titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhāṭṭāraka*;—and the usual epithet of *śrīprithivīvallāha*. The Nausāri grants specify the 24th February, A. D. 915, as the day of his coronation. And the other record of his time gives a date for him in A. D. 916-17. All else that we know about him is, that his wife was Vijāmbā, a daughter of Ammaṇadēva, son of Arjuna, who was a son of Kokkala of the Haihaya race,<sup>1</sup> i. e. of Kokkala I., king of Chêdî, who has already been mentioned in connection with Krishna II. and Jagattuṅga II.

Of the time of Indra III., we have three published records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from Nausāri in the Barōda territory,<sup>2</sup> which records that he had come from the capital of Mānyakhêta to a village named Kurundaka, for the *pattabandh-otsava* or festival of his coronation; and that, on the seventh *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month Phālgunā of the Yuvan *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 836 (expired),—corresponding to the 24th February, A. D. 915,<sup>3</sup>—on the completion of the ceremony, he had himself weighed against gold, and then, while still in the scales, granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Tenna, in the neighbourhood of Kammanijja in the Lāṭa dēśa.

but he has done so unnecessarily. He seems to object primarily to the name Gōvindāmbā which he styles 'unique,' 'queer,' and 'absurd.' He then corrects the *Amōghavarshō Gōvindāmb-ābhīdhānāyām* of the Kardā grant into *Amōghavarshō Gōvindō-Abāmb-ābhīdhānāyām*. And, finding in the passage, thus corrected, two sons, Amōghavarsha and Gōvinda, of a lady named Ambā, he identifies this Ambā with Vijāmbā, the wife of Indra III., and the two sons with Amōghavarsha II. and Gōvinda IV., the real sons of the same person. Also, he relies on the Sānglî grant making no mention of the marriage of Jagattuṅga II. with Gōvindāmbā; and to the Kardā grant omitting to mention the sons of Indra III.—Now, his objection to the name Gōvindāmbā is capricious and unsustainable. It is the exact Sanskrit correlation of Gōvindavva,—(to be looked for as Gōvindabbe or Gōyindabbe in any Kanarese inscription),—which occurs freely in the Kanarese country in the Nīmdār-Baddēr, Dāsar or Kabbēr, and Waddēr castes, and especially in the former of these, in which it seems to be rather a favourite (as analogous names, I may quote Śivavva, Rudravva, Basavva, Śivabasavva, and Channabasavva). And, as regards his other objections, as the Sānglî grant is a record of Gōvinda IV., it naturally does not mention the succession after him, and consequently it had no occasion to mention the second wife of Jagattuṅga II. to whose son the succession then went; and the reason why the Kardā grant, which does mention Indra IV., omits to mention his sons, is fully explained by the fact that Amōghavarsha II. did not reign, and by the statement in the Wardhā grant, that Gōvinda IV. alienated the affections of his people, and that the kingdom was restored by Amōghavarsha-(Vaddiga), the son of Jagattuṅga II. There is no need to assume, any needless repetition, or any omissions, in the Kardā grant, as Dr. Bhandarkar did; or to alter the text in any way whatever.—While differing from Dr. Bhandarkar on this point, I recognise, and endorse certain valid corrections, which he has pointed out, in the subsequent steps of the genealogy as previously given by me.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 253.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. German Or. Soc.* Vol. XL. pp. 322, 329; and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 253, 257.

<sup>3</sup> By the southern luni-solar system, the Yuvan *samvatsara* coincided with Śaka-Samvat 838 current, and cannot be connected with the given year, 836, at all. It has therefore to be determined by the mean-sign system, according to which it began on the 1st March, A. D. 914, in Ś. S. 937 current (assuming that either that day, according to the entry in Gen. Sir Alexander Cunningham's *Indian Eras*, or the preceding day, was the first day of the Śaka year), and ended on the 25th February, A. D. 915, in the same Śaka year.

## 416 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkḥēḍ.

(2) Another copper-plate grant from Nausârî,<sup>1</sup> which records that, on the same date, and under the same circumstances, he granted to another Brāhman a village named Umbarâ, also in the neighbourhood of Kammanijja in the Lâta dēsa.

(3) A stone inscription at Hattî-Mattûr in the Dhârwar District,<sup>2</sup> which records the grant of a village by the *Mahāsāmanta* Lendeyarasa, who was governing the Purigege three-hundred, in the Dhātu *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 838 (expired), = A. D. 916-17.<sup>3</sup>

## Amôghavarsha II.

Indra III. had two sons. The proper name of the elder of them has not been disclosed by the records; and he is only known, by a *biruda*, as Amôghavarsha II.<sup>4</sup> He appears to have survived his father; for, the Sānglî grant speaks of Gôvinda IV. as displaying no forbidden cruelty towards his elder brother, though he had the power to do so. But he did not reign.<sup>5</sup> And it seems, therefore, that Gôvinda IV. quietly set him aside, and usurped the sovereignty.<sup>6</sup>

## Gôvinda IV.

The succession, then, went from Indra III. to his second son Gôvinda IV., whose name appears also in the Prākṛit form of Gojjiga.<sup>7</sup> This king had the special *birudas* of Prabhūtavarsha, Suvārṇavarsha, and Nripatunga; and, among other miscellaneous ones, also, those of Vira-Nārāyaṇa, "a very Nārāyaṇa (Vishṇu) among brave men,"—Ratta-Kandarpa, "the Ratta god of love,"—Sāhasāṅka, "characterised by daring,"—and Nripati-Tripētra, "a very Tripētra (Siva) among kings." His titles were the customary ones of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*. And he had the epithets of *prithivīvallabha* and *vallabhanarēndradēva*; also, in the Kalas inscription, *vallabha* is attached to his name, which there appears as Gojjigavāllabha. His Sānglî grant speaks of the rivers Gaṅgā and Yamunā as doing service at his palace,<sup>8</sup> and mentions Mānyakhēṭa (Mālkḥēḍ) as his permanent capital. His two published records give dates for him in December, A. D. 918, and August, A. D. 933. And a slightly later date is furnished by an inscription at Kalasāpur in the Gadag tāluka, Dhârwar.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. German Or. Soc.* Vol. XL. pp. 322, 335; and *Jour. B. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 253, 261.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 224.

<sup>3</sup> Here I quote the equivalent of the *samvatsara* and Śaka year by the southern luni-solar system. No details are given by which the date can be fixed more closely.

<sup>4</sup> In the Khārepatan grant (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 292) the *biruda* appears in the mistaken form of Amôghavarshya. It is given correctly in the Déôlî grant.

<sup>5</sup> The Bhādāna grant of the Śilāhāra chieftain Aparājita, of A. D. 997 (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 267), asserts that he reigned for one year. But, that he really did not ascend the throne, is shewn by the way in which the Sānglî grant describes Gôvinda III. as meditating on the feet, not of Amôghavarsha II., but of Nityavarsha, *i.e.* of his father Indra III. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 254).

<sup>6</sup> At Wadgaon, in the Kôlhāpur State, there is a spurious grant which purports to record a grant that was made by Amôghavarsha II., as reigning king, on Thursday, the thirteenth *tithi* of the bright fortnight of the month Kārttika in the Bahūdhānya *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 720 expired (A. D. 789-99), in connection with a great sacrifice that was being made, on the occasion of a total eclipse of the sun, on account of a victory over the Draviḷa Rājendra-Chôḍa.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 249.—He seems to be the person who is mentioned as (Gujjiga or) Gojjiga by the poet Pampa, in the *prasasti* of the Vikramādjuna-vijaya or *Pampa-Bharata* (see page 381 above).

<sup>8</sup> See page 338 above, and note 7.

## Chapter III

The Rashtrakûta  
of Malkhed.

District;<sup>1</sup> the details are Pausha sukla 8, Sunday, of the Vijaya *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 855. (expired), corresponding probably to the 29th December, A. D. 933. In this reign, again, there was war between the Râshtrakûtas and the Eastern Chalukyas." One of the Eastern Chalukya records tells us that Amma I. (A. D. 918 to 925) used his sword against some feudatory relatives who had joined the party of his natural adversaries, and won over to himself the subjects and the army of his father and his grandfather;<sup>2</sup> the meaning being that some of the members of his family had entered into a conspiracy with the Râshtrakûtas to prevent his accession to the throne of Vengi. And another tells us that Châlukya-Bhîma II. (A. D. 934 to 945) destroyed a great army that was sent against him by Gôvinda IV.<sup>3</sup> The Déolî grant of A. D. 940 says that Gôvinda IV. took to vicious courses, by which he alienated the affections of his people, ruined his own constitution, and weakened the government; and that thus he met with destruction.<sup>4</sup>

Of the time of Gôvinda IV., we have two published records:<sup>5</sup>—

(1) A stone inscription at Dandâpur in the Dhârwar District,<sup>6</sup> which records certain private grants that were made in the Pramâthin *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 840 (expired), on an unspecified *tithi* in the month Pausha, when the sun came to the Makara-samkrânti or winter solstice. The corresponding English date is the 23rd December, A. D. 918.<sup>7</sup>

(2) A copper-plate grant from Sânglî, the chief town of the Native State of the same name in the Southern Mââthâ Country,<sup>8</sup> which records that, while permanently settled at his capital of Mânyakhêta, Gôvinda IV. granted to a Brâhman a village named Lêhagrâma in the Râmapurî seven-hundred. The grant was made on Thursday, the full-moon day of the month 'Srâvana in the Vijaya *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Kômêśvara. I quote from an ink impression, which, however, though the record appears worth editing, suffices, owing to the damaged state of the original, to show but little except the *biruda* *śuvargavarsha* and the date.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 266.—With the peculiar expression that is used (*prakṛiti-sapatna*), compare the description of the Pallava king as 'the natural enemy (*prakṛity-amitra*) of the Western Chalukya king Vikramāditya II. (page 316 above).

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XII. p. 249; and Vol. XX. p. 270.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 251.

<sup>5</sup> To the period of this reign, or the next, belongs also the Mahākûta inscription, dated on Kârtika sukla 5, Wednesday, of the Jaya *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 856 (expired) corresponding to the 15th October, A. D. 934, of the *Mahâśamanta* Bappavarasa, "who was, on a minor scale, a very Bhairava ('Siva, in one of his most terrific forms) to the assemblage of the enemies of the brave Gôpâla" (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 304; for the date, see *id.* Vol. XVIII. p. 316). But the identity of the Gôpâla who is mentioned in it, has not yet been established.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 222; the record is there wrongly allotted to Jagattuṅga II.

<sup>7</sup> The *samvatsara* is determined here by the mean-sign system. By the southern luni-solar system, it coincided with 'Saka-Samvat 842 current, and cannot be connected with the year 840 at all. But, by the mean-sign system, it commenced on the 12th February A. D. 918, in 'S.-S. 840 current, and ended on the 8th February, A. D. 919, in 'S.-S. 841 current. The Makara-Samkrânti occurred on the 23rd December, A. D. 918, in 'S.-S. 841 current (840 expired). And the corresponding *tithi* is the third of the dark fortnight of the *amanta* Pausha.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 247.

## 418 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkībēḍ.  
Vaddiga.

855 (expired). And the corresponding English date is Thursday, 8th August, A.D. 933.<sup>1</sup>

From Gōvinda IV., the sovereignty passed to his paternal uncle Vaddiga, the son of Jagattuṅga II. by his second wife Gōvindāmbā. We have as yet no records that can with certainty be allotted to his time.<sup>2</sup> But, that he actually did reign, is proved, partly by the explicit statement of the Dêôlî grant, that, at the request of the feudatory chiefs, he ascended the throne in order to maintain the greatness of the sovereignty of the Rattas,<sup>3</sup> and partly by the manner in which the same record couples with his *biruda* of Amôghavarsha the titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhāṭṭāraka*, and describes Krishna III. as meditating at his feet; so, also, the Ātakûr inscription of A. D. 949-50 couples with his *biruda* two of the above paramount titles and the epithet of *sriprithivīvaliabha*, and describes Krishna III. as a bee at the water-lilies that were his feet. He is spoken of by only his *biruda* of Amôghavarsha in the above two records, in the Sālôṭgi inscription of A. D. 945, and in the Kardâ grant of A. D. 972; his proper name appears, in Prākṛit form, as Vaddiga in the Khārêpāṭaṇ grant, and as Baddega in records from the Kanarese country.<sup>4</sup> The Kardâ grant tells us that his wife was Kundakadēvî, a daughter of Yuvarāja,<sup>5</sup> who may safely be identified, as was done by General Sir Alexander Cunningham, with Yuvarāja I. of the Kalachuri dynasty of Tripura.<sup>6</sup> From the Hebbāl inscription,<sup>7</sup> we learn that a daughter of his was married to the Western Gāṅga prince Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi-Būtuga, who received, as her dowry, the districts known as the Puligere or Purigere three-hundred, the Belvola three-hundred, the Kisukād seventy, and the Bāge, Pāgenāḷ, or Bāgadage seventy.

## Krishna III.

The successor of Vaddiga was, his eldest son Krishna III., whose name appears also in the Prākṛit form of Kannara:<sup>8</sup> in one passage he is mentioned as "the dear or favourite son" of his father;<sup>9</sup> and in another he is spoken of as a *paramamāhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara (Siva).<sup>10</sup> He had the *biruda* of Akālavar-

<sup>1</sup> The *samvatsara* is determined here by the southern luni-solar system; according to which it coincided with Śaka-Samvat 856 current.—In this year, the month Śrāvana was intercalary. And the English date corresponds to the full-moon *tithi* of the second Śrāvana.

<sup>2</sup> I have some Kanarese inscriptions, which may be so referred. But it remains to be decided definitely, whether they belong to him, or to his ancestor Amôghavarsha I.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 251.

<sup>4</sup> Vaddiga is perhaps the nearer form to whatever the Sanskrit name may be; and therefore I give this form in the table of the dynasty.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 268.

<sup>6</sup> *Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. pp. 80, 104.

<sup>7</sup> See page 304 above, and note 5.

<sup>8</sup> See, e.g., *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 172, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 258.—An inscription at Tāḷgund, in Mysore (*P. S. and O. C. Inscr.* No. 213: the date of this record is illegible; but the type of the characters shews it to be a record of Krishna III.,—rather than of Krishna II., as I originally thought), appears to mention him as Khandarāballaha, with a mistake, in the first component of the name, for either Kaṇḍara or Kannara.

<sup>9</sup> *Priya-sūta*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. I. p. 209. See page 361 above, and note 3.

<sup>10</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 252.



sha,<sup>1</sup> — the usual titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*, — and the epithets of *prithivīvallabha*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, and *samastabhuvandśraya*.<sup>2</sup> Later records of the Raṭṭa chieftains of Saundatti, of the thirteenth century A. D., speak of him as *Krishṇa-Kandhara* and *Krishṇa-Kandhāra*, with the title of *Kandhārapuravarādhiśvara* or “supreme lord of Kandhārapura, the best of towns,” — a place, however, which is otherwise unknown;<sup>3</sup> and one of them would give him the name or *biruda* of *Tuliga*.<sup>4</sup> *Mānyakhēṭa* (Malkhēd) continued to be his capital. The earliest date that we have for him is in April, A. D. 940. The latest date, furnished by his published records, is in November A. D. 951. But an inscription at *Ālūr* in the *Hāngal tāluka*, *Dhārwar District*, mentions him as still reigning in May, A. D. 956. The *Vellore inscription*<sup>5</sup> shews that he reigned for at least twenty-six years. And the date of A. D. 968-69 may perhaps be furnished by the *Lakshmēśwar inscription* of the Western *Gaṅga* prince *Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Mārasimha*,<sup>6</sup> who was then, or had been, a feudatory of his; but the record does not make it clear whether *Krishṇa III.* was at that time still alive or not. An important event of this reign was the war with the *Chōla* king *Rājāditya*. This is specially referred to in the *Ātakūr inscription*, which tells us that in or just before A. D. 949-50, *Krishṇa III.* fought and killed *Rājāditya* at a place named *Takkōla*; that the actual slayer of the *Chōla* king was the Western *Gaṅga* prince *Satyavākya-Koṅguṇivarma-Permanadi-Būtuga*, who killed him treacherously, while they were out together, taking the air;<sup>7</sup> and that, in recognition of this, *Krishṇa III.* gave to *Būtuga* the *Banavāsi* twelve-thousand province, the *Purige* three-hundred, the *Belvola* three-hundred, the *Kisukāl* seventy, and the *Bāgenād* seventy. The *Būtuga* who is mentioned here had acquired the *Gaṅgavālī* province by killing *Rāchamalla*, son of *Eṇṇayappa*; and the *Dēolī* grant indicates that, in doing this, he received material assistance from *Krishṇa III.* The spurious *Sūḍi* grant speaks of *Būtuga* as besieging *Taṇjore*;<sup>8</sup> and this appears to be borne out by the *Tirukkālukkunṇam inscriptions*, which describe *Krishṇa III.* as the taker of *Kāñchī* and *Taṇjore*. The *Dēolī* record states that

<sup>1</sup> The *Dēolī* grant might be taken as giving him also the *biruda* of *Śrīval'abha*. But this is not supported by any other record. And the word is not used there under circumstances which render its acceptance as a *biruda* compulsory; there is nothing to prevent its being taken as an ordinary epithet, and being so translated.

<sup>2</sup> The last epithet occurs in an inscription at *Rōṇ* in the *Dhārwar District*. It is met with in earlier times in connection with the Western *Chalukya* king *Vijayāditya* (page 370 above). *Krishṇa III.* probably obtained it through contact with the Eastern *Chalukyas*, among whom it belonged to his contemporary *Amma II.*

<sup>3</sup> See, more fully, in chapter VIII, below.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X, p. 251. I originally took all these passages to refer to *Krishṇa II.*; but see now page 411 above, note I.

<sup>5</sup> *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I, p. 76.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII, p. 101.

<sup>7</sup> The defeat, but not the killing, of *Rājāditya* is also mentioned in the spurious *Sūḍi* grant, which adds that *Būtuga* laid siege to *Taṇjapuri*, and burned *Nālkōṭe* and other hill-forts, and presented to *Krishṇa III.* elephants and horses and a great store of wealth (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III, p. 183).

<sup>8</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III, p. 183.

## 420 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter III.  
The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkhed.

Krishṇa III. slew two kings named Dantiga and Vappuka; that he subdued many hostile Gaṅgas; and that he overcame a Pallava king whose name is real as Anṭhiga: and it also implies that he protected the Kalachuris of Central India from an attack by the Gurjaras, i.e. doubtless, the followers of the Chālukya king Mūlārāja of Anhilwād, who had entertained the idea of seizing the hill-forts of Kālānjara and Chitrakūṭa. Also, the Lakshmēshwar record speaks of a campaign to the north, in which the Gurjara king was conquered by Mārasimha under the orders of Krishṇa: this campaign is mentioned again in one of the Sravana-Belgola inscriptions;<sup>1</sup> and the Lakshmēshwar record, speaking of Krishṇa III. as "the king who was a very Antaka (Death) to the Chōla," shews that it must have taken place after A. D. 949-50. Other records of interest in connection with this reign are—two inscriptions at Kyāsanūr in the Dhārwar District, dated in A. D. 945-46, which tell us that the government of the Banavāsi province was then in the hands of the *Mahāśāmantā* Kali-Viṭṭa, of the Chēllakētana family, as a feudatory of Krishṇa III.; and some later records of the Ratta chieftains of Saundatti which shew that it was he who brought that family to the front, by raising a religious student named Prithvirāma to the rank and authority of a *Mahāśāmantā* and also claim that the Rattas were descended from him.<sup>2</sup> Another feudatory of his was Vandiga or Vaddiga, of the Yādava family of Sēunadēsa.<sup>3</sup>

Of the time of Krishṇa III. we have seven published records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from Dēōlī in the Wardhā District, Central Provinces,<sup>4</sup> which records that, to increase the religious merit of his most beloved younger brother Jagattuṅga III., he granted to a Kanarese Brāhman a village named Tālapurumshaka in the Nāgapura-Nandivardhana district. The grant was made at the capital of Mānyakhēta, on the fifth *tithi* of the dark fortnight of the month Vaiśākha of the Śirvarin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 862 (expired); and the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 30th April, A. D. 940.<sup>5</sup> Among the boundaries of the village that was granted, there are mentioned—on the south, the river Kandanā, Kanhana, or Kandavā; on the west, the village of Mōhamagrāma; and on the north, the village of Vadhrirā: and these have been identified by Dr. Bhandarkar with the river Kanhana which has a course from the north-west of Nāgpur to the south-east,—the modern Mōhgaon in the Chhindwāra District, about fifty-miles to the north-west of Nāgpur,—and the modern Berdi, in the vicinity of Mōhgaon.

(2) A stone inscription from Sālōtgi in the Bijāpur District,<sup>6</sup> which records certain grants that were made for the support of

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 38.

<sup>2</sup> See, more fully, in chapter VIII. below. And, for the identity of the king Krishṇa who is thus mentioned in the Ratta records, see page 411 above, note 1.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 214-15; and see chapter VII. below.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 239.

<sup>5</sup> That is, taking the *amānta* month, and the southern luni-solar system of the cycle.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. I. p. 205. The original now stand in the village *chauthi* at Indī.

the Brāhman residents at a college at the village of Pāvittage in the Karpurpurī *vishaya*. The grants were made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun, on Tuesday, the new-moon day of the month Bhādrapada in the *Plavamga samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 867 (expired); and the corresponding English date is Tuesday, the 9th September, A.D. 945: on this day there was an annular eclipse of the sun, which was visible over probably the whole of India.<sup>1</sup>

(3) A stone inscription at Ātakūr in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> which records that, in recognition of his having killed the Chōla king Rājāditya, Krishna III. gave to the Western Gaṅga prince Satyavākya-Koṅṅuivarma-Permanadi-Būtuga the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Belvola three-hundred, the Purigere three-hundred, the Kisukād seventy, and the Bāgenād seventy; and that Būtuga granted some land to a temple of the god Śiva, under the name of Challēśvara, at Ātakūr, and also granted to a follower of his, named Manalarata, the group of villages known as the Ātakūr twelve, and the village of Kōṭeyūr of the Belvola country. The record is dated in simply the *Saumya samvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Samvat 872 (current), = A.D. 949-50, without any further details.<sup>3</sup>

(4) A stone inscription at Soratūr in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> which records certain grants that were made on the occasion of an eclipse of the moon on Sunday the full-moon *tithi* of the month Mārgaśīra in the Virōdhikrit *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 873 (expired). The corresponding English date is Sunday, 16th November, A.D. 951, on which day there was an eclipse of the moon.<sup>5</sup>

(5) and (6) Two inscriptions at Tirukkalukunram in the Chingleput District, Madras Presidency,<sup>6</sup> which record grants made by private persons to the Mūlasthāna temple, in the seventeenth and nineteenth years of his reign.

(7) An inscription on a rock at the top of the Bavāji hill near Vellore in the North Arcot District, Madras Presidency,<sup>7</sup> which records that, in the twenty-sixth year of his reign, a member of the Pallava race named Tribhuvanadhīra-Nulamba, with the *biruda* of

<sup>1</sup> The *tithi* is determined by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights.—As regards the *samvatsara*, there is a difficulty. By the southern luni-solar system, *Plavamga* coincided with Śaka-Samvat 870 current; and thus it cannot be connected with the year 867 at all. And by the mean-sign system, it began on the 17th October, A.D. 945, in S.-S. 868 current (867 expired), and ended on the 13th October, A.D. 946, in S.-S. 869 current; and the month Bhādrapada of the *samvatsara* fell in A.D. 946, and cannot be connected with S.-S. 867 at all. The *Plavamga samvatsara*, however, commences when Jupiter enters Mithuna (Gemini). And Mr. Sh. B. Dikshit tells me that, though, by no authority known to him, did the *samvatsara* begin, according to the mean-sign system, on or before the 9th September, A.D. 945,—Jupiter's apparent longitude on the day in question was 72° 55'; and thus he was in Mithuna.—This result indicates, therefore, that there may also have been an apparent-sign system of the cycle.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 167.

<sup>3</sup> The *samvatsara* is determined by the southern luni-solar system.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 256.

<sup>5</sup> The *samvatsara* is determined by the southern luni-solar system.

<sup>6</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 282.

<sup>7</sup> *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 76.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkhêḍ.

Jagattuṅga III.

Pallava-Murāri, granted the village of Vêlûrppādi to a temple of Śiva under the name of Pannappēśvara.

Jagattuṅga III. is known only from the Déôli charter of A. D. 940, the grant recorded in which was made by Krishna III. for his spiritual benefit. He is described in it as the best beloved younger brother of Krishna III.; and, his exact order of seniority being not further determined, it is convenient to place him in the table next after Krishna III. As he did not succeed to the throne, he must have died before Krishna III.; and so also must have died Krishna's son, not mentioned by name, who was the father of Indra IV.

Khottiga.

The successor of Krishna III. was another younger brother whose name appears in the Prākṛit forms of Khoṭṭiga, Khôṭika, and Kottiga.<sup>1</sup> He had the special *biruda* of Nityavarsha; and, among other minor ones, also that of Ratta-Kandarpa, "the Ratta god of love." And the record of his time, which describes him as reigning over the whole earth bounded by the four oceans, gives him the usual titles of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*, and the customary epithet of *śrīprithivīvalabha*. The only date that we have for him, as yet, is in October, A. D. 971. Śīyaka-Harsha, one of the Paramāra kings of Mālwa, claims to have taken the wealth of Khoṭṭiga in battle; and it appears that Mālkhêḍ itself was plundered, either by that king, or by his successor Muñja.<sup>2</sup>

Of the time of Khoṭṭiga, we have one published record.<sup>3</sup> It is a stone inscription at Adaraguñchi in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> which refers to certain private grants that were made while his feudatory, Permanadi-Mārasimha,—i.e. the Western Gaṅga prince Mārasimha, who has been mentioned above in connection with Krishna III.,—was governing the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand, the Purigere three-hundred, and the Belvola three-hundred. The

<sup>1</sup> See, respectively, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 268; the Khārêpāṭaṇ grant; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 256.—Which of the three forms is the more correct one, and what Sanskrit name they represent, are points that remain to be determined. I use the form that is given by the earlier of the two Sanskrit records.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. pp. 225, 226.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Nāgarjuna at Nāgavi in the Gadag tāluka, Dhārwar District, there is an inscription which is dated at the time of an eclipse of the moon, under the *Mṛgaśīra nakshatra*, on Friday, the full-moon day of the month Mārgaśīra of the Śukla *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 891 (expired), corresponding probably to Friday, 26th November, A. D. 969, when there was a lunar eclipse. It is probably a record of the reign of Khoṭṭiga. But the original is much damaged; the passage containing the king's *biruda* or name, at the commencement, is broken away and lost; and the ink-impression of the remainder does not suffice to supply the requisite information.—At the temple of Kannūra-Basappa, at the same village, there is an inscription the preamble of which refers it to the reign of Khoṭṭiga, who is mentioned as Nityavarsha-Khoṭṭiga-dēva. The original is much damaged. But it appears, from the ink-impression, not to be dated.—At Hirê-Handigol in the same tāluka, on the back of a stone on which there is an image of the goddess Uḍachavva, there is a dated inscription which refers itself to the reign of Nityavarsha-Koṭṭigadēva. But the date is hopelessly illegible in the ink-impression. The remainder of the record is too much damaged to be edited from the ink-impression.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 255.

## Chapter III.

The Rashtrakutas  
of Malkhed.

grants were made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on Sunday, the new-moon day of the month Āśvayuja of the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 893 (expired); and the corresponding English date is Sunday, 22nd October, A.D. 971: on this day there was an annular eclipse of the sun, which was visible right across India.<sup>1</sup>

Khottiga had a younger brother, who is mentioned only by the *biruda* of Nirupama.<sup>2</sup> As he did not succeed to the throne, he probably predeceased Khottiga. And he is referred to only as being the father of Khottiga's successor.

Nirupama.

The successor of Khottiga was Nirupama's son Kakka II., whose name appears in the family records in the forms of Kakka and Kakkala,<sup>3</sup> and elsewhere as Karkara<sup>4</sup> and Kakkara.<sup>5</sup> He had the special *birudas* of Amôghavarsha and Nripatuṅga; and the minor ones of Vira-Nārāyaṇa, "a very Nārāyaṇa (Vishṇu) among heroes," and Rāja-Trinētra, "a very Trinētra (Śiva) among kings." His titles were the customary ones of *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*. And his epithets were *prithivīvalabha* and *vallabhanarēndradēva*. The Kardā grant describes him as a *paramamdhēśvara* or most devout worshipper of the god Mahēśvara (Śiva); and it mentions Malkhed as his permanent capital. The same record also claims that he conquered the Gurjaras, the Chôlas, the Hūṇas, and the Pāṇdyas. The recorded dates that we have for him are in September, A. D. 972, and June, A. D. 973.

Kakka II.

Of the time of Kakka II. we have two published records:—

(1) A copper-plate grant from Kardā, apparently in the Khândesh District,<sup>6</sup> which records that, at Mānyakhēta, he granted to a Brāhmaṇa a village named Paṅgarikā in the Vavvulatalla twelve, which was in the Uppalikā three-hundred. The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the moon on Wednesday, the full-moon day of the month Āśvayuja of the Aṅgiras *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 894 (expired); and the corresponding English date is Wednesday, 25th September, A. D. 972, when there was a visible lunar eclipse.<sup>7</sup>

(2) A stone inscription at Guṇḍūr in the Dhārwar District,<sup>8</sup> which mentions the Western Gaṅga prince Permanadi-Mārasimha as his feudatory, and records some grants of land that were made on a Sunday, at the *dakṣiṇāyana* or summer solstice

<sup>1</sup> The *saṃvatsara* is determined by the southern luni-solar system.

<sup>2</sup> Prof. Kielhorn has suggested (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 215) that there are grounds for believing that his proper name was Dhruva.

<sup>3</sup> See, respectively, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 263; and *ibid.* pp. 269, 271.

<sup>4</sup> In the Kaṭhēm grant of A. D. 1009 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 18).

<sup>5</sup> In an inscription of A. D. 1142-43 at Managōli in the Bijāpur District. In *Carn. Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 747, the transcript wrongly gives 'Kamkara.'

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 263.

<sup>7</sup> The *saṃvatsara* is determined by the southern luni-solar system; and the *tithi* by the *amānta* arrangement of the lunar fortnights.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 270.

## Chapter III.

The Rāshtrakūṭas  
of Mālkhēd.The downfall  
of the  
Rāshtrakūṭas.

in the month Āshādha of the Śrīmukha *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 896 (current). Here, the corresponding English date seems to be either Sunday, 22nd June, or Tuesday, 24th June, A. D. 973.<sup>1</sup>

Kakka II. was the last king of the Mālkhēd dynasty. In A.D. 973-74, he was overthrown by the Western Chālukya Taila II.; and the dominions of the Rāshtrakūṭas then passed into the hands of descendants of the same stock to which belonged the kings from whom they themselves had acquired them. The exact time is fixed by a verse which tells us that, having plucked up and destroyed the Raṭṭas,—having killed a king named Muñja,—having taken the head of Pañchala in battle,—and having possessed himself of the regal dignity of the Chālukyas,—Taila II. reigned for twenty-four years, beginning with the year Śrīmukha.<sup>2</sup> As we have already seen, the Śrīmukha *samvatsara* was Śaka-Saṃvat 896 current, i.e. A. D. 973-74. And the success of Taila II. is probably to be placed soon after the end of June, A. D. 973, in which month falls apparently one of the recorded dates for Kakka II.

## Indra IV.

One of the Sravana-Belgola inscriptions, indeed, discloses the fact that, after the expulsion of Kakka II. from Mālkhēd, an attempt was made by the Western Gaṅga prince Permanadi-Mārasimha to continue the sovereignty by crowning Indra IV., the grandson of Kṛishṇa III.<sup>3</sup> This is plainly to be attributed to the close connection between the two families: Permanadi-Bātuga, the father of Mārasimha, was a brother-in-law of Kṛishṇa III.;<sup>4</sup> and Indra IV. was the son of a daughter of Bātuga.<sup>5</sup> As Mārasimha himself appears to have died before the month Āshādha (June-July), falling in A. D. 974, of the Bhāva *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 896 (expired),<sup>6</sup> the attempt was made between June, A. D. 973, and the same month in the following year. Indra IV. lived on for some nine years or so. But there is nothing in the Western Chālukya records

<sup>1</sup> By the southern luni-solar system of the cycle, the Āngiras *samvatsara* coincided with Śaka-Saṃvat 896 current (A.D. 973-74). But the summer solstice, as represented by the Karka-samkrānti or passage of the sun into Cancer, occurred, not on a Sunday, but on Tuesday, 24th June, A. D. 973, corresponding, approximately, to the *amānta* Āshādha kṛishṇa 5. And, unless an authority can be found for celebrating rites connected with the solstice two days before the time of its occurrence, we have, apparently, to assume a mistake in the record, in respect of the week-day.—By the mean-sign system, Śrīmukha commenced on the 29th June, A. D. 971, in S.-S. 894 current, and ended on the 24th June, A.D. 972, in S.-S. 895 current. It cannot be connected with the given year, unless 896 is a mistake for 895 (current). And the summer solstice, which occurred on the 24th June, A. D. 972, while Śrīmukha was still current, took place on a Monday, instead of a Sunday.—In A. D. 971, the summer solstice occurred on Sunday, 25th June. But this was four days before the commencement of Śrīmukha, even by the mean-sign system. And this result would, moreover, be inconsistent with the recorded date for Khotṭiga, viz. the 22nd October, A. D. 971.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 167.

<sup>3</sup> Mr. Rice's *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 38;—*Mānyakhēta-pravāsita-chakravartī-kāṭa* . . . . . *vikrama* . . . . . *śrīmad-Indrarāja-pattabandh-śivasvaya*.

<sup>4</sup> See page 304 above.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 57. His father is mentioned as simply "a son of Kṛishṇarājendra;" his name is not given.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* Introd. p. 18, note 7.



or elsewhere, to shew that the attempt that was made in connection with him was even temporarily successful. And he ultimately died on the 20th March, A. D. 982.<sup>1</sup>

As will be seen in chapter VIII. below, the Râshtrakûtas of Mâlkhêd left an impress of their dominion in the Kanarese districts, which long survived themselves, in the Ratta chieftains of Saundatti. And a few other names are forthcoming which shew that, though the Mâlkhêd dynasty was overthrown, the family or tribe, or other branches of it, continued to exist and did not fall altogether into obscurity. Taila II. himself married Jâkavve or Jâkaladêvi, a daughter of king Bhammaha, the Ratta, the ornament of the family of the Râshtrakûtas.<sup>2</sup> An inscription of the time of the Western Châlukya king Vikramâditya VI., dated in A. D. 1087-88, at Sîtâbaldî in the Central Provinces,<sup>3</sup> mentions, as his feudatory, the *Mahâsâmantâ* Dhâdîbhâḍaka or Dhâdîbhāḍaka, who was born in the "great" Râshtrakûta family, and had emigrated from the town of Latalaura. And the name of the Râshtrakûta *Mahâsâmantâdhipati* Golhapadêva, a feudatory of the Kalachuri king Guyâkarṇa, is mentioned in an inscription at 'Bahuriband' in the Jabalpur District, Central Provinces, which belongs to about the first quarter of the twelfth century A. D.<sup>4</sup> Also, there are two earlier references which cannot at present be allocated in detail. From the syllables *śrî-râshṭra*, which are extant in line 5, it seems likely that there was a notice of the Râshtrakûta family in the same part of the country, to be referred to about the eighth or ninth century A. D., in one of the inscriptions of Sivagupta, son of Harshagupta, at Sirpur in the Râypur District.<sup>5</sup> And the *Mahâsâmantâ* Bhîllama II., of the Yâdava family of Sêunadêsa, whose date was about A. D. 1000, married Lasthiyavvâ or Lakshmî, the daughter of a Râshtrakûta named Jhânjha, who probably belonged to some northern offshoot of the Râshtrakûta stock, perhaps in Central India.<sup>6</sup>

Chapter.  
The Râshtra  
of Mâlkḥ

Other  
Râshtraki  
names.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 35.—I have there wrongly spoken of him as being possibly a son of Kakka III.; i.e. of Kakka II. of my revised table.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. XVI. p. 19.—I previously took Jâkavva to be a daughter of Kakka I.; and it may be that she was so. But I was guided then by my rendering, on imperfect materials which were before me for the construction of the text of the Miraj grant of A. D. 1024 and the Yêûr inscription of A. D. 1077, of a verse which has since been presented in unmistakable shape in the Kanthêrî grant. The question depends upon whether Bhammaha is the proper name of another person, or whether it is only another *birûda* of Kakka II.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 304.

<sup>4</sup> *Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. IX. p. 40.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XVII. Plate xix. C.

<sup>6</sup> See under the account of Bhîllama II., in chapter VII. below.

## CHAPTER IV.

## THE WESTERN CHALUKYAS OF KALYANI.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Of the overthrow of the Rāshtrakūṭas by Taila II., we have a variety of records. The Nilgund inscription of his own time, dated in A.D. 982, claims that, by acquiring the royal fortunes of the Rāshtrakūṭas, he brought the whole earth under the single umbrella of sole sovereignty. The Bhadāna grant of the Silāhāra prince Aparājita, of A. D. 997, also belonging to his own time, says that Kakkala was overthrown by him "as a light is extinguished by a fierce wind, and of the once flourishing Ratta rule there remained only the memory."<sup>1</sup> The Khārēpāṭaṇ grant of the Silāhāra prince Raṭṭarāja, of A.D. 1008, belonging to the time of his successor Iṭṭabedaṅga-Satyāśraya, states that he conquered Kakkala in war, and so became king. The Kauṭhēm grant of Vikramāditya V., of A. D. 1009, tells us that he "easily cut asunder, in the field of battle, the two pillars of victory in war of Karkara, connected with the sovereignty of the family of the Rāshtrakūṭas, which verily resembled the two feet of the evil deity Kali stretched out with vigour in the act of striding, and which were like shoots, formidable, of compact substance, and having enmity against spiritual preceptors for their young sprouts, of the creeper, now at length cut down after the lapse of a long time, of the fortunes of the Rāshtrakūṭa family."<sup>2</sup> And the time of the event is fixed by a verse in some somewhat later records, which informs us that he plucked up and destroyed the Rattas, killed the valiant Muñja, took the head of Pañchala in battle, and possessed himself of the regal dignity of the Chālukyas, and then reigned for twenty-four years, beginning with the year Śrīmukha.<sup>3</sup> As we have already seen, the Śrīmukha *saṃvatsara* was Śaka-Saṃvat 896 current, = A.D. 973-74. And the success of Taila II. is probably to be placed soon after the end of June, A. D. 973, which is the latest of the known dates for Kakka II. The way to success was doubtless paved for him by the victory of Śīyaka-Harsha of Mālwa over Khotṭiga, the predecessor of Kakka II., and by the plundering of Mālkhēḍ itself which appears to have been effected either by the same king or by his successor Muñja.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III, p. 269.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI, p. 18. — For a description of two actually existing colossal *vanastambhas* or pillars of victory in war, set up at Mandasor in Mālwa by king Yaśodharman early in the sixth century A.D., see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XV, p. 253 ff., and *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 142 ff. The condition of one of them shews that it was deliberately broken by the insertion of wedges.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XXI, p. 167. I take the verse from an inscription of the time of Vikramāditya VI., dated in A.D. 1098, at the temple of Vira-Nārāyaṇa at Gadag in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 370; I quote, however, from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> See page 422 above.

There was thus established a dynasty, the members of which are called, in their records, Chālukyas, or occasionally, in metrical passages, Chalukyas, and are represented as direct lineal descendants of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi. The traditional connection is shewn in the table on page 379 above. But it gives only seven generations to fill the interval of two hundred and forty years, from Vijayāditya to Taila II. This yields an average perceptibly in excess of the twenty-five years which are usually accepted as representing a Hindū generation. And there can, thus, be but little doubt, either that some steps are wanting in the pedigree here, or that Taila II. belonged to some side-branch of the Chālukya stock, which could not in reality claim the direct lineal descent that is allotted to it: the difference of name already noted,—the invariable use, in the records of Taila II. and his successors, of the form “Chālukya,” with the long vowel *ā* in the first syllable, except under metrical necessity;<sup>1</sup> whereas this form does not once occur in the records of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi,—is rather suggestive evidence in favour of the latter view. Where the break in the genealogy comes in, on the assumption of direct descent,—or, on the other view, who is to be looked upon as the first historical personage in the branch of the family which Taila II. raised to power,—is not certain. Ayyaṇa I. was very possibly, as we have seen,<sup>2</sup> an authentic Chalukya prince, with a date that would well accord with the assertion that he was the grandfather of Taila II. But it may at least be taken as fairly certain that the records are correct in stating that Taila’s father was Vikramāditya IV., whose wife was Bonthālēvi, a daughter of Lakshmaṇa of the Kalachuri family of Central India. And this person is, therefore, placed at the head of the annexed table of those who may conveniently be called the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi. Their capital, indeed, is not specified until the time of Sōmēśvara I.; and very possibly it was at first Mālkhād. But Kalyāṇa or Kalyāṇapura, which is the modern Kalyāṇi in the Nizām’s Dominions,<sup>3</sup> was made the capital by

<sup>1</sup> Whether intentionally or accidentally, this distinction is rather curiously preserved in a record of A.D. 1184-85 at the temple of Virabhadra at Annigere in the Dhārwar District (*Curn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 37, where it is said to be at the temple of Puradappa), which states (I quote from an ink-impression) that first the Chalukyas reigned over the land of Kuntala, then the Raṭṭas, then the Chālukyas, then the Kalachuris (*sic*), and then Vira-Chālukya-Sōma, whose position was secured for him by (his general) Brahma.

<sup>2</sup> Page 379 above; but see also note 2.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 17° 51', long. 77°; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 57,—‘Kulliannee.’—This is in accordance with the identification made by Sir Walter Elliot, which, though there may be no direct evidence in support of it, there are no grounds for questioning. For an account of the place, which shews that there are now no ancient remains at it, see *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. III. p. 23.—There has been an idea that Kalyāṇa was a place of importance in earlier times, and was in fact the capital of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi; in accordance with which, Mr. Rice, in translating the Vak-kalēri grant of Kirtivarman II. of A. D. 757, suggested (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 27) that the epithet *Kārttikēya-parirakṣaṇa-prāpta-kalyāṇa-paramāpād*, which occurs in the formal preambles of other Western Chalukya records also, might be understood as applying to the succession to (the throne of the city of) Kalyāṇa; and Mr. Sh. P. Pandit, in translating the Sālōṭgi inscription of Kṛishṇa III. of A.D. 945, rendered (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. I. p. 209) *pravardhamāna-parama-kalyāṇa-vijay-ōdyama* by “engaged in reducing the prosperous and great Kalyāṇa.” But, as already remarked (page 335 above, note 1), Kalyāṇa is nowhere mentioned in the records of the earlier Chalukya

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Sômésvara I., and is mentioned as such in one of his inscriptions, dated in A.D. 1053; and it continued to be the capital of all his successors, and of the Kalachuryas after them.

Taila II., then, overthrew the Rāshtrakūṭas,—established the Western Chālukya dynasty,—and reigned for twenty-four years, commencing with the Śrīmukha *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 896 current = A. D. 973-74. His name appears also as Tailapa, Tailapayya, Tailappa, and Nūmaḍi-Taila; and he had the *viruda* of Āhavamalla, “the wrestler in war.” His regal titles were *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramésvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*; and he had the epithets of *samastabhuvanaśraya*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, *Satyāśraya-kula-tilaka* or “forehead-ornament or glory of the family of Satyāśraya,” and *Chālukya-ābharaṇa* or “ornament of the Chālukyas:” and this string of epithets and titles was uniformly used, with occasional additions, by all his successors. The Sogal inscription also styles him *Bhujabala-Chakravartin*, “the powerful emperor,” or “an universal emperor by the strength of his arm.” His wife was Jākavve or Jakkaladēvi, daughter of a Rāshtrakūṭa named Bhammaha.<sup>1</sup> Only four records of his time, distinctly naming him as the reigning sovereign, are as yet known: they are,—an inscription at Sogal in the Belgaum District,<sup>2</sup> dated in the month Āshādha (June-July), falling in A. D. 980, of the Vikrama *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 902 (expired), which mentions his feudatory Kārtavīrya I., of the family of the Rattas of Saundatti, as the lord of the Kūṇḍi country; an inscription at Saundatti in the same district,<sup>3</sup> dated six months later in the same year, which mentions another feudatory, the *Mahāśamanta* Śāntivarman, of the same family, who was ruling at Saundatti;<sup>4</sup> an inscription

period, nor even in those of the Rāshtrakūṭa period. And the idea in question is nothing but a pure mistake.

<sup>1</sup> Her parentage (as regards which, see page 425 above, and note 2) is stated in the Kauthēn grant, where her name is given as Jākavva or Jākavvā, which stands for the Kanarese Jākavve.—Her name occurs as Jakkalamādēvi (for ‘mahādēvi’) in an inscription at the temple of Malkana at Ruddawādi in the Nizām’s Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 422).

<sup>2</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 204.

<sup>4</sup> I use three terms,—‘reign,’ in the case of paramount sovereigns; ‘rule,’ in the case of some of the leading feudatory nobles; and ‘govern,’ in the case of ordinary officials and feudatory nobles of less prominence,—intentionally, with the object of representing, as closely as possible, certain gradations of rank and authority which are plainly indicated by the different expressions used in the records themselves.—The earliest technical expression for paramount sovereignty appears to have been *prithivī-rājyam-gēṇu*, “to reign over the (whole) earth,” which occurs, for instance, in the Balagāṇve inscription of the Western Chālukya king Vinayāditya (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 144, text lines 1, 2). It was eventually superseded by *vijaya-rājyam uttar-ōttar-ābhivṛiddhi-pravarāhamānam ā-chand-ārka-tāraṇa barāṇ sale*, or *saluttam-ire*, “the victorious reign, augmenting with perpetual increase, being current so as to endure as long as the moon and sun and stars may last,” which (after some rudimentary attempts, illustrated in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 219, text lines 14, 15, p. 221, text line 1, and p. 256, text lines 6, 7) appears in the Hattī-Mattūr inscription of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Indra III. (*ibid.* p. 224, text lines 2, 3).—The technical term for purely subordinate government was *āḷu*, “to govern,” which sometimes appears alone (e. g., in connection with the government of the Śendṛaka *Mahārāja* Pōḡilli under Vinayāditya, in lines 4, 5 of the Balagāṇve inscription mentioned above), but is often amplified into *duṣṭa anigraha-viśiṣṭa-pratipālanadim āḷu*, “to govern with punishment of the wicked and

(To face page 428.)

(2) Akalan̄kacha -  
Iṛivabedaṅga-Sat  
(A.D. 997 and 10

A daughter;  
married to the Pall  
Iṛiva-Neḷambādhira

or Avvalladēvi;  
married to Bhīllama III. of  
the Pāṇḍya of Sēṇadēsa.

Chola III.  
(A.D. 1081-82.)

Vishnuvardhana-  
Vijayāditya.  
(A.D. 1064 and 1074.)

Chola  
III.

**Chapter**

The We  
Chālukya  
Kalyā



at Nîlgund in the Dhârwâr District, dated in the month Bhâdra-pada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 982, of the Chitrabhânu *samvat*-

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyâni.

protection of the good," which occurs, for instance, in connection with Gaṅgapermanajî-Bhuvanaikavîra-Udayāditya, a feudatory of the Western Chalukya king Sômesvara II. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 209, text lines 23, 24).—There was also an expression, *sukha-samkathâ-vinôdadin rājyam-gēyu*, or, in Sanskrit, *sukha-samkathâ-vinôdēna rājyam kri*, which was affected specially by the more powerful *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvaras* or feudatory nobles, who, while acknowledging the authority of paramount sovereigns, evidently enjoyed a certain amount of independence, and frequently omitted, in their records, to mention, or make any allusion to, their paramount masters. This expression was plainly of intermediate purport. Mr. Rice has rendered it by "ruling the kingdom in peace and wisdom" (*e. g.*, *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 2, and note). And I have rendered it by "governing with the recreation of pleasing conversations" (*e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 18). Now, however, I should prefer to render it by "ruling with the pleasure of an agreeable or friendly interchange of communications (with the paramount sovereign);" this seems, not only to convey the idea that is intended, but also to be as close a literal translation as is possible.—Among the feudatory nobles or princes, this expression is found, in records of the Silâhâras of Karâd (*e. g.*, *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 210, text lines 15, 16), the Rattas of Saundatti (*e. g.*, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 268, text line 64), of the Kādambas of Hāngal (*e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 252, text lines 31, 32), of the Kādambas of Goa (*e. g.*, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 297, text line 17), of the Sindas of Yelburga (*e. g.*, *id.* Vol. XI. p. 223, text line 40), of the Guttas of Guttal (*e. g.*, *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 109, line 69), of the Pāṇḍyas of Nôḷambavādî (*e. g.*, *id.* No. 172, lines 32, 33), and of the Hoysaṣas of Dôrasamudra, before the time when they attained paramount sovereignty (*e. g.*, *id.* No. 18, seventh side, lines 8, 9.) It will not be found always where I have used the word "ruling" in connection with these princes in the pages of this account,—for the reason that in many of the records the construction renders unnecessary the use of any such expression at all; but it occurs with sufficient frequency to shew that it was the expression that would be used on any occasion on which it might be sought to define exactly their position and authority.—I have fourteen verified instances in which the same expression occurs, very exceptionally, in connection with paramount sovereigns; in the cases of Jayasîmha II., Vikramāditya VI., Bijjala, Sôvidēva, Vira-Ballâla II., Narasîmha II., and Narasîmha III. (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* Nos. 155, 163, 164, 168, 171, 175, 186, 185, 147, 200, 233, 123, and 148; *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 146, 130, 163, 81, 139, 176, 169, 110, 7, 106, 117, 33, and 11; and *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 234, text line 52). The reason for the use of it in these cases is not apparent.—It occurs sometimes in connection with the wives of paramount sovereigns; for instance, in the case of Lakshmîdēvî, one of the queens of Vikramāditya VI. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 186, text lines 9, 10).—And it also occurs in the case of *Yuvardjas* (see, for instance, page 449 below, note 10, in the case of Jayasîmha III.); and in the case of sons of paramount sovereigns, who without being formally appointed *Yuvardjas*, were administering portions of the kingdom (for instance, in the case of Vishnuvardhana-Vijayāditya, son of Sômesvara I.;) (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 136; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 19).—The only instances that I have been able to trace, of the use of the whole expression, including *rājyam-gēyu*, in connection with any feudatory or official who was not a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara*, are in the cases of the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Antahpura-vegaḷe*, and *Danḍandâya* Kêsimayya, an officer of the Kalachurya king Âhavamalla, who was thus ruling the Banavâsî province in A.D. 1181 (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 191; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 138), and of the *Danḍandâya* Armatîvala, a minister of Vira-Ballâla II., who was thus ruling at Sitarûr in A.D. 1195 (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 31; the record applies the same expression to also Vira-Ballâla himself). The term *sukha-samkathâ-vinôda* occurs, however,—though not with *rājyam-gēyu*, but with *du*, 'to govern,' and *pratipâlisu*, 'to protect,'—in the cases of an exceptionally high official of Vikramāditya VI., the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Pânasa-vegaḷe*, and *Danḍandâya* Anantapâlayya, who was thus ruling the Banavâsî province and the Belvola and Puligere districts, and managing the *panḍâya*-tax of the seven-and-a-half-lâkh country, in A.D. 1102-1103, and of a subordinate of his, the *Danḍandâya* Gôvîndarasa, who, at the same time, was thus managing the *mêlvattēya-ballârâvula*, *eradu-bilkoḷe*, and *perjûka* taxes (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* Nos. 168, 171; *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 79, 80, 139); in the case of Anantapâlayya, the use of the term is in accordance with the fact that he was also styled *Mahâsāmantâdhipati*, which was of much the same purport with *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara*; in the case of Gôvîndarasa, the justification for its use is not so apparent. And it occasionally occurs in connection with simply

## 430 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāni.

sara, S.-S. 904 expired;<sup>1</sup> and an inscription at Tālgund in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> dated either in Vaiśākha (April-May) or Āsvayuja (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A.D. 997, of the Hēmalambin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 919 (expired), which records that his feudatory Bhimarasa, also called Tailapana-*aṅkakāra* or “the warrior or champion of Tailapa,”<sup>3</sup> was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Śāntalige thousand, in Mysore, and the Kisukād seventy or the country round Pattadakal in the Bijāpur District. Where his capital was, is not certain; though, as suggested above, it may very possibly have been Mālkhed. But the localities named in the records mentioned above, shew that he established his sway over the whole of the southern part of the territories that had been held by the Rāshtrakūtas. The pointed and regretful way in which the Bhādāna grant of the feudatory *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Aparājita, of the Śilāhāra family, issued in June, A. D. 997, and evidently within the period of his reign, speaks of his having overthrown Kakka II., indicates plainly that his supremacy was admitted in the territory of the northern branch of the Śilāhāra family in the Koṅkan. And the statement in the Saṅgamnēr grant of A. D. 1000, that it was the *Mahāsāmanta* Bhīlāma II., of the Yādava family of Sēṇadēśa, who actually defeated Muñja,<sup>4</sup> shews that this feudatory prince also, whose province lay in the direction of Aurangābid, Nāsik, and Khāndēsh, recognised his suzerainty in the more northern parts of the Rāshtrakūta dominions to the east of the Western Ghats. On the other hand, he cannot have acquired any of the Gujarāt provinces: for, not only have we dates ranging from A. D. 941-42 to 996-97 for the Chaulukya king Mūlarāja of Aṅgūlwād,<sup>5</sup> whose successors, moreover, maintained the sovereignty for the next four centuries, but, also, somewhere about A. D. 975, amidst the events which attended the downfall of the Rāshtrakūtas, a Chaulukya prince named Bārappa,—evidently some connection of Mūlarāja,—seized the Lāta country, which remained in the possession of his family until at

*iru*, ‘to be’; e. g., in the case of Gaṅgapermaṇaḍi-Bhuvanaikavira-Udayāditya, mentioned above, who is described as governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Śāntalige thousand, the Maṇḍali thousand, and the eighteen *agrahāras*, with punishment of the wicked and protection of the good, and being at the capital of Balligāve with the pleasure of an agreeable or friendly interchange of communications (with his paramount sovereign).—The expression, in any of its forms, does not necessarily occur in connection with all *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvaras*; e. g., the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvundarāja is described as simply governing the Banavāsi province (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 179, text line 11).

<sup>1</sup> *Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 85; where, however, as I find from an ink-impression, the Śaka year is not given completely,—the *saṃvatsara* is wrongly given as Tārāna,—and, through gratuitously reading *Trailōkyamalla* instead of *Ahavamalla*, in line 5, the record is mistakenly referred to Sōmēśvara I.

<sup>2</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 214; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 186.

<sup>3</sup> As used in this and similar *virudas*, *aṅka* seems,—as the Kanarese affix *kāra* is used,—to be intended to be applied in its meaning of ‘a military show, or sham-fight; war, battle.’ But *aṅkakāra* may also represent the Sanskrit *aṅkakāra*, ‘an arithmetician;’ and there may be some such implication as that by which the prefix of the name of the Eastern Chalukya king Guṇaka-Vijayāditya III. is explained by the statement (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 102) that he was “a thorough arithmetician (*aṅkalāra* *śāstrī*).”

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 214-15.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 213.

any rate the time of Trilôchanapâla in A.D. 1051.<sup>1</sup> Some of the later records assert that, in addition to subverting the power of the Râshtrakûtas, he overcame the king of Chêdi, the Utkalas or people of Orissa, and the kings of Chôla and Nêpâla, and subjugated the whole of the Kuntala country. The alleged conquest of Nêpâl is, of course, an invention of the poets; and probably the statements about Chêdi, the Chôlas, and Orissa, are no more substantial, except in being perhaps based, in the first two cases, on some successful resistance of attempts at invasion. The subjugation of the whole of the Kuntala country, however, is a fact, which is amply borne out by the localities mentioned above, and by all the subsequent records, in some of which the Western Châlukyas are emphatically described as "the lords of Kuntala." The specific limits of this country are not yet known. But the statements in epigraphic records shew that it covered at least the whole of the Kanarese districts. On the south, it included Banavâsi in North Kanara; Balagâmve and Harihar in Mysore, and Hampe or Vijayanagara in the Bellâry District; to the north of these places, Hângal, Lakshmêshwar, Lakkundi, and Gadag, in the Dhârwar District; further to the north, Belgaum, Saundatti, Manôli, and Kônûr, in the Belgaum District, and Pattadakal and Aihole in the Bijâpur District; and still more to the north, Têrdâl in the Sângli State, Bijâpur itself, and doubtless Kalyâni. And some of the principal and best-known divisions of the country were the Banavâsi twelve-thousand, the Pânûngal or Hângal five-hundred, the Puligere or Lakshmêshwar three-hundred, the Belvola three-hundred, the Kûnûdi three-thousand, the Vênugrâma or Belgaum seventy, the Toragale or Torgal six-thousand, the Kelavâdi three-hundred near Bâdâmi, the Kisukâd seventy, of which Pattadakal was the chief town, the Bâgadage or Bâgalkôt seventy, and the Tardavâdi thousand, which was the country in the neighbourhood of Bijâpur.<sup>2</sup> It is to be understood, in fact, that Taila II. acquired the whole of the Râshtrakûta kingdom, with the exception of the Gujarât provinces; and in the Khârepâtan grant of A. D. 1008, the territory that was held by his immediate successor Irivabedaṅga-Satyâśraya, is specifically called Rattapâti or "the country of the Rattas or Râshtrakûtas;" while in some of the Chôla records it is called the Rattapâdi seven-and-a-half-lâkh country.<sup>3</sup> The Muñja whom he slew, as stated in the verse that is referred to

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Châlukyas of  
Kalyâni.

<sup>1</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 196 ff.—The *Rasmâlâ* asserts that Bârappa was a general of Taila II., and attacked Mûlarâja; and perhaps some other works imply the same: but no epigraphic evidence has been obtained, supporting this statement; and it is intrinsically improbable, because Bârappa was a Chaulukya, like Mûlarâja of Anhilwâd and his descendants,—not a Châlukya, like Taila II. On the other hand, the *Sukṛita-saṁskṛtana* represents Bârappa as the general of a king of Kanauj.

<sup>2</sup> It is rather surprising that the name of Kuntala does not occur in the records of the Western Chalukyas of Bâdâmi; for, it is carried back to the sixth century A. D. by the *Bṛihat-Saṁhitâ* of Varâhamihira (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 182), and it is also mentioned, as a principal territorial division, in an inscription at Ajantâ, of not much later date, which, in fact, seems to indicate that Ajantâ itself was in Kuntala (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. IV. pp. 126, 127); and further, it is, in my opinion, the real country, in Mahârâshtra, which Hiuen Tsiang, representing Nâsik as its capital, described under the name of Mahârâshtra, the kingdom of Pulikêsin II. (see page 355 above, note 3; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 115).

<sup>3</sup> e. g., *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 63, 65.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

on page 426 above, is the Paramāra king Vākpati-Muñja of Mālwa, the successor of Śīyaka-Harshā who has been mentioned in connection with the Rāshtrakūta king Khottiga. This event, however, is not to be made synchronous, — even if the verse in question intends it, — with the overthrow of the Rāshtrakūtas; for we have, for Muñja, as late a date as A. D. 979.<sup>1</sup> It is claimed for Muñja that he conquered Taila II. no less than sixteen times,<sup>2</sup> before he met his fate at Taila's hands. And he eventually lost his life under the following circumstances. He made his final expedition into Taila's country, against the advice of his minister Rudrāditya. Crossing the Gōdāvari, which is said to have formed the northern boundary of Taila's kingdom, he was defeated and taken captive. After a protracted imprisonment, he made a futile attempt to escape. And then, being imprisoned again, he was at first treated with great indignity, and finally was executed.<sup>3</sup> The killing of Pañchala, also, was not really synchronous with the commencement of Taila's reign; for that person, a Western Gaṅga prince, is described, in a fragmentary record at Mulgund in the Dhārwar District, as reigning in A. D. 974 or 975 over the whole country bounded by the eastern, the western, and the southern oceans.<sup>4</sup>

Irivabedaṅga  
Satyāśraya.

Taila II. was succeeded, probably towards the end of A. D. 997, by his eldest son Satyāśraya, whose name appears also as Sattiga<sup>5</sup> and Sattima,<sup>6</sup> and who had the *virudas* of Akalañkcharita, "of spotless behaviour," and Irivabedaṅga or Irivabedēga, "a wonder among those who pierce (their foes)." Of his time, we have nine records. Eight of them expressly mention him as the reigning king; and these are, — an inscription at Gadag in the Dhārwar District,<sup>7</sup> dated in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1002, of the *Subhākrit samvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Samvat 924 (expired),<sup>8</sup> while his feudatory, the *Mahāśādmanta* Sōbhanarasa, was governing the Belvola three-hundred, — which was the country round Gadag, Aṇṇigere, Kurtakōti, and Nargund in Dhārwar, Hūli in Belgaum, and Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions, — together with the Puligere or Lakshmēshwar three-hundred, the Kundūr five-hundred, and the Kukkanūr thirty; an inscription at Tumbige in the Bijāpur District,<sup>9</sup> dated in the *Krōdhin samvatsara*, Ś.-S. 926 (expired), = A. D. 1004.

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I, p. 223.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 227.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 228; see also *Early History of the Dēkkan* (1884), p. 59.

<sup>4</sup> See page 307 above.

<sup>5</sup> *c. g.*, P. S. and O.-C. *Inscrs.* No. 178, line 6, and No. 219, line 14 (*Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 87, 189). — In connection with this Prakṛit form of the name, see page 410 above, note 1.

<sup>6</sup> See *id.* No. 116, line 17 (in *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 68, 'Sattimanta' is wrongly given).

<sup>7</sup> At the temple of Triakṛtēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I, p. 39; and see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II, p. 297, No. 3: I quote now, however, from an ink-impression which makes the year clear).

<sup>8</sup> According to General Sir Alexander Cunningham's list of the *samvatsaras* (*Indian Eras*, p. 25), Subhākrit should be coupled with Śaka-Samvat 925 expired, and Ś.-S. 924 expired should be coupled with Sōbhakṛit. But the table in Mr. C. P. Brown's *Carnatic Chronology*, pp. 11-19, places Subhākrit before Sōbhakṛit, and is in accordance with this record and others also.

<sup>9</sup> *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I, p. 32. I quote, however, from an ink-impression

1005; two inscriptions at Kukkanûr in the Nizâm's Dominions and Yalawâl in Mysore,<sup>1</sup> the dates of which, partially illegible, may be anything from S.-S. 920 to 929; an inscription at Kannêshwar in the Dhârwar District,<sup>2</sup> dated in the Viśvâvasu *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 927 (expired), = A. D. 1005-1006, while his feudatory, the *Mahāsāmanta* Bhimarāja, also called Tailapana-aṅkakāra, was still governing, as under Taila II., the Banavāsi, Sântalige, and Kisukāl districts; an inscription at Hottûr in the Dhârwar District, dated, without full details, in the *Plavaṅga saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 929 (expired), = A. D. 1007-1008;<sup>3</sup> a copper-plate grant from Khârêpāṭaṇ in the Ratnâgiri District,<sup>4</sup> dated in Jyêshtha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1008, of the Kîlaka *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 930 (expired), which describes Satyâśraya himself as reigning over Râṭṭapāṭi or the country of the Rattas, *i. e.* the Râshtrakûtas,<sup>5</sup> and records a grant that was made by his feudatory, the *Maṇḍalika* Rattarāja, of the southern branch of the Silâhâras of the Kōṅkan; and an inscription at Munawalli in the Dhârwar District,<sup>6</sup> dated in Śrâvâṇa (July-Aug.) of the same *saṃvatsara*, falling also in A. D. 1008. The ninth is a copper-plate grant from Saṅgamnêr in the Ahmednagar District,<sup>7</sup> dated in the month Bhâdrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 1000, of the Sârvarin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 922 (expired): this record, containing a charter issued by the Yâdava prince Bhillama II., who was then ruling the Sêṇpa country, does not mention Satyâśraya, or, indeed, any paramount sovereign at all; but the connection between the Yâdavas of Sêṇpadêśa and the Western Châlukyas is shewn by the statement that it was Bhillama who killed Muñja, the enemy of Taila II.; and Bhillama can only have been ruling as a feudatory of the Western Châlukya kings with whom he was synchronous. From the Chôla records, we learn that Satyâśraya fought with the Chôla king Kô-Râjarāja-Râjakêsarivarman, who claims to have defeated him.<sup>8</sup> On the other hand, the Hottûr inscription, while admitting that the Chôla king, — here called Nûrmaḍi-Chôla, and apparently named as Râjêndra,<sup>9</sup> — having collected a force numbering nine hundred thousand, had pillaged the whole country, had slaughtered the women, the children, and the Brâhmanas, and, taking the girls to wife, had destroyed their caste, says that Satyâśraya put the Chôla to flight, and so acquired great stores of wealth and vehicles; and that, having thus conquered the southern country, he was then, in A. D. 1007-1008, reigning over the whole earth at Tâvareyaghatta or Tovareyaghatta, *i. e.* at the mountain-pass of Tâvare or Tovare, — which seems to be the place where the decisive battle was fought.

The next name in the table is that of Daśavarman or Yaśôvarman, the younger brother of Irivabedaṅga-Satyâśraya. His name is almost invariably given as Daśavarman; in fact, there is as yet only one instance

Daśavarman  
or  
Yaśôvarman

<sup>1</sup> *Carn.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. pp. 30, 33.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 34.

<sup>3</sup> On a monumental slab in a field, Survey No. 47. I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 292.

<sup>5</sup> See page 341 above, note 2.

<sup>6</sup> From an ink-impression.

<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 212.

<sup>8</sup> *South-Ind. Inscrs.* Vol. I. pp. 51, 52, 63, 112; Vol. II. pp. 2, 13.

<sup>9</sup> *i. e.*, Râjêndra-Chôladêva, the successor of Râjakêsarivarman.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

to the contrary,—a passage in the Kauthém grant of A. D. 1009,<sup>1</sup> in which it appears as Yaśovarman; and the reason for the variation there is not apparent. His wife was Bhāgyavatī or Bhāgaladevī.<sup>2</sup> There are no records of his time. And his name is omitted in some of the subsequent records, which take the regal succession direct from Iṛivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya to Vikramāditya V.<sup>3</sup> It seems plain, therefore, that he did not reign. And none of the records state any history in connection with him.

## Vikramāditya V.

The successor of Iṛivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya, then, was Daśavarman's eldest son Vikramāditya V., whose name appears sometimes as Vikramāditya and sometimes as simply Vikrama, and who had the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla, "the wrestler of the three worlds;" he probably succeeded to the throne in A. D. 1009. Of his reign we have four records,—a copper-plate grant from Kauthém in the Miraj State,<sup>4</sup> dated in the Saumya *samvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṁvat 930 expired, by mistake for 931 expired or 932 current, with the mention of a lunar eclipse which falls in A. D. 1009;<sup>5</sup> an inscription at Sūḍi in the Dhārwar District,<sup>6</sup> dated in the Śādhārana *samvatsara*, S.-S. 932 (expired), = A. D. 1010-11; another at Ālūr in the Gadag tāluka of the same district,<sup>7</sup> dated in the same year, while his feudatory, Iṛiva-Nolamādhira, also called Ghaṭeya-aṅkakāra, of the Pallava family, whose wife was a daughter of Iṛivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya, was governing the Nolambavāḍi thirty-two-thousand, the Kengali five-hundred, the Ballakunde three-

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Her name appears as Bhāgyavatī in the Kauthém grant.

<sup>3</sup> I said (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 19) that there is an inscription at Ālūr in the Gadag tāluka, which, if the copy (*Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 38) is correct, speaks of Vikramāditya V. as the son of Satyāśraya. The record is that of A. D. 1010-11, of the reign of Vikramāditya V. And I find, from an ink-impression, that the copy is not correct. The word used is *maga*!, 'daughter,' applying to the wife of Iṛiva-Nolamādhira; not *magam*, 'son,' as given in the copy, applying to Vikramāditya V. But I find that the statement is certainly made in an inscription at Harihar (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 116; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 68), where the text (line 17) runs *ene saury-ōmnatan-ḍḍa Tuilapan=apatyam Sattimam tam-nripd'ana putram vibhu-Vikramam tad-anujam sand=Ayyanam*, &c. And there is also an inscription at the temple of Saṁbhu-Mahādēva at Diggāvi in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 189), which seems to repeat the statement; the words, according to the transcript, are *ghana-saury-āgrani-Tuila-bhābhujā-sutam Satyāśrayam tan-nripd'ana putram vibhu-Vikramam tad-anujam sand=Ayyanam*, &c.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVI. p. 15.

<sup>5</sup> The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the moon. But the month is not stated; so the precise date cannot be determined, as, in the Saumya *samvatsara*, there were two lunar eclipses, on the 12th April, A. D. 1009, and on the 6th October following (see Von Oppelzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, p. 359).—The Saumya *samvatsara* might, indeed, be coupled with Śaka-Saṁvat 930 expired,—in which case there would be no mistake in the record,—by the southern Vikrama luni-solar system, if that system existed (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 222). And then,—bearing in mind that the date must be later than that of the Munawāllī inscription, which, coupling Kīlaka with S.-S. 930 expired according to the usual southern luni-solar system, gives a date in July-August, A. D. 1008, for Iṛivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya,—the eclipse might be identified with that of the 17th October, A. D. 1008. But the existence of the southern Vikrama variety of the cycle remains to be proved. And it seems, on the whole, probable that there really is a mistake in respect of the Śaka year that is given in the record.

<sup>6</sup> *Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 37; verified from an ink-impression.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.* p. 38; verified from an ink-impression.



hundred, the Kukkanûr thirty, and five towns in the Mâsiyavâdi country; and another at Galagnâth in the same district,<sup>1</sup> which gives a date in Bhâdrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 1011, of the Virôdhikrit *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 933 (expired). The records do not appear to state any history in connection with him.

The next name in the table is that of Ayyaṇa II., a younger brother of Vikramâditya V. We have, however, no records that are referable to him; and he does not appear to have reigned.

The next name is that of Akkâdêvî, an elder sister of Jayasimha II., who is mentioned in several of the records, and appears to have been a personage of considerable reputation and importance. She was styled *gunada-bedāṅgi*, "a marvel of virtuous qualities," and *âkavâkya*, "she whose speech is single and uniform;" and she is described as "a very Bhairavî in battle and in destroying hostile kings." In A. D. 1021 or 1022, she was governing the Kisukâd seventy, under Jayasimha II.<sup>2</sup> And she continued in authority under Sômêśvara I.: for we find her described in a record of A. D. 1047 as having laid siege to the fort of Gôkâge, *i. e.* Gôkâk in the Belgaum District,—probably to quell some local insurrection;<sup>3</sup> in A. D. 1050 she was governing the Kisukâd seventy, the Toṇagare six, and the Mâsavâdi hundred-and-forty;<sup>4</sup> and in A. D. 1053 she is mentioned again as governing the Kisukâd seventy, in a record which implies that the seat of her government was Vikramapura, which is the modern Arasibîdi in the Hungund tâluka, Bijâpur District.<sup>5</sup> A record of A. D. 1066 mentions her as the mother of the Kâdamba Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara Tôyimaḍêva, who was then ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand and the Pânumgal five-hundred.<sup>6</sup> Her husband, therefore, was one of the Kâdambas of Hângal; but his name has not yet been traced.

The successor of Vikramâditya V. was his youngest brother Jayasimha II., who had the *biruda* of Jagadêkamalla, "the sole wrestler in the world." His wife was Suggaladêvî, who, in the *Channabasava-Purâṇa*, where his name appears in the form of Dêsinga, is called Suggale and is described as converting him from Jainism to the Saiva faith.<sup>7</sup> And he had a daughter, named Hâmmâ or Avvalladêvî, who was married to the Yâdava prince Bhillama III. of Sêunadêsa.<sup>8</sup> Of his reign, we have the Miraj copper-plate grant,<sup>9</sup> and some two dozen inscriptions on stone,<sup>10</sup> which give dates ranging from the month

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyâni.

Ayyaṇa II.

Akkâdêvî.

Jayasimha II.

<sup>1</sup> *Carn.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 40; verified from an ink-impression: the characters, however, seem of rather later date.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 275.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Arasibîdi in the Bijâpur District.

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at Sâdi in the Dhârwar District.

<sup>5</sup> Another inscription at Arasibîdi itself.

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Hoṭṭûr in the Dhârwar District.

<sup>7</sup> See page 437 below, note 5. Her name occurs in an inscription at Hippargi in the Sindagi tâluka, Bijâpur District (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 53).

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 122.

<sup>9</sup> *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 10.

<sup>10</sup> For some which have been edited with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 15 (at Balagâinve; A. D. 1019), Vol. XVIII. p. 270 (at Bêlûr; A. D. 1021, probably), Vol. IV. p. 278 (at Tâlgund; A. D. 1028), and Vol. XIX. p. 161 (at Maṇṭûr; A. D., 1040, probably).—From this time, the records become too numerous to be noticed in detail.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1018, of the Kālayukti *samvat-ara*, Śaka-Samvat 940 (expired),<sup>1</sup> to the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1042, of the Chitrabhānu- *samvatsara*, Ś.-S. 964 (expired).<sup>2</sup> And among the records of this period we have also to count, though they do not expressly mention any paramount sovereign, the Kalas-Budrūkh grant of the *Mahāsāmant* Bhīllama III., of the Yādava family of Sēupadēśa,<sup>3</sup> who was ruling his hereditary province in A. D. 1025, and the Bhāṇḍūp grant of the Silāhāra *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chhittarāja,<sup>4</sup> who in A. D. 1026 was ruling the whole of the Konkan; both these persons were, without doubt, vassals of Jayasimha II. The Balagāmve inscription of A. D. 1019<sup>5</sup> describes him as a moon to the water-lily that was king Bhōja, i.e. as taking away the glory of Bhōja, just as the moon causes the water-lilies that bloom in the daytime to close their flowers at night,—and as defeating the Chōlas and Chēras, and putting to flight the confederacy of Mālwa.<sup>6</sup> The Bhōja who is spoken of here, is the Paramāra king of Mālwa,—the brother's son of Vākpati-Muñja,—for whom we have the date of A. D. 1021-22, and who is said to have vanquished, among others, the Karnātas, i.e. the Western Chālukyas.<sup>6</sup> Several of the other records mention Jayasimha II. as defeating the Chōla king. But none of them give details, except the Miraj charter, which records the grant of a village, in the Ede-dore two-thousand, that was made by him in A. D. 1024, on the full-moon day of the month Vaiśākha of the Raktākshin *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 946 (expired), when, having fought and subdued the mighty Chōla, the lord of the five Dramilas, and having appropriated all the possessions of the lords of the seven Konkans, his victorious camp was pitched near Kōlhāpur in the course of a campaign for conquering the northern countries.<sup>7</sup> The Chōla king with whom he fought, was Rājendra-Chōladēva, otherwise called Madhurāntaka II. and Parakēsari-varman, who, in the usual manner, transfers all the successes to himself, and claims to have conquered the Idaiturai *nāḍ*, i.e. the Ede-dore district mentioned just above, which is to be identified with the country lying round Edatore, the head-quarters of a tāluka in Mysore,—to have penetrated as far as Banawāsi,—and even to have taken the whole of the Rattapādi country from Jayasimha.<sup>8</sup> The principal feudatories and officials of Jayasimha II. were,—a certain Chatta, Chattayya, or Chattaladēva, who seems to be Shashthadēva I., of the

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at the temple of Saṅgana-Basavēśvara at Hirār in the Hāngal tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 44).—At Guḷikatti in the Sampgaon tāluka, Belgaum District, there is an inscription of the Kādambas of Goa, which purports to give for Jayasimha II. the date of the *Plavaniga samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 928, by mistake for 929 (expired), = A. D. 1007-1008. He may have been *Yuvarāja* then. But the record was put on the stone in A. D. 1052-53; it does not describe him as *Yuvarāja*; and I am not satisfied that it gives an authentic date for him.

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at the temple of Tēraṇagal-Brahmadēva at Śirār in the Gadag tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 70); but I did not find this record among the ink-impressions brought to me from Śirār.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 117.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. V. p. 276.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. pp. 223, 230.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 18; and see *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. p. 113.

<sup>7</sup> *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. I. pp. 51, 52, 95, 96, 113.

<sup>8</sup> *ibid.* p. 17.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāni.

family of the Kādambas of Goa :<sup>1</sup> the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kundamarasā, also called Sattigana-Chatta, son of Iṣivabedaṅga-dēva,<sup>2</sup> with the title of "supreme lord of Banavāsi, the best of towns," who, in A.D. 1019, at Balipura, *i.e.* Balagāṁve, was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Sāntalige thousand, and the Hayve five-hundred, up to the shore of the western ocean;<sup>3</sup> the *Mahāsāmanta* Bhīllama III., of the Yādava family of Sēṇpadēśa, who in A. D. 1025 was ruling his hereditary province at Sindinagara, *i.e.* Sinnar in the Nāsik District; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvaras* Sēvya and Nāgāditya, of the Sinda family, who in A. D. 1033-34 were ruling the Bāgadage country; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Mayūravarma II., of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who in A. D. 1034-35 and 1038-39 was ruling the Pānuṅgal five-hundred; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Tōyimaḍēva, of the same family, a son of Akkāḍēvi, who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Pānuṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1037; the *Mahāsāmanta* Iṣivabedaṅga-Mārasīmha, apparently of the Maṇalūr family,<sup>4</sup> and the *Mahāsāmanta* Jayakēśin of that family, — each of them with the title of "lord of Purigere, the best of towns," — who in A. D. 1038-39 were holding the office of *Nāḍgāmuṇḍu* of the Purigere three-hundred; the *Mahāsāmanta* Eṇeyamma or Eṇega, of the Kaṭṭa family of Saundatti, who was ruling in A. D. 1040; and Nolamba-Pallava-Bommaṇayya, of the Pallava lineage, who in A. D. 1040-41 and 1042-43 was governing five towns in the Māsavāḍi country. Also, as already noted, in A. D. 1021 or 1022 his elder sister Akkāḍēvi was governing the Kisukāḍ seventy. The records do not name the capital proper of Jayasīmha II. himself. But they mention, as minor capitals, Balagāṁve and Pottalakeṇe, which latter place is now represented by Daṇṇāyakana-kere in the Bellāry District,<sup>5</sup> and another place, named Kolliṇpāke, which has not yet been identified.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> But with a dubious date in A.D. 1007-1008 (see page 436 above, note 1).

<sup>2</sup> *i.e.*, quite possibly, of Iṣivabedaṅga-Satyāśraya. <sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. pp. 17, 18.

<sup>4</sup> Maṇalūr was a village on the Tuṅgabhadra (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 282).

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 162. This place is mentioned as Hoṭalakeṇe in the *Basava-Purāṇa*, chap. ii., where we are told that it contained seven hundred *basadis* or Jain temples, and twenty thousand Jain saints; and a narration is given of how Dēvara-Dāsimayya, the *Guru* of Suggaladēvi the wife of king Dēsiṅga, despoiled the Śrāvakas or Jains, and induced Dēsiṅga to adopt the Śaiva or Liṅgāyat religion. The same story is epitomised in the *Channabasava-Purāṇa*, chap. lvii., 10, which says that Suggale, the wife of the *Śinabhakta* Dēsiṅga-Ballāla, caused her *Guru* Dēvara-Dāsa to dispute with the Jains, and then, transforming a serpent in a box into a *liṅga* made of the *chandrakānta* or moon-stone, she caused him to conquer, and induced her husband to become a *Śivabhakta*. — In calling Dēsiṅga a Ballāla, *i.e.* a Hoysala, the *Channabasava-Purāṇa* makes an evident mistake. Dēsiṅga is a conception of Jayasīmha, which name does not appear among the Hoysalas at all. And the coincident mention of Suggale or Suggaladēvi and Hoṭalakeṇe, shews conclusively that the story really refers to the Western Chālukya king Jayasīmha II.

<sup>6</sup> See the Bhairamattī inscription (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 231). — No one has ever been able to tell me where the place is. But it should be a very well known, as it is the slightly differently spelt Kolliṇpāki which is mentioned in the *Rājashākhara-vilāsa*, I., 53-56, as the birthplace of Rēṇukēśa, Rēṇukāchārya, or Rēvaṇaprabhu. According to the poem, Rēṇukēśa was born from the *śa* or *liṅga* at Kolliṇpāki, into which he was absorbed again, when he had begotten a son named Rudramuṇi vara, and had initiated him and given him the office of *Guru*. In his introduction to his edition of the *Rājashākhara-vilāsa*, Gangadhar Madiwaleshwar Turmari stated that Rēṇukēśa was one of the *Pañchādchāryas* or five preceptors who established the Liṅgāyat religion, and that he founded a *maṭha* or religious college at Kolliṇpāki, and gave the *paṇḍitādhikāra* or

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Sōmēśvara I.

Jayasimha II. was succeeded by his son, Sōmēśvara I., who had the double *biruda* of Trailōkyamalla-Āhavamalla. His wives were, — Bāchaladēvi, who was the mother of Sōmēśvara II., Vikramāditya VI., and Jayasimha III., and was probably his first wife;<sup>1</sup> Chandalakabbe or Chandrikādēvi, who had the title of *pīriyavasi* or chief queen in A. D. 1047-48;<sup>2</sup> Mailaladēvi, who had the same title in A. D. 1053-54;<sup>3</sup> and Kētaladēvi.<sup>4</sup> Of his reign, we have some forty records,<sup>5</sup> which give dates ranging from the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1044, of the Tārana *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 966 (expired),<sup>6</sup> to the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1068, of the Kīlaka *samvatsara*, Ś.-S. 990 (expired).<sup>7</sup> And they shew that his principal feudatories

pontiffship of it to his son, Rudramuniśvara; that in Rudramuniśvara's lineage were born Uddānagaśādhīśvara, Annadānīśa, Rēvanasiddhēśvara, and Chikkavirādēva, who established a *maṭha* at Danugūr, south of Bangalore, and became the *Śrāmīs* or pontiffs of it; that in Chikkavirādēva's lineage was born the poet Shadakshari, the author of the *Rājasekhara-vilāsa*, who became the *Pattadaśrāmī* of the Danugūr *maṭha* about A. D. 1031; that Shadakshari died at Yeḷendūr, in Mysore, where the people set up in memory of him a *linga* which they worship to this day; and that his descendants are still found at Kolliṭpāki, Danugūr, and Yeḷendūr. But he did not give any information as to where Kolliṭpāki is to be looked for. — As Kolliṭpākkai, the place is also mentioned in the Chōla inscriptions (e.g., *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I, pp. 96, 99). And an inscription of A. D. 1131 at Drākshārām (*Elliot Telugu Sasanams*, p. 287) styles the *Mahā-maṇḍalēśvara* Yoṅḡiramārga (*sic*) "supreme lord of Kolliṭpāki, the best of towns; lord of the six-thousand district on the south bank of the river Krishnavēni; and foundation-pillar of the sovereignty of the Chālukyas of Veṅḡi." — Mr. Kittel says (*Nāgavārma's Canarese Prapady*, *Introd.* pp. xlviii., lxviii., note 19, lxix., note 2) that the *Guru's* throne of the present Rēvanasiddha, the disciple-descendant of Rēṇukēśa, is at Bālehalli, which is called in Sanskrit Kadalīpura, near Hōnnūr in the Maledēsa, or hill-country along the Western Ghats. And the suggestion has been made to me, that Bālehalli may be Kolliṭpāke. But I know of nothing tending to prove this. — The Kaśākūḍi Pallava grant (see page 323 above) mentions a village named Kolliṭpākam, in the vicinity of Conjeeveram. But, whether this is the Kolliṭpāke of the other references, is doubtful.

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at the temple of Trikuṭṭēśvara at Gadag in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 410; and see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II, p. 297). — The record is dated in the Chitra[*bhānn*] *samvatsara*, the twenty-seventh year of the Chālukya-Vikrama-kāla, on Sunday, the first (or ? twelfth) *tithi* of the bright fortnight of Chaitra, falling in A. D. 1102. It is too much damaged to be edited as a whole; but the verse which mentions Bāchaladēvi runs (from an ink-impression) — Abhinuta-vikramābharapa[n = Ahava]ḡhalla-nripaṇige [Kā]mini-nibhey = ene saṁda peṁ — Bāchaladēve puttī[da]r = ssutar = vvibhu Bhuvanaikamalla-nripaṇuḡ ripu-rāya-gharaṭṭan = unnatani Tribhuvanamalla-bhūbbu[ja]num = ujaḡa-kir[tti] Noḡambabhd-panuḡ. — The Gadag inscription of A. D. 1098 also names Bāchaladēvi as the mother of Sōmēśvara I. and Vikramāditya VI.

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at the temple of Śvara at Nimbargi in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 92).

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Tilawāḡli in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 122; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> The Honwād inscription (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX, p. 268).

<sup>5</sup> For some which have been edited with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV, p. 179 (at Baḡagāṁve; of A. D. 1048), and Vol. XIX, p. 268 (at Honwād; of A. D. 1054).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription in front of the temple of Hanumanta at Narēgal, in the Rōṇ tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 84). — I have not been able to verify this date from an ink-impression. But, apparently, impressions have not been made of all the inscriptions at Narēgal. There is an inscription of the same year at the temple of Kallēśvara at Agūr in the Hāngal tāluka (*ibid.* p. 80); but neither the copy nor the ink-impression shews the full details of the date.

<sup>7</sup> An inscription at Banawāsi (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, p. 179; verified from an ink-impression).

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyani.

and officials were,—the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Mayūravarma II., of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who in A. D. 1034-35 and 1044-45 was ruling the Pānuṅgal five-hundred; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Siṅgaṇadēvarasa, who in A. D. 1045 was ruling the Kisukād seventy, the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, and the Śāntalige thousand, up to the borders of the western ocean; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvundarāya, with the title of “supreme lord of Banavāsi, the best of towns,” who in A. D. 1045-46 and 1062-63, at Balligāve, *i.e.* Baḷagāṁve, was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand; Kaliyammarasa, of the Jimūtavāhana lineage and the Khachara race (apparently a branch of the Śilāhāra stock), who in A. D. 1045-46 was governing the Bāsavura hundred-and-forty; the Hoysala *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vinayāditya, who in A. D. 1048, or thereabouts, was ruling the territory included between the Koṅkan, the Bhāḍavayal province or district, Talakāḍ, and Sāvimala; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya I. and Aṅka, of the family of the Rattas of Saundatti, the latter of whom, in A. D. 1048-49, was ruling at Sugandhavarti, *i.e.* Saundatti, the chief town of the Kūṇḍi three-thousand; Jayakēśin I., of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, who was ruling his hereditary part of the Koṅkan in A. D. 1052-53;<sup>1</sup> the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Rēvarasa, with the title of “lord of Māhishmatī, the best of towns,” and described as belonging to the family of Kārtavīrya,<sup>2</sup> who in A. D. 1054-55 was governing in the neighbourhood of Kēmbhāvi in the Nizām’s Dominions; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sōyimarasa, of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who was ruling the Pānuṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1067-68; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kīrtivarman II., of the same family, who in A. D. 1068-69 was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand. And among the records of this reign we must reckon, though it does not name the paramount sovereign, the copper-plate grant of the Śilāhāra *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Mārasimha,<sup>3</sup> who in A. D. 1058-59, at Khilīgiladurga or Kilīgiladurga, was ruling the Karāḍ territory, undoubtedly as a feudatory of Sōmēśvara I. Sōmēśvara’s aunt, Akkāḍēvi, continued in authority under him: we find her mentioned in one of the Arasībīḍi inscriptions, of A. D. 1047-48, as laying siege to the fort of Gōkāge, *i.e.* Gōkāk in the Belgaum District,—doubtless

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Guḍikatṭi in the Sampgaon-tāluka, Belgaum District, dated in the Nandana *samvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Samvat 973, by mistake for 974 (expired). The Śaka year is expressed partly in numerical words, by *nandi*, ‘the nine treasures,’ *saptan*, ‘seven,’ and *guna* ‘the three qualities.’ So also in the first part of this record, purporting to give the Pavaṅga *samvatsara*, coupled with Ś.-S. 928, by mistake for 929 (expired), for Jayasimha II. (see page 436 above, note 1), the date is expressed by *nidhi*, ‘the nine treasures,’ *dvi*, ‘two,’ and *gaja*, ‘the eight elephants of the points of the compass.’ If this record is accepted as genuine, it furnishes the earliest authentic instance of the use of numerical words to express an epigraphic date in Western India. But the earliest absolutely reliable instance, known to me, is one of A. D. 1071, which is noted further on under Sōmēśvara II.

<sup>2</sup> Some chieftains of “the lineage of Kṛitavīrya, the lord of Māhishmatīpattana,” are also mentioned in an inscription at the temple of Śaṅkhu-Mahādēva at Digḡāvi in the Nizām’s Dominions (*Carn.-Desa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 188). Elsewhere, the family is called the Ahihaya-kula, which looks much as if it were meant for ‘Haihaya,’—if the transcript is correct.

<sup>3</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 102.

Chapter IV.  
The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

to quell some local disturbance; and in A.D. 1050 she was still governing the Kīśukād seventy, with also the Toragare six and the Māsavādi hundred-and-forty. In A. D. 1053-54, his wife Mailaladēvi was holding the government of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand.<sup>1</sup> In the Honwād inscription of A.D. 1054, his wife Kētaladēvi is described as governing or managing the Ponnavaḍa *agrahāra*, i.e. Honwād in the Bijāpur District, according to the *tribhōg-ābhyañtara-siḍḍhi*, which means that she took one-third of the revenues, the other two-thirds going, in equal shares, to the gods and the Brāhmanas.<sup>2</sup> In A. D. 1053, his eldest son Sōmēśvara II. was ruling the Belvola three-hundred and the Purigere three-hundred.<sup>3</sup> In A. D. 1055-56, his second son Vikramāditya VI. was ruling the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand and the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, with Harikēśarin, of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, as his subordinate in charge of the latter district.<sup>4</sup> In A.D. 1064, his third son Jayasimha III. was ruling the Tardavādi thousand, which was the territory lying round Bijāpur.<sup>5</sup> And, in A. D. 1064 and 1066, his fourth son Viṣṇuvardhana-Vijayāditya was ruling the Nōlambavādi thirty-two-thousand. It was in this reign that Kalyāṇa or Kalyāṇapura, which is the modern Kalyāṇi in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>6</sup> became the capital of the Western Chálukyas. Bilhāṇa distinctly tells us, in his *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, that Sōmēśvara I. made the town, i.e. either founded it or developed it into the capital.<sup>7</sup> And, in perfect accordance with this, is the fact that the very earliest epigraphic mention of the place that has been traced, is in a record of A.D. 1053,<sup>8</sup> which speaks of it as the *nelevīdu*

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Tīlavallī in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 122; verified by an ink-impression, which, however, does not include the date).

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 271.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Muḡgund in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 125; verified by an ink-impression). The record speaks of him as the son of Sōmēśvara I.; and it styles him *samādhigatapāñchamahāśābda-mahāmanjālēśvara, Veṅṅi-puravar-ēśvara* (Sir Walter Elliot's copyist has given *Bhōgipura*), *kumāra-mārtanḍa, Ayyana-gandhavārana, Ayyana-mulla*, and *Chālūkyā-chāḷāmani*.—From this and the two records mentioned in the following two notes, one might easily infer, — and originally I did make such an inference, — that Sōmēśvara II. was the son of a princess of the Eastern Chālūkyā family, Vikramāditya VI. the son of a Gaṅga princess, and Jayasimha III. the son of a Pallava princess. But the Gadag inscriptions say distinctly that they were uterine brothers, born of one and the same mother (page 438 above, note 1). Bilhāṇa's account is to the same purport. And the attribution of particular titles in each instance is to be explained by the territorial administration which each of the brothers held. The fact, however, that, not only are Pallava titles given to Jayasimha III., but also he is distinctly described as *mahā-Pallav-ānvaya*, "belonging to the great Pallava lineage" (see the next note but one), suggests that Bāchaladēvi was of the Pallava family.

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at Bañkāpur in the Dhārwar District (noticed in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 203). The record gives him the Western Gaṅga titles and epithets of Satyavākya-Koṅṅunivarman, *Kuvalāḍi-puravar-ēśvara, Nandagiri-nātha, madagajēndradāchhana*, Nanniya-Gaṅga, Jayaduttaraṅga, and Gaṅga-Permanaḍi; but the latter is qualified by the prefix Chālūkyā, — 'Chālūkyā-Gaṅga-Permanaḍi'.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Dēdr in the Bijāpur District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 173; verified by an ink-impression). The record styles him *samādhigata-pāñchamahāśābda-mahā-Pallav-ānvaya-śrīprithivīvallabha-mahādājādhirāja-puramēśvara, Kāñchī-puravar-ēśvara, Trailōkyamalla-Nōlamba-Pallava-Permanaḍi-Jayasimhadeva*.

<sup>6</sup> See page 427 above, note 3.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 318; and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*. And see page 335 above, note 1.

<sup>8</sup> An inscription near the temple of Siddhēśvara at Kembhāvi in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 117).



## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāni.

or "fixed place of abode," i.e. "capital," of this king.<sup>1</sup> The war with the Chôlas, now under Kô-Parakêsarivarma-Râjêndradêva, continued in this reign. The Chôla records represent Râjêndradêva as conquering Sômêśvara I., at a place named Koppam, on the bank of the Perârû river, which is Koppa on the river Tungâ, in the Kadûr District, Mysore.<sup>2</sup> But, on the other hand, a Western Châlukya inscription of A. D. 1071, at Annigere in the Dhârwar District,<sup>3</sup> though admitting that the "wicked" Chôla, who had abandoned the religious observances of his family, penetrated into the Belvola country and burned the Jain temples which Gaṅga-Permâli, the lord of the Gaṅga *maṇḍala*,<sup>4</sup> while governing the Belvola province, had built in the Annigere *nāḍ*, states that the Chôla eventually yielded his head to Sômêśvara I. in battle, and thus, losing his life, broke the succession of his family.<sup>5</sup> And the date of the Châlukya victory is fixed, shortly before the 20th January, A. D. 1060, by an inscription at Sûḍi in the Dhârwar District, which records that Sômêśvara I. granted a village named Sivunûr, in the Kisukâḍ seventy, to Nâgêśvarapaṇḍita and Sômêśvarapaṇḍita of the temple of Nâgarêśvara at Sûḍi, on the occasion of an eclipse of the moon on Monday, the full-moon day of the month Mâgha of the Vikârin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 981 (expired), when, on his return from a conquest of the southern countries and of the Chôla, he was at Puliyappayanaṇḍu in the Sindavâḍi *nāḍ*.<sup>6</sup> The war with the Chôlas was duly chronicled by Bilhana, who claims that Sômêśvara I. penetrated as far as Kâñchî, which was then the Chôla capital, and stormed that town and drove the ruler of it into the jungles.<sup>7</sup> Bilhana asserts also that Sômêśvara I. stormed Dhârâ, the capital of the Paramâras in Mâlwa, from which king Bhôja was driven out by him; and that he utterly destroyed the power of Karṇa, the Kalachuri king of Dâhala. As regards the events of the latter part of this reign, according to both the epigraphic records and the *Vikramâṅkadêvacharita*, Sômêśvara I. had three sons, — Sômêśvara II., Vikramâditya VI., and Jayasimha III. And the poem tells us<sup>8</sup> that,

<sup>1</sup> As regards the meaning of *nelevîlu*, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 110.

<sup>2</sup> *South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 52, 134; Vol. II. p. 232.

<sup>3</sup> In the Jain temple (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 216). The same account is also given in an inscription of the following year, in front of the temple of Dakṣiṇa-Nârâyâna, at Gâwarawâḍ in the same district (*ibid.* p. 223).

<sup>4</sup> i.e., probably, Permâṇaḍi-Bâtuga, the feudatory of Kṛishṇa III. (see pp. 304, 305, above).

<sup>5</sup> The record adds that the temples were subsequently restored by the *Maṇḍalika* Lakshmadêva.

<sup>6</sup> *Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 144; I quote, however, from an ink-impression.—The copy in the *Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* gives, among other mistakes, the name of the camp as Pûliyyapaṇḍu. Sir Walter Elliot (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 13) gave it as Puliyappayana. And Mr. Rice (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lxiv.) turned it into Puliyarpaṇa, and identified the place with the modern Huliyaṇ in the Chitaldurg District, Mysore. Also, both Sir Walter Elliot and Mr. Rice took the village that was granted to be the modern Savanûr, the chief town of the Native State of the same name within the limits of the Dhârwar District. But Sivunûr has to be located in the immediate neighbourhood of Sûḍi and Paṭṭadakal,—far away from Savanûr. The Sindavâḍi *nāḍ*, in which lay Puliyappayanaṇḍu, either means the Kisukâḍ seventy, the Kelavâḍi three-hundred, the Bâgaṭage seventy; and the Nareyaṅgal twelve, or else it lay still more to the north-east in the direction of Raichûr.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 318; and *Vikramâṅkadêvacharita*, Introd. p. 27.

<sup>8</sup> *ibid.* pp. 319, 320, and *Vikramâṅkadêvacharita*, Introd. pp. 29-32.

**Chapter IV.**  
The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

as they grew up, Vikramāditya exhibited such marked capabilities that his father conceived the idea of appointing him *Yuvarāja* and passing the crown to him, to the supersession of his elder brother. The favour, however, was declined by Vikramāditya, on the grounds that it did not belong to him by right.<sup>1</sup> Sômesvara II. was then appointed *Yuvarāja*. And, with his father's permission, Vikramāditya VI. set out on a series of military expeditions. He is said to have repeatedly defeated the Chôlas and plundered Kāñchi; to have lent his assistance to the king of Mālwa, who came to him for protection, to regain his kingdom; to have carried his arms as far as Bengal and Assam; to have attacked the king of Ceylon; to have destroyed the sandalwood forests of the Malaya hills; and to have slain the lord of Kēraḷa. And, finally, the poem says, he conquered Gāṅgakuṇḍa, — elsewhere called Gāṅgaikonda-Chôlapuram and Gāṅgāpuri,<sup>2</sup> — which was a Chôla city; Veṅḡ, the capital of the Eastern Chalukyas, and Chakrakôṭa, which appears to have been a fortress in the Dhārā territory of the Paramāra kings of Mālwa.<sup>3</sup> This, however, closed the events of the reign of Sômesvara I. For, the news reached Vikramāditya on the Krishna, on his return homewards after the above achievements, that his father, having been attacked by a malignant fever, for which no remedies were found to be of any avail, had proceeded to the Tuṅgabhadra, and there, reciting his confession of the Saiva faith, had drowned himself in the sacred river. And, from Bilhana's statements that he proceeded to Kalyāṇa to console Sômesvara II., and that, for some time after, the two brothers lived in concord and friendship, it appears that Sômesvara II. succeeded at once to the throne, without any attempt at opposition on the part of Vikramāditya VI.

**Bhuvanaikamalla-  
Sômesvara II.**

Sômesvara I. was thus succeeded by his eldest son Sômesvara II., who had the *biruda* of Bhuvanaikamalla, "the sole wrestler in the world." We have already seen that in A. D. 1053, during his father's time, he was governing the Belvola three-hundred and the Purigere three-hundred. Of his own reign, which was apparently uneventful except for internal dissensions, we have some twenty records,<sup>4</sup> which give dates ranging from the month Śrāvaṇa, (July-Aug.), falling in A. D. 1069, of the Saumya *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 991 (expired),<sup>5</sup> to the month Bhādrapada (Aug.-Sept.) falling in

<sup>1</sup> But an inscription of A. D. 1080, at the temple of Gargēśvara at Galagnāth in the Dhārwar District (*Carn. Desa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 289), says that Vikramāditya defeated the Pallava king when he was *Yuvarāja*; and this can only refer to the time of Sômesvara I.; the words (from an ink-impression) are—*yuvarāja-padaviṇḍol Pallava-nripanam nilisi*.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 280.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XIX. p. 340. — An inscription of the Eastern Chalukya king Kulōt-tuṅga-Chôladēva I. states that he conquered the king of Dhārā at Chakrakôṭa (*South-Ind. Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 234, note 9).

<sup>4</sup> For some which have been edited with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 119 (from Bassein; of A. D. 1069); *id.* Vol. X. p. 126 (at Bijāpur; of A. D. 1074); *id.* Vol. IV. p. 208 (at Balagāṃbe; of A. D. 1075); *id.* Vol. I. p. 141, or *Archæol. Surv. West Ind.* Vol. I. p. 9 (at Kādarōji; of the same date); and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 217 (at Saundatti; date lost).

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Chitichali in the Dhārwar District (from an ink-impression).

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyani.

A. D. 1076, of the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 998 (expired).<sup>1</sup> And they name, as his principal feudatories and officials, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sēunachandra II., of the Yādava family, who in A. D. 1069 was ruling the Sēuṇa province in the north of the kingdom; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Lakshmarasa, who was governing the Belvola three-hundred and the Puligere three-hundred in A. D. 1071, and repaired the Jain temples which the Chōlas had burnt in the reign of Sōmēśvara I.;<sup>2</sup> the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Heri-Saṃdhivigrahin*,<sup>3</sup> *Manevergaḍe*, and *Danḍanāyaka* Udayāditya, who in A. D. 1071 was holding office at Baṅkāpur; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Heri-Saṃdhivigrahin*, *Sēndhipati*, *Kaḍitavergaḍe* (?), and *Danḍanāyaka* Baladēvayya, with the date of A. D. 1072; the *Mahāsāmantādhipati* and *Danḍanāyaka* Nākimayya, who in A. D. 1074 was governing the Tardavāḍi thousand, on the north of Bijāpur; Gaṅgapermanāḍi-Bhuvanaikavīra-Udayāditya, of the Western Gaṅga family, who in A. D. 1075 was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Sāntalige thousand, the Maṇḍali thousand, and the eighteen *Agrahāras*;<sup>4</sup> the *Mahāsāmanta* Kaliyamarasa, of the Jimūtavāhāna lineage and the Khachara race, who, under Udayāditya, was governing the Bāsavūra hundred-and-forty in the same year; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya II., of the Raṭṭa family, who, about the same time, was ruling the Kūṇḍi three-thousand, at Saundatti; the *Mahāsāmantaādhipati*, *Danḍanāyaka*, *Mahāpradhāna*, *Heri-Saṃdhivigrahin*, and *Manevergaḍe* Sōmēśvarabhatta, and the *Mahāsāmantaādhipati* and *Danḍanāyaka* Kēśavādityadēva, with the date of A. D. 1075; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Siṅgaṇa, — evidently Siṅga II. of the Sinda family, — who was ruling the Kisukāḍ seventy in A. D. 1076. Also, a record at the Jaṭiṅga-Rāmēśvara hill in the Chitaldurg District, Mysore, shews that, in spite of the dissensions between Sōmēśvara II. and his younger brothers, Jayasimha III. was entrusted with the government of apparently the Nalambavāḍi province, which he held at any rate in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1072, of the Virōdhikrit *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 993 (expired), when, the record says, he was governing at the *poravīdu* or camp outside Gondavāḍi.<sup>5</sup> And a record, unfortunately rather damaged,

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Nīdagundi in the Rōṇ tāluka, Dhārwar District (from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> The inscription in the Jain temple at Anṇigere in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 216); and the record of the following year, but giving also the same date, at Gāwarawāḍ in the same district (*ibid.* p. 223, and an ink-impression). The Śaka year, 993 (expired), is expressed in numerical words, by *randhra*, 'the nine orifices of the body,' *labdha*, 'the nine units,' and *guṇa*, 'the three qualities.' On this point, see page 439 above, note 1.

<sup>3</sup> This title occurs, in the present case, in inscriptions at Balagāṃve; *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 159, line 10, and No. 160, line 11; *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 144, 164. — Mr. Rice, rendering the first component of it by 'senior,' seems either to have read *hiri*, or else, reading *heri*, to have taken it as equivalent to *hiri*. But in both places, and elsewhere, the originals have distinctly *heri* (or *hēri*); and the dictionaries do not give any such variant of *hiri*.

<sup>4</sup> The eighteen *agrahāras* appear to have been towns of religious importance, scattered over the kingdom. Hāli, in the Belgaum District, was one of them; Nargund, in the Dhārwar District, was another; and perhaps Dambal, in the same district, was a third (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 47).

<sup>5</sup> From an ink-impression, made by Mr. H. Krishnasastri, and sent to me by Dr. Hultzsch.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

at Níralgi in the Hángal táluka, Dhárwár District, dated in Ásvayuja (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 1074, of the Ánanda *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 996 (expired),— which records a grant that was made, on a request preferred to Sômesvara II. at Bānkāpur by the *Mahāmandalēśvara* Vikramāditya and, apparently, Viṣṇuvardhana-Vijayāditya,<sup>1</sup> by the three-hundred *Mahājanas* of Nirilli,— seems to shew that Vikramāditya VI. was then entrusted with the government of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand.<sup>2</sup>

As regards the termination of the reign, the epigraphic records simply say that, after Sômesvara II. had enjoyed the sovereignty for a time, he became intoxicated with pride, and neglected the sufferings of his subjects, whereupon Vikramāditya, being virtuously minded, punished or confined him, and became king ;<sup>3</sup> and that, by the strength of his own arm, Vikramāditya seized in battle the sovereignty of Sômesvara while it was still of no long duration, and made himself emperor.<sup>4</sup> And, for details, we have to turn to the *Vikramāṅkudēva-charita*. Bilhana tells us<sup>5</sup> that, for a time, the two brothers lived in friendly fashion at Kalyāṇa ; the younger duly honouring the elder as the chief of his house and his king. Sômesvara, however, fell into evil courses, and even tried to do harm to his brother. Thereupon Vikramāditya left Kalyāṇa, taking with him all his followers, and also his younger brother, Jayasimha III., who, he considered, could not be safely left near the king. Sômesvara sent forces in pursuit, to bring the brothers back. But he was unsuccessful, and at last desisted from the attempt. Vikramāditya went on to the Tuṅgabhadra, on the banks of which river he rested his army for some time, with the intention of fighting the Chôla king. It appears, however, that for some unexplained reason, he deferred this project, in favour of making a triumphal progress through the southern and western parts of the kingdom ; for, the narrative goes on to say that, having spent some time in the Banavāsi province, he marched through the Malaya country,— that Jayakēśin, the lord of the Koṅkan, i.e. the first Jayakēśin in the family of the Kādambas of Goa, came to him, and brought presents,— and that the lord of Ālupa made submission, and received favours in return. It also implies that he visited Kérala, and inflicted some reverse on the king of that country. He then seems to have taken some definite action against the Chôlas. But it was stopped by the Chôla king, Rājakēsarivarman, otherwise called Vira-Rājēndradēva I.,<sup>6</sup> making overtures of friendship,

<sup>1</sup> The person mentioned here is said, as Jayasimha III. is said in several of the records, to belong to the Pallava lineage, and to have the title of "lord of Kāncī, the best of towns." But at any rate it is not Jayasimha III. who is mentioned. The impression shews *Bhuvanaikamalla-Pallava-Perumāṇḍi-Vi*, followed by just room for *śrīnuvardhana-Vi*, and succeeded by [Ja]yāditya.

<sup>2</sup> Vikramāditya VI. is perhaps also mentioned, with the rank and office of *Mahāśāmantādhīpati* and *Danḍandya*, in an inscription of A.D. 1069 at Sūci in the Dhārwār District (*Carn. Desa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 199 ; but I do not find the record among the impressions that have come to me from Sūci).

<sup>3</sup> The Gadag inscription, of A.D. 1098 which has already been quoted (page 426 above, note 3).

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at the temple of Kālinga at Kāligē in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn. Desa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 415).

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 320 ; and *Vikramāṅkadēva-charita*, Introd. p. 33.

<sup>6</sup> See *South-Ind. Insers.* Vol. II. pp. 231, 232.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

and offering him a daughter in marriage, on the condition that he retired to the Tuṅgabhadra.<sup>1</sup> Vikramāditya accepted the proposals; and the marriage was duly celebrated. Shortly afterwards, however, the news reached him that his father-in-law was dead, and that the Chōla kingdom was in a state of anarchy. He then proceeded at once to Kāñchī, the Chōla capital; put down the rebellion there; and, going on to Gāṅgakunḍa, secured the throne for his brother-in-law, probably Parakēsarivarma, otherwise called Adhirājēndradēva.<sup>2</sup> He then marched back to the Tuṅgabhadra. But he heard, almost immediately, that his brother-in-law had lost his life in a fresh rebellion, and that Rājiga, the lord of Veṅḡ, — i.e. the Eastern Chalukya king Kulōttuṅga-Chōḍadēva I., whose original appellation was Rājēndra-Chōḍa, — had seized the throne of Kāñchī.<sup>3</sup> He at once prepared to march against Rājiga. The latter induced Sōmēśvara II. to enter into an alliance against their mutual enemy. When Vikramāditya at length reached Rājiga's forces, Sōmēśvara's army was encamped, with hostile intentions, not far off in his rear. And in the battle which ensued, and in which Vikramāditya was victorious, Rājiga fled, and Sōmēśvara was taken prisoner. The narrative says that Vikramāditya at first intended to restore his brother to liberty and to the throne. But eventually he decided otherwise, had himself proclaimed king, and then, appointing Jayasimha III. viceroy at Banavāsi, proceeded to Kalyāṇa, and established himself there. In the events which ended thus, he appears to have received important assistance from the Yādava prince Sēṇachandra II., of the Sēṇa country, who, according to the introduction to Hēmadri's *Vratukhaṇḍa*, saved Vikramāditya from a coalition of his enemies and placed him on the throne of Kalyāṇa.<sup>4</sup> What ultimately became of Sōmēśvara II., is not known.

In these circumstances, Sōmēśvara II. was deposed and succeeded on the throne by his younger brother Vikramāditya VI., who had the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla, and whose name appears also some-

Vikramāditya VI.

<sup>1</sup> Probably this is the occasion which, in the *Kalingattu-Parani* (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 331, and Vol. XX. p. 281, where the Chōla king is called Abhaya) and in inscriptions of Vīra-Rājēndradēva I. (see Dr. Hultzsch's Report No. 227, dated the 30th June, 1892, pp. 3, 5) is represented as one on which the Chōlas were victorious over the Kuntalas, i.e. the Western Chālukyas, at Kūḍal-Saṅgama or Punal-Kūḍal-Saṅgama, i.e. at the junction of the Tuṅgabhadra and the Krishna. — The Tuṅgabhadra seems to have formed part of the boundary between the Chōla and Western Chālukya kingdoms. But this can only have been for a hundred miles or so above its junction with the Krishna; since the Gaṅḡavāḍi and Nalambavāḍi provinces, which were parts of the Western Chālukya territory, lay to the south and east of the river. The boundary line probably left the Tuṅgabhadra at the point where the Hagari or Vedāvatī flows into it, and then ran south for some distance along the latter river.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Hultzsch's Report No. 227, dated the 30th June, 1892, p. 5.

<sup>3</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. 276. — There is, however, some anachronism here that requires to be cleared up. The events described by Bilhana at this point took place, he says, shortly before the coronation of Vikramāditya VI.; i.e. (see further on) in A. D. 1076. Whereas, the Eastern Chalukya records seem to indicate plainly that Rājiga-Kulōttuṅga-Chōḍadēva I. annexed the Chōla kingdom in the first year of his reign, i.e. in A. D. 1063 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 277). Possibly, however, this did not really happen till A. D. 1076 (see Dr. Hultzsch's Report No. 227, dated the 30th June 1892, p. 6).

<sup>4</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar's *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 78.



## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

times as Vikramārka, sometimes as Vikramāṅka or simply Vikrama, sometimes as Kali-Vikrama,<sup>1</sup> and, in the Eastern Chalukya records, as Vikkala<sup>2</sup> and Vikkila;<sup>3</sup> he also had the appellation of Perma, Permāḍi, or Permanadi, which in Sanskrit records occasionally appears in the form of Paramardi. And the events described just above must have occurred towards the end of A.D. 1076. For, on the one hand, we have a date in the reign of Sômesvara II. that falls in August-September, A. D. 1076, and none after that time. And, on the other hand, the epigraphic records of the time of Vikramāditya VI. shew that the year A. D. 1076-77, the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 999 current, commencing with Chaitra śukla 1, which corresponded, approximately, to the 9th March, A. D. 1076, was reckoned as the first year of his reign.<sup>4</sup> That Vikramāditya VI. was actually reigning at the commencement of this Śaka year, does not necessarily follow. But an inscription at Wadageri, in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>5</sup> records grants that were made towards the close of the same year, on Phālguna śukla 5, corresponding to the 31st January, A.D. 1077,<sup>6</sup> on account of the festival of the *paṭṭabandha* or coronation. This shews that he was crowned at least before the end of the year in question, A. D. 1076-77. But, whether the record fixes the coronation day, or an anniversary of it, or whether it simply registers grants that were made when the news of the coronation reached the locality, is not clear. It may be added that this record also says that Vikramāditya VI. was then reigning, not at Kalyāṇa, but at Nadaviyuppayana-vidu, which probably has to be located somewhere in the direction of Wadageri. When once on the throne, he had a long and uninterrupted reign of at least fifty years, extending to at any rate some date in A. D. 1126. There are several records of his fiftieth year, the Viśvāvasu *saṃvatsara*, which was Śaka-Saṃvat 1048 current, = A. D. 1125-26. The latest of them<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The prefix may be either the Sanskrit word, meaning the Kali age, or the Kanarese *kali*, 'courageous, brave, heroic.'

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Hultsch's Report No. 227, dated the 30th June, 1892, pp. 3, 6. — In connection with this form of the name, see page 410 above, note 1.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI, pp. 282, 286.

<sup>4</sup> For the proof, by Prof. Kielhorn, that his regnal years coincided with the luni-solar Śaka years and *saṃvatsaras*, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII, pp. 109, 110.

<sup>5</sup> *Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 256; verified from an ink-impression. — This is the earliest date in his reign that has yet come to light. — Originally I gave an earlier one, *viz.* Chaitra kṛishṇa 5, in the same *saṃvatsara*, which I took from the transcript of an inscription at Araḷeśhwar in the Dhārwar District, as given in the *Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 555. But I have now found, from an ink-impression, that this record is really dated, not in the first, but in the sixty-first year of the Chalukya-Vikramakāla (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 296).

<sup>6</sup> Prof. Kielhorn has shewn (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 110) that the week-day given in this record does not work out correctly for the given *tithi*. But, as he has also said, the results are unsatisfactory with many of the dates of this period. And the records are not necessarily to be rejected as not genuine. — In the preceding year and *saṃvatsara*, the given *tithi* and week-day were connected; the *tithi* then began at about 10 *ghatis*, = 4 hours, on Thursday, 11th February, A.D. 1076, and included most of the daylight hours of the Thursday. And this suggests, to me, that the record may possibly, in a confused manner, refer to an anniversary festival.

<sup>7</sup> An inscription at Narēgal in the Hāngal taluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 613; verified from an ink-impression: see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 298).



registers grants that were made on Māgha śukla 7, corresponding to the 3rd January, A.D. 1126. And this is the latest date, at present known, that is fairly referable to his reign. It is of course possible that his reign may have run on into the Parābhava *samvatsara*, A.D. 1126-27, which would be his fifty-first year, and was the first year of his successor. But, as we have already seen, he is mentioned in A.D. 1055-56, as governing the Gaṅgavāḍi ninety-six-thousand and the Banavāsi twelve-thousand under his father. Even if he was then but a mere child, governing only nominally, he must have been at least seventy years old in A.D. 1126. And it seems highly unlikely that he was alive much longer after the date in January of that year, noted just above.<sup>1</sup>

One of his first acts was to supersede the use of the 'Saka era by an era called the Chālukya-Vikrama-kāla and Chālukya-Vikrama-varsha, the first year of which was the first year of his actual reign after the deposition of Sômesvara II., i.e. A.D. 1076-77. As the inscriptions say,— "By his amplitude, and unaided, Tribhuvanamalla, the king Chālukya-Vikramāditya, caused all the hostile kings to bow down, and became the lord of the world. Having rubbed out the brilliant Saka-varsha, he, the impetuous one, the most liberal man in the world, who delighted in religion, published his own name throughout the world, under the form of the Vikrama-varsha;"<sup>2</sup> and again,— "Having said 'Why should the glory of the kings Vikramāditya and Nanda be a hindrance any longer?', he, with a loudly uttered command, abolished that (*era*) which has the name of Saka, and made that (*era*) which has the Chālukya counting."<sup>3</sup> Instances have not been found, of this era having been adopted by the kings of other dynasties. But nearly all the records of his own time are thus dated, not in the 'Saka era, but in his regnal years; the names of the *samvatsaras*, however, shewing exactly what the corresponding Saka years are. And there are a few subsequent records, which shew that an attempt was made by his successor, and by feudatory governors, to preserve the use of his era.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The only record of the Parābhava *samvatsara*, known to me, which is any way connected with this question, does not refer itself to either reign (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII, p. 297).— There is an inscription of later date, at Kyāsānūr in the Dhārvar District, which, belonging really to the seventh year of Sômesvara III., nevertheless represents Vikramāditya VI. as still reigning, and is dated in his fifty-eighth year by mistake for the fifty-seventh, the Paridhāvin *samvatsara*, in the month Chaitra falling in A.D. 1132. And there may be similar records elsewhere, of A.D. 1127, 1129, and 1132-33 (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII, p. 298). But they are, in reality, instances of an attempt that was made to continue, after the end of his reign, the use of the new era which was established by him (see note 4, below).

<sup>2</sup> The Gadag inscription, of A.D. 1098, which has already been quoted (page 426 above, note 3). The reading of these two verses in *Carn.-Désa Insers.*,— where the only mistake is *oragisi*, instead of *eragisi*,— has been given by me in the *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 187.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription of A.D. 1094-95, on a stone described as lying on the other side of the stream, at Yedarāve in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I, p. 350; and see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII, p. 187). The verse is of interest in shewing that, though it was not actually in use there, the Vikrama era, commencing in B.C. 58, was known in the Western Chālukya dominions. But an ink-impression is still required, to give the exact reading of the original, and to shew whether it really contains any reference to king Nanda, and, presumably, to an era established by him.

<sup>4</sup> There are instances of this, ranging from A.D. 1127 to 1169-70, in the fifty-second, fifty-third, fifty-fourth, sixtieth, sixty-first, eighty-fourth, and ninety-fourth years of the

## 448 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

For the most part, however, his successors simply followed the fashion set by him, and dated their records in their own regnal years.

The records of this long reign are very numerous: Sir Walter Elliot's Collection contains about one hundred and fifty; and hardly any village of importance, containing epigraphic remains, has been visited, without at least one or two others coming to notice.<sup>1</sup> They give the names of no fewer than six wives,<sup>2</sup>—Sāvaladēvi, daughter of the *Mahā-maṇḍalēśvara* Jōgamarasa or Jōgamarāṇa, of the *Sūryavamsa*, who is spoken of as the lord of the *Darikādu nāḍa* and the *Maṇḍalēśvara* of *Maṇ-galavāḍa*, and of his wife *Tārādēvi*;<sup>3</sup> in A.D. 1077-78, or at some later time, she was managing the *agrahāra* of *Nareyaṅgal*, which her husband had given for her *aṅgabhōga*, i.e., by free translation, pin-money;<sup>4</sup>—*Lakshmādēvi*, who is invariably spoken of with the title of *piriy-arasi* or chief queen; she is mentioned in A.D. 1084-85, as ruling at the capital of *Kalyāṇa*, in A.D. 1095-96, as ruling the eighteen *agrahāras* and the town of *Dharmāpura*, i.e. *Dambal*, and in A.D. 1109-10 and the following year, as managing the village of *Nittasiṅgi*; and she was still alive in A.D. 1125-26.<sup>5</sup>—*Jakkaladēvi*, daughter of *Tikka*, of the *Kadamba* stock; in A.D. 1093-94 she was managing the village of *Iṅguige* according to the *tribhōg-ābhyaṅtara-siddhi*:<sup>6</sup>—*Malleyamadēvi*, or *Malayamatidēvi*, who in A.D. 1094-95 was gov-

era (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 193, and Vol. XXII. pp. 297, 298); see also page 447 above, note 4, for some records of slightly different purport, but practically to the same effect.

<sup>1</sup> For some which have been edited with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 35 (at *Gudigere*; of A.D. 1076-77); *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 10 (at *Yēḍr*; of A.D. 1077); *id.* Vol. I. p. 80 (from *Tiḍgundi*; of A.D. 1082); *id.* Vol. XIII. p. 91 (at *Hadali*; of A.D. 1084); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 287 (at *Konṇṇr*; of A.D. 1087 and 1121); *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 342 (at *Baḷagānive*; of A.D. 1094); *id.* Vol. IX. p. 33 (from *Khārēpāṭan*; of A.D. 1095); *id.* Vol. X. p. 185 (at *Dambal*; of A.D. 1095-96); *id.* Vol. VI. p. 137 (at *Kattageri*; of A.D. 1096); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 194 (at *Saundarti*, the second part; of A.D. 1096); *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 249 (at *Kargudari*; of A.D. 1108); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XIII. p. 1 (from *Tālalēm*; of A.D. 1110); *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 14 (at *Tērdāl*; the first part; of A.D. 1122); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 224 (at *Narēgal*; with a spurious date in A.D. 949); and *ibid.* p. 247 (at *Koḍikop*; of A.D. 1122).

<sup>2</sup> Perhaps a seventh may be added,—that of *Eṅgaladēvi*. But, on a fresh perusal of the text, as given in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 339, of the inscription in which it occurs (near a well on the north of the temple of *Hanumanta* at *Belambigi* in the *Nizām's* Dominions; dated in A.D. 1092-93), I am not sure whether she is mentioned as a wife of *Vikramāditya VI.* or of someone else. An ink-impression is required, to clear the point up.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription of A.D. 1105-1106, at *Hirē-Muddanūr* in the *Nizām's* Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 448; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at *Narēgal* in the *Hāṅgal tāluka*, *Dhārwar District* (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 276). The date,—the *Piṅgala samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 999 (expired),—seems doubtful. It is illegible in an ink-impression; and I take it from the manuscript copy. Before the date, mention is made of a *Tailapa*, of the family of the *Kādambas*, as then ruling the *Banavāsi* twelve-thousand and the *Pānuṅgal* five-hundred. And *Tailapa I.* cannot be placed so late; while *Tailapa II.* cannot be placed so early.

<sup>5</sup> Inscriptions in the *Dhārwar District*, at *Sūḍi* in the *Rōṇ tāluka*, at *Dambal* in the *Gadag tāluka*, at *Nidasiṅgi* (two) in the *Hāṅgal tāluka*, and at *Yellūr* in the same *taluka* (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. pp. 305, 355, 488, 491, 615; and, for the *Dambal* inscription, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 185).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at the Jain temple at *Iṅgaligi* in the *Nizām's* Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 344).

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

erning the district attached to the *agrahāra* of Kīriya-Kereyūr:<sup>1</sup> — Chandaladēvi, who also was styled *pīriy-arasi*, and in one passage *agramahāmahishī*:<sup>2</sup> Bilhaya mentions her both as Chandaladēvi and as Chandalēkhā, and in words which shew that she was the daughter of one of the Silāhāra princes of Karādī, — probably of Mārasimha,<sup>3</sup> and she is spoken of in A. D. 1102-1103 as the mother of Jayakarṇa, and in the following year as causing certain grants to be made to the god Kēsava-dēva at the *agrahāra* of Ruddavāḍi:<sup>4</sup> — and Mālaladēvi or Mālikā, daughter of the *Śānabhōga* or village-accountant Rāyana, and of his wife Olajikabbe, who is mentioned in an inscription of A. D. 1113-14.<sup>5</sup> And they shew that he had a daughter, Mailālamahādēvi, who was married to Jayakēsin II., of the family of the Kālambas of Goa,<sup>6</sup> and seems to be identical with the daughter Mālaladēvi, — (if the copy gives the name correctly), — who is mentioned in an inscription of A. D. 1105-1106.<sup>7</sup> They fully confirm Bilhaya's statement that, just after his accession, he appointed Jayasimha III. viceroy at Banavāsi:<sup>8</sup> for, a record of A. D. 1079 states that the latter was then ruling as *Yuvarāja*, and had the Banavāsi twelve-thousand province in his hands;<sup>9</sup> and others, of A. D. 1077, 1079, 1080, and 1081-82, describe his position in the same way, and shew that he held also the Sāntalige thousand, the Belvola three-hundred, the Puligeṇe three-hundred, and the Bāsavalli thousand:<sup>10</sup> and the fact that no indications to the same effect are to be found after A. D. 1080, corroborates Bilhaya's further account of how, not long after his appointment, Jayasimha rebelled, and was removed from office. They shew that Kalyāṇa continued to be the capital: but, in addition to Banavāsi and Balagamve, they mention, as other important

<sup>1</sup> An inscription on a stone on the bank of the old or large tank at Chikka-Kerūr in the Kōḍ tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa. Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 353). — Her name occurs as Malayamātidevi in an inscription outside the temple of Malkana at Bōḍan in the Nizām's Dominions (*ibid.* p. 753).

<sup>2</sup> Probably, simply under metrical necessity, for *agramahishī*, which is the Sanskrit equivalent of the Kanarese *pīriy-arasi*.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 321; and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, Introd. p. 38. — The *Rājataranginī* (Calcutta edition, vii. 1122 ff.) mentions her as Chandalā, wife of king Parmāṇḍī (*sic*), the lord of Karṇāṭa, and describes how, among his other follies, Harsha of Kashmir became enamoured of her, through seeing a portrait, and contemplated acquiring possession of her by destroying Vikramāditya VI.

<sup>4</sup> An inscription near the temple of Kāṅga at Kāṅgi, and one at the temple of Malkana at Ruddavāḍi, in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. pp. 415, 422).

<sup>5</sup> Near the temple of Mālēśvara at Yaḷawattī in the Hāṅgal tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 527). According to the copy, this record gives *Śānabhōga* as the old form of *Śānabhōga*.

<sup>6</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. pp. 245, 273, 283, 300.

<sup>7</sup> At a well outside the village of Kuḷigēri in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 452).

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 321; and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, Introd. p. 38.

<sup>9</sup> An inscription at Anantpur (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 305).

<sup>10</sup> An inscription at Hulgūr in the Dhārwar District; another at Bāḷambīḍ in the Kōḍ tāluka of the same district (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 287); another at Galagnāth in the same district (*ibid.* p. 289; verified from an ink-impression; it describes Jayasimha III. as *antū yuvarāja-padaviyol sukha-samkathā-vinōḍadim rājyam-geyyuttam-ire*); and another at the same place, which was not noticed by Sir Walter Elliot's copyist. — If the transcript may be relied on, the Bāḷambīḍ inscription styles him Tribhuvanamalla-Vīra-Nolamba-Permāḍi-Jayasimha. But the others give the prefix Trailōkyamalla, as in the time of Sōmēśvara I.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

seats of power, Nadaviyuppayana-vīdu, — apparently somewhere near the frontier between the north-east part of the Bijāpur District and the Nizām's Dominions, — where Vikramāditya VI. himself was reigning in the early part of A. D. 1077;<sup>1</sup> Ettagiri, where he was reigning towards the end of the same year and early in A. D. 1078, and which is the modern Yātagiri, in the Nizām's Dominions, thirty miles south of Mālkhed;<sup>2</sup> Vijayapura, *i.e.* the modern Bijāpur, which is mentioned as a *rājadhāni* in an inscription of A. D. 1091-92;<sup>3</sup> and Manneyakere, where he was reigning in A. D. 1125-26;<sup>4</sup> and he seems to have greatly enlarged and improved Vikramapura, *i.e.* Arasibīdi in the Bijāpur District, and to have made it another of his minor capitals.<sup>5</sup> And they give the names of the following important feudatories and officials:—The *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kirtivarman II., of the family of the Kādambas of Hāngal, who in A. D. 1076-77 and the following year was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand; the *Mahāsāmantādhipati*, *Mahāsēnādhipati*, *Mahāpradhāna*, and *Danḍanāyaka* Barmadēva, who also in A. D. 1077-78 was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Sāntalige thousand, and the eighteen *agrahāras*; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Muñja, of the Sinda family, who in A. D. 1082 was governing in the neighbourhood of Tidgundi in the Bijāpur District; the *Mahāsāmanta* Satyadēva, with the title of "lord of Māhishmatī, the best of towns," who in A. D. 1084-85 was governing in the neighbourhood of Gobbūr in the Nizām's Dominions; the *Mahāsāmanta* Kaliyāmmarasa, of the Jimūtarāhana lineage and the Khachara race, who in A. D. 1085-86 was governing the Pāsavura hundred-and-forty; the *Mahāsāmanta* Dhālibhadaka or Dhālibhādaka, described as born in the "great" Rāshtrakūta lineage, who in A. D. 1087 was governing in the neighbourhood of Sitābaldī near Nāgpur, in the Central Provinces; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kannakaira II., of the Raṭṭa family, who in A. D. 1087-88 was ruling at Saundatti; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sāntivarman II., of the family of the Kālabas of Hāngal, who in A. D. 1088-89 was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Pānurīgal five-hundred; the *Pergaḍe* Chaṅgaḍēvayya, who in the same year was managing the *vaddāracula* and other taxes of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand; the *Mahāsāmantādhipati* and *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Anantadēva, of the Silāhira family, who was ruling in the Koṅkaṇ in A. D. 1095; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya II.,

<sup>1</sup> This is stated in the Waḍageri inscription; but the words are omitted in the copy in *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.*

<sup>2</sup> Inscriptions at Baḷagāmve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* Nos. 163, 164; *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 180, 163, where the translation mistakenly gives 'Tagiri'). — The place is the 'Yedageery' of the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 57, in lat. 16° 48', long. 77° 13' (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 50).

<sup>3</sup> At Bijāpur itself (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 335).

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at the temple of Mūlasthānadēva at Nālwar in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 611); and the Narēgal inscription of A. D. 1126, page 446 above, note 7).

<sup>5</sup> Vikramapura is mentioned as a *rājadhāni* in one of the Arasibīdi inscriptions, of A. D. 1053, of the time of Sōmēśvara I. (see page 435 above). It, therefore, existed before the time of Vikramāditya VI. But it seems to be the town which, Bilhana says, he "built," with splendid temples and palaces, near a temple of Vishnu-Kamalavilāsin (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 323; and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, Introd. p. 44).

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

of the Ratta family, who in A. D. 1096-97 was ruling at Saundatti ; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Antahpurādhyaksha*, *Heri-Lāḷa-Kannaḍa-saṁdhivigrahin*,<sup>1</sup> and *Manevergaḍe*, the *Daṇḍandya*ka Bhīvanayya, on behalf of whom the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Daṇḍandya*ka Padmanābhayya was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand in A. D. 1098 ; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Gūvala, *i. e.* Gūhalla, of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, who in A. D. 1098-99, at his capital of Gōve, *i. e.* Goa, was ruling the Palasige twelve-thousand ; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Daṇḍandya*ka Padmanābhayya, who in the same year was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand ; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Bānasaveggaḍe*, and *Daṇḍandya*ka Anantapālayya, also styled *Mahāśmāntādhipati*, who was ruling the Belvola three-hundred and the Puligere three-hundred in A. D. 1100-1101, and the same districts, with the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, and with the management of the *vaddārdvula* and *pejjuṅka* taxes, in A. D. 1102-1103, and 1107-1108, and is also described in A. D. 1103-1104 as managing the *panṇāya*-tax of the whole of the seven-and-a-half-lākh country ;<sup>2</sup> the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Daṇḍandya*ka Bhīvanayya, who in A. D. 1102-1103 was governing the Palasige twelve-thousand, and was managing the *panṇāya*-tax of the seven-and-a-half-lākh country ;<sup>3</sup> the *Daṇḍandya*ka Gōvindarasa, who, under Anantapāla, was managing the *mēlvatṭeya-vaddārdvula*, the *eraḷu-bilkode*, and the *pejjuṅka* taxes in A. D. 1102-1103, and who subsequently was promoted to the offices of *Mahādaṇḍandya*ka, *Mahāśmāntādhipati*, and *Mahāpradhāna*, and, in A. D. 1114-1115 and 1117-1118, was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand itself ; Ballāla I., of the Hoysala family, for whom we have a date in A. D. 1103 ;<sup>4</sup> the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Tailapa II., of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who was ruling the Pānurṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1103-1104 and 1107-1108, and the same district, with the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, in A. D. 1103-1109 and 1124-25, and probably both the districts again in A. D. 1125-1126 ; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Yānemarasa, with the title of "lord of Māhishmati, the best of towns," and belonging to the Ahihaya-vaṁśa,<sup>5</sup> who in A. D. 1104-1105

<sup>1</sup> This title occurs here in an inscription at Baḷagāṁbe ; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 167, line 9 ; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 108. It appears to occur elsewhere, slightly transposed, as *Kannaḍa-Heri-Lāḷa-saṁdhivigrahin*, in an inscription of A. D. 1072 at Nidunēgali in the Kōḍ tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II, p. 143 ; the transcript has *Kannaḷa-Hari-Lāḷa*, &c., including two mistakes). The meaning of *heri* or *hēri*, which we have previously met with in the smaller title of *Heri-saṁdhivigrahin*, is not apparent (see page 443 above, and note 3). *Kannaḷa*, of course, is the same as *Karṇāṭa*, 'the Kanarese country.' *Lāḷa* is a Tadbhava corruption of *Lāṭa* ; and, that it is used here in that way and in the sense of 'the Lāṭa country,' seems to be made clear by the fact that we meet with the title *Heri-Lāḷa-Karṇāṭa-saṁdhivigrahin* in an inscription of A. D. 1144-45 at Hāṅgal (page 458 below).

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at Baḷagāṁbe (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 171 ; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 139).—As regards the seven-and-a-half-lākh country, see page 341 above, note 2.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at the temple of Trikuṭēśvara at Gadag, and one at the temple of Sōmēśvara at Lakshmēshwar (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I, pp. 410, 412).

<sup>4</sup> The inscription at Sindigere (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 329). The preamble of this part of the record refers itself to the reign of Vikramāditya VI., and thus shews that Ballāla I. was his feudatory.

<sup>5</sup> See page 439 above, note 2.

Chapter IV.  
The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

was governing in the neighbourhood of Kammarawádi in the Nizám's Dominions; the *Mahásámantádhpati*, *Mahápradhána*, *Bhānasavegge*, *Dandandýaka*, and *Achchupannáyad-adhishtháyaka* Bammarasa, who in A. D. 1108-1109 was administering the *panndya*-tax of the Nólambaváli thirty-two-thousand; the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Gandarāditya, of the Karáḍi branch of the Siláhára family, who was ruling his hereditary possessions in A. D. 1109-1110 and 1118-1119; the Pándya *Mahámanḍalésvara* Tribhuvanamalla-Kāmadēva, with the title of "lord of Gókarṇa, the best of towns," and the designation of "ruler of the Koṅkaṇa *rāshṭra*," for whom we have a date in A.D. 1112; the *Mahápradhána*, *Dandandýaka*, and *Kannuḍa-Saṁdhivigrahin* or minister of peace and war for the Kanarese districts, Sripatiyarasa, who in A. D. 1112-13 was governing the Belvola three-hundred and the Puligere three-hundred; the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Udayāditya-Gaṅga-Permādi, of the Western Gaṅga family, who in the same year was governing the Baṇavási twelve-thousand and the Sántalige thousand; a member of the Gutta family of Guttal, named Malla or Mallidāva, who is to be placed about A. D. 1115; the *Mahápradhána* and *Dandandýaka* Nāgavarmayya, who was governing the Belvola three-hundred, the Puligere three-hundred, and the Baṇavási twelve-thousand, in A. D. 1115-1116 and 1117-1118; the Hoysala *Mahámanḍalésvara* Viṣṇuvardhana, who in A. D. 1117 was ruling the Gaṅgavádi ninety-six-thousand; the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Permāli, of the Jimútavāhana lineage and the Khachara race, who was governing the Pāsavura hundred-and-forty in A. D. 1121-22; the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Tribhuvanamalla-Pándyadēva, who in the same year was ruling the Nólambaváli thirty-two-thousand; the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Ācha or Āchugi, of the Śinda family, who in A. D. 1122-23 was ruling the Kisukād seventy; and the *Mahámanḍalésvara* Jayakēśin II., of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, who in A. D. 1125-26 was ruling the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, the Palasige twelve-thousand, the Payve or Hayve five-hundred, and the Kavadiḍvipa lākh-and-a-quarter. One of the most interesting of the records is the Dambal inscription of A. D. 1095,<sup>1</sup> which records grants made to *vihāras* of Buddha and Ārya-Tāṭadēvi at that town, and thus shews that Buddhism still held a place in the Kanarese country as late as the end of the eleventh century A. D. A record of A. D. 1088-89 speaks of Vikramāditya VI. crossing the Narmadā, and conquering kings on the other side of that river.<sup>2</sup> And another, of A. D. 1098,<sup>3</sup> shews that then again he was in the northern part of the kingdom, on the banks of the Narmadā.

This long reign seems to have been a fairly peaceful one. There was, as already noted, trouble in connection with Jayasimha III. in the first few years of it. And Bilhaṇa tells us<sup>4</sup> that, after a long time of peace,

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. pp. 185, 273.

<sup>2</sup> An inscription on the premises of Yaligāra Karibasappa at Yaḷawatti in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 315).

<sup>3</sup> The second part of an inscription at the temple of Ísvara at Nimbargi in the Nizám's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 92).

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 323; and *Vikramāṅkadēvacharita*, Introd. p. 44.



the Chôlas, — probably meaning, this time, the Eastern Chalukyas, — again became proud and insolent; that Vikramāditya's army marched on Kāñchi, and took the city; and that Vikramāditya amused himself there for some time, before returning to his capital.<sup>1</sup> But it does not appear that there were any other disturbances, except towards the end of the reign, about A. D. 1117, when the Hoysala Vishnuvardhana invaded Uchchangî and the Belvola country, and carried his arms successfully so far to the north as to bathe his horse in the waters of the Krishnavernâ, *i. e.* the Krishna.<sup>2</sup> The Hoysalas, under the immediate leadership of a *Dandandiyaka* named Gaṅgarâja, claim to have inflicted a serious disaster, in a night attack; on the army of Vikramāditya VI. when it was in camp at Kaṇṇegâla.<sup>3</sup> And the records of the Sinda chieftain Âchugi II., through whose instrumentality the invasion was stopped, — stating that he pursued and prevailed against Hoysala, took Gôve, put Lakshma to flight in war, valorously followed after Pândya, dispersed at all times the Malapas, and seized upon the Konkan; that he gave Gôve and Uppinakatte to the flames; and that, like a demon, he swallowed up and vomited forth a certain Bhôja, together with his troops which had invaded his country,<sup>4</sup> — imply, either that the Kādambas of Goa, the Pândyas of the Nolambavâdi province, and the Silâhâras of Karâd joined with the Hoysalas in some general conspiracy against their sovereign, or else that they took advantage of the Hoysala invasion to raise disturbances on their own account. As, however, the succession shortly afterwards duly passed to Sômêśvara III., no lasting injury can have been done to the Western Châlukya power.

The next name in the table is that of Jayasîmha III., the younger brother of Vikramāditya VI. All that is known about this person has already been stated. His full designation was Trailôkyamalla-Vîra-Nolamba-Pallava-Permanâdi-(or Permâdi)-Jayasîmha; in which, however, "Trailôkyamalla" is not a *biruda* of his own, but is simply due to his official connection with his father Trailôkyamalla-Âhavamalla-Sômêśvara I.: and in the Eastern Chalukya records he is mentioned as *Singhana*.<sup>5</sup> In A. D. 1064-65 he was governing the Tardavâdi thousand, the country round Bijâpur, under his father. In a record of A. D. 1072, of the time of Sômêśvara II., he is mentioned as ruling at the *poravîdu* or camp outside Gondavâdi; and he seems to have been then in charge of the Nolambavâdi thirty-two-thousand. And from A. D. 1077 to 1082, under Vikramāditya VI., he held office as

## Chapter-IV.

The Western  
Châlukyas of  
Kalyâni.

Jayasîmha III.

<sup>1</sup> It is doubtless this campaign that led to there being so many inscriptions, referring themselves to the reign of Vikramāditya VI., at Drākshârâm and other places in the Telugu country, outside the ordinary limits of the Western Châlukya kingdom (see Mr. Sewell's *Lists of Antiquities, Madras*, Vol. I., and the transcripts in Sir Walter Elliot's other MS. Collection entitled *Telugu Sâsanams*; also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 281, note 39). — This occasion may also be the one on which, according to the Eastern Chalukya records, Kulôttunga-Chôdâdêva I. pursued Vikramāditya VI. from Nâgali in Mysore to Manâlit on the Tungabhadra (see *South-Ind. Inscr.*, Vol. II. p. 231, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. pp. 282, 286).

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 302.

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoia*, Introd. p. 39.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. pp. 234, 244, 269.

<sup>5</sup> Dr. Hultzsch's Report No. 227, dated the 30th June, 1892, p. 6.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

Vishnuvardhana-  
Vijayāditya.

*Yuvardja* at Banavási, in charge of the Banavási twelve-thousand, the Sántalige thousand, the Belvola three-hundred, the Puligere three-hundred, and the Bāsavalli thousand. Then, however, he rebelled; and the authority entrusted to him was taken away.<sup>1</sup> His name does not appear in subsequent records. And he probably died before Vikramāditya VI. At any rate, he did not succeed to the throne.

The next name in the table is that of Vishnuvardhana-Vijayāditya, the fourth son of Sômésvara I., who in A. D. 1064 and 1066 was ruling the Nolambavādi thirty-two-thousand. This is taken from an inscription at the Jatinga-Rāmésvara hill, in the Chitaldurg District, Mysore, dated in the month Vaiśākha (April-May) of the Krôdhin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 986 (expired);<sup>2</sup> and from another at Dāvāngere in Mysore, dated in Bhādrapada (Aug.-Sept.) of the Parābhava *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 998 (expired).<sup>3</sup> The former of them states that he was ruling at the *nelvīdu* of Kapili or Kampili, which is very probably the modern Kampli,<sup>4</sup> on the Tungabhadra, in the Hospet taluka of the Bellary District. These records style him Vishnuvardhana-mahārāja-Vijayāditya; they give him the *birudas* of Āhavamallana-aṅkakāja, and Sāhasamalla or “the impetuous wrestler,”—the epithets of *saṃstalôkdśraya* and *sarvalôkdśraya*, “asylum of all mankind,”—and the title of *Veṅgi-maṇḍal-ēśvara* or “lord of the province of Veṅgi:” they call him *Chálukya-mānikya* or “a ruby of the Chálukyas;” and they say distinctly that he was a son of Sômésvara.<sup>5</sup> He appears to be also mentioned in a record of A. D. 1074 at Niralgi, in the Hāngal taluka, Dhārwar District; in which case, he is there called Bhuvanaikamalla-Pallava-Permanadi-Vishnuvardhana-Vijayāditya.<sup>6</sup> But this is the only other notice of him that I have obtained. From Bilhana failing to mention him, he seems not to have played any important part in the events of the reign of Sômésvara II. And he had nothing to do with the succession.

<sup>1</sup> See page 449 above.

<sup>2</sup> From an ink-impression, made by Mr. H. Krishnasastri, and sent to me by Dr. Hultsch.

<sup>3</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 136; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 19.

<sup>4</sup> Lat. 15° 24'; long. 76° 38'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 58,—‘Kumpli.’

<sup>5</sup> The terms used are *maga* and *nandana*. Elsewhere, and at a time when I knew of only the Dāvāngere record, I questioned the literal application of them in this case (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 277); my reasons being, that this person seemed to be not mentioned in any other Western Chálukya records,—(that Bilhana does not refer to him),—that the title “lord of the province of Veṅgi” and the epithet *sarvalôkdśraya* appeared to make it plain that, on one side at least, he was of Eastern Chalukya descent,—that no such expression as “born to” Sômésvara I. is used,—and that there is a custom in the Kanarese country, by which any kinsman in the next degree of descent may be called a son. The facts, however, noted in connection with Vikramāditya VI. and Jayasinha III. (page 440 above, notes 3,4,5), shew that certain titles, which, one would imagine, would only go by line of descent, occasionally accompanied investiture with provincial authority. And, on mature consideration, I think that the terms *maga* and *nandana* should be accepted literally. The title *Veṅgi-maṇḍal-ēśvara*, however, which can hardly have any connection with the Nolambavādi province, may mean that his mother was an Eastern Chalukya princess.

<sup>6</sup> See page 444 above, and note 1.

The next name is that of Jayakarna, who was a son of Vikramāditya VI. by Chandaladēvi, and was very probably his eldest son. From an inscription at Kāligi in the Nizām's Dominions, dated in A. D. 1102,<sup>1</sup> another at Sindagi in the Bijāpur District, dated in A. D. 1120,<sup>2</sup> in which he appears to be styled *Mahāmūṇḍalēśvara*, and another at Kōṇṇūr in the Belgaum District, dated in A. D. 1121,<sup>3</sup> which states that the *Dandādhipa* Chāmaṇḍa, and the *Maṇḍalēśvara* Sēna II. of the family of the Rattas of Saundatti, were in charge of the Kūṇḍi country under him, he seems to have been entrusted with authority in some of the more central parts of his father's dominions. But no subsequent mention of him can be traced. And he probably died before his father.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāni.

Jayakarna.

Bhūlōkamalla-  
Sōmēśvara III.

The successor of Vikramāditya VI., then, was his son Sōmēśvara III., who had the *biruda* of Bhūlōkamalla, "the wrestler of the terrestrial world," and was also styled *Sarvajña-Chakravartin*, "the omniscient emperor." Of his time we have some twenty or thirty records.<sup>4</sup> They shew that the first year of his reign was the *Parābhava saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1049 current, = A. D. 1126-27. But the earliest of them<sup>5</sup> is dated in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.) falling in A. D. 1128, of the Kīlaka *saṃvatsara*, coupled with S.-S. 1051 (current), which was his third year; and thus they do not suffice to fix, within the limit of a year, the actual date of his accession. The latest of them, that seems consonant with the initial date of his successor, is dated in the month Mārgaśīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1138, of his thirteenth year, the Kālayukti *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1061 current).<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Baḷagāmve<sup>7</sup> tells us that, in the month Māgha (Jan.-Feb.), falling in A. D. 1129, of the Kīlaka *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1051 current), cited as the third year of his reign, he had come to the south in the course of a *digvijaya* or triumphal progress, and was encamped at Hulluṇiya-tīrtha: but, with this exception, the records do not seem to mention any campaigns made by him; and his reign seems, in fact, to have been a very

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Kālinga (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 416).

<sup>2</sup> On the platform of the *maṣīd* (*ibid.* p. 577).

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 287.

<sup>4</sup> For one which has been edited with the text, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 131 (at Hunashtkatti; of A.D. 1131).

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at the temple of Nārāyaṇa at Inḡalēshwar, in the Bijāpur District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 687).—The earliest record, however, that I can vouch for, is one at Baḷagāmve, dated in Māgha of the same *saṃvatsara*, coupled with his third regnal year (*ibid.* p. 679; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 178; and *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 87).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at the temple of Sōmēśvara at Lakshmēshwar (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 732).—There is an inscription at Baḷagāmve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 179; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 134), which purports to connect a date in Pausa, falling in A. D. 1139, of the Siddhārtha *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1062 current), with his reign; and another at Dāvāngere (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 189; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 16), which purports to connect in the same way a date in Pausa, falling in A. D. 1142, of the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1065 current). But these records do not quote any regnal years; and, the *saṃvatsaras* in question being the second and fifth years of the reign of Jagadēkamalla II., the apparently intended interpretation cannot be the correct one.

<sup>7</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 178; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 87.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

tranquil one. His capital, throughout the whole of it, was Kalyána. The records mention, as his feudatories and officials,—the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Permādi, of the Kalachurya family, who in A. D. 1128 was governing the Tardavādi country; the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Jayakésin II., of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, who about the same time was ruling the Koṅkana nine-hundred and the Palasige twelve-thousand; the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Tailapa II., of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Pānuṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1129-30; a *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* named Mārasimha, of unknown descent, who in A. D. 1131 was governing in the neighbourhood of Mugutkhān-Hubli in the Belgaum District; the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Mayūravarma III., son of the Kādamba Tailapa II., who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Pānuṅgal five-hundred, with the Sāntalige thousand, in A. D. 1131-32; another son of Tailapa II., the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Mallikārjuna I., who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Pānuṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1132-33, 1135-36, and 1137-38; the *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Gaṇḍarāditya, of the family of the Silāhāras of Karāḍ, who was ruling his hereditary province in A. D. 1135-36 and 1136-37; the Hoysala *Mahámāṇḍalésvara* Viṣṇuvardhana, who in A. D. 1137 was ruling the Gaṅgavādi, Nalambavādi, and Banavāsi provinces; the *Daṇḍādyaka* Mahādēva, who was governing the Belvola three-hundred and the Puligere three-hundred in A. D. 1138-39; and Vira-Pāṇḍyadēva, who, about the same time, was ruling the Nalambavādi thirty-two-thousand, from his residence at the hill-fort of Uchchaṅgidurga. Sômesvara III. is represented as the author of a work named *Abhilashitārthachintāmani* or *Mānasôllāsa*, dealing with polity, the administration of justice, medicine, elephants, alchemy, astrology, arms, and rhetoric, which was written in the fourth year of his reign, the Saumya *saṁvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 1051 (expired).<sup>1</sup>

Perma-  
Jagadēkamalla II.

Sômesvara III. was succeeded by his eldest son, who is best known, by his *biruda*, as Jagadēkamalla II.: he had, however, the appellation of Perma; and the records almost invariably style him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*, "the valorous emperor."<sup>2</sup> Some fifty records of this reign are

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Burnell's *Classified Index to the Sanskrit MSS. in the Palace at Tanjore*, p. 141; and Dr. Bhandarkar's *Early History of the Deccan* (1884), p. 167.

<sup>2</sup> Some years ago, I expressed a doubt (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI, p. 140) whether Jagadēkamalla II. was really a son of Sômesvara III., or whether he was to be identified with Jayakarna. But an inscription at Harihar (*P. S. and O. C. Insers.* No. 120; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 57) distinctly says that this Jagadēkamalla was a son of Bhūlōkamalla, i. e. Sômesvara III., and that Nūrmādi-Taila III. was his younger brother. Also, an inscription at Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions, at the shrine of the Nava-Siddhas in the courtyard of the temple of Mahammāyi (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I, p. 852) mentions him as the son of Sômesvara III. —His appellation of Perma is taken from another inscription at Harihar, which mentions him as king Perma, the son of Bhūlōkamalla, and gives his *biruda* Jagadēkamalla in the next verse (*P. S. and O. C. Insers.* No. 116; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 68; *Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. I, p. 801, where, however, the transcript wrongly gives *permenikūm*, instead of *Permanripam*). 'Perma' seems to be, as in the case of Vikramāditya VI., only a secondary appellation,—not his real proper name.—When the point is otherwise at all doubtful, the use of his title *Pratāpa-Chakravartin* suffices to distinguish his records from those of Jagadēkamalla-Jayasimha II., whose reign fell almost or quite exactly two cycles earlier.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyani.

now known.<sup>1</sup> The earliest of them is dated in the month Āshādha (June-July), falling in A.D. 1139, of his second year, the Siddhārthin *saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1062 current'), = A.D. 1139-40.<sup>2</sup> But they shew that the Kālayukti *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1061 current, = A.D. 1138-39, was counted as the first year of his reign.<sup>3</sup> This is also mentioned elsewhere as the thirteenth year of Sōmēśvara III.; for whom we have a date in it falling in November-December, A.D. 1138.<sup>4</sup> And it would seem, therefore, that Jagadēkamalla II. succeeded to the throne either quite near the end of A.D. 1138, or early in A.D. 1139, before the 3rd Mārgh, which was, approximately, the initial day of the Siddhārthin *saṃvatsara*. The latest of his records is dated in the month Pausa (Dec.-Jan.), falling in A.D. 1149, of his twelfth year, the Śukla *saṃvatsara*, which was 'Saka-Saṃvat 1072 current'.<sup>5</sup> An inscription of A.D. 1147, at Nargund in the Dhārwar District,<sup>6</sup> mentions Kalyāṇa as his capital. The records mention, as some of his feudatories and officials,—the *Dandādhyakas* Mahādēva and Pālādēva, with a date in A.D. 1139; the *Mahāsāmanta* Sēuna-dēva of the Yādava family of Sēunadēsa, who was ruling his hereditary province in A.D. 1142; a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Kappadēvarasa, with a date in the same year, who is described as "a son of the queen-consort";<sup>7</sup> a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Rēvarasa, with the title of "lord of Māhishmatipura," and described as belonging to the Alihaya race,<sup>8</sup> who was governing in the neighbourhood of Yēūr in the Nizām's Dominions; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēndadhipati*, *Kanṇaḍa-Saṃdhivigraha*, and *Hiriya-Daṇḍādhyaka* Bammanayya or

<sup>1</sup> For some which have been published with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 140 (at Bādāmi; of A.D. 1139); *id.* Vol. XII. p. 126 (at Añjanēri; of A.D. 1142); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 239 (at Narēgal; with a spurious date in A.D. 950); and *ibid.* p. 253 (at Kodikop; of A.D. 1144).

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at a Jain temple at Rāybāg in the Kōlhāpur territory, within the limits of the Belgaum District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 739; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> There is an inscription at Chitaldurg (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 146; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 8), which appears to connect a date in the month Phālguna, falling in A.D. 1124, of the 'Sobhakrit *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1045 (expired), with Jagadēkamalla II. He may possibly have then held some administrative post under his grandfather. But the record speaks of him as if he were himself the paramount sovereign.

<sup>4</sup> See page 455 above.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at the temple of Hāvali-Hanumanta somewhere in the Hāngal tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 836). This is in accordance with what is plainly established by his records. And the statement in an inscription at Baḷagāṃve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 180; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 97), that the Śukla *saṃvatsara* was his thirteenth year, must be a mere mistake of the writer.—If the transcripts may be relied on, an inscription at the Paryata-Maṭha at Hārasūr in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 9), which takes the genealogy as far as Taila III., is dated in the twentieth year, the Īśvara *saṃvatsara* (A.D. 1157-58), of Jagadēkamalla II.; and an inscription on a *virgal* near the temple of Īśvara at Sīrgōd in the Hāngal tāluka, (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 847), which does not refer itself to any particular reign, is dated in his fiftieth year, the Plavaṅga *saṃvatsara* (A.D. 1187-88). These two *saṃvatsaras* would really be his twentieth and fiftieth years. But I do not know of any other instance of his regnal years being used after the expiration of his reign.

<sup>6</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>7</sup> *Paṭṭa-mahādēviya* = *anugam*; in an inscription at Hirē-Muddanūr in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 759; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>8</sup> See page 439 above, and note 2.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

Barmadēvarasa, who is mentioned in A. D. 1143-44 as governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, and in the following year, with the higher title of *Heri-Lāta-Karṇāṭa-Samdhivigrahin*, and the additional ones of *Mahāśamantādhipati* and *Manevergaḍe*, as ruling the Tardavādi thousand, the six-hundred that was composed of the Belvola and Huligere districts, the Hānūṅgal five-hundred, and the Halasige twelve-thousand;<sup>1</sup> the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya III., of the Rattā family of Saundatti, who in the same year was ruling the Kūṇḍi three-thousand; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vijayāditya, of the Karāḍ branch of the Śilāhāra family, who was ruling his hereditary province in the same year; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Jagadēkamalla-Permādi, of the Sinda family, who in A. D. 1144-45 was ruling the Kisukāḍ seventy, the Bāgadage seventy, the Kelavādi three-hundred, and the Nareyaṅgal twelve; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Heri-Lāta-samdhivigrahin*, *Sēṇādhipati*, and *Dandādyuka* Kēśirāja or Kēśimayya, who in A. D. 1147-48 was governing the Belvola three-hundred, the Palasige twelve-thousand, and the Pānūṅgal five-hundred; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Tailaha or Tailama, of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who was ruling his hereditary province in the same year; the *Dandādyuka* Sōvidēva, who was governing the Pānūṅgal five-hundred in A. D. 1148-49; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Virā-Pāṇḍyadēva, who was ruling the Nolambavādi thirty-two-thousand in the same year; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Tribhuvanamalla-Jagaddēva, of the Śāntara family of Paṭṭi-Pombuchchapura, which is the modern Hombucha or Humcha in the Nagar District, Mysore, who was ruling at Sētuvina-biḍu in A. D. 1149.<sup>2</sup> The records also mention, as a contemporary of Jagadēkamalla II., Bijjala or Bijjaṇa of the Kalachurya family, under whom Vijaya-Pāṇḍyadēva was holding the

<sup>1</sup> In an inscription at Hāṅgal in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 46, where it is wrongly attributed to the time of Jagadēkamalla-Jayasimha II.: I find, from an ink-impression, that the name of the *saṃvatsara*, Raktākshin, can be recognised; but there is not the faintest trace of the Śaka year, 946, which is given by Sir Walter Elliot's copyist; and there can be no doubt, from the palæographic standard, as to the real period of the record).

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at Balagāṁve (*P. S. and O. C. Inscrs.* No. 180; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 97).—Mr. Rice would locate Sētuvina-biḍu or Sētu somewhere in Kanara (*Mysore Inscriptions*, Introd. pp. lxviii, lxix).—Jagaddēva is subsequently mentioned as laying siege to Anamkoṇḍ, after the defeat of Taila III., in the time of the Kākatiya or Kākatiya prince Prōla (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI, pp. 10, 17).—The Balagāṁve inscription styles him a younger brother (*priy-ānuja*; line 27) of Jayakēśin II. of the family of the Kādambas of Goa; and it also speaks of Jayakēśin as his own elder brother (*nij-āgrajāṭa*; line 23). In reality, however, as disclosed by the same record, Jayakēśin and Jagaddēva were maternal cousins; being sons of two uterine sisters, Chāṭṭaladēvi and Bijjaladēvi. And a more correct expression is used in line 19, where it is said that Jayakēśin "was considered to be the elder brother" of Jagaddēva (*āgrajamman = enisidag*). The other expressions, however, are in agreement with a custom which is very common in the Kanarese country, and in consequence of which, when a witness in Court speaks of such and such a man as his son or brother, it is always necessary (as also with various other relationships), if the point is relevant, to make him explain distinctly whether he means, in the first case, his own son, his brother's or sister's son, or the son of some relative in the same degree of descent with himself, and, in the second case, his own father's son, his uncle's or aunt's son, or the son of some relative in the same degree of descent with his father. Another epigraphic instance of this custom is furnished by the Aldr inscription of A. D. 1010-11 (page 434 above, note 7), in which the daughter of Irivabedāṅga-Satyāśraya is called the younger sister of Vikramāditya V., who was in reality her paternal cousin.



Nolambavāli thirty-two-thousand;<sup>1</sup> and, as that province was a regular part of the Western Chālukya empire, Bijjala must then have been filling some high office under Jagadēkamalla II. In this reign, again,—or else towards the close of the preceding reign,—the Hoysalas and others were aggressive, and, as on the previous occasion, were repulsed by the instrumentality of the Sindas; Permādi I., of that family, is described as vanquishing Kulaśékharāṅka, besieging Chatta, pursuing Jayakēsin, and seizing upon the royal power of the Hoysala who was foremost among fierce rulers of the earth, and as going to the mountain passes of the “marauder” Bittiga, *i.e.* the Hoysala Vishṇuvar-dhana,—besieging Dōrasamudra,—pursuing him till he arrived at and took the city of Bēlupura,—and driving him on as far as the mountain pass of Vāhadi.<sup>2</sup>

The successor of Jagadēkamalla II. was his younger brother Taila III., whose name occurs also as Tailapa and Nūrmādi-Taila, and who had the *biruda* of Trailōkya-malla; he was also styled *Chdhlukya-Chakravartin*, “the Chālukya emperor.” He appears to have succeeded to the throne early in A.D. 1150, and near the end of the *Sukla saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1072 current; after, at any rate, Pausa śukla 11, the day of the *uttarāyana-samkrānti* or winter solstice, corresponding approximately to the 24th December; A.D. 1149, which is the latest date on record for Jagadēkamalla II.<sup>3</sup> The records of this reign, as far as they have as yet come to light, are very few;<sup>4</sup> and they furnish

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Taila III.

<sup>1</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 119; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 244; see also p. 270.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Bijāpur, on a pillar in the south gateway of the citadel (I quote from an ink-impression), cites the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1074 current), with a date in Bhādrapada (Aug.-Sept.), as his third year. In agreement with this, an inscription at the temple of Kalamēśvara at Hulguṛ in the Dhārwar District (I quote from an ink-impression) cites the Dhātu *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1079 current), with a date in Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), as his eighth year. And from these two records it would follow that the *Sukla saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1072 current, = A.D. 1149-50,—which was the twelfth, and as far as is known at present the last, year of Perma-Jagadēkamalla II.,—was also counted as the first year of Taila III.—On the other hand, an inscription at Balagāṇve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 181; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 100) quotes the Yuvan *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1078 current), with a date in Māgha (Jan.-Feb.) which, however, seems to be a mistake for Pausa (Dec.-Jan.) as his sixth year. In agreement with this, an inscription at the temple of Basavanna, or perhaps of Brahmādeva, at Hāvēri in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 6; verified from an ink-impression) quotes the Īvara *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1080 current) with a date in Pausa, as his eighth year. And these two records indicate that his first year was the Pramōda *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1073 current, = A.D. 1050-51.—The discrepancy may be adjusted by assuming that he succeeded to the throne so near the end of the *Sukla saṃvatsara*, that the remnant of that *saṃvatsara*, though sometimes counted as his first year, was sometimes omitted from the reckoning altogether.—A still later result, by one year, might be deduced from an inscription at Dāvangere in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 140; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 17, where, however, in several respects, the translation is not in accordance with the photograph), dated at the winter solstice of the Pārthiva *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1088 current) which is quoted as the fifteenth year of a reckoning which can only be that of Taila III. This would make the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1074 current, = A.D. 1051-52, his first year. The record, however, really belongs to a period subsequent to his death. And I have not found any others in agreement with it.

<sup>4</sup> For one which has been edited with the text, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 259 (at Paṭṭadakal; of A.D. 1163: the record describes the local prince Chāvūṇḍa II., as a feudatory of Taila III.; but it is actually dated after Taila's death). Two inscriptions of the Kādambas of Goa, the dates of which may perhaps fall during

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

but little information as to the feudatories and officials. An inscription at Harihar,<sup>1</sup> probably referable to A.D. 1150, states that a certain Kasapayyanāyaka was then governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand under the orders of the Kalachurya Bijjala. The Bijāpur inscription of A.D. 1151<sup>2</sup> expressly mentions Bijjala as a feudatory of Taila III.; and adds that Bijjala's subordinate, the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnd-dhipati*, and *Dandandayaka* Mailārāyya was then governing the Tardavāḍi thousand, i.e. the country in the neighbourhood of Bijāpur. An inscription in the Dhārwar District<sup>3</sup> mentions the *Mahāśāmantā-dhipati*, *Sēnddhipati*, and *Dandandayaka* Mahādēva, as governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Purigere three-hundred in A.D. 1152, directly under Taila III.; and an inscription at Balagāmve<sup>4</sup> mentions the same person, but with the title of *Dandandayaka* only, as governing the Banavāsi province in A.D. 1155 under Bijjala, while Taila III. was still reigning,—adding the statement that Bijjala himself was then governing “all the provinces,” and that Mahādēva was Bijjala's own *Dandandayaka*. An inscription at Pātua in Khāndēsh<sup>5</sup> mentions a prince named Gōvana, of the Nikumbha family, who, with his councillor Chaṅgadēva, was governing in that neighbourhood in A.D. 1153-54, doubtless under one of the Yādava feudatories of the Sēupa country. An inscription at Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions<sup>6</sup> mentions a *Mahāpradhāna* named Ravaleyanāyaka, with a date in A.D. 1156; and, in a postscript, it calls him a *Mahāpradhāna* of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Bijjala. And the Pattadakal inscription of A.D. 1163<sup>7</sup> shews that the Śinda *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvunḍa II. had been ruling the Kisukāl seventy, the Pāgadage seventy, and the Kelavāḍi three-hundred, directly under Taila III. Synchronously, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvaras* Permāḍi and Vijayāditya, of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, were ruling the Palasige twelve-thousand, the Koṅkana nine-hundred, and the Velugrāme or Belgaum seventy; the Ratta *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya III. was ruling the Kūṇḍi three-thousand; and the Śilāhāra *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vijayāditya was ruling his hereditary territory in the neighbourhood of Karād: but the records have not yet made it clear, how far these princes acknowledged the supremacy of Taila III. The Bijāpur inscription of A.D. 1151, and an inscription of A.D. 1157 at Kembhāvi in the Nizām's

Taila's lifetime, have been edited, with the texts, in *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 273, (at Siddapur; of A.D. 1158), and in *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 296 (at Golihalli); the first part of the record; of A.D. 1160). But they give no indication as to the name of the reigning sovereign; and they may perhaps be more properly referable to Bijjala's time.

<sup>1</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 120; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 57.—For some of the records noted here, see more fully under the account of Bijjala, in chapter V. below.

<sup>2</sup> See page 459 above, note 3.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Siddhappa (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 1; the place is said to be Pura, in the Kōḍ tāluka; but there does not seem to be a village named Pur or Pura anywhere in Dhārwar; perhaps Puradakeri, in the Kōḍ tāluka, is intended).

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 181; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 100.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 39.

<sup>6</sup> Outside the great gate on the north of the temple of Mahammāyi (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 2).

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 259.

Dominions,<sup>1</sup> mention Kalyāṇa as the capital of Taila III. But an inscription at Harasūr in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>2</sup> dated in April, A. D. 1161, states, if we may rely on the transcript, that he was then reigning at Jayantipura, i.e. Banavāsi in North Kanara. The full details of the date of this record are an eclipse of the sun on Monday, the new-moon day of the month Vaiśākha of the Vishu *samvatsara*, which is cited as the twelfth year of Taila III. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 27th April, A. D. 1161.<sup>3</sup> And this is the latest date that has been obtained, connected with the rule of Taila III. The latest date, however, that can be vouched for, in a record undoubtedly mentioning Taila III. as paramount sovereign, is the 26th December, A. D. 1155, furnished by an inscription at Balagāmve.<sup>4</sup> It is probable, indeed, from the Hulgūr and Hāvēri inscriptions,<sup>5</sup> that his authority, as paramount sovereign, was still recognised locally in October, A. D. 1156, and December, A. D. 1157. But the 26th December, A. D. 1155, is the latest absolutely certain date. Taila III. died certainly before the 19th January, A. D. 1163,

## Chapter-IV.

The Western  
Chalukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

<sup>1</sup> On a stone on the north of the mosque on the east of the village (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II, p. 4).

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Pārśvanātha (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II, p. 16; the second part of the record).—The details of the date will not work out correctly (see the next note). This, however, does not necessarily disqualify the record. And, in the year, there is nothing inconsistent with the known limit for the date of Taila III. (see further on). But I cannot help looking on the name of the capital, given in the transcript, with some distrust. It is not apparent why, at a time when much, at any rate, of the intervening territory had been appropriated by Bijjala, Banavāsi should be mentioned as the capital in connection with a grant made in a village so far away as the neighbourhood of Kalburigi. And, on the other hand, the indications are that Bijjala established himself at Banavāsi, and gradually pushed Taila's power away to the north and east. I much suspect that the *Jayantipurada nelecīṇol* of the transcript is a mislection of words which give the name of some *biḷu* or temporary camp in the vicinity of Harasūr.

<sup>3</sup> But the week-day was Thursday. And Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse* shews no eclipse for the full-moon in question.

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O. C. Inscrs.* No. 181; *Mysore Inscriptions* p. 100: see more fully under the account of Bijjala, in chapter V. below.

<sup>5</sup> See page 459 above, note 3.—The Hulgūr inscription consists of two parts. The first part contained a formal preamble, referring it to someone's reign. Almost the whole of the preamble, including the king's name or *biruda*, is broken away and lost. But the date, in the Bhāva *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 1076 (expired), makes it certain that the name or *biruda* of Taila III. stood in the preamble. The second part contains no such preamble. But the date, Kārttika śukla 5, Bṛhavarā, of the Dhātu *samvatsara*, cited as the eighth year of Taila III., implies a recognition of Taila's authority as still existing. The *tithi* corresponds, approximately, to the 22nd October, A. D. 1156; for which date, however, the week-day was Monday. Bijjala is not mentioned in either part of this record. The second part of it registers grants made at Hulgūr by Chatṭeya, the *Suṅkavergaḷe* of the Hānuṅgal province, and by Chatṭagāmunda.—The Hāvēri inscription does not actually state that Taila III. was then still reigning. But, mentioning him with the full paramount epithets and titles, it proceeds to give his lineal descent. It then mentions Bijjala, as his contemporary, but without any specific definition of the relations between them. It then mentions a feudatory of Bijjala, the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēṇādhipati*, and *Heggaḷe* of the Banavāsi province, the *Danḍandya* Kēśirāja, son of Hoḷalarāja. And it records grants made (at Hulgūr) by a subordinate of Kēśirāja, the *Heggaḷe* Rudradēva. But, in the date of the grant, the *samvatsara*, Īśvara, is quoted as the eighth year of Taila III.; and it is not apparent why this should be done, unless Taila's authority was still current in that part of the country. The full details of the date are the winter solstice, coupled with *Fausha* *krishṇa* 2, 3, or perhaps 7, Monday. And the equivalent English date is, approximately, the 24th December, A. D. 1157, which, however, was a Tuesday.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

Interval after  
Taila III.

which<sup>1</sup> is the English equivalent of the date of the Anamkoṇḍ inscription of Rudradēva, in which the fact that he was then dead is mentioned; and probably in or just before A. D. 1162, which is the year in which Bijjala, having completed his usurpation of the kingdom, assumed the full paramount epithets and titles.

Taila III. left a son, Sômesvara IV., who, however, did not immediately succeed to the throne. At some time in the course of Taila's reign,<sup>2</sup> a serious blow to the Western Chálukya power was dealt by the Kákatiya or Kákatiya prince Prôla,—father of the Rudradēva mentioned just above,—in respect of whom the Anamkoṇḍ inscription tells us that “in an instant he made captive in war the “glorious Tailapadēva, the ornament of the Chálukyas, who was skilled “in the practice of riding upon elephants,—whose inmost thoughts “were ever intent upon war,—and who was mounted upon an elephant “which was like a cloud (*in size*); and then, at once, he, who was renowned in the rite of severing the throats of his enemies, let him “go, from goodwill produced by his devotion.”<sup>3</sup> This blow from the outside was accompanied or followed by still more serious internal troubles. The Kalachurya *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Bijjala, who has been already mentioned, appears to have been the commander-in-chief of all the forces, and practically the most powerful person in the kingdom under Taila III. And an inscription at Harihar describes him as devoted to the service of the Chálukyas, and protecting the whole of the Chálukya army.<sup>4</sup> But subsequent records state that he destroyed all the Chálukya kings, and acquired the sovereignty over the whole of the Kuntala country;<sup>5</sup> and, in fact, they amply prove the truth of this assertion. It is plain, then, that Bijjala abused the trust reposed in him, and used his sovereign's own armies to deprive the latter of his kingdom, or at least to prevent the accession of his son. The steps which led to this result, will be fully detailed in the next chapter, in the account of Bijjala himself. It is sufficient to state here that Bijjala took possession of part of the kingdom in A. D. 1156, and completed his usurpation in A. D. 1162. And he and his sons held the throne up to A.D. 1183.

Three of the records of this interval appear rather instructive. The Pattadakal inscription of the Sinda *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvūṇḍa II.,<sup>6</sup> dated in the month Jyēshtha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1163, of the Subhānu *saṃvatsara* coupled with Saka-Saṃvat 1084 by mistake for 1085 (expired), mentions the chieftain as a feudatory of Taila III., just as if the latter were then still alive. The Dāvāngere inscription

<sup>1</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. pp. 111, 252.

<sup>2</sup> All that can be said at present is, that this was before A.D. 1163. The dates of the Kákatiyas still remain to be worked out.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 17.

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 120; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 58.

<sup>5</sup> Inscriptions of A. D. 1173, at the temple of Īvara at Harasūr, and at the temple of Kāṇḍi at Kāṇḍi, in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. pp. 148, 165).

<sup>6</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 259.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

## Sōmēśvara IV.

of the Pāṇḍya *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vijaya-Pāṇḍyadēva,<sup>1</sup> dated at the winter solstice, falling on the 25th December, A. D. 1165, of the Pārthiva *saṁvatsara* (S. S. 1088 current), quotes the *saṁvatsara* as the fifteenth year of Taila III. And the Aihole inscription of the Sinda princes Bijjaladēva and Vikramadēva,<sup>2</sup> dated in the Virōdhin *saṁvatsara* (S. S. 1092 current), = A. D. 1169-70, quotes the *saṁvatsara* as the ninety-fourth year of the Chālukya-Vikrama-varsha. All this looks as if the Pāṇḍya and Sinda chieftains, — and the latter in spite of an intermarriage with the Kalachuryas, — did not acquiesce in Bijjala's usurpation, but entertained hopes, from the first, of a restoration of the Chālukya sovereignty.<sup>3</sup>

At some time probably towards the end of the 'Subhakrit *saṁvatsara*, Saka-Saṁvat 1105 current, and in the early part of A. D. 1183, Taila's son Sōmēśvara IV., who was also called Vīra-Sōmēśvara and had the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla, revived the Western Chālukya sovereignty for a short time.<sup>4</sup> In A. D. 1167, Bijjala abdicated in favour of his own

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O.-C. *Inscr.* No. 140; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 17. — Mr. Rice has read 'Vīra-Pāṇḍyaraśa' where the text (line 38-39) distinctly gives 'Vijaya-Pāṇḍyadēva'; 'Bhādrapada' where the text has 'uttarāya[ṇa-saṁkrānti]'; and 'Saka-varshada 1087' where the photograph shews '[va]rshada 15[neya Pā]rtthiva', &c.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 96. The full details of the date are illegible.

<sup>3</sup> Some other published records, belonging to this interval, — not of the Kalachuryas themselves, — are the Goīhalji, Halst, and Dēgāṁve inscriptions of Permaḍi and Vijayāditya II., of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, dated in A. D. 1162, 1169, 1171, and 1174 (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. pp. 266, 278, and 296, the second part of the record). They do not mention the names of any paramount sovereigns.

<sup>4</sup> As regards the period when Sōmēśvara IV. came to the front, — an inscription at the temple of Puradappa, or of Virabhadra, at Anūḡgere in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 37; verified from an ink-impression, from which I find that the transcript is wrong, in calling the *saṁvatsara* the third year of the reign), and the third part of an inscription at Hūli in the Belgaum District (*id.* Vol. I. p. 444; verified from an ink-impression), both call the Krōdhin *saṁvatsara* ('Saka-Saṁvat 1107 current) his second year. And this indicates the 'Sōbhakrit *saṁvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1106 current, = A. D. 1183-84, as his first year. The Anūḡgere inscription is further dated at the time of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of a month which is not named; and the Hūli inscription, at the time of the winter solstice on the full-moon day of Pausha (December-January). — On the other hand, in two inscriptions on beams in the *madhyaraṅga* of the temple of Mānikēśvara at Lakkunḍi in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. pp. 27, 34; both verified from ink-impressions), the Krōdhin *saṁvatsara* is cited as his third year (the further details, in both these records, are Pausha śukla 5, the winter solstice, coupled in one case with the syllable *ā*, which seems to stand for Ādityavāra, 'Sunday,' and in the other with the full word Sōmavāra, 'Monday'). In agreement with this, — omitting dates in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* which I have not been able to verify, — a copper-plate grant in the Alienation Office of the Commissioner, Central Division, dated on Bhādrapada full-moon (I quote from the original), and another inscription at Lakkunḍi, on a slab in the ceiling of a small shrine of Gaṇapati, dated on Pausha śukla 2 and 8 (not in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.*; I quote from an ink-impression), cite the Viśvāvasu *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1108 current) as his fourth year. In further agreement, an inscription at the temple of Banāśaṁkarī at Anūḡgere, dated on Māgha śukla 1 (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 42; verified from an ink-impression; except that the portion containing the month, &c., has now been broken away), cites the Parābhava *saṁvatsara* as his fifth year; and a continuation of this record cites the *Plavaṅga saṁvatsara* (S. S. 1110 current) as his sixth year (here, again, the details, — Vaisākha śukla 3, Monday, as given in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* — are not now extant). And, according to all these records, the 'Subhakrit *saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 1105 current, = A. D. 1182-83, was counted as his first year. — The results deduced from these two sets of dates cannot be reconciled, except by supposing that Sōmēśvara IV. was in power during so small a part of the 'Sōbhakrit *saṁvatsara*

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyáni.

son, Sômesvara or Sôvidêva. And, if tradition is to be believed, he was shortly afterwards assassinated in consequence of some wanton cruelty which he, himself a Jain, displayed, in causing two pious members of a new sect of Saivas, called Lingâyats, to be blinded or slain.<sup>1</sup> If this was so, the occurrence must itself have been an almost fatal blow to the newly established dynasty. At any rate, it is plain that Bijjala's sons had not the capacity which he himself possessed. This gave the opportunity for Sômesvara IV. and his adherents to come to the front. And they owed their success to a *Mantrin* and *Danḍanâyaka* or councillor and leader of the forces called Brahma, son of Kâma or Kâvaṇa, whose name appears in various records in also the Prâkrit forms of Bamma, Bammaṇa, Bammayya, Bammaraśa, and Bammidêva. One record styles this person *Châlukya-râjya-pratishṭhâpaka*, "the establisher of the Châlukya sovereignty;"<sup>2</sup> another says plainly that the position of Sômesvara IV. was secured for him by Brahma, and adds that the latter, "a fire of death to the Kalachuryas," seized the whole earth for the purpose of making the Châlukyas lords of all the world:<sup>3</sup> and also a Hoysala inscription mentions him as having taken away the sovereignty from the Kalachuryas, and shews that he did so by seducing the allegiance of some of the Kalachurya forces which were under the command of his own father;<sup>4</sup> this is made clear partly by the statement, in the Hoysala record, that Brahma had acted in contempt of his father,<sup>5</sup> and partly by a Harihar inscription,<sup>6</sup> which mentions his father Kâvaṇa as a *Danḍanâyaka*

that sometimes it was omitted from the reckoning.—An inscription at the temple of Saṅkaraliṅga at Hombal in the Dhârwar District (I quote from an ink-impression) calls the Saumya *saṃvatsara* ('S.-S. 1112 current), = A. D. 1189-90, his third year. This is not reconcilable with any other statements; but there is nothing else suspicious about the record.

<sup>1</sup> See more fully in the next chapter, under the account of Bijjala.

<sup>2</sup> An undated inscription at the temple of Sômanâtha at Abîr in the Dhârwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. part 121); it is noticed more fully in the next chapter, under the account of Bijjala.

<sup>3</sup> The Arpîgere inscription, dated, without full details, in the Krôdhin *saṃvatsara*, A.D. 1184-85 (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 37; see page 463 above, note 4).—This record, with the other Arpîgere inscription which is dated in the Parâbhava *saṃvatsara*, A.D. 1186-87 (*ibid.* p. 42; and see the same note), and an inscription at the temple of Doddâ-Basavaṇṇa at Dambal in the Dhârwar District (*ibid.* p. 28; verified from a photograph) give the following short genealogy:—The *Danḍanâyaka* Bamma, whose wife was Jakkiyavve; his son was the *Danḍanâyaka* Kâma or Kâvaṇa, whose wife was Kâjaladêvi or Kâjavve; and his son was the *Danḍanâyaka* Brahma, whose younger brothers were the *Danḍanâyakas* Kôsava or Kêśirâja, Narasiṃha or Nârasimha, and Liṅga or Liṅgidêva.—The records usually speak of this Brahma or Barmaraśa as a *kumâra*; doubtless, not to mark him as a "young man," but to distinguish him from his grandfather.

<sup>4</sup> The Gadag inscription of A.D. 1192 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 299). The published translation of the verse which mentions Brahma needs correction; what the text really says, is, that the Hoysala Ballâja II. defeated with cavalry only, and took away the sovereignty from, that (famous) general Brahma, whose troops were supported by an array of elephants, and who had conquered sixty tusked elephants with one young tuskless elephant, when, in contempt of his father, he was depriving the Kalachuryas of the sovereignty.

<sup>5</sup> *Nyakkarêna pituh.*

<sup>6</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 122; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60, where, however, the important substance of this record is not given. Mentioning the *Danḍanâyaka* Kâvaṇa or Kâvaṇayya, as a feudatory of Saṅkama, it adds that his wife was Kâjaladêvi,



## Chapter IV

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

of the Kalachurya king Saṅkama, and describes him as *Kaḷachurya-rājya-samuddharāṇa*, "the upraiser of the Kalachurya sovereignty," and by a Balagāṁve inscription of A. D. 1179, which mentions him as the commander-in-chief of all the forces<sup>1</sup> of Saṅkama. Further, a record of A. D. 1175<sup>2</sup> mentions this Brahma as himself a *Mahā-pradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, and *Dandāṇyaka* of the Kalachurya king Sôvidēva; and it was evidently this position, which he probably continued to hold under Sôvidēva's brothers and successors, that put it in his power to effect the revolution that he accomplished. The records of this reign, again, are not very numerous.<sup>3</sup> They style Sômesvara IV. *Chālukya-Chakravartin*, like his father, and also *Chālukya-Pratāpa-Chakravartin*.<sup>4</sup> They indicate that he established himself first at Anṇigere in the Dhārwar District,<sup>5</sup> and only subsequently secured the capital of Kalyāṇa.<sup>6</sup> And they mention the following feudatories and officials,—the *Mantrin* and *Dandāṇyaka* Brahma, already referred to, with actual dates in A. D. 1184 and 1185; the *Dandāṇyaka* Tējirāja, Tējimaṇṇya, or Tējugi, who, with his assistants the *Dandāṇyakas* Chākana and Rēvaṇa or Rēvarasa, was governing the Māsavāḍi district in A. D. 1184-85, apparently at Dharmāpura or Dambal, which is described as situated in that district; the *Mahā-pradhāna* Ballayyasāhani, with his *Sēnāpati*, the *Sāmanta* Rāma, and his *Dandāṇyaka*, Kēsirājaya or Kēsavabhattaya, the *Fergade* of the Belvola district, for whom we have the date of A. D. 1184; the *Dandāṇyaka*, Bhāyidēva, son of the Tējugi mentioned above, who was governing the Kūṇḍi three-thousand in A. D. 1187; a certain Barma, son of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Bhūta or Āhavamalla-Bhūtiga, who, later in the same year, at Toragale, was ruling the Lōkāpura twelve, the Holalugunda thirty, the town of Dodḍavāḍa, the Navilugunda forty, and the Kolenūru thirty; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kāmadēva, of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, who in A. D. 1189 was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, the Pānuṅgal five-

and that he was a son of the *Dandāṇyaka* Barnadēva and his wife Jakkanavve. And a comparison with note 3, page 464 above, establishes at once the identity of this Kāvaṇa with the father of Brahma or Barnarasa.

<sup>1</sup> *Samasta-sēn-āgrēsaram*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 46, text line 19.—Kāvaṇa is also mentioned as a *Dandāṇyaka* of Saṅkama's successor, Āhavamalla.

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at the temple of Gôpālasvāmin at Chikka-Muddanūr in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 136; verified, and corrected in respect of the date, from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> For two which have been edited with the texts, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 14 (at Tērdāl; the last part of the record; of A. D. 1187), and Vol. XII. p. 95 (at Toragal; of the same year).

<sup>4</sup> This occurs in the preamble of one of the inscriptions of the Krôdhin *samvatsara* A. D. 1184-85, at the temple of Māṇikēśvara at Lakkunḍi (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 34; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>5</sup> In the Nawalgund taluka; lat. 14° 24', long. 75° 28'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41,—"Anigeeree."

<sup>6</sup> The inscription of A. D. 1184-85 at the temple of Puradappa, or of Virabhadra, at Anṇigere (see page 463 above, note 4), calls that town the *rājadhāni-pattana* or royal capital city, and describes it as such.—Kalyāṇa is mentioned as the *neleviḍu* or capital, at which Sômesvara IV. was reigning, in part of an inscription at the temple of Rāma-līṅga at Hōdal, in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 229), which is dated in the month Āsvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 1185, of the Viśvāvasu *samvatsara*, cited as the fourth year of Sômesvara IV.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chálukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

hundred, and the Huligere three-hundred. To this reign we must also refer, though it does not mention Sômesvara IV. as the reigning sovereign, another record of the Gutta family, which states that in A. D. 1188 the *Mahāmaṇḍalésvara* Vira-Vikramāditya II., at Guttavolal, was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, with a certain Bāsirāja as his *Mahāpradhāna*.

The latest date for Sômesvara IV., furnished by the *Mahāmaṇḍalésvara* Kāmadēva's record,<sup>1</sup> is the day of the *uttarāyana-samkrānti* or winter solstice of the Saumya *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1111 (expired); the corresponding English date is the 25th December, A.D. 1189. What became of Sômesvara IV. after this date is not known. But inscriptions at Muttage in the Bijāpur District and at Anṇigere, dated on the same day, the winter solstice of the Saumya *saṃvatsara*, shew that king Bhīllama, of the Yādava dynasty of Dēvagiri, had by that time secured the northern and eastern portions of the Chálukya kingdom. And inscriptions at Balagānūr and Gadag in the Dhārwar District, and at Balagānve in Mysore, dated in the months Mārgaśīrsha (Nov.-Dec.) and Pausa (Dec.-Jan.) of the Paridhāvin *saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1114 (expired), shew that before the end of A. D. 1192 the Hoysalas, under Vira-Ballāla II, had made almost equal encroachments from the south; one of them, — the Gadag record,<sup>2</sup> — expressly mentioning the fact that the Hoysala king had acquired sovereignty in that neighbourhood by defeating the general Brahma. It would seem, therefore, that, before the end of A. D. 1189, when probably the Yādavas and Hoysalas were still disputing the possession of some of the southern provinces, Sômesvara IV. had been driven back into the extreme south-west of his dominions, and that he then retained sovereign power over but little except the hereditary territory of his feudatories who belonged to the Hāngal branch of the Kādamba family. And it appears unlikely that he survived any length of time after that date. With him the dynasty of the Western Chálukyas of Kalyāṇi came to an end.

## Later names.

There are a few later records, which mention persons who are represented as belonging to the Chálukya stock. The Hoysala king Vira-Sômesvara (about A.D. 1250) married a lady of Chálukya birth named Dēvalamahādēvī.<sup>3</sup> A copper-plate grant from Terwan in the Ratnāgiri District,<sup>4</sup> dated in the month Pausa (Dec.-Jan.) of the Raudra *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1182 (expired), = A.D. 1260-61, gives the name of the *Mahāmaṇḍalésvara* Kāmvadēvarāya, with the title of "lord of Kalyāṇa, the best of towns," and records that his *Mahāmātya*, the *Mahājani* Kēśava, granted to a Brāhmaṇ the village of Teravā-

<sup>1</sup> An inscription in the temple of Īśvara at Hāngal in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. II. p. 49; and *P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 90), where, with some other mistakes, it is wrongly located at Hūli in the Belgaum District.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 299.

<sup>3</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 9.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. II. p. 388, and Vol. V. p. 177; and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IV. pp. 98, 105, 114-115. I quote, however, from my own reading of the original plates.

ṭaka, *i. e.* Terwan itself; this record shews that Kāmavadēvarāya had the government of that part of the Koṅkan,—undoubtedly as a feudatory of Krishṇa (or of Rāmachandra) of the Dēvagiri-Yādava dynasty. An undated inscription at the temple of Mahālakshmi at Kōlhāpur,<sup>1</sup> probably of about the same period, gives the names of Karṇa,—his son Vēṭugidēva,—and the latter's son Sômadēva, whose wife was Māṇikyadēvi, and who governed at Saṅgamēśvara in the Koṅkan, *i. e.* probably at Saṅgamēśwar, the chief town of the tāluka of the same name, about twenty miles to the north-east of Ratnāgiri. An undated grant, referable to perhaps the thirteenth or fourteenth century A.D., apparently from somewhere near Miraj in the Southern Marāṭhā Country,<sup>2</sup> gives, if it is genuine, the name of Vīra-Satyāśrayadēva, son of Gōvindarāya, who not only is called, in the same way, “lord of Kalyāṇa, the best of towns,” but also is represented as actually reigning, as paramount sovereign, at that city. And a very similar grant from Bangalore,<sup>3</sup> really belonging to the same period with the preceding, but preposterously dated in the Tārāṇa *samvatsara*, ‘Saka-Samvat 366 (expired),=A. D. 444-45, and therefore still more open to question, gives the name of Vīra-Nonāmba, who, in the same way, is styled “lord of Kalyāṇa, the best of towns,” and is represented as reigning there as paramount sovereign. These records, however, though allotting the persons named in them to the Chālukya family, give no hint of a claim to descent from Sômesvara IV. or any of his ancestors.

## Chapter IV.

The Western  
Chālukyas of  
Kalyāṇi.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. II. pp. 263, 270.—The record must be in some part of the temple which is inaccessible to ordinary copyists; as, neither my own man, nor Mr. Cousens' man, obtained an impression of it.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 140.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. VIII. p. 94.

## CHAPTER V.

## THE KALACHURYAS OF KALYANI.

Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

The manner in which the Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi acquired the sovereignty,—by Bijjala usurping it in the time of the Western Chālukya king Taila III.,—has already been stated.

As regards the origin of this family, an inscription at Harihar in Mysore, of the time of Bijjala,<sup>1</sup> gives the following account:—The founder of it, Krishṇa by name, was an incarnation, born from a Brāhmaṇ woman, of a portion of the god Śiva. Passing himself off as a barber, he contrived to kill, at Kālañjara, an evil-minded king who practised cannibalism.<sup>2</sup> And thus he, “an ornament of the Kalachuri family,” acquired possession of the nine-lākḥ Dahalā country, i.e. of the Chēdi country in Central India. Many kings of his line ruled. And at length there arose, among them, a certain Kannama. To him were born two sons, Bijjala and Sandarāja; of whom the elder, Bijjala, succeeded him in the sovereignty. To Sandarāja there were born four sons,—Amṇugi, Śaṅkhavarman, Kannara, and Jōgama; of whom Amṇugi succeeded first, and was followed by Jōgama. Jōgama's son was Permādi. And to the latter was born Bijjala,—the reigning king at the time when the record was drawn up.

There are, however, other synchronous accounts, equally admissible, which differ from this. Inscriptions of the time of Bijjala's eldest son Sōvidēva, dated in A. D. 1173, at Harasūr<sup>3</sup> and Kāligi<sup>4</sup> in the Nizām's Dominions, state that, in a line of kings which belonged to the Lunar Race, there was a certain Santama or Santasama. His son was Sagararasa. His son was Kannama. His sons were Nāraṇa and Bijja. Bijja's son was Karṇa. And the Jōgama of the other accounts is represented as the son of this Karṇa. The Kokatnūr grant, however,

<sup>1</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 121; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 64.—The photograph does not show the exact date.

<sup>2</sup> This looks like some reminiscence of a fuller story, invented to explain the family name. In Kanarese we have *chura* and *surige*, as corruptions of the Sanskrit *kshura*, *kshurikā*, *chhurikā*, ‘a razor;’ and a connection might easily be made between the first two syllables, *kalā*, and the Kanarese *kalī*, ‘to kill.’

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Īśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 148).

<sup>4</sup> At the temple of Kālinga (*ibid.* p. 166).—The table given by Sir Walter Elliot (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 19; *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. VII. p. 211) must have been based partly on these two records and partly on the Kukkanūr inscription of Śaṅkama.—The Harihar record is not included in his Collection; and his reference to Krishṇa, the son of the Brāhmaṇ woman, who reigned at Kālañjara, was probably taken from an inscription at the temple of Basavaṇṇa on the south of the Hubli gate at Anpīgere (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 155).

of the same king, dated in A. D. 1174,<sup>1</sup> and the Bêhatti grant of his youngest brother Siṅghaṇa, dated in A. D. 1183,<sup>2</sup> simply state that Jôgama was the son of a certain Kṛishṇa of the Kalachuri family, and say nothing about any antecedents whatever. While an inscription of Bijjala's second son, Saṅkama, dated in A.D. 1178, at Kukkanûr in the Nizâm's Dominions,<sup>3</sup> merely says that, in the lineage of the Kalachuris, which was considered to be a portion of the god Îsvara (Siva), there was a king Kannama. His sons were Bijjala and Râjala. And the son of Râjala was the Jôgama of the other accounts.

It is curious that there should be such discrepancies in accounts which were written in the period itself. But such is the case. And the result is, that the first name that can be taken as authentic, is that of Jôgama. And, with this starting-point, the list of the Kalachuryas of Kalyâni stands as shewn in the table on page 471 below.

The Kalachuryas carried the *suvarṇa-vṛishabha-dhvaja* or banner of a golden bull, and were heralded in public by the sounds of the *ḍamaruka* or double-drum shaped like an hour-glass. Their *lâṅchhana* or crest is not specifically mentioned in their records: it might be inferred to be the bull, which appears on the seals of the Kokatnûr and Bêhatti grants: but, if so, it would furnish a departure from the more usual custom, according to which the devices of the crest and the banner were different, and the crest was used on seals and coins; and it seems more likely that we have here, as in one or two other cases of this later period, an exceptional use of the device of the banner, instead of the crest, on the seals of the charters.<sup>4</sup> The formal preambles of their records always style them "lord of Kâlânjara, the best of towns."<sup>5</sup> This place is the modern Kâlânjar or Kâlîñjar, — a town, with a well-known hill-fort, in the Bânda District, Bundêlkhând, in the North-West Provinces; *i.e.* in the heart of the ancient Kalachuri territory. And, from this hereditary title, as well as from the mention of Kâlânjara and the Dahalâ country in the account given in the Harihar inscription, it is plain that, whether with or without good cause, the members of this family claimed some connection with the Kalachuri or Haihaya kings of Central India, of whom mention has already been made in connection with some of the Western Chalukya, Râshtrakûta, and Western Châlukya kings.<sup>6</sup> But the actual point of contact is nowhere disclosed. And, as in the case of the forms Chalukya and

Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyâni.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 269.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 274.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Mahammâyi (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 207; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> On the general question of crests and banners, see page 299 above, note 4.

<sup>5</sup> Occasionally the name Kâlânjara occurs, by mistake, of course; *e.g.*, in two inscriptions of Bijjala, dated in A. D. 1162, at Hûli in the Belgaum District (I quote from ink-impressions).

<sup>6</sup> Pages 296, 368, 374, 410, 414, 415, 418, and 427, above. — In fact, an inscription of Sôvidêva, dated in A. D. 1176, at the temple of Sômanâtha at Ingleshwar in the Bijâpur District (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 189; it is doubtful whether the original now exists), appears to represent Bijjala as a descendant of Kârtavîrya-Arjuna, who is the Sahasrabâhu-Arjuna of whom the Kalachuris of Central India claimed to be descendants.

## 470 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter V.

The Kaḷachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

Chālukya and Kadamba and Kādamba, the constant use of the name Kaḷachurya seems to imply the recognition of descent from only some side-branch of the Kaḷachuri stock,—not from the line that reigned in Central India.<sup>1</sup>

Jōgama,  
and  
Permāḍi.

In connection with Jōgama, we have no historical details. And all that we know about his son Permāḍi, whose name also appears as Paramardi, is that, in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1128, of the Kīlaka *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1051 (current), he was governing the Tardavāḍi district, in the neighbourhood of Bijāpur, as a feudatory *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* of the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara III.<sup>2</sup>

Bijjala.

Permāḍi's son was Bijjala, whose name appears also in the forms of Bijja, Bijjaṇa, Vijjala, and Vijjaṇa. In the course of his career, he assumed the *virūḍa* of Tribhuvanamalla, and the designations of *Bhujabala-Chakravartin*,<sup>3</sup> “the powerful emperor,” and *Kaḷachurya-Chakravartin*, “the Kaḷachurya emperor,” which were sometimes combined into one appellation,—*Kaḷachurya-bhujabala-Chakravartin*. And, as he ended by usurping the sovereignty, it will be interesting to trace, as far as the records enable us to do so, the steps by which he rose to such power.

The earliest reliable mention that we have of Bijjala, is in an inscription at Harihar in Mysore:<sup>4</sup> the photograph does not shew the date;

<sup>1</sup> The only instances, that I can quote, in which ‘Kaḷachuri’ occurs in one of the formal preambles in prose, are in line 39 f. of the Harihar inscription, mentioned above, where we have *Kaḷachuri-kula-kamala-mūrtanda*, instead of the customary *Kaḷachurya*, etc., and in the same expression in the Kukkanūr inscription of A. D. 1178. In metrical passages, the form occurs constantly; e.g., as ‘Kaḷachuri,’ in line 11 of the Harihar record,—in a variety of places in the Kukkanūr record,—in lines 5 and 10 of the Anṇigere inscription of A. D. 1184-85 which records the establishment of the power of Sōmēśvara IV. by the *Dandandya* Brahma (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 37; see page 464 above, note 3),—and in line 29 of the Hoysala inscription of A. D. 1192 at Gadag (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 29);—and, as ‘Kaḷachuri,’ in lines 3, 4 of the Kokatūr grant, and line 6 of the Bēhatti grant (here, Nāgarī characters were used; and this accounts for the different *l*: but ‘Kaḷachurya’ would have suited the metre, just as well as ‘Kaḷachuri’).—The transcripts in *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* usually, if not always, give ‘Kaḷachuriya;’ but I never met with this form in an original record.—Sir Walter Elliot himself used the forms ‘Kalabhuri’ and ‘Kalabhurya’ as much as, if not in preference to, ‘Kaḷachuri’ and ‘Kaḷachurya’ (e.g., *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. pp. 15, 17, 19, 22, 32; *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. VII. pp. 207, 209, 211, 214, 224). But this is simply due to mislection or some other mistake.—I have met with the curious form ‘Kaḷaturya,’ in an inscription of Bijjala, of A. D. 1166, at Manakattī near Shiggaon in the Dhārwar District, and in an inscription of his son Sōvidēva, of A. D. 1174, at Hulḡr in the same neighbourhood (I quote from ink-impressions).

<sup>2</sup> From an inscription at the temple of Nārāyaṇa at Inḡlēshwar, in the Bijāpur District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 687; here, again, it is doubtful whether the original is now in existence).

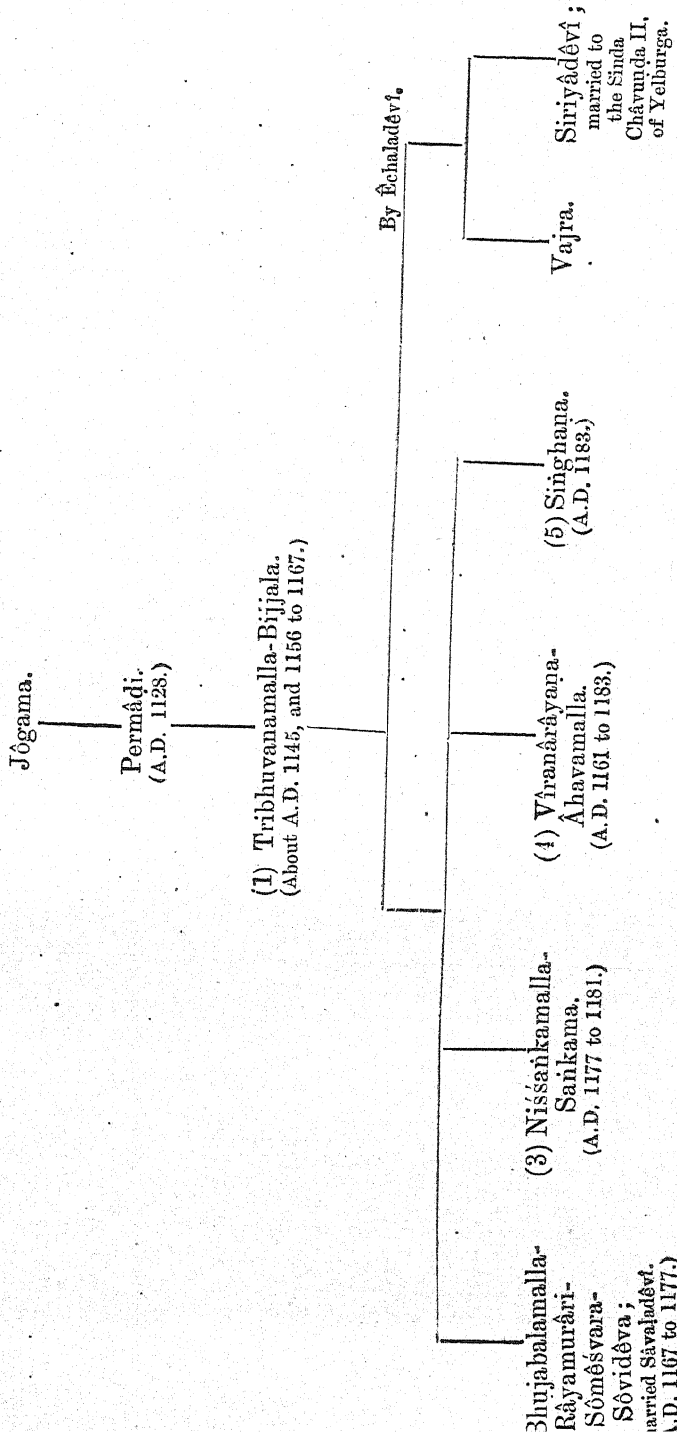
<sup>3</sup> Or, occasionally, *Nijabhujabala-Chakravartin*.

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O.-G. Inscrs.* No. 119; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60.—According to *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 667, on a stone at the burning-ground near the tank near the house of the Sarāyadavanu at Hirē-Kerūr in the Dhārwar District, there is an inscription which refers itself to the reign of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., mentions Bijjala as a contemporary *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, and speaks of the latter’s *Mahāpradhāna*, the *Dandandya* Soḍḍaladēva. But the transcript does not shew the date, which appears to have been broken away and lost. And, as the record styles Bijjala *Bhujabala-Chakravartin*,—a designation which he did not assume till A. D. 1156,—I feel convinced that there must be something wrong about either the original



Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyani.

The Kalachuryas of Kalyani.



## 472 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

but the record refers itself to the time of the Western Chālukya king Jagadēkamalla II., and therefore belongs to the period A. D. 1138-39 to 1149; and it may be placed approximately in A. D. 1145. This record does not expressly state that Bijjala,—to whom no titles of any kind, subordinate or otherwise, are allotted in it,—was a feudatory of Jagadēkamalla II.;<sup>1</sup> it simply says that, in the time of that king, there was Bijjala, whose servant Vijaya-Pāṇḍya was ruling the Nolambavāḍi thirty-two thousand. But the mention of Jagadēkamalla II., who is plainly indicated as the reigning king, though the fact is not expressly stated by the usual formal preamble, is sufficient, with the fact that the Nolambavāḍi province was a regular constituent part of the Western Chālukya dominions, to prove that, to some extent at least, Bijjala recognised his sovereign power.

Probably, the next record of Bijjala is to be found in another inscription at Harihar.<sup>2</sup> Here, again, the date is not available. But the record takes the Western Chālukya genealogy as far as Taila III.; and it thus indicates plainly, though here also there is no formal preamble, that he was the reigning king. It does not connect any titles with Bijjala's name; it simply says that, in the time of Taila III., there was Bijjala, whose servant Kasapayyanāyaka was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand. It is, therefore, to be placed probably quite early in the reign of Taila III.; and it may be referred to A.D. 1150. It seems to add that Bijjala was devoted to the service of the Chālukyas, and protected the whole of the Chālukya army.<sup>3</sup> And from this it would follow that he was the commander-in-chief of all the forces.

But the first dated mention of Bijjala that is available, is contained in the Bijāpur inscription,<sup>4</sup> which is dated in the month Bhādrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 1151, of the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1074 current). Here, in addition to the *saṃvatsara* being cited as the third regnal year of Taila III., there is the formal preamble which expressly refers the record to the reign of Taila III., as paramount sovereign, reigning at Kalyāṇa. The record does

or the transcript; especially as the latest possible date for Vikramāditya VI. is A. D. 1125-26, and we have the date of A.D. 1128 for Bijjala's father.—An inscription (I quote here from an ink-impression) at the temple of Kāḍadēva at Sirōl near Mudhōl in the Southern Marāṭhā Country, purports to connect Bijjala with a date in the month Chaitra (March-April) of the Ānanda *saṃvatsara*. The Saka year is not quoted. But Ānanda coincided with Saka-Saṃvat 1057 current (A.D. 1134-35), and with S.S. 1117 current (A.D. 1194-95). On the first occasion, it fell before any date for Bijjala that is known for certain to be authentic; and, on the latter occasion, it fell after his time. As, however, this record gives Bijjala the paramount epithets and title of *saṃastabhuvanaśraya*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, and *Mahārājādhirāja*, it is plain that it was not written before at any rate A. D. 1162. And there are other points in it, which raise suspicions as to its genuineness. It would seem, therefore, to be a spurious record, concocted in or after A.D. 1194.

<sup>1</sup> i.e., it does not use the customary expression of feudatory position,—*tat-pāda-padm-opajīvin*, “subsisting (like a bee) on the water-lilies that are his feet.”

<sup>2</sup> P.S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 120; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 57.

<sup>3</sup> This is according to Mr. Rice's translation. I cannot detect the words in the photograph.

<sup>4</sup> See page 459 above, note 3.

not allot any titles to Bijjala. But it distinctly mentions him as a feudatory of Taila III. And it states that the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, and *Danḍanāyaka* Mailārāyya, was governing the Tardavādi thousand, i.e. the country in the neighbourhood of Bijāpur, as a feudatory of Bijjala.

So far, none of the customary feudatory or official titles appear in connection with Bijjala's name. But an inscription at Balagāmve in Mysore,<sup>1</sup> dated on a day in the Yuvan *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1078 current) of which the English equivalent is probably the 26th December, A. D. 1155, styles him *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*. There is the formal preamble, expressly referring the record to the reign of Taila III., as paramount sovereign; and the *saṃvatsara* is cited as his sixth regnal year. The record includes the rather pregnant statement, that Bijjala was then governing "all the provinces."<sup>2</sup> And it adds that Bijjala's own *Danḍanāyaka* Mahadēvarasa was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand in happiness, in conjunction with the four *Karṇas*, i.e. writers or accountants, Pōtarasa, Chāṭṭimarasa, Padmarasa, and Sōvarasa, who were "embodiments of the mind of Bijjala."<sup>3</sup> The title of *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, here first applied to Bijjala, appears again in records of December, A. D. 1157, at Aṇṇigere and Tālgund, and of January, A. D. 1162, at Balagāmve. After that, it was entirely dropped.

Taila III. is mentioned again, with Bijjala, in inscriptions, dated at the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1157, of the month Pausa of the Īśvara *saṃvatsara*, at Hāvēri in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> where the *saṃvatsara* is cited as the eighth year of Taila III., and at Tālgund in Mysore,<sup>5</sup> where it is coupled, not with a regnal year of either party, but with Śaka-Saṃvat 1079 (expired), and in an inscription at Balagāmve,<sup>6</sup> dated at the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1158, of the month Pausa of the Bahudhānya *saṃvatsara*, coupled in the same way with S.-S. 1080 (expired): the Tālgund and Balagāmve inscriptions record the fact that the *Mahāpradhāna* Kēsava, Kēsirāja or Kēsīmayya, son of Holalarāja or Holālamarasa, was then governing the Banavāsi province as a feudatory of Bijjala; and the Hāvēri inscription mentions the same official, giving him also the titles of *Sēnādhipati*, and *Banavāsi-nāḍa-heggade* or *Heggade* of the Banavāsi province. These references to Taila III., however, simply mention him as the last in the lineal succession of the Chālukya kings; and convey no distinct information as to the exact relations then existing between him and Bijjala. And the Balagāmve inscription of December, A. D. 1155,

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyani.

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 181; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 100.—As regards the date, the details given in the original are the *uttarāyana-saṃkrānti* or winter solstice coupled with Monday and the new-moon *tithi* of the month Māgha. But the *saṃkrānti* in question cannot take place so late as on the last day of Māgha. There must be some mistake. And the probability is that *Māgha* was written by mistake for *Pausa*.

<sup>2</sup> *Sukala-dēśaṅgaḷaṃ āṭṭam-īre.*

<sup>3</sup> *Bijjanadēv-āntahkharana-rāparam.*

<sup>4</sup> See page 459 above, note 3.

<sup>5</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 219; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 188.

<sup>6</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 183; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 152.

**Chapter V.**  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

is the latest record which expressly admits Taila III. as the paramount sovereign of Bijjala.

Shortly after the above date, Bijjala introduced a reckoning of his own, of which the first year was the Dhātu *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1079 current, = A. D. 1156-57, and assumed the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla and the designations of *Bhujabala-Chakravartin* and *Kalachurya-Chakravartin*. The earliest available record, dated in this reckoning, is an inscription at Anṇigere,<sup>1</sup> dated at the winter solstice, in December A.D. 1157, of the month Pausa of the Īśvara *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1080 current), which is here cited as the second year of Bijjala. This record, which exhibits the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla and the designation of *Bhujabalu-Chakravartin*, gives to Bijjala only the title of *Mukhamaṇḍalēśvara*. But it mentions him, with his title, *biruda*, and designation, in a formal preamble, of the usual style, customarily employed only in the case of paramount sovereigns. And, though Bijjala did not assume the full paramount style till A. D. 1162, there can be no doubt that in A. D. 1156 he threw off his allegiance to Taila III., and set himself up on equal terms with that king in part of the latter's dominions. It may be added here that the first instance, among available records, in which the designation *Kalachurya-Chakravartin* appears, is an inscription at Hāli in the Belgaum District,<sup>2</sup> dated in the month Śrāvaṇa (July-Aug.), falling in A. D. 1162, of the Chitrabhānu *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1085 current), cited as the seventh year of Bijjala. The combined designation *Kalachurya-bhujabala-Chakravartin* is met with earlier, in an inscription at Balagāṃve,<sup>3</sup> dated probably in Bhādrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 1158, of the Bahudhānya *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1081 current), cited as Bijjala's third year.

The records next disclose an occasional use of one of the paramount titles, *Mahārājādhirāja*, in the place of the feudatory title *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, which, however, as already noted, did not yet fall entirely into abeyance. This new title is first met with in the Hāvēri inscription of December, A.D. 1157; and it is the more noticeable there, because the record also gives the full paramount titles to Taila III., and is dated in one of his regnal years. It appears also in the Balagāṃve inscription of December, A. D. 1158; and in one or two other records, the dates of which are not determinable.

And finally, in A. D. 1162 Bijjala assumed the full paramount epithets and titles of *saṃastabhuvandśraya*, *śrīprithivīvalabha*, *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*. The period when this step was taken is determined by inscriptions at Bala-

<sup>1</sup> In the door of the temple of Māruti or Hanumanta (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 61; verified from an ink-impression).—At the temple of Amṛtēśvara at Anṇigere, there appears to be an inscription dated in the month Chaitra of the same *saṃvatsara*, cited again as the second year of Bijjala (*ibid.* p. 65). But I have not found an ink-impression of it in the bundle from Anṇigere.—The regnal years of Bijjala, cited in such of the subsequent records as are dated in that way, are all in agreement, as these two are, with the computation of the Dhātu *saṃvatsara* as his first year.

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Andhakēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa. Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 444; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 182; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 182.

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

gāmve<sup>1</sup> and Hūli.<sup>2</sup> In the former,—which is dated at the time of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Pausha, corresponding to the 17th January, A. D. 1162,<sup>3</sup> of the Vishu *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1084 current), cited as the sixth year of Bijjala,—though no mention is made of Taila III., the feudatory title of *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* is applied to Bijjala. While, in the latter,—which is dated at the winter solstice on Monday, Pausha kṛishṇa 2, corresponding probably to the 24th December, A. D. 1162,<sup>4</sup> of the Chitrabhānu *samvatsara*, coupled with S.-S. 1084 (expired),—he has all the paramount titles mentioned above, with the exception of *Paramabhakṭāraka*.<sup>5</sup> This Balagāmve inscription further tells us that Bijjala had then encamped at that town, in the course of a progress which was made to secure the southern country. From a combination of all these hints, it is evident that it was at this juncture, in A. D. 1162, that Bijjala completed the usurpation which he had been contemplating, and annexed to himself all the Western Chālukya dominions. And in this final step he appears to have received material assistance from the Śilāhāra prince Vijayāditya of Karāḍ; for, a Śilāhāra record of A. D. 1191 asserts that it was through the friendship of Vijayāditya that Bijjala attained the position of *Chakravartin* or emperor.<sup>6</sup>

Other records of Bijjala mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Danḍanāyaka* Śrīdhara, with dates in A. D. 1157 and 1162, who apparently had the government of the territory in the neighbourhood of Annigere: the *Danḍanāyaka* Barmarasa, son of Muṇjaladēva of the Sagara lineage, who in A. D. 1161-62 was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand with the approval of his relative Kasapayyanāyaka, who has already been mentioned;<sup>7</sup> the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, and *Adhikārin* of the Belvola district, the *Danḍanāyaka* Ammaṇa, with the date of A. D. 1163-64; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sōma or Sōvidēva, of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, with the same date; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vijayāditya, of the Śilāhāra family of Karāḍ, ruling at Valavāḍa, and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kārtavīrya III., of the Ratta

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Basavarṇa (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 67; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.*, No. 124; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 92).

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Agastyēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 77; verified from an ink-impression.)

<sup>3</sup> On this day there was an annular eclipse of the sun, visible in India (see Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, pp. 226, 227, and Plate 113).

<sup>4</sup> The *samkrānti*, however, appears to have taken place on the Tuesday, 25th December.

<sup>5</sup> Rather curiously, I do not find this title actually used in any records of Bijjala himself, which I can verify; and, as a rule, his successors do not seem to have used it. But it is allotted to him in the Balagāmve inscription of April, A. D. 1168, which records his abdication (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 185; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 109), and in another Balagāmve inscription of A. D. 1179 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 45). And there is but little doubt that he did assume and use it, with the other titles.—It is applied to him in the transcript of one of his own inscriptions at Chikka-Kerūr in the Dhārvār District (on a stone on the bank of the tank; *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 86). But I have not an ink-impression, by which to check the transcript.

<sup>6</sup> That is, adopting Dr. Bhandarkar's suggestion (*Early History of the Dekkan*, 1884, p. 95, note 6) that, in the record in question (*Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay*, reprint of 1877, Vol. III. p. 411), *Vikshana* is a mistake,—whether of the preparer of the lithograph, or of the writer or engraver of the original,—for *Vijjana* or *Vijāna*.

<sup>7</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 121; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 64.

## Chapter V.

of the Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

family of Saundatti, who are mentioned in a record of A. D. 1165<sup>1</sup> which says that Bijjala, having subdued all kings, was then reigning over the whole world with the one umbrella of sole sovereignty; a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* of the Sinda family, named Īśvara, with the hereditary title of "lord of Karahāṭa, the best of towns," who in the same year was governing, at Halavûr or Hallavûr, several small districts in the Banavâsi and Sântalige provinces; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, and *Heggade* of the Hānūṅgal district, the *Daṇḍanāyaka* Siddhapayya, who was governing the Hānūṅgal five-hundred in the same year; and the *Mahāsāmanta* Kaliyamarasa, of the Jīmūtavāhana lineage and the Khachara race, with a date in A. D. 1167. Slightly subsequent records shew that, during the whole of Bijjala's time, the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvaras* Permāḍi and Vijayāditya II., of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, were ruling their possessions, the Konkaṇa nine-hundred and the Palasige twelve-thousand; but the records do not make it clear that these powerful chieftains acknowledged the sovereignty of Bijjala over their territory. Inscriptions dated in the months Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.) and Pausa (Dec.-Jan.), falling in A. D. 1165, of the Pārthiva *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1088 current), cited in one case as Bijjala's tenth year,<sup>2</sup> state that he was then reigning at Kalyāṇa, *i. e.* Kalyāṇi in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>3</sup> which had previously been the Western Chālukya capital. And finally, an inscription at Balagāmve,<sup>4</sup> dated at the time of an eclipse of the moon and a *saṁkrānti* on Sunday, the full-moon day of the month Vaiśākha of the Sarvadhārin *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1091 current), corresponding, probably, to the 24th April, A. D. 1168, says that, while still happily reigning over the whole earth with un-

<sup>1</sup> At the Jain temple at Yaksamba in the Belgaum District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 90; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> In front of the temple of Kalamēśvara at Bālabīḍ (Hāṅgal tāluka), and on the bank of the tank at Mantagi, in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. pp. 119, 105; both verified from ink-impressions: the Mantagi record cites the *samvatsara* as the tenth year; the word *10neya*, given in the transcript of the other record, does not exist in the original).

<sup>3</sup> See page 427 above, note 3.

<sup>4</sup> On a stone on the bank of a tank outside the village (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 133; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 185; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 109. — As regards the date, the Vṛishabha-saṁkrānti, or passage of the sun into Taurus, took place on the day given by me; and the full-moon occurred on the same or the preceding day. The week-day, however, was Wednesday, for the *saṁkrānti*. And Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse* shews no eclipse for this full-moon. — In the preceding month Chaitra, the Mēsha-saṁkrānti, or passage of the sun into Aries, took place on the forenoon of Sunday, 24th March. And the *Canon* shews an eclipse of the moon on the Monday. But, as the *saṁkrānti* and eclipse do not both come to the Sunday, there do not appear sufficient grounds for assuming that Vaiśākha is a mistake for Chaitra. In this record, the Sarvadhārin *samvatsara* is cited as the sixteenth of the Kalachurya years. The transcript in *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* indeed, substitutes "second" for "sixteenth." But this was done simply because the *samvatsara* in question was the second year of Bijjala's son Sōmēśvara. And the photograph shews the reading of the original quite clearly and unmistakably, — *śrīmat-Kalachurya-varshada 16neya Sarvadhāri-samvatsarada, &c.* This would point to another Kalachurya reckoning, of which the first year would be the Śrīmukha *samvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 1076 current, = A. D. 1153-54, — earlier by three years than the commencement of Bijjala's reckoning. But I have not met with any other date in accordance with such a reckoning. I cannot suggest any historical starting-point for it. And it seems, on the whole, probable that simply a mistake was made, in writing or engraving *16neya* instead of *13neya*.



divided lordship and with the single umbrella of sole sovereignty, Bijjala transferred the burden of government to his dear or favourite son Sôvidêva, who was reigning at the time when this record was drawn up. The latest known date for Bijjala is the new-moon day of the month Ashâṭha corresponding approximately to the 19th July, A. D. 1167, of the Sarvâjit *saṃvatsara* (S. S. 1020 current), cited as his twelfth year.<sup>1</sup> The subsequent records shew that the Sarvâjit *saṃvatsara* was reckoned as the first year of Sôvidêva. And the abdication of Bijjala is, accordingly, to be placed in A. D. 1167, at any time after the 19th July.

In addition to Sôvidêva, in whose favour he abdicated, Bijjala left three other sons, Saṅkama, Ahavamalla and Siṅghana, who also succeeded to the throne. And inscriptions of A. D. 1173 and 1180 at Rôṇ<sup>2</sup> and Sûḍi<sup>3</sup> in the Dhârwâr District, tell us that by a wife named Êcha'adêvi—who was probably not the mother of Sôvidêva and the others of that group,—he had a son Vajradêva, and a daughter, Niriyâdêvi, who was married to the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Châvuṇḍa II., of the Siṇḍa family of Yelburga.<sup>4</sup>

The period to which Bijjala belonged was remarkable for a revival of the worship of Śiva, or for a fresh impetus to the Śaiva faith with elaborated and improved rites and practices, which culminated in the establishment of a new sect of Śivabhaktas or worshippers of Śiva, called technically Vira-Śaivas, *i. e.* "brave, fierce, or strict Śaivas," or "Śaiva champions," and popularly Līṅgâvats or Līṅgawants, *i. e.* "those who have the *līṅga* or phallic emblem." The Līṅgâvats—(using the appellation by which all average members of the sect would describe themselves)—are outwardly distinguished from the ordinary Śaivas by the practice of carrying about with them a miniature *līṅga*, usually in a silver box suspended from the neck and hanging about the waist. And the chief characteristics of their faith and practices are, adoration of the *līṅga* and of Śiva's bull Nandi, hostility to Brāhmins, disbelief in the transmigration of the soul, contempt for child-marriage, and approval and habitual practice of the remarriage of widows. They are found chiefly in the Kanarese country; their vernacular is Kanarese; and it is due almost entirely to them that this beautiful, highly polished, and powerful language has been preserved, in later times, amidst the constant inroads of Marâṭhās from the north. They now constitute about thirty-five per cent of the total Hindû population in the Belgaum, Bijâpur, and Dhârwâr Districts.<sup>5</sup> In

<sup>1</sup> In an inscription at the temple of Gôṛālasvāmin at Chikka-Muddandū in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Inscri.* Vol. II. p. 120; verified, and corrected in respect of the *tithi*, from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> At a temple of Īśvara in front of the house of the Gireḍḍiyavaru (*Carn.-Désa Inscri.* Vol. II. p. 21; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> On the premises of Akkivaravva of Saṅkanḍū, in the fort (*Carn.-Désa Inscri.* Vol. II. p. 22; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> See chapter VIII. below.

<sup>5</sup> For detailed accounts of them in these districts, with their doctrines, customs, &c., and their divisions into Pure, Affiliated, and Half-Līṅgâvats, see the *Gazetteer of the Bombay Presidency*, Vol. XXI. Belgaum, pp. 149-151; Vol. XXII. Dhârwâr, pp. 102-116; and Vol. XXIII. Bijâpur, pp. 219-280.—For a more general account, see an "Essay on the Creed, Customs, and Literature of the Jangams," by Mr. C. P. Brown, in the *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. XI. pp. 143-177.

Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

Mysore and the Kôlhâpur State, they number about ten per cent. of the Hindû population. And they are also found, but in smaller proportions, in the districts of Poona, Shôlâpur, Sâtârâ, and North Kanara. Elsewhere, they are constantly met with; but as the result of the migration of isolated families, mostly in connection with trade and manufactures. In the Bijâpur and Dhârwar Districts, and possibly in the neighbouring parts of the Nizâm's Dominions and Mysore, the sect appears to be still steadily gaining ground. And an interesting internal movement was observable in 1891, when large numbers of the members of it claimed to have themselves entered in the census returns under the designation of Vîra-Saivas, in preference to that of Lingâyats, with which they had been content on previous similar occasions.

According to the tradition of the Lingâyats themselves, as embodied in their principal sacred writings, the *Basava-Purâna* and *Channabasava-Purâna*,<sup>1</sup> the establishment of the new sect, and certain events, connected with it, which ended in the assassination of Bijjala, were as follows:—

To a certain Mâdirâja and his wife Madalâmbikâ, pious Saivas of the Brâhman caste, and residents of a place named Bâgewâdi which is usually supposed to be the subdivisional town of that name in the Bijâpur District, there was born a son, who, being an incarnation of Siva's bull Nandi, sent to earth to revive the declining Saiva rites, was named Basava.<sup>2</sup> When the usual time of investiture had arrived, Basava, then eight years of age, having meanwhile acquired much knowledge of the Saiva scriptures, refused to be invested with the sacred Brâhmanical thread; declaring himself a special worshipper of Siva, and stating that he had come to destroy the distinctions of caste. This refusal, with his singular wisdom and piety, attracted the favourable notice of his uncle Baladêva, "prime minister"<sup>3</sup> of Bijjala, who had come to be present at the ceremony; and Baladêva gave him his daughter Gângadêvî or Gângâmbâ in marriage.<sup>4</sup> The Brâhman, however, began to persecute Basava, on account of the novel practices propounded by him. And he consequently left his native town, and went to a village named 'Kappadi,' where he spent his early years, receiving instruction there from the god Siva, in the form of the local idol Saṅgamêśvara.<sup>5</sup>

Meanwhile, his uncle Baladêva died. At the advice of the deceased minister's relatives, Bijjala decided on securing the services of Basava, whose ability and virtues had now become publicly known. After

<sup>1</sup> Abstract translations of these two works, by the Rev. G. Wûrth, have been published in the *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. VIII. pp. 65-97 and 98-221, from which I quote.

<sup>2</sup> *Ioc. cit.* p. 67.—The word *basava* is treated as a corruption of the Sanskrit *vrishabha*, 'a bull,' in its special designation of Nandi, the bull on which Siva rides.—From Wilson's *Descriptive Catalogue of the Mackenzie Collection*, p. 305, it would appear that some versions of the *Basava-Purâna* substitute, for Bâgewâdi, Lingêshwar, which is a village in the same neighbourhood.

<sup>3</sup> The *Mackenzie Collection*, however, gives the technical official title *Dandandîyaka* or 'leader of the forces,' which would not necessarily denote a prime minister.

<sup>4</sup> *Ioc. cit.* p. 67.

<sup>5</sup> *Ioc. cit.* p. 68.

some demur, Basava accepted the office; having the hope that the influence attached to the post would help him in propagating his peculiar tenets. And, accompanied by his elder sister Nāgalāmbikā, he proceeded from 'Kappadi' to Kalyāṇa, where he was welcomed with deference by the king, and was installed as prime minister, commander-in-chief, and treasurer,—second in power to only the king himself;<sup>1</sup> and the king, in order to bind him as closely as possible to himself, gave him his younger sister Nīlālōchanā to wife.<sup>2</sup>

Somewhere about this time, from Basava's unmarried elder sister Nāgalāmbikā, who was an incarnation of the intelligence of the goddess Pārvatī, there was born, by the working of the spirit of Śiva, a son, who was an incarnation of Śiva's son Śaṇmukha or Kārttikēya, the god of war.<sup>3</sup> Because, the *Channabasava-Purāṇa* says, he was more beautiful than Basava in many respects, he was named Channabasava, i.e. "the beautiful Basava."<sup>4</sup> And he perhaps played a more important part than even Basava himself in the propagation of the tenets of the new sect; for, Basava is represented as receiving from him instruction on important points connected with it.<sup>5</sup>

The two *Purāṇas* are occupied, for the most part, with doctrinal expositions, recitals of mythology, praises of previous Śaiva saints, and accounts of miracles worked by Basava. And it is only quite at the end of each of them, that we come again on any historical matter. They shew, however, that, with the influence that his official position gave the uncle, Basava and his nephew propagated with great energy and activity their doctrines, which included the persecution and extermination of all persons,—and especially the Jains,—whose creed differed from that of the Līṅgāyats.<sup>6</sup> Coupled with the lavish expenditure incurred by Basava, from the public coffers, on the support of the Jāṅgams or Līṅgāyat priests, the proceedings naturally aroused in Bijjala, who was of the Jain faith,<sup>7</sup> feelings of uneasiness and distrust, which appear to have been fanned from time to time by a rival minister named Mañchanṇa, in spite of the latter being himself, in secret, a Vīra-Śaiva.<sup>8</sup> And at length an event occurred, which ended in the assassination of Bijjala and the death of Basava.

At Kalyāṇa, there were two specially pious Līṅgāyats, named 'Halleyaga' and 'Madhuveyya,' whom Bijjala, in mere wantonness, caused to be blinded. Thereupon, says the *Basava-Purāṇa*,<sup>9</sup> Basava,—himself leaving Kalyāṇa for a place named 'Kudali-Saṅgamēśvara,'—deputed one of his followers, Jagaddēva, to slay the king. And Jagaddēva, with two unnamed friends, succeeded in making his way into the palace and accomplishing his errand,—stabbing the king even in the midst of his court. Civil war ensued. And, the news reaching Basava as he was journeying, he hastened on his way, and, reaching

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

<sup>1</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 69.

<sup>2</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 118, 119, 120.

<sup>3</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 125.

<sup>4</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 78.

<sup>5</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 70.

<sup>6</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 121.

<sup>7</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 71.

<sup>8</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 78, 88, 128.

<sup>9</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 96, 97.

## 480 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter V.  
The Kalyāṇyās  
of Kalyāṇi.

'Kudali-Saṅgamāvara,' was there absorbed into the god;<sup>1</sup> while Channabasava fled to Ulavi, in North Kanara, where he found refuge in a cave.

The *Channabasava-Purāṇa* gives a somewhat different account.<sup>2</sup> It places first the death of Basava, who, it says, was absorbed in Saṅgamēśvara in the month Phālguna, falling in A. D. 785, of the Raktākalin *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 707 (current);<sup>3</sup> and the only reason that it assigns, is, that the news had reached Basava that a certain Prabhu, who was an incarnation of Śiva,<sup>4</sup> had left Kalyāṇa, and had been absorbed into Śiva in a plantain-tree at Śrīśaila. On the death of Basava, Bijjala appointed Channabasava to the office that had been held by his uncle. After this, the king caused the pious 'Halleija' and 'Madhuveja' to be tied to a rope and dragged about the ground till they died. In revenge for this, Bijjala was slain by two torch bearers, named Jagaddēva and Kommaṇṇa. Then Channabasava, who had meantime sent away many Liṅgāyats to Ulavi under the pretext of celebrating a feast in honour of the god Jaṅgamēśvara (? Saṅgamēśvara), gathered together his horses and men, and left Kalyāṇa to follow and join them. The "son-in-law" of Bijjala started in pursuit. And a battle ensued, in which the pursuers were destroyed, and the king was taken captive. At the advice of Nāgāmbikā, however, Channabasava restored the slain army to life; and, having impressed upon the king that he should not persecute the Liṅgāyats, as his predecessor had done, but should walk in righteousness, he anointed him, and sent him back to govern his country.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> According to Sir Walter Elliot (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 22, note; and *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. VII. p. 214, note), the place of Basava's absorption is said to be Saṅgam, in the Hungund tāluka, Bijapur district, at the junction of the Krishna and the Malparbhā, where, he added, a depression in the *liṅga* at the temple of Saṅgamēśvara is still pointed out as the exact spot into which Basava entered. I am not prepared to deny the correctness of these statements. Still, as regards the true identification of the place, the prefix 'Kudali' seems to me to point rather to the historically much more important (see, e.g., page 445 above note 1) Kūḍal-Saṅgam, at the junction of the Krishna and the Tungabhadra.

<sup>2</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 19, 20. This part of the narrative is put as a prophecy in the mouth of Channabasava.

<sup>3</sup> The *Channabasavavanna-Kāḷājñāna* (Wilson's *Descriptive Catalogue of the Mackenzie Collection*, pp. 312, 313), gives the month Phālguna of Śaka-Samvat 696, equivalent, as a current year, to A. D. 773-74.

<sup>4</sup> *loc. cit.* pp. 71, 72.

<sup>5</sup> The *Purāṇa* ends with various other prophecies, not connected with the present subject, to the effect that the king, thus anointed, should reign for sixty years from the death of Basava; that then, at a time when the Hoysala kingdom was flourishing, the Turks, — (the original probably has 'Turushkas') — led by the giant Pīṭāmbara, born among them by the blessing of Śiva, should come and vanquish Bijjala, destroy Kalyāṇa, kill cattle in the temple of Śiva, erect a mosque there, and build the town of Kalburigi; that the kings of Anagudi should build the town of Vijayanagara, near Hampe; that Pīṭāmbara and his house should reign over the land for seven hundred and seventy years; that then there should arise a king named Vasantarāya, who would drive the Turks out of the country and restore Kalyāṇa; that, all the Śaiva saints coming to life again, Channabasava should become the prime minister of this king, and Basava the commander of his forces; and that thus the Liṅgāyat religion should be re-established and greatly increased. — This *Purāṇa* was written in A. D. 1585 (*loc. cit.* p. 221). And these "prophecies" are, of course, nothing but confused reminiscences of intervening history.

## Chapter V:

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyani.

The Jain account, as given in the *Bijjalādya-charitra*,<sup>1</sup> puts things very differently. Basava's influence with the king is attributed to the fact that he had a very beautiful sister, whom the king took as a concubine. And the end of Bijjala and Basava is related thus:—Bijjala had marched against and subdued the Kōihāpur chief, i.e. the Śiāhāra *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara*, who must have committed some act of rebellion. During a halt on the way back to Kalyāṇa, a Jaṅgaṇ arrived, sent by Basava, and disguised as a Jain, and presented the king with a poisoned fruit, the mere smell of which caused his death. He had time, however, before dying, to tell his son Immaḍi-Bijjala, i.e. "the second Bijjala,"<sup>2</sup> that it was Basava who had sent the fruit and to enjoin him to put Basava to death. Immaḍi-Bijjala accordingly ordered that Basava should be apprehended, and that all the Jaṅgaṇs, wherever seized, should be executed. And, on hearing this, Basava threw himself into a well, and died; while his wife "Nīāmbā" poisoned herself. Channabasava, however, after Immaḍi-Bijjala's resentment was allayed, presented his uncle's treasures to the king, and was admitted to favour and to a ministerial office at court.<sup>3</sup>

Such are the traditional accounts. There are, however, no apparent reasons for attributing, either to the Liṅgāyat *Purāṇas*, or to the Jain poem, any greater historical accuracy than other Hindū works of the same class have been found to possess. And, on the contrary, there are fair grounds for questioning the correctness of the narratives given by them. The Liṅgāyat and Jain accounts differ very markedly; to a far greater extent than can be accounted for on simply the supposition of a representation of true facts from different sectarian points of view. In respect of the circumstances immediately attending the deaths of Bijjala and Basava, even the Liṅgāyat *Purāṇas* are not at all in accordance with each other. The *Channabasava-Purāṇa* allots to these events the absurd date of A. D. 785, which is too early by close upon four centuries. Even the Jain poem appears to place them,<sup>4</sup> not only twelve years before the time, in A.D. 1167, when Bijjala still alive, abdicated in favour of his eldest son, but also even before the time, in A. D. 1156, when Bijjala established himself as king. No epigraphic mention of Basava and Channabasava has been obtained; which is peculiar, if they really held the high-office that is allotted to them by tradition. And finally, in the only epigraphic record which has come to notice, containing an allusion of any kind to the revival of the Śaiva faith and rites, the indication is that it was a Brāhmaṇ named Ēkāntada-Rāmayya, to whom the movement owed its origin.

<sup>1</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 97; and Wilson's *Descriptive Catalogue of the Mackenzie Collection*, p. 320.

<sup>2</sup> This doubtless denotes Sōvidēva. But, there is no epigraphic evidence for calling him Immaḍi-Bijjala.

<sup>3</sup> Sir Walter Elliot has said that Basava's sister, who became the king's mistress, was named Padmāvatī; that it was at Uḷavi that Basava drowned himself; and that these events occurred, according to the Jain poem, in Kaliyuga-Saṁvat 4255 (expired), = Śaka-Saṁvat 1077 (current), = A.D. 1154-55 (i.e., before even the time when Bijjala commenced his independent career). But I have not been able to find the authority for these statements.

<sup>4</sup> See the preceding note.



Chapter V.  
The Kālachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

The record in question is an undated inscription, of the time of the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Kāmadēva (about A. D. 1181 to 1203), of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, at Ablūr in the Dhārwar District.<sup>1</sup> And it gives the following narrative, which, if we discount the supernatural agency and the miracle, is reasonable and verisimilar enough:—

Among the Brāhmanas at a town named Alande in the Kuntala country, where there was a temple of the god Śiva under the name of Sōmanātha, there was one named Purushōttamabhadda, of the Vatsa or Śrīvatsa *gōtra*, well versed in all the Vēdas and Vēdāṅgas. His wife was Padmāmbike. He and she lived together for some time, without having any offspring. And Purushōttamabhadda began to do special worship to Śiva, in order to obtain a son. One day, when Śiva, with Pārvatī, Brahman, Viṣṇu, and Indira, and a countless host of his *Gaṇas* or attendants, was in public assembly on the mountain Kailāsa, a leader of the *Gaṇas*, named Nārada, stood out and represented that, while Ōhila, Dāsa, Chenna, Siriyāla, Halāyudha, Bāṇa, Udbhaṭa, Malayēśvara who came to Kailāsa in human form, Kēsavarāja,<sup>2</sup> and countless other *Gaṇas*, resigning the happiness of earthly life, had been dwelling in Kailāsa, engaged in the worship of Śiva, an opportunity had arisen for the Jains and Buddhists to become predominant and aggressive. Thereupon Śiva commanded his son or attendant Vīrabhadra to make a portion of himself incarnate, in the person of a man who should restrain these hostile rites. And Vīrabhadra appeared to Purushōttamabhadda in a dream, in the guise of a hermit, and announced to him that he should have a son, who was to be called Rāma, and who should discomfit all those, in the *dakṣhiṇāpātha* or Dekkan, who had gone astray into the paths of the Jains. In due course, a son was born to Purushōttamabhadda. According to the god's command, he was named Rāma. In conformity with his divine origin, he was taught to practise the Śaiva rites, with a view to ultimate absorption into Śiva. And, by the exclusiveness and intensity of his devotion to Śiva, he acquired the name of Ēkāntada-Rāmayya or "the single-minded Rāmayya." At various sacred Śaiva sites, with speech, body, and mind entirely given up to Śiva, he worshipped all the Sōmanāthas of the south. And at length he did worship at the shrine of Sōmanātha at Huligere, *i.e.* at Lakshmēśwar in the Dhārwar District. There the god appeared in person to him, and gave him the command to go to Ablūr,—to take up his abode there,—to enter fearlessly into controversy with the Jains,—and to defeat them by wagering his head. Accordingly, he established himself at Ablūr, and continued to practise asceticism at a place there known as the site of the god Brahmēśvara. One day, the Jains, led by one of the village-headmen named Saṅkagāvunda, assembled, and began to persistently sing the praises of Jina, as the sole god, in the vicinity of the image of Śiva which he worshipped. He remonstrated; maintaining that no other god deserved to be praised in

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Sōmanātha, on the right of the god (*Carn-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II, p. 121; I quote, however, from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> These persons were famous Śaiva saints, and are mostly mentioned in the *Basava-Purāṇa*.



## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāni.

the neighbourhood of Śiva. And, on their refusing to desist, he then began to sing the praises of Śiva, as the creator, the preserver, and the destroyer, and as the god whose essence pervades the whole universe. The Jains then challenged him to decapitate himself and offer his head to Śiva, in the presence of all the people; promising that, if his head should be restored to him, they would admit that Śiva was indeed the one god, and Ēkāntada-Rāmayya his true disciple. And, being asked to wager something against his head, they further bound themselves by a writing on a palmyra leaf, to demolish their Jina and set up an image of Śiva, in the event of his success. Then, singing the praises of Śiva, Ēkāntada-Rāmayya cut off his own head with a scimitar, and laid it at the feet of his god. On the seventh day, it was found by all the people that Ēkāntada-Rāmayya's head was restored to him, without a scar. The Jains, however, failed to keep their word. And so he himself, in spite of their guards, their horses, their chieftains, and the troops that they sent against him, broke off the head of their Jina, and presented it as an offering to his own god, and, as is gathered from subsequent parts of the record, set up an image of Śiva, under the name of Vīra-Sōmanātha, at Aḥlūr, and built a temple for it, "as large," the record says, "as a mountain."<sup>1</sup> The Jains went and complained to Bijjala, who became much enraged, and sent for Ēkāntada-Rāmayya, and questioned him as to why he had committed so gross an outrage on the Jains. Thereupon Ēkāntada-Rāmayya produced the writing on the palmyra leaf, which he asked Bijjala to deposit in his treasury, and offered that, if the Jains would wager their seven-hundred temples, including the Ānesejjeya-*basadi*,<sup>2</sup> he would repeat the feat; and he undertook even to allow his opponents to burn his head, and still to recover it. Wishing to see the spectacle, Bijjala called all the learned men of the Jain temples together, and bade them wager their temples, repeating the conditions on a palmyra leaf. The Jains, however, would not face the test again. So Bijjala, laughing at them, dismissed them with the advice that thenceforth they should live peaceably with their neighbours, and gave Ēkāntada-Rāmayya, in public assembly, a *jayapatra* or certificate of success. Also, pleased with the unsurpassed daring with which Ēkāntada-Rāmayya had displayed his devotion to Śiva, he laved Rāmayya's feet, and granted to the temple of Vīra-Sōmanātha a village named Gōgāve in the Sattalige seventy in the Banāvasi twelve-thousand.<sup>3</sup> Subsequently, the record says, when the Western Chālukya king

<sup>1</sup> A short inscription on a sculptured stone, somewhere outside the temple, commemorates "the bravery displayed by Ēkāntada-Rāmayya at the place of the god Brahmēśvara, in cutting off his head when the Jina of the *basadi* was wagered against it;" and adds, that in spite of the forces which Saṅkagavūḍa brought against him, Rāmayya fought and conquered, and broke the Jina. The sculptures shew, to the right, a fight, and on the left a *linga*, with a standing priest and a kneeling figure,—the latter being evidently intended for Rāmayya in the act of offering the head of the Jina.

<sup>2</sup> This was,—and perhaps still is,—a celebrated Jain temple at Lakshmēśwar. It is mentioned in other records also.

<sup>3</sup> Ēkāntada-Rāmayya is mentioned, with the story of his cutting off his head, in the *Channabasava-Purāṇa* (Four. Br. R. As. Soc. Vol. VIII. p. 198). But the controversy, in the course of which he cut off his head, is there attributed to a Jain having entered a Śaiva temple without removing his shoes; and the occurrence is located at Kalyāni, where, it is said, Rāmayya had gone in order to see Bijjala, whose fame had spread in all directions.

Chapter V.  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

Sômēśvara IV. and his commander-in-chief Brahma were at Seleyahalli-ya-koppa, a public assembly was held in which recital was made of the merits of ancient and recent Śaiva saints. The story of Ēlāntada-Rāmayya being told, Sômēśvara IV. wrote a letter summoning him into his own presence at his palace, and laved his feet, and granted to the same temple a village in the Nāgarakhaṇḍa seventy in the Banavāsi twelve thousand. And finally, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kānadīva went and saw the temple, heard all the story, summoned Ēlāntada-Rāmayya to Hāṅgal, and there laved his feet and granted to the temple a village named Mallavalli, near Muṇḍagōḍ, in the Hosanāḷ seventy in the Pānuṅgal five hundred.

In this account, there is nothing inconsistent with the possibility of the revival of the Śaiva religion having been largely helped on, and of the establishment of the Līṅgāyat sect having been actually effected, by persons named Basava and Channabasava; and even of Bijjala having been assassinated, after his abdication, in connection with some political opposition to the movement, which he may have instigated or favoured.<sup>1</sup> But the narrative plainly indicates a totally different person, Ekāntada-Rāmayya, as the originator of the movement. And, as the record describes Bijjala as simply a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* when he made his grant to the temple, the event has to be placed in the time of Taila III, before A.D. 1162, when Bijjala completed his usurpation of the sovereignty.

Sômēśvara-  
Sōyidēva.

As we have already seen, in A.D. 1167 Bijjala abdicated in favour of his eldest son Sômēśvara, who, to distinguish him from the Western Chālukya king of the same name who was almost contemporaneous with him, will be most conveniently spoken of by that form of his name, *viz.* Sōyidēva, which occurs most frequently in the records of his time.<sup>2</sup> He had the *birudās* of Bhujabalamalla, "the powerful wrestler," and Rāya-Murāri, "a very Viṣṇu among kings."<sup>3</sup> He used the paramount epithets and titles of *samastabhuvandārāja*, *śrīprithivīvullabha*, *Mahārājādhirāja*, and *Iaramēśvara*<sup>4</sup>; and he was also styled *Kalachurya-Chakravartin* and *Kalachurya-Bhujabala Chakravartin*. His wife, or one of his wives, was *Āvaladīvi*, who is described, not only as highly skilled in music and dancing, but also as displaying her accomplishments in public,—a performance, which the less generous Hindū customs of the present day would

<sup>1</sup> That the Kalachuryas met with some disaster about that time, may be inferred from the description of Saṅkama's *Dandādyaku Kāvya* as *Kalachurya-rājya-samudhārana*, "the upraiser of the sovereignty of the Kalachuryas."

<sup>2</sup> It occurs probably in all the formal preambles, and in all the dates which are given according to his regnal years; and it sometimes occurs even in ordinary passages, where one would expect a Sanskrit form to be preferred.—He is called Sōma in, *e.g.*, the Balagāṁve inscription of A.D. 1168, which records the transfer of the sovereignty to him; and Sômēśvara in, *e.g.*, the Harasūr inscription of A.D. 1173, which gives one of the traditional accounts of the origin of the family.—The transcripts in *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* usually, if not quite always, represent the name as 'Sōyidēva,'—with *y*, instead of *v*. This, however, is not in accordance with any of the texts known to me. The form Sōyidēva does occur in other instances; but not in the case of Bijjala's son.

<sup>3</sup> The latter of these occurs in almost every record. The former is met with in an inscription of A.D. 1170 at the temple of Mallikārjuna at Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 138), and in the Kālgi inscription of A.D. 1173 (*ibid.* p. 165.)

<sup>4</sup> *e.g.*, in the Kālgi inscription of A.D. 1173 (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 165.)

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāni.

render impossible.<sup>1</sup> The records shew that the Sarvajit *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṁvat 1090 current, = A. D. 1167-68, was counted as the first year of his reign.<sup>2</sup> One of them, dated in the month Chaitra (March April), falling in A. D. 1172, of the Nandana *samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1094 (expired),<sup>3</sup> states that he was then reigning at Kalyāṇa, which undoubtedly was in his possession. But he had also a seat of government at a place named Modeganūr, or Modeganūra-Kuppade, which has to be looked for somewhere in the Nizām's Dominions.<sup>4</sup> The records do not disclose any historical events.<sup>5</sup> But they mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Mahāsāmanta*, *Sēn-ādi-bāhattara-niyōg-ādhiśhṭhāyaka*, *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, *Mahāpasāyita*, and *Dandandāyaka* Bolikeya-Kēśimayya, who is said, in a record of A. D. 1168, to have been governing the Tardavādi thousand, the Hānūngal five-hundred, and the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, for a long time, and for whom we have also dates in A.D. 1169, 1170, and 1172, in records which further describe him as *Heggade* of the Banavāsi province and the Huligere district, *Sunka-panniyad-adhiśhṭhāyaka*, and *Kannada-Heri-Lāla-samdhivigrahin*; Bijjala and Vikrama, sons of the Sinda *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvūṇḍa II., and nephews of Sōvidēva himself, who in A.D. 1169-70 were ruling the Kisukād seventy, the Bāgadage seventy, and the Kelavādi three-hundred; the *Dandandāyaka* Tejirāja, *Adhikārin* of the Belyola district and *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati*, with the date of A.D. 1170; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Śvara, of the Sinda family, with the title of "lord of

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. pp. 272, 279.—Padmaladēvi, Chāvali-dēvi, and Boppadēvi, the three wives of the Hoysala Ballāla I., are also described as highly accomplished in singing and dancing (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 330); and Śāntaladēvi, one of the wives of Ballāla's son Vishṇuvardhana, who himself was "joyfully inclined to the cultivation of dancing and other sciences" and "skilled in the art of dancing and the various modes of music" (*id.* pp. 261, 263), is described as "perfect in song, music, and dancing" (*Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 56.).

<sup>2</sup> The following instances are reliable:—(1) An inscription in a Jain temple at Lakkunḍi in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 153; verified from an ink-impression), is dated in Pausa of the Nandana *samvatsara* ('Saka-Saṁvat 1095 current) which is cited as his sixth year. (2) An inscription at a temple of Basavanna at Yēūr, in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 170; verified from an ink-impression), is dated in Kārttika of the Vijaya *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1096 current), which is cited as his seventh year. (3) An inscription at Narsāpur, in either the Gadag or the Kōd tāluka of the same district (*P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 101), is dated in Pausa of the Vijaya *samvatsara*, which here again is cited as his seventh year. (4) An inscription on a beam in a temple in the fort at Lakkunḍi (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 179) is dated in Mārgaśīrsha of the Jaya *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1097 current), which is cited as his eighth year. And (5) an inscription at the temple of Gōpālasvāmin at Ohikka-Muddanūr, in the Nizām's Dominions, which is represented in the *Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 136, as being dated in his third year, the Virōdhin *samvatsara*, is in reality dated, as plainly as could possibly be—(I quote from an ink-impression),—in Āśvina of the Mammatha *samvatsara*, ('S.-S. 1098 current), which is cited as his ninth year.

<sup>3</sup> At a temple of Basavanna at Yalawāl, in the neighbourhood of Anawattī in Mysore (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 161).

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at the temple of Mallikārjuna at Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 138), dated in Kārttika, falling in A.D. 1170, of the Vikriti *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṁvat 1092 (expired), says that he was then reigning at Modeganūra-Kuppade. And the Kāligi inscription of A.D. 1173 (*ibid.* p. 165) mentions Modeganūr as the *neleviḍu* where he was then reigning.

<sup>5</sup> For one which has been published with the text, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XVIII. p. 269 (from Kokatnūr; of A.D. 1174).

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

Karahāta, the best of towns," who in A.D. 1172 was governing at Hallavûr; the *Daṇḍandiyaka* Vāsudēva, son of the Kēsimayya mentioned above, with the same date, A.D. 1172; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati*, and *Hiriyā-Daṇḍandiyaka* Mādha-vayya, with the date of A.D. 1173; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vira-Rāmadēvarasa, "lord of Koppaṇa, the best of towns," and belonging to the lineage of Nācharāja, with the same date; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vira-Gōṅkarasa, of the Bāṇa race, son of Udayāditya-Vira-Kālarasa who was the son of Vira-Gōṅkarasa, with the same date; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sôvidēvarasa, doubtless of the family of the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, and his *Pradhāna*, the *Hattabōva* Acharasa, with the same date, A.D. 1173; a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* of the Kādamba stock, apparently named Pāṇḍyadēvarasa, with the date of A.D. 1174; the *Daṇḍandiyaka* Mahēśvaradēvarasa, the *Daṇḍandiyaka* Mâyidēvarasa, *Suṅkaveggade* of the Belvola and Huligere districts, and Indrakēśidēvarasa, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* of the Huligere district, with the same date; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*, and *Daṇḍandiyaka*, the *kumāra* Bammidēvarasa, with the date of A.D. 1175;<sup>1</sup> and the *Daṇḍandiyaka* Sômadēva, son of the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sēnādhipati*; and *Daṇḍandiyaka* Ammanayya, with the date of A.D. 1176. Also contemporaneous records shew that in A.D. 1169 and 1170 the Pāṇḍya *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vijaya-Pāṇḍyadēva, "lord of Kāñchi, the best of towns," was ruling the Nolambavādi thirty-two-thousand at Uchchangī;<sup>2</sup> and that, during part of Sôvidēva's reign, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Permādi and Vijayāditya, of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, and, after them, Vijayāditya's son Jayakēsin III., for the rest of the reign, were ruling the Kōṅkara nine-hundred and the Palasige twelve-thousand: but it is doubtful whether the Kalachurya sovereignty was acknowledged by these powerful feudatories in such outlying parts of the kingdom. The latest date on record for Sôvidēva is the full-moon day of the month Māgha of the Durmukha *samvatsara* (Saka-Samvat 1099 current), which is cited as his tenth year. The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 16th January, A.D. 1177.

Sankama.

Sôvidēva was succeeded by his younger brother Sankama, who had the *biruda* of Niśśankamalla, "the wrestler, free from apprehension."<sup>3</sup> The records give him the same paramount epithets and titles that are allotted to Sôvidēva. And he was styled *Kalachurya-Chakravartin* and *Kalachurya-bhujabala-Chakravartin*, like his predecessors, and also *Niśśankamalla-Chakravartin*. The earliest date actually connected with his name, is the new-moon day of Bhādrapada of the Vilambin *samvatsara*, Saka-Samvat 1100 (expired), corresponding to the 13th September, A.D. 1178.<sup>4</sup> But his accession

<sup>1</sup> This is the Brahma who, about eight years later, restored the sovereignty to the Western Chālukyas in the person of Sômesvara IV. (see page 464 above).

<sup>2</sup> Inscriptions at Dāvēngere and Harihar (*P. S. and O. C. Insers.* Nos. 141, 118; *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 23, 51).

<sup>3</sup> This term appears also in connection with Permādi and Bijjala; but, in their cases, only in the full string of Kalachurya epithets and titles,—not in the customary place for a special *biruda*, to which, in the case of Sankama, the records transfer it.

<sup>4</sup> From the inscription at the temple of Mahammāyī at Kukkanūr (see page 469 above, and note 3).



## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyani.

to the throne was probably in A.D. 1177. And there are indications that he was associated in the sovereignty, with Sôvidêva, from some time in A.D. 1176.<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Harihar, the date of which is illegible,<sup>2</sup> mentions Kalyâna as the capital of Saṅkama. And the Kukkanûr inscription of A.D. 1178 shews that he, also, had a second seat of government at Modeganûr. The records of his reign<sup>3</sup> mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Lḍlakhandeyakâr-adhishthâyaka*, and *Dandandâyaka* Lakhmidevayya, with the date of A. D. 1178; the *Dandandâyaka* Kâvaṇa or Kâvanayya, “the upraiser of the sovereignty of the Kalachuryas,” and the commander-in-chief of all the forces, who is mentioned in the Harihar inscription as having come to the Banavâsi province after having conquered the southern country, and in the Balagâmve inscription of A. D. 1179 as having come to that place in the course of a pleasure-trip to the southern provinces, which he had made in company with the *Piriya-Dandandâyaka* Lakmidêva, the *Bâhattara-niyôg-âdhishthâyaka* Chandugidêva, the *Dandandâyaka* Rêchanayya, and the *Sarvâdhikârin* and *Dandandâyaka* Sôvanayya;<sup>4</sup> the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Sênâdhipati*, *Banavâsi-nâḍa-hergade*, and *Dandandâyaka* Kêśirâjayya, with the date of A.D. 1179, who is elsewhere mentioned as governing the Banavâsi twelve-thousand, at Balagâmve, in conjunction with the *Mahâpradhânas* Kâvaṇa and Sômaṇa; the *Mahâmandalêśvara* Sampakarasa,

<sup>1</sup> The succession is said to have been immediate, without any interval (*tat-samanantaradol*; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 46, text line 13). And some of the records tend to make his reckoning overlap with that of Sôvidêva. Thus, an inscription on a pillar near a well at Yêr in the Nizâm's Dominions (*Carn.-Dêsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 216; verified from an ink-impression) is dated in Âsvina of the Vikârin *samvatsara* (Saka Samvat 1102 current), and cites the *samvatsara* as his fourth year. In agreement with this, an inscription on the premises of the *Pâjârî* Mahâdêvappa of the temple of Trikutêśvara at Gadag in the Dhârwar District (*ibid.* p. 237; verified from an ink-impression), dated in Mârgâśrîsha of the *Sarvarin samvatsara* (S.-S. 1103 current), cites this *samvatsara* as his fifth year. And these two records point to the *Durmukha samvatsara*, S.-S. 1099 current, = A.D. 1176-77, — (or, at least, to the remnant of it, in A.D. 1177, after the latest date that is on record for Sôvidêva), — being reckoned as his first year. On the other hand, an inscription at Balagâmve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscriptions*, No. 183, the second part; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 152), dated in Chaitra of the Vikârin *samvatsara*, cites Vikârin as his third year; which would make the Hêmalambin *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1100 current, = A.D. 1177-78, the first year of his reckoning. But another Balagâmve inscription (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscriptions* No. 189, the first part; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 75; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 45), dated in Vaiśākha of the same *samvatsara* Vikârin, cites it as his fifth year; and this indicates, for his first year, the *Manmatha samvatsara* S.-S. 1098 current, = A.D. 1175-76, which was the ninth year, and not even the last year, of Sôvidêva. These are the only instances for which I can vouch. And the entries in the *Carn.-Dêsa Insers.* some of which are in agreement with the reckoning of the *Durmukha samvatsara* as the first year, while others differ far more than even the two dates quoted just above, cannot be relied on either way: for, e.g., in the case of the Balagâmve inscription which really cites Vikârin as the fifth year, the transcript (*op. cit.* Vol. II. p. 217) represents it as citing that *samvatsara* as the fourth year; an inscription at the temple of Basavaṇṇa at Hagaritigi in the Nizâm's Dominions (*ibid.* p. 57) is represented as citing the Vikritin *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1093 current) as the third year of Saṅkama, though, in reality, it did not fall within his time at all; and another inscription at Hagaritigi, on the premises of Pawâdeppa (*ibid.* p. 58) is represented as citing the Vikârin *samvatsara* as his twelfth year.

<sup>2</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscriptions* No. 122; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60.

<sup>3</sup> For one which has been edited with the text, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 45 (at Balagâmve; of A.D. 1179).

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 49.

**Chapter V.**  
The Kalachuryas  
of Kalyāṇi.

evidently belonging to the Gutta family of Guttal, with the date of A.D. 1179; the Hoysala *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Ballāla II., who, in A.D. 1179, joined with his *piriy-arasi* or senior wife Rēmadēvi in making a grant to the god Hariharēśvara at Kaulūr in the Nizām's Dominions; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvaras*, of some unknown family, Hariharadēvarasa and his son Mallidēvarasa, with the date of A. D. 1180 for the latter of them; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vikrama, of the Sinda family of Yelburga, who in the same year was ruling the Kisukād seventy; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Gōṅkarasa, with the date of A. D. 1180. The latest date on record for Saṅkama, is the day of the winter solstice in the month Pausa of the *Śārvarin saṁvatsara* (Saka-Saṁvat 1103 current), cited probably as his fifth year;<sup>1</sup> the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 24th December, A. D. 1180.

Āhavamalla.

Saṅkama was followed, probably in A.D. 1181, by a younger brother, whose proper name is not disclosed by the records, and who is only known, by one of his *birudas*, as Āhavamalla. He also had the *biruda* of Vīra-Nārāyaṇa. The records give to him, again, the same paramount epithets and titles which are allotted to Saṅkama; and perhaps also that of *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*. And, like his predecessors, he was also styled *Kaṭachurya-Chakravartin*, and *Kaṭachurya-bhujabala-Chakravartin*. The earliest date actually on record for him is in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1180, of the *Śārvarin saṁvatsara* (Saka-Saṁvat 1103 current).<sup>2</sup> The *saṁvatsara* is cited as a year of Āhavamalla himself.<sup>3</sup> But the date falls before the latest date on record for Saṅkama. And other records shew that the first year of Āhavamalla's reckoning was the *Vikārin saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 1102 current, = A.D. 1179-80.<sup>4</sup> And this tends to shew that Āhavamalla was associated in the sovereignty, with Saṅkama, from some time in A. D. 1179, and possibly, with some other indications; that in that year the two brothers divided the kingdom between them,—Saṅkama retaining the northern and eastern por-

<sup>1</sup> From an inscription at the temple of Rāmaṅga at Hoḍal in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Desa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 229).

<sup>2</sup> From an inscription at Baḷagāṁve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscriptions* No. 190; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 184).

<sup>3</sup> But here, as in one or two other records of this reign, the actual number of the year is omitted,—unless a certain indistinct work may be read as “two,”—though the syllables *neya* show that the intention was to give it.

<sup>4</sup> An inscription at Baḷagāṁve (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 192; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 115) cites the *Plava saṁvatsara* (Saka-Saṁvat 1104 current) as his third year. And, in agreement with this, an inscription at the temple of Gōpālasvāmin at Chikka-Muddanūr in the Nizām's Dominions (I quote from an ink-impression) cites the *Śubhakṛit saṁvatsara*, (S.-S. 1105 current) as his fourth year.—These are the only regnal years that I can verify. The entries in *Carn.-Desa Inscr.* indicate a different result. But they are not to be relied on. For instance, in the transcript of the Baḷagāṁve inscription (*op. cit.* Vol. II. p. 241), the *Plava saṁvatsara* is represented as the sixth year; and, in the transcript of the Chikka-Muddanūr inscription (*ibid.* p. 251), *Śubhakṛit* is represented as the seventh year: though, in both records, the true readings are absolutely certain.—I may mention here that Sir Walter Elliot confused Āhavamalla with Saṅkama,—evidently taking Āhavamalla as a *biruda* of Saṅkama; and that, in his Collection, the records of Āhavamalla are entered under the name of Saṅkama. I made the same mistake, when I prepared my *Plāḍi, Sanskrit, and Old Canarese Inscriptions*.



tions, and Āhavamalla receiving the country more to the south.<sup>1</sup> The records do not mention Āhavamalla's capital; but there seems no reason for thinking that he did not hold Kalyāṇa after his predecessor. They mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Antahpura-vergaḍe*, and *Mahāpasāyita*, the *Danḍanāyaka* Kēsimayya, who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand, at Balagāṁve, in A. D. 1181, and in respect of whom a later record, of the same year, tells us that Āhavamalla, bidding him govern the region of the south in peace and quiet, gave him the Banavāsi province, and that he ruled it, including the Hayve, Sāntalige, and Edeḍore districts;<sup>2</sup> the *Danḍanāyaka* Chaṇḍugidēva, who is mentioned in the same record, of A. D. 1181, as having burned the territory of Vijayāditya, i.e. Vijayāditya II. of the family of the Kādambas of Goa, and taken the kingdoms of the Chōla and the Hoysala; the *Danḍanāyakas* Lakshmana, Rēchaṇa, and Kāvaṇa, mentioned in the same record; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati*, and *Danḍanāyaka* Hiriya-Sōvaṇayya, and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Goṅkarasa and Mallidēvarasa, with the same date; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Jōyidēva I., of the Gutta family, with the same date; and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Vikramāditya II., son of Jōyidēva, with the date of A. D. 1182. The latest date on record for Āhavamalla is Bhādrapada kṛishṇa 13 of the *Sōbhakrit saṁvatsara* (Saka-Saṁvat 1106 current).<sup>3</sup> The corresponding English date is, approximately, the 17th September, A. D. 1183. And the date on record for his successor shews that his reign must have terminated almost immediately afterwards.

Āhavamalla was succeeded, in A. D. 1183, by his younger brother Singhaṇa, of whom only one record has come to light,—the copper-plate charter from Bēhatti in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> recording the grant, by Singhaṇa, of the village of Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions, — which is dated on the new-moon day of the month Āśvina of the *Sōbhakrit saṁvatsara*, Saka-Saṁvat 1105 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 18th October, A. D. 1183. This record gives Singhaṇa the paramount title of *Mahārājādhirāja*, which shews that he actually ascended the throne. But we know nothing further about him. He was the last of his line. And in the same year, A. D. 1183, and probably in the early part of it, the sovereignty was restored, by the *Danḍanāyaka* Brahma or Barmarasa, to the Western Chālukyas, in the person of Sōmēśvara IV.

## Chapter V.

The Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi.

Singhaṇa.

<sup>1</sup> The latest records of Saṅkama, of A.D. 1180, are at Kaulūr, Hagaritigi, and Hodal in the Nizām's Dominions, and Gadag, Rōṇ, and Sūli, in the Dhārwar District. And the earliest records of Āhavamalla, of the same year, are at Balagāṁve.

<sup>2</sup> P. S. and O.-C. *Inscrs.* No. 192; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 115.—As regards the nature of his authority over the province, see page 428 above, note 4.

<sup>3</sup> From an inscription at Balagāṁve (P. S. and O.-C. *Inscrs.* No. 193; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 184).—I have read the details as Phālguna śukla 5. The copy which I now have of the photograph, does not enable me to check the reading either way. And I now adopt Mr. Rice's reading, which seems more probably correct.—Both Mr. Rice and myself found the *saṁvatsara* to be cited as the eighth year of Āhavamalla. But there must be some mistake about this. It is, indeed, in accordance with the transcripts in *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.*, which represent Plava as the sixth year, and Subhakṛit as the seventh. But those transcripts are themselves undeniably wrong on that point (see page 488 above, note 4).

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 274.

## CHAPTER VI.

## THE HOYSALAS OF DORASAMUDRA.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dorasamudra.

The Hoysalas, whose family name appears in the various forms of Poysala, Poysana, Hoysala, and Hoysana, claimed, like the Râshtrakûtas and various other great families, to belong to the lineage of Yadu, in the Sôma-varîṣa or Lunar Race. On the basis of this claim, they usually styled themselves *Yâdava-kul-âmbara-dyumani*, "suns in the sky which is the family of the Yâdavas." And, in connection with Dvâravati, Dvâravâtî, or Dvâarakâ,—the modern Dwârkâ, at the western extremity of Kâthiâwâd,—which was the legendary capital of Krishṇa, who was an incarnation of the god Vishṇu, born in the same lineage, they assumed the hereditary title of *Dvâravati-puravar-âdhiśvara*, "supreme lord of Dvâravati, the best of towns." Their Purânic genealogy, which is presented first in a record of A. D. 1117,<sup>1</sup> was probably devised in the time of Vishṇuvardhana, who brought the family prominently to the front. And, in connection with it, the origin of the family name is explained as follows:<sup>2</sup>—In the lineage of Yadu, there was born a certain Saḷa. In company with a Jain ascetic, who was versed in all the science of incantation, he was worshipping the goddess Padmâvati of Saḷakapura, with a view to bringing her into their power, and so acquiring sovereignty for Saḷa.<sup>3</sup> A tiger sprang out, threatening to interrupt and spoil the efficacy of their rites. On the appeal of the ascetic, who cried out "*poṃ, Saḷa,—slay, O Saḷa!*" Saḷa slew the tiger. And, from this exclamation and the slaughter of the tiger, he and his descendants acquired the name of Poysala, and the crest or banner, or both, bearing the representation of a tiger.<sup>4</sup> Also,<sup>5</sup> because, when the goddess conferred her boon, the season of spring was at the height of its beauty, Saḷa gave her the name of Vâsantikâdêvî, and con-

<sup>1</sup> A copper-plate grant from Bêlûr in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 260).

<sup>2</sup> From an inscription of about A. D. 1117 at Halêbid in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 232; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 213), and an inscription of A. D. 1124 at the temple of Hariharêśvara at Harihar in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 123; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 30).

<sup>3</sup> Mr. Rice says (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I. Introd. p. 18) that Saḷakapura is Âṅgadi in the Mudgere taluka, Mysore. But I have not been able to trace the statement of his grounds for this identification.

<sup>4</sup> The Bêlûr record, of A. D. 1117 (note 1, above) says, in verse (text lines 12, 13), that the Hoysalas were. *âvipi-lâñchhandh*; i. e. that they had the crest of a tiger. The Halêbid record, of about the same date (note 2, above) says, also in verse (text line 12), that they had the *sârdâla-chihna* or sign of a tiger. The Gadag inscription, of A. D. 1192 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 299), says, again in verse (text lines 6, 7), that the tiger was the emblem of the *dhvaja* or banner.

<sup>5</sup> From a passage in the Halêbid record (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 232, lines 12, 13) which is left unnoticed in Mr. Rice's translation.

tinued to worship her under that appellation, by which she is mentioned in various other records as the family-goddess.<sup>1</sup>

Such is the myth that is presented in the records. But no attempt is made to give the lineal descent from Sala to the historical members of the family. He is, doubtless, nothing but an eponymous hero, whose existence was invented, when the pedigree was being manufactured, simply to explain a somewhat peculiar name. And the historical genealogy stands as shewn in the table on page 493 below. The town with which the historical authority of the Hoysalas was first connected,—in the case of Ballāla I., by a later record; but by contemporaneous records in the case of Vishṇuvardhana,—is Velāpura or Bēlāpura,<sup>2</sup> which is the modern Bēlūr, the chief town of the Bēlūr tāluka in the Hassan District, Mysore.<sup>3</sup> But in the time of Vishṇuvardhana the seat of government was moved to Dōrasamudra,<sup>4</sup> which is the modern Halēbīd, about ten miles east by north from Bēlūr. From the story about Sala and the Jain ascetic, from the statement that Vinayāditya owed his rise to power to a Jain teacher named Śāntidēva, from the mention of Vishṇuvardhana's wife, Śāntalādēvī, as a lay disciple of a Jain teacher named Prabhāchandra, and from the specification of his minister Gaṅgarāja, and of Hulla, a minister of Narasimha I., as two out of three very special promoters of the Jain faith, it is plain that the Hoysalas were originally Jains by religion. But it is said that they were subsequently converted to the Vaiṣṇava faith.<sup>5</sup> And this is borne out by the assertion that Vīra-Ballāla II. acquired the sovereignty by the favour of the god Nārāyaṇa or Vijaya-Nārāyaṇa; and by the description of Polālva, a minister of the same king and of Narasimha II., as an eminent leader among the Vaiṣṇavas.

The earliest mention of Hoysalas is to be found in an inscription at Kaliyūr in the Tirumakūḍlu-Narasipur tāluka of the Mysore District,<sup>6</sup> dated in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1006, of the Parābhava *saṃvatsarā*, Śaka-Saṃvat 929 (current); the record appears to mention a certain Apramēya, "lord of the Kotta *maṇḍala*," an officer of the Chōla king Rājarājadēva, and to tell us that he defeated a Hoysala minister named Nāgaṇṇa, and pursued or repulsed the Hoysalas in war. But the first historical person in the family of Dōrasamudra,—beyond whom the records do not carry back the pedigree,—is the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vinayāditya, whose wife was

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dōrasamudra.

Vinayāditya.

<sup>1</sup> Among the full string of Hoysala titles, in the expressions *Vāsantikāḍēvī-labdhavarā-prasāda* (in the Bēlūr inscription of A. D. 1117; *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 18), and *Śaśakapuri-Vāsantikāḍēvī-labdhavarā-prasāda* (in the Halēbīd inscription; *id.* No. 232).

<sup>2</sup> The name appears also as Bēlupura, but apparently only for metrical convenience (e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 240, text line 21).

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 13° 9'; long. 75° 54'.

<sup>4</sup> This name occasionally appears as Dhōrasamudra, with the aspirated *dh* (e.g., *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 123, line 47, and No. 148, line 12; and *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 240, text line 21). Which form is the more correct one, depends upon whether the first component of the name represents *dvāra* or *dhruva*.—It would seem that the form Dvārasamudra sometimes occurs. But I cannot quote an actual instance of it just now.

<sup>5</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lxxvi.

<sup>6</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, No. TN. 44; and see *Introd.* pp. 9, 14.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dōrasamudra.

Keleyabbe or Keleyaladēvi. He is represented as having been born at Śaśapura, *i.e.* the Śaśakapura or Śaśakapurī which is mentioned in the myth about Śaṣa. And he is said to have owed his rise to power to service done to a Jain teacher named Śāntidēva.<sup>1</sup> No records actually referable to his own time have come to light. But a date is furnished for him by an inscription at Sindigere in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> which, written in A. D. 1137, states that, as *Mahāmandalēśvara*, he ruled all the territory included between the Koṅkan, the Bhādadavayal province or district, Talakād, and Sāvimalē; and that on Phālguna śukla 3 of the Sarvajit *saṃvatsara*, apparently coupled, and, if so, by mistake, with Śaka-Saṃvat 961, in his presence, his wife gave a girl named Adekavve in marriage to the *Dandandiyaka* Mariyāne, and conferred on the latter the lordship of Sindigere in the Āsandi district or province. The corresponding English date appears to be, approximately, the 20th February, A. D. 1048.<sup>3</sup> The discrepancy between the *saṃvatsara* and the Śaka year of course detracts somewhat from the value of the date, which must have been taken from some family archive. But the date is a perfectly possible one. The record may, therefore, be accepted, as fixing the period of Vinayāditya with sufficient closeness. And, at the time established by it, he must have been a feudatory of the then reigning Chōla king. The same record would give him the *biruda* of Tribhuvanamalla; but this seems to be only borrowed from the fact that that *biruda* did belong to Viṣṇuvardhana and his son and grandson. So, also, the description of the boundaries of the territory which, it says, Vinayāditya governed, appears to be largely borrowed from the boundaries of the territory which was first acquired in full by Viṣṇuvardhana.

Ereyāṅga.

The son of Vinayāditya and Keleyabbe wās Ereyāṅga, whose wife was Echaladēvi.<sup>4</sup> The Sindigere inscription of A. D. 1137 would give him the *biruda* of Vira-Gaṅga; but this seems to be only borrowed from one of the *birudas* of Viṣṇuvardhana. No records of his time have come to light. But, that he succeeded his father in the government, and was a feudatory of either Sōmēśvara I., Sōmēśvara II.,

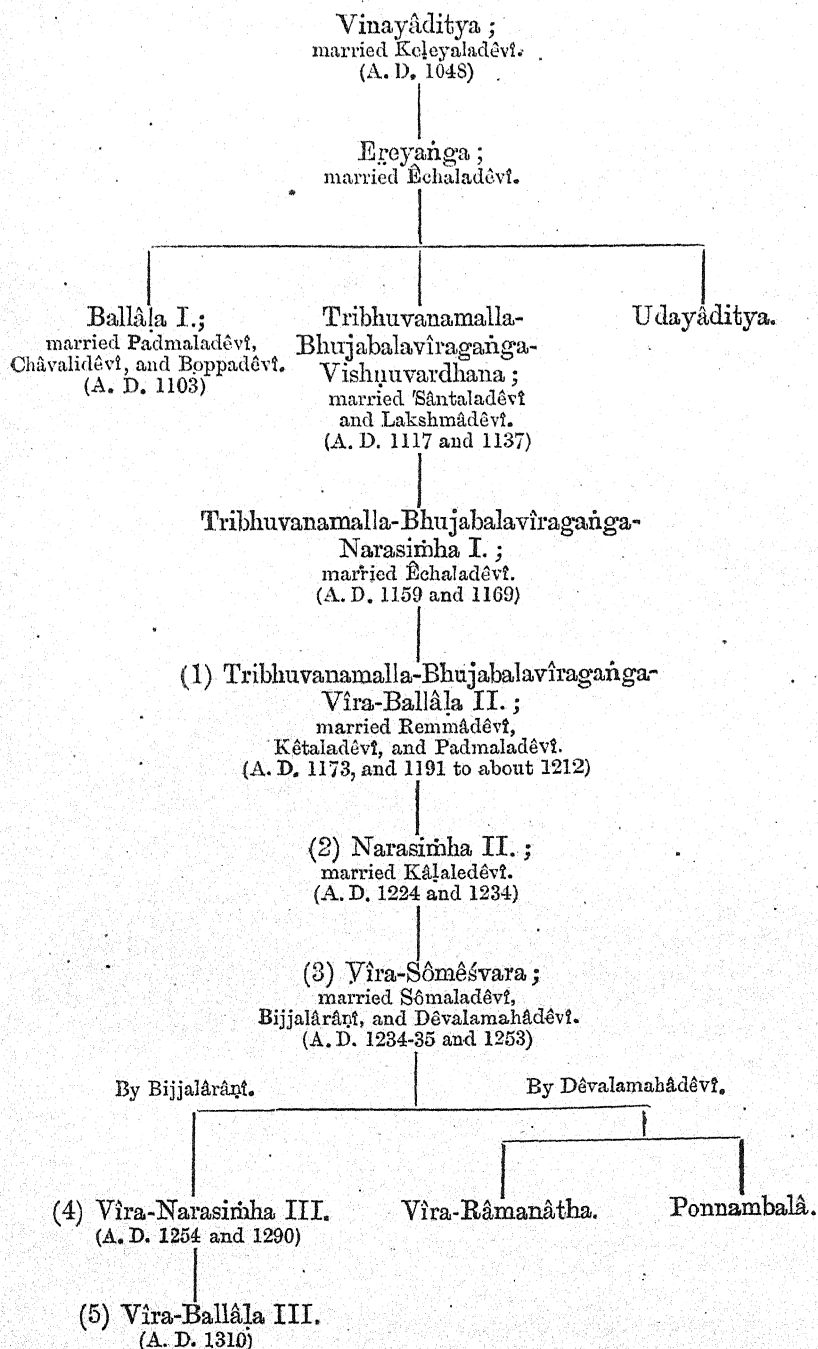
<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 54.

<sup>2</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 329.—The preamble refers the record to the time of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya. The proper context of the preamble, however is, not the immediately following passage which mentions Vinayāditya, but that part of the record which introduces his grandson Viṣṇuvardhana, who was ruling at the time when the whole record was drawn up.

<sup>3</sup> I take the *saṃvatsara* to be stated correctly; and I adjust the Śaka year to it by the southern luni-solar system, according to which it coincided with Śaka-Saṃvat 969 expired or 970 current. By the mean-sign system, Sarvajit coincided with S.-S. 967, partly as a current and partly as an expired year. It seems, therefore, just possible that the original has not been read correctly. But, on the other hand, the habitual use of the mean-sign system had ceased before this time, in Southern India.—Another date for Vinayāditya is perhaps given by the Nīrgunda inscription (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 307), which connects with the name of Viṣṇuvardhana the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṃvat 987 by mistake for 998 expired or 999 current. The date is an impossible one for Viṣṇuvardhana. But it has somewhat the appearance of a correct date for Vinayāditya, mistakenly quoted in connection with his grandson.

<sup>4</sup> *e.g.*, P. S. and O.-C. *Inscr.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 260 (where, however, as in various other places, the translation gives the name wrongly as Achala-dēvi).

Chapter VI.  
The Hoysalas of  
Dorasamudra.



or Vikramāditya VI., is indicated by the statement that he was "the strong staff of the arm of the Chālukya king."<sup>1</sup> Later records say

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravāna-Belgoḷa*, No. 124.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysālas of  
Dōrasamudra.

that, in a conquest of the north, he took Dhārā, the stronghold of the lords of Mālava, which had been made prosperous by king Bhōja;<sup>1</sup> and that he burnt that town, struck fear into the camp or city of the Chōlas, laid waste Chakragoṭṭa, and broke the power of Kālīnga.<sup>2</sup> This is possible, if he was employed as a general by the Western Chālukya sovereign; but it is equally likely that the statement is simply an invention of poets.

Ballāla I.

By his wife Ēchaladēvī, Ereyaṅga had three sons,— Ballāla I., Vishnuvardhana, and Udayāditya. Of the eldest of them, Ballāla I., the Sindigere inscription of A. D. 1137<sup>3</sup> tells us that he ruled at Bēlāpura, *i.e.* Bēlūr; that he wedded three sisters, Padmaladēvī, Chāvalidēvī, and Boppadēvī, who were daughters of a second *Danḍa-nāyaka* Mariyāne, and were highly accomplished in the sciences, and in singing and dancing;<sup>4</sup> and that, as a marriage-gift, he conferred the lordship of Sindigere on the second Mariyāne, on Kārttika śukla 10 of the Svabhānu *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1025 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 13th October, A. D. 1103. And the Gadag inscription of A. D. 1192 tells us that he overthrew a certain Jagaddēva,<sup>5</sup> who may be an ancestor of, or possibly even identical with, the Śāntara prince Jagaddēva of Patti-Pombuchchapura, who has been mentioned in connection with the Western Chālukya kings Perma-Jagaddēkamalla II. and Taila III.

Vishnuvardhana.

Ballāla I. was followed by his younger brother, the *Mahāmaṇḍa-lēśvara* Vishnuvardhana, whose name appears also in the forms of Vishnu, Bittidēva, and Bittiga,<sup>6</sup> and who had the special *virudas* of Tribhuvanamalla and Bhujabala-Vīra-Gaṅga, and some others, derived from his conquests, such as Talakāḍu-goṇḍa and Kāñchī-goṇḍa, “the taker of Talakāḍu and Kāñchī.” One of his wives was Śāntaladēvī, daughter of the *Piriya-pergaḍe* Mārasingayya: in the Bēlūr record of A. D. 1117, she is described as the *piriy-arasi* or “senior queen,” and *paṭṭa-mahādēvī* or “crowned queen-consort;” another record states that she was “perfect in song, music, and dancing;”<sup>7</sup> she was a lay disciple of the Jain teacher Prabhāchandrasiddhāntadēva; and she died on Chaitra śukla 5 of the Virōdhikrit *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1053 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 6th March, A. D. 1131.<sup>8</sup> Another was Lakshmādēvī<sup>9</sup> or Lakumādēvī,<sup>10</sup> who was the mother of Narasiṃha I. And the relations between them seem to have been not very comfortable: for, Śāntaladēvī was styled *savati-gandhakāsti*<sup>11</sup> and *udrīṭṭa-savati-gandhavāḍraṇe*,<sup>12</sup> “a rutting

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 260.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 138.

<sup>3</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 329.

<sup>4</sup> Compare page 484 above.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II, p. 301.

<sup>6</sup> As regards the latter two forms, see page 410 above, note 1.

<sup>7</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 56.— Compare page 484 above.

<sup>8</sup> *Id.* No. 53.

<sup>9</sup> *Id.* No. 124.

<sup>10</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 123; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 32.

<sup>11</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 264.

<sup>12</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, Nos. 53, 56.



elephant towards ill-mannered co-wives ;” and the name was perpetuated by the Jain temple named Savati-gandhavâraṇa-Jinâlaya and Savati-gandhahasti-basadi which she built at ‘Sravaṇa-Belgola.’<sup>1</sup> The earliest authentic date for Viṣṇuvardhana is Chaitra śukla 5 of the Hēmalambin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1039 (expired), corresponding, approximately, to the 10th March, A. D. 1117, which is furnished by a copper-plate grant, of his own time, from Bêlûr in Mysore.<sup>2</sup> The latest is Pausa śukla 10, the day of the *uttarâyaṇa-samkrânti* or winter solstice, of the Piṅgala *saṃvatsara*, Ś.-S. 1060 (current), corresponding, approximately, to the 24th December, A. D. 1137, which is furnished by the Sindigere inscription also of his own time.<sup>3</sup> The Bêlûr grant tells us that he first acquired the wealth of the Hoysala rule or dominions;<sup>4</sup> that, pushing on so far as to take Talakâd,<sup>5</sup> he was the first to promote the race of Yadu to the rule or dominions of the Gaṅgas ; and that he burnt the capital city of the Gaṅgas. The meaning of this is, that he first brought his family into a really prominent position, by acquiring the Gaṅgavâdi ninety-six-thousand province, which seems to have been then in the possession of the Chôla king, being ruled for him by feudatories, of whom three are mentioned by the names of Adiyama or Idiyama, Dâmôdara, and Narasimha or Narasimhavarman. And other records<sup>6</sup> shew that this was accomplished by the agency of a *Mahâ-pradhâna* and *Danḍanâyaka* named Gaṅgarâja, who plainly himself belonged to the Gaṅga stock, and that the conclusive battle was fought at Talakâd. As regards the general conquests that are attributed to Viṣṇuvardhana, the same record claims that in A. D. 1117 he had defeated the Pandyas (evidently of Nolambavâdi), conquered the Tulu kings, destroyed the power of Jagaddêva,<sup>7</sup> overthrown a prince named Narasimha (a feudatory of the Chôla king), subdued the Kala, Chengiri,<sup>8</sup> and Mala kings (apparently, the chiefs of the Malepas or Malapas, who were the people of the Malenâḷ or the territory along the Western

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dôrasamudra.

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola* No. 56.

<sup>2</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 18 ; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 260. — An inscription at Nirgunda in Mysore, written about A. D. 1250 (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 307), purports to give for him a date in the month Pausa, falling in A. D. 1076, of the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṃvat 987 by mistake for 998 (expired). But this is rendered impossible by, among other considerations, the intervening date of A. D. 1103 for Ballâla I. And, as I have already said (page 492 above, note 3), it seems to be very possibly a true date for his grandfather Vinayâditya, mistakenly quoted in connection with himself.

<sup>3</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 329.

<sup>4</sup> i.e., probably, some limited territory in the immediate neighbourhood of Bêlûr.

<sup>5</sup> Also called Talavanapura. It is on the Kâvēri, about one hundred miles south-east from Bêlûr.

<sup>6</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, Nos. 45, 90, 144 ; *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Ml. 31.

<sup>7</sup> See page 494 above.

<sup>8</sup> Mr. Rice here gives ‘Veṅgiri.’ In his *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, he gives the same form in No. 138 ; but ‘Beṅgiri’ in No. 144, and in *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 308. I myself adopted, from him, these two alternative forms. But looking again at the photograph of the Sinda record at Paṭṭadakal (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 67, line 27), where, alone, the first syllable is quite distinct, I think the name must be read ‘Chengiri,’ as it was originally taken by me (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As Soc.* Vol. XI. pp. 261, 270). In the earlier Kanarese characters, *ch* and *b* are sometimes very liable to confusion. But here there is a very marked difference between the *ch* in *Chengiri-Chêra-Chôla* and the *b* in *Nolambavâdi-Banavâse-Kadambale* in the next line.

Chapter VI.  
The Hoysālas of  
Dērasamudra.

Ghauts), broken the power of Irūṅgōla, made Talavanapura (*i.e.* Talakād) his own, accepted (by surrender) the Konkoṅga country, made Nōlambavādi dependent on him, accepted the town of Kōlālapura, uprooted Kōvatūr (this, with Kōyatūr, which occurs elsewhere, is probably a shorter form of Kōyimuttūr, *i.e.* 'Coimbatore'), shaken the foundations of Tereyūr, passed over Vallūr, caused the town of Kāñchī to tremble, and punished the Malapas. A record of A. D. 1123<sup>1</sup> states that he had subjugated the Gaṅgavādi province by reducing fortresses of the three kinds,—on the plains, on hills, and surrounded by water,—at Talakād, Nilagiri, Koṅgu, Naṅgali, Kōlāla, Tereyūr, Kōyatūr, Koṅgali, Uchchangī, Taleyūr, Pombuchcha, Vāndhāsuraṅka, and Baḷeyapattana.<sup>2</sup> A record of A. D. 1131<sup>3</sup> claims that he was the sole preserver of the rule of Paṭṭi-Perumāla; that he burnt up Chakragoṭṭa; that he was like a fierce forest-fire to the territory of the Toṇḍa chieftains (*i.e.* the Pallavas); that he took Hānuṅgal; that he slew the Koṅgas; that he drove out Heñjeru; that he plundered Sāvimala; that he laid waste the ghauts; that he dragged (as captives) the Tuluvas; that he was a terror to Gōyindavādi;<sup>4</sup> that he pillaged Rāyarāyapura, *i.e.* Talakād, so renamed after the Chōlā king Rājarāja;<sup>5</sup> and that he made the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand obedient to his commands as far as Lökkigundi, which is Lakkundi near Gadag, in the Dhārwar District.<sup>6</sup> Another record<sup>7</sup> claims that he acquired the whole of the Male and Tuḷu countries; that Kumāranādu as well as Talakād, fell into his hands on his merely making preparations to march against them; that Kāñchī obeyed his commands; that the Koṅga kings gave up their elephants to him; that he destroyed the pride of the Chōla, Pāṇḍya, and Kēraḷa kings, and slew the Andhra king; that, like a gale, he dispersed the clouds which were the Lāta and Varāta kings;<sup>8</sup> that he was like a forest fire to the Kadamba heroes; that he was the lord of Gaṇḍagiri; and that he was like a gale to the cloud which was Jayakēsin (the second of that name in the family of the Kādambas of Goa): and it enumerates the provinces and districts which he had seized, as Talakād, Koṅgu, Naṅgali,

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, No. 56.

<sup>2</sup> Before Talakād, the translation mentions 'Chakragoṭṭi.' But it seems that there must be some mistake about this. The word can hardly denote any place except Chakragoṭṭa, which, being in Mālwa, can have had nothing to do with the subjugation of the Gaṅgavādi province. And (though it is true there are other omissions also) no such name appears in the very similar enumeration which is given, *e.g.*, in No. 144 of the same series of inscriptions.

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, No. 53.—Here, and further on, I quote mostly the additions that appear from time to time in the records; omitting conquests already stated.

<sup>4</sup> Located by Mr. Rice (*Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, translations, p. 158, note 3) on the south-east of the Jain village of Maleyūr, in the Chāmrājnagar tāluka in the Mysore District.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Introd., p. 10.

<sup>6</sup> So, also, No. 144 of *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa* seems to state that he extended his possessions as far as Lökkigundi.

<sup>7</sup> The inscription of about A. D. 1117 at Halēbtd in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 232; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 213).

<sup>8</sup> This country is also mentioned in *Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 14, 20, 70, and, similarly indirect connection with Lāta.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dôrasamudra.

Gaṅgavâdi, Nolambavâdi, Mâsavâdi, Huligere, Halasige, Banavâsi, and Hânūṅgal. Another record<sup>1</sup> adds, to the list of his conquests, Singamale, Rodda, Kollagiri,<sup>2</sup> Ballare, Polalu (probably Holal in the Bellâry District), Bankâpur (in Dhârwar), Râjêndrapura, the Bayalu nâd, and the Belvola country, with Lökkiguṇḍi, as far as the river Krishṇa. And the Sindigere inscription of A. D. 1137<sup>3</sup> further claims that he squeezed, as if he held it in his hand, the southern Madhurapura, and that, by means of his general, he burnt Jananâthapura, i.e. Mâyilaṅgai, the modern Mâlîṅgi, opposite Talakâd, on the other side of the river.<sup>4</sup> A later record, of A. D. 1159-60,<sup>5</sup> states that, with the dust of his army of foot-soldiers, he made muddy the waters of the Malaprahârîṇî, which is the modern Malaprabhâ or Malparbhâ, flowing through the south of the Belgaum District and along the north of the Nawalgund and Rôṇ tâlukas of Dhârwar; and that, from east to west, he acquired by his sword the whole of the territory that was bounded on the north by the Krishṇavêṇî, i.e. the Krishṇa, into which the Malparbhâ flows at Kapila-Saṅgam in the Bijâpur District. And another later record, of A. D. 1192,<sup>6</sup> says much the same thing, in stating that he invaded all the territory from his own abode up to the Belvola country, and washed his horse in the Krishṇavêṇî; and it adds that, recognising that, among all princes, the Hoysala was the most impracticable to deal with, Permâdi, i.e. the Western Châlukya king Vikramâditya VI., treated Vishṇuwardhana with just the same respectful behaviour which Vishṇuwardhana displayed towards himself. When he thus carried his arms as far as the Krishṇa, he seems to have been in conflict, not so much with Vikramâditya VI. himself, who is recognised in the records as his paramount sovereign, as with the Sînda feudatories of the Western Châlukya king. And, though he may really have penetrated as far as the Krishṇa, still his expedition does not seem to have been quite as successful as the records of his own family claim: for, the Sînda records maintain that, at the request or command of Vikramâditya VI., Âchugi II. pursued and prevailed against the Hoysalas; and also that Permâdi I. went to the mountain passes of the "marauder" Biṭṭiga,—besieged Dôrasamudra,—pursued him till he arrived at and took his city of Bêlupura,—drove him on further to the mountain pass of Vâhadi,—and thus seized upon his royal power.<sup>7</sup> Some of the successes attributed to Vishṇuwardhana are undoubtedly fictitious or hyperbolical: for instance, it is impossible,—unless he may have been employed, on distant expeditions, as a general of Vikramâditya VI.,—that he can have had anything to do with Chakragotta in Mâlwa, and with the Lâta province in Gujarât; it is not likely that he ever really went as far to the east

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Sr. 74.

<sup>2</sup> This seems to have been a name of Kôlhâpur (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 23, note 22). But Kôlhâpur can hardly be the place intended here.

<sup>3</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 331.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Introd. p. 11.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, No. 138.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 299.

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bô. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. pp. 234, 244, 270.

Chapter VI.  
The Hoysālas of  
Dērasamudra.

as Vallūr and Kāñchī; his *biruda* of “taker of Kāñchī” is doubtless based upon nothing but the local defeat of the Chōla feudatories Adiyama or Iḍiyama, Narasimha, and Dāmōdara; and it is not probable that he held, for any appreciable length of time, any of the possessions of the Kādambas of Goa, or even of the Hāṅgal branch of that family. But there appear no reasons for refusing to accept the successes that are claimed for him in the Gaṅgavāḍi province, and in connection with places which can be identified and located in that neighbourhood. The only title connected with his name is that of *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*; and his feudatory position, first under Vikramāditya VI. and then under Sōmēśvara III., is made clear, not only by this, but also by the description of him, in the Sindigere inscription of A. D. 1137, as *Chālukya-maṇi-maṇḍalika-chūḍāmaṇi* or “crest-jewel among the feudatory chieftains of the jewel of the Chālukyas,”—by the use, in the same record, of the feudal expression *tat-pādapaḍm-ōpajīvin*, “subsisting like a bee on the water-lilies which are the feet (of the paramount sovereign),”—and by the formal preambles of the same record and of one of the Śravaṇa-Belgoḷa inscriptions,<sup>1</sup> which distinctly mention Vikramāditya VI. as the paramount sovereign. At the same time, the terms which were used in speaking of his rule indicate plainly, not only that, like the Śilāhāras of the Koṅkan and of Karāḍ, the Raṭṭas of Saundatti, the Kādambas of Hāṅgal and of Goa, the Sindas of Yelburga, and the Guttas of Guttal, the Hoysālas belonged to the class of the more powerful *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvaras* who enjoyed a certain amount of independence and exercised much freedom of action, but also that Viṣṇuvardhana himself aimed at, and probably even enjoyed, still greater power than was conceded to his peers; for, while most of his records shew simply the use of the technical expression of intermediate rank and authority, belonging properly to him and to the princes of the other families mentioned above,<sup>2</sup> a few of them disclose the fact that, even though he did not assume any higher title than that of *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, he occasionally described his authority by the technical expression of paramount sovereignty.<sup>3</sup> The records usually describe him as ruling over the Gaṅgavāḍi ninety-six-thousand province,<sup>4</sup> the boundaries of which seem to be defined by the Bēlūr record of A. D. 1117, which says that then, at Vēlāpura, after having established the Hoysāla power by marching to Talakāḍ and burning the capital city of the Gaṅgas and acquiring their

<sup>1</sup> *op. cit.*, No. 144. This record is not dated.—The preamble of the Sindigere record, which is actually dated after the end of the reign of Vikramāditya VI., furnishes another instance of the imaginary continuation of his reign (see page 447 above, note 4).

<sup>2</sup> *viz.*, *sukha-saṁkathā-rinōḍadīm rājyam-gēyu* (see page 428 above, note 4); or, as it sometimes occurs in his case, *sukha-saṁkathā-rinōḍadīm prūhetrājyam-gēyu* (e.g., *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 29).

<sup>3</sup> *viz.*, *vijaya-rājyam-ūtār-ōṭār-dbhividdhi-pravarahmaṇam ā-chandr-ārka-tāram baram saluttam-ire* (see page 428 above, note 4); for instance, *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgoḷa*, Nos. 45, 53, 56, and *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Ml. 31.

<sup>4</sup> e. g., *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 308; *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgoḷa*, No. 144.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dorasamudra.

possessions, he was ruling all the territory included between the lower ghaut of Naṅgali on the east, Koṅgu, Chêra, and Anamale on the south, the Bârakanûr pass through the ghauts to the Koṅkan on the west, and Sâvimale on the north.<sup>1</sup> And a record of A. D. 1127<sup>2</sup> states that he was then ruling that province at Yâdavapura, which, Mr. Rice says, is the modern Mêlukôte, in Mysore. But a record of A. D. 1132<sup>3</sup> claims that he was then ruling, at Dôrasamudra, over the Gaṅgavâdi ninety-six-thousand, the Nolambavâdi thirty-two-thousand, the Banavâsi twelve-thousand, and the Hânunṅal five-hundred. And the Sindigere inscription of A. D. 1137 states that then, at Dôrasamudra, he was still ruling the Nolambavâdi and Banavâsi provinces, in addition to the Gaṅgavâdi territory. And one of the Sinda records<sup>4</sup> incidentally enumerates the countries, over which he had ruled, as Cheṅgiri, Chêra, Chôla, Malaya, Male, the seven Tuḷus, Kolla, Pallava, Koṅgu, Nolambavâdi, Banavâsi, Kaḍambale, and Hayve. A most valuable servant to him appears to have been the *Mahâpradhâna* and *Dandanâyakâ* or *Hiriya-Dandanâyaka* Gaṅgarâja, of the Gaṅga family, already mentioned as the person through whose agency he acquired the Gaṅgavâdi province.<sup>5</sup> This officer is mentioned as one of three special promoters of the Jain religion,—the other two being Râya, a minister of the Western Gaṅga king Râchamalla, and Hulla, a minister of Vishṇuvardhana's son Narasiṅha I.<sup>6</sup> And we are also told that he restored the ruined Jain temples of the Gaṅgavâdi province,<sup>7</sup> which had possibly been laid waste at the time when the Chôlas invaded the Belvola country, and destroyed the Jain temples there, in the reign of the Western Châlukya king Sômesvara I. He is constantly mentioned in terms which describe him as the chief support of Vishṇuvardhana's rule.<sup>8</sup> It was he who, in securing the ancient possessions of the Gaṅgas for Vishṇuvardhana, by ousting the Tigulas or Tamil people who then held them,—i. e. the imported followers of the Chôla invaders,—defeated Adiyama or Idiyama, a feudatory of the Chôla, who, when encamped at Talakâd, refused to give up quietly the territory which the Chôla king had entrusted to him.<sup>9</sup> It was he, again, who actually put to flight Dâmôdara and Narasiṃhavarman, and all the other feudatories of the Chôla above the ghauts, and thus made

<sup>1</sup> See pages 298, 299, above, and page 299, note 1.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. My. 16.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* No. Md. 29.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 259.

<sup>5</sup> He seems to be the *Mahâmandalêsvara* Gaṅgarasa, who is mentioned in the Nirgunda record (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 302) as governing the Arabala seventy.—Mr. Rice says (*Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, Introd. p. 23) that a record at Halêbid shews that he died in A. D. 1133.

<sup>6</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgoḷa*, No. 137.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* Nos. 47, 59, 90.

<sup>8</sup> *e. g.*, *id.* Nos. 43, 44, 47, 90.

<sup>9</sup> *id.* No. 90; *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Ml. 31.

apter VI.

Hoysalas of  
rasamudra.

the country subject to the sole authority of Vishṇuvardhana; in recognition of which, the latter gave him the district or town of Gōvinda-vādi and the village of Tippūr.<sup>1</sup> And he appears to have on one occasion, in or just before A.D. 1118, led a successful night attack against the forces of Vikramāditya VI. himself, when they were encamped, under the command of twelve feudal chiefs, at a place named Kaṇṇegāl; in recognition of which Vishṇuvardhana presented him with the village of Parama, on the north-east of 'Sravaṇa-Belgola'.<sup>2</sup>

ayāditya.

The next name on the list is that of Udayāditya, the younger brother of Vishṇuvardhana. He is, however, only mentioned as one of the sons of Eṇyaṅga.<sup>3</sup> No historical facts are stated in connection with him. And it seems altogether unlikely that he had any part in the government of the Hoysala territory.

rasimha I.

Vishṇuvardhana, then, was followed by his son, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Narasimha I., whose name appears also in the forms of Nrisimha and Nārasimha. He, again, had the special *birudas* of Tribhuvanamalla and Bhujabala-Vīra-Gaṅga; and he was also styled Pratāpa-Hoysala. His wife, from whom Vīra-Ballāla II. was born, was Ēchaladēvi.<sup>4</sup> That he actually succeeded, as *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, to the government of the Hoysala territory, is shewn by one of the 'Sravaṇa-Belgola' records, which states that he ruled over the *dakṣiṇa-mahī-maṇḍala* or "territory or province of the southern land,"<sup>5</sup>—meaning probably all the country to the south of the Wardā and of the Tuṅgabhadra after the confluence of the Wardā with it.<sup>6</sup> Dates for him in A. D. 1127 and 1135, during his father's lifetime, are furnished for him by inscriptions at Tippūr and Bannūr.<sup>7</sup> But the earliest date for him as *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* is contained in one of the 'Sravaṇa-Belgola' records,<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See the records referred to in the preceding note; also see page 496 above, and note 4.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 45.

<sup>3</sup> e.g., in the Belūr grant (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions* p. 260); in the Halebidu inscription (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 232; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 213); and in the Sindigere inscription (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 329).

<sup>4</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 266 (where the name is wrongly given as Achaladevi); also *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 138; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 302.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 137, the first part.

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Heggere in Mysore (*Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 328) seems to indicate that he was entrusted with some share of the government during his father's lifetime. But the value of this record is doubtful. Amongst the persons with whose aid, it says, he governed, there is mentioned, his own mother, the celebrated Sātavve" (*sic*); but his own mother was Lakshmādevī (see page 494 above). And the date is very questionable. If it is really the eighteenth year of the Chālukya-Vikrama-varsha, = A. D. 1093-94, it falls before the time of even Ballāla I. While, if it is the seventy-eighth year, = A. D. 1153-54,—(in Kanarese, a damaged 'seven' may easily be misread as 'one'),—it falls twenty-two years after the death of Sātavve (see page 494 above).

<sup>7</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., Nos. My. 16, TN. 129.

<sup>8</sup> *op.cit.* No. 138.—Mr. Rice has found another date for him, in A. D. 1171, from *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 81 (see the Intro. p. 54). But the Narasimha



and is in the month Pausha, falling in December, A. D. 1159, of the *Pramâlin samvatsara*, Saka-Samvat 1081 (expired). A later date for him, probably in the month Vaisâkha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1169, of Saka-Samvat 1091 (expired) is furnished by an inscription at Sattûru.<sup>1</sup> The earlier of these dates falls in the period when the possession of the Western Châlukya kingdom was in dispute between Taila III. and Bijjala; and it is very likely that the Hoysala prince was then practically independent: the later date falls in the reign of Bijjala's son Sôvidêva. He is said to have carried his standards as far north as the peaks of Dêvagiri,<sup>2</sup> which is possible, if he was employed as a general, under one of the Western Châlukya or the Kalachurya kings, against the then growing power of the Yâdavas of Sênâpadêsa; but the statement remains to be verified. And he is described as "as the taker of Talakâd, Kôngu, Nangali, Nôlambavâdi, Banavâsi, and Hânûmgal;"<sup>3</sup> this, however, plainly rests entirely upon the successes of his father, as the records indicate nothing necessitating a fresh reduction of those places by Narasimha himself.<sup>4</sup> An important officer under him was the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Sarvâdhikârin*, *Hiriya-Bhândâri*, and *Dandandayaka*, Hulla, Hullapa or Hullanayya,<sup>5</sup> who has been already mentioned<sup>6</sup> as one of three special promoters of the Jain religion. Another record mentions the *Mahâpradhâna*, *Sarvâdhikârin*, and *Sênâdhipati*, the *Dandandayaka* Lakmaya, with the date of A. D. 1169.

Narasimha I. was followed by his son Ballâla II., more usually called Vira-Ballâla, who at first was a *Mahâmandalêsvara* like his ancestors, but afterwards established himself as an independent king. He, again, had the special *birudas* of Tribhuvanamalla and Bhujabala-Vira-Gaṅga. And from the commencement of his career he was called Prâtâpa-Hoysala and Yâdava-Nârâyana. An inscription at Kaulûr, near Koppal in the Nizâm's Dominions,<sup>7</sup> mentions, as his *piriy-arasi* or senior wife, a certain Remmâdêvi, who, partly because of her name, and partly because the record speaks of the Mâsavâdi district, in which Kaulûr was situated, as her own (native) district, probably belonged to the family of the Pemmâdi or Hemmâlidêva, prince of Mâsavâdi, who is mentioned in a Sravâṇa-Belgoḷa inscription of A. D. 1181, and in the Hirê-Wadawatti inscription of A. D. 1218 which is noticed at the end of this account of Vira-Ballâla II.:<sup>8</sup> it records that, in the month

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of Dôrasamudra.

Vira-Ballâla II.

mentioned there is styled *Prâtâpa-Chakravartin*. Therefore, he must be Narasimha II.; and the Khara *samvatsara*, which is quoted, must be Saka-Samvat 1154 current, = A. D. 1231-32.

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 175.

<sup>2</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 308.

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravâṇa-Belgoḷa*, No. 137.

<sup>4</sup> This description was also assumed by Vira-Ballâla II.,—mostly, if not entirely, on the same grounds.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravâṇa-Belgoḷa*, Nos. 40, 80, 137, 138.

<sup>6</sup> Page 491 above.

<sup>7</sup> Part of the record at the temple of Hariharêsvara (*Carn.-Dêsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 199; the transcript gives the name of Vira-Ballâla's wife as Rêmadêvi; I take the correct form, Remmâdêvi, from the Hirê-Wadawatti inscription).

<sup>8</sup> Page 506 below, note 2.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysālas of  
Dōrasamudra.

Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1179, of the Vikârin *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1102 current), he and Remmādēvi joined in making a grant of land at Kaulūr, in the Māsavādi district, to the temple in which the record stands; and, the *saṃvatsara* being cited as the fourth year of the Kalachuriya king Saṅkama, it shews that Saṅkama was the recognised sovereign of Vira-Ballāla, whom it styles *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*. And an inscription of A. D. 1203, at Alawaṇḍi, in the same neighbourhood,<sup>1</sup> mentions another *piriy-arasi*, also styled *puṭṭa-mahādēvi*, named Kētaladēvi, who made an allotment to a local god, out of the *hejjuṅka*-tax of the Masavādi district, and thus seems to have been some connection of the other wife, Remmādēvi; and, perhaps a son, born from her, named Billayya. But the son who succeeded him, Narasiṃha II., was born from a wife named Padmaladēvi.<sup>2</sup> The earliest date for Vira-Ballāla II. is supplied by an inscription at Bujagaudanapura in Mysore,<sup>3</sup> which mentions him as a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, ruling at Dōrasamudra in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1173, of the Vijaya *saṃvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṃvat 1094 by mistake for 1095 (expired). And one of the Sravaṇa-Belgoḷa inscriptions<sup>4</sup> mentions him as a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* ruling the *dakṣiṇa-maṇḍala* or "southern territory," with a date in the month Pausha, falling in December, A. D. 1181, of the P'lava *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1104 (current). To the earlier period of his career belongs also the statement in the Nīrgunda inscription, that, as *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, he ruled over the Gaṅgavādi ninety-six-thousand at Dōrasamudra.<sup>5</sup> Within the next ten years, however, he accomplished a very great change in his position. From his Gadag inscription of A. D. 1192,<sup>6</sup> and from another record of his time, dated in A. D. 1202, at Anṇigere,<sup>7</sup> we learn that, pushing on to the north of the Dhīrwār District, he defeated Brahma, the general of the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara IV., Bhīllama, the Yādava king of Dēvagiri, and a certain Jaitrasīṃha, who may perhaps be, as was originally thought, Jaitugi I., the son of Bhīllama, but seems now more likely to be a minister of Bhīllama who

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Īśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 297).—According to the transcripts, there is no doubt as to the identity of the husband of Remmādēvi and Kētaladēvi: the Alawaṇḍi inscription specifies him as Vira-Ballāla; and the Kaulūr inscription does the same, and further makes the matter quite clear by styling him *Dēvādattī-puravar-dhīśvara* and Yādava-Nārāyaṇa.

<sup>2</sup> The Harihar inscription, of A. D. 1224, noticed more fully in connection with Narasiṃha II.—One of the inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgoḷa (No. 128) seems to mention a *kumdra* or son named Sōmēśvara. But there is nothing in support of this in any other known record. And there is probably some mistake about either the original or the transcript.

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. My. 58.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions at Sravaṇa-Belgoḷa*, No. 124.

<sup>5</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 308.—In addition to the inscriptions quoted in the text above, other records, belonging to the earlier part of his career, are—*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. My. 18, at Hemmanhalli, dated in A. D. 1175; No. Md. 44, at Ātakūr, dated in A. D. 1177; No. TN. 106, at Tumbala, dated in A. D. 1180; No. TN. 4, at Talakād, dated in the same year (wrongly suggested by Mr. Rice to be dated in A. D. 1300, and to belong to Vira-Ballāla III.); and No. Ml. 83 at Chaṅgavādi, dated in A. D. 1184.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 299; and see page 464 above, note 4, for the correction regarding Brahma.

<sup>7</sup> At the temple of Amṛitēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 301).

is mentioned as Jaitasimha in a record at Gadag of A. D. 1191;<sup>1</sup> and that thus, according to the claim that is made for him in these records, by the favour of the god Nârâyana he acquired the supremacy over the Kuntala country, and the universal sovereignty of the Western Châlukyās. This must have happened soon after June, A. D. 1191, when, as the record of that date at Gadag<sup>2</sup> shews, the country in that neighbourhood was in Bhillama's possession. He then, as is shewn by his own Gadag inscription and subsequent records, assumed the paramount epithets and titles of *samastabhuvanāśraya*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, *Mahārājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhattāraka*, and the style of *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabala-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabalapratāpa-Chakravartin*, *Hoysala-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabalapratāpa-Hoysala-Chakravartin*, and *Yādava-Chakravartin*.<sup>3</sup> And he established a reckoning of his own, running from the first year of his reign as paramount sovereign, which, the records shew, was the Virōdhikṛit *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 1114 current, = A. D. 1191-92.'<sup>4</sup> This position he maintained; and it was enjoyed also, though with a more limited extent of territory, by his successors. But he certainly did not acquire the whole of the Kuntala country, and the entire possessions that had belonged to the Western Châlukyās: the northern boundary of the Hoysala kingdom, thus established, was evidently the Malparbhā river, and the Krishna from the point where the Malparbhā joins it: for, the records of Vīra-Ballāla, in that neighbourhood, are found at Annigere in the Nawalgund tāluka, Narēgal in the Rōṇ tāluka, and Balagānūr, Gadag, Mulgund, Mēyundi, and Nāgāvi, in the Gadag tāluka, of the Dhārwar District, and nowhere on the north of the rivers mentioned; while, on the north of those rivers, inscriptions of the Dēvagiri-Yādava kings Bhillama and Jaitugi I., the dates of which fall during the reign of Vīra-Ballāla II., exist, or were extant some fifty years ago, at Bhairwādgi and Managōli in the Bāgewādi tāluka, and Hippargi in the Sindagi tāluka, of the Bijāpur District, and at

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dōrasamudra.

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217.

<sup>2</sup> See the preceding note.

<sup>3</sup> Some of the later records, however, in Mysore, describe him, even after this time, as simply a *Mahāman Jalēśvara*; e.g., *Inscriptions at Sravana-Belgola*, No. 130, dated in A. D. 1195, and *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 71, at Motta, dated in A. D. 1192 (wrongly suggested by Mr. Rice to be dated in A. D. 1312, and to belong to Vīra-Ballāla III.), and No. TN. 31, at Taḍi-Mālingi, dated in A. D. 1195-96.

<sup>4</sup> The following instances are in accordance with this:—(1) In an inscription at the temple of Gachchina-Basappa at Annigere in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 289; verified from an ink-impression), the Piṅgala *samvatsara* ('Saka-Samvat 1120 current) is cited as his seventh year; the month is Mārgaśīrsha. (2) In the inscription, mentioned above, at the temple of Amṛitēśvara at Annigere (*ibid.* p. 301; verified from an ink-impression), the Dundubhi *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1125 current) is cited as his twelfth year; the month is Jyēsthā. (3) In an inscription at Balagānūre in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 197; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 137), the Krōdhana *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1128 current) is cited as his fifteenth year; the month is Chaitra. (4) In another inscription at Balagānūre (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 198; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 137), the Prabhava *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1130 current) is cited as his seventeenth year; the month is Kārttika. And (5) in an inscription at the temple of Mahābalēśvara at Nāgāvi in the Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 334), the Prajāpati *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1134 current) is cited as his twenty-first year; the month is Kārttika.—I expect that the majority of his dates will be found to be in accordance with the above. But two instances to the contrary are known to me. In an inscription

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dêrasamudra.

Bijâpur itself. That Bhillama had held, as was only to be expected, the country south of the Malparbhâ and the Krishṇa, as well as the northern provinces, is shewn by an inscription of A. D. 1189, the third year of his reign, at Anūigere, and by his Gadag inscription of June, A. D. 1191. Vira-Ballâla must have been, nominally at least, then a feudatory of Bhillama. But his defeat of the Western Châlukya general Brahma must have taken before that date. And it was doubtless that success that put him in a position to measure his strength against that of Bhillama himself. The final decisive battle between the Hoysalas and the Yādavas, which must be placed soon after June, A. D. 1191, is located in the neighbourhood of Gadag by the Anūigere inscription of A. D. 1202, which, describing Vira-Ballâla as "a submarine fire in the ocean which was the army of Bhillama," tells us that, though Bhillama held himself to be unconquerable on account of his great array of elephants and horses and foot-soldiers, Vira-Ballâla pursued him from Soratûr (twelve miles south of Gadag) to Lokkiguṇḍi (Lakkuguṇḍi, six miles east of Gadag), and there destroyed his forces. The record seems also to state that Bhillama himself was killed on this occasion; and, as the Virôdhikrit *samvatsara*, A. D. 1191-92, was the first year of the reign of Jaitugi I. on the north of the boundary line, as well as of Vira-Ballâla on the south of it, it appears not unlikely that such was really the case. A reference to the same battle is made in a Harihar inscription of A. D. 1224, of the time of Narasimha II.,<sup>1</sup> which claims that the army of the Sêṇa king,<sup>2</sup> consisting of two hundred thousand men with twelve thousand cavalry, was pursued by Vira-Ballâla from Soratûr to the banks of the Krishṇavêṇi, and was there destroyed. This latter record adds that, in the same campaign, when, after the pursuit, he had halted and reformed his forces; Vira-Ballâla II. reduced all the forts between Soratûr, Erambarage (Yelburga, in the Nizâm's Dominions), Kurugôḍ (near Bellâry), Gutti (about fifty miles east of Bellâry), Bellittage (possibly 'Belatti' or 'Belhuttee,' near Lakshmêshwar, close to which is the hill-fort of Śrîmantgad), Rattapalli (Rattêhalli, in the Kôḍ tâluka), and "the proud" Virâtana-kôṭe (Hângal). And an inspection of the map will shew that the possession of these strongholds made his power

at the temple of Veṅkataramaṇa at Mâyurḍi in the Dhârwar District (*Carn. Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 284), the Anala or Nala *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1119 current) is cited, not as his sixth year as given in the transcript (to make it accord with the other dates), but, as I find from the ink-impression, as his fifth year; the month is Vaiśākha. And, in another of the Balagâṇive records (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 195; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 162), the Dundubhi *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1125 current; really his twelfth year) is cited as his eleventh year; the month is Chaitra. These two instances require the Paridhâvin *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1115 current, as his first year.

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of the god Hariharêśvara (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 123; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 30).

<sup>2</sup> The name in the original is Sêṇa; not Sômana, as in Mr. Rice's translation. And, in view of the facts that the Yādavas of Dêvagiri came from the Sêṇadêśa country, and that, in the Gadag inscription of A. D. 1191, Bhillama is described as rendering highly prosperous the rule of the family of the Sêṇa, *i. e.* Sêṇa, kings (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217), there can now be no doubt that the expressions *Sêṇa-sainya* and *Sêṇa-nripa-bala* indicate the forces, not of an individual named Sêṇa, but of "the Sêṇa king," *i. e.* of Bhillama.

secure over all the southern part, north of Mysore itself, of the dominions which had passed from the Kalachuryas to the last Western Chālukya king Sômēśvara IV., and from the latter to Bhīllama of Dēvagiri. When the Gadag inscription of A. D. 1192 was written, Vīra-Ballāla's *vijaya-skandhācāra* or victorious camp was still at Lakkundi. And a Balagāmve inscription, dated slightly later in the same year,<sup>1</sup> speaks of that same town as the *neleviṇu* or capital, at which, having accomplished his victories in the north, he was then reigning. It was probably early in A. D. 1193 that he started on the tour in the course of which the forts in question were reduced. A record of A. D. 1195<sup>2</sup> mentions him as then reigning at Erambarageyakuppa; evidently in the course of this campaign. And the campaign was doubtless brought to an end in the month Āśvina (Sept.-Oct.) falling in A. D. 1196, of the Anala *saṁvatsara*, (Saka-Saṁvat 1119 current), when, encamped at the Ānekere tank at Hāṅgal, he laid siege to the latter town.<sup>3</sup> Another record, of his own time, states that he held the umbrella of southern sovereignty through the favour of the god Vijaya-Nārāyaṇa; that he took Uchchangī; and that, when the Pāṇḍya (of Nōlambavādi, where Uchchangī was situated) threw himself on his mercy, he restored him his kingdom:<sup>4</sup> and, coupling this with a statement in one of the Śravaṇa-Belgōla records,<sup>5</sup> it would seem that, during his absence on the campaign mentioned above, one of the Pāṇḍya chieftains of the Nōlambavādi province, named Kāmadēva, rebelled, and had to be forcibly reduced to submission. But, with this exception, his reign appears to have been free from internal troubles. Some of the records, indeed, describe him as "the taker of Talakāl, Koṅgu, Naṅgali, Nōlambavādi, Banavāsi, and Hānuṅgal," — to which list others add Gaṅgavādi, Lokkigundi, Kummata, and Erambarage; but it is plain that, as in the case of Narasiṃha I., this is derived mostly from the achievements of Viṣṇuvardhana. The records mention, as his feudatories and officials,—the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, and *Dandandīyaka* Bittimayya, with the date of A. D. 1175; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandandīyaka* Gaḍada-Siṅgayya, with the date of A. D. 1184; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, and *Dandandīyaka* Ereyanna or Eraga, who in December, A. D. 1192, was in charge of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand and the Sāntalige thousand; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, and *Hiriya-Bhaṇḍāri* Hullayya, who had also held office under Narasiṃha I.; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, and *Paramaviśvāsīn*, or most confidential agent, the *Dandandīyaka* Armativāla, of Kūrūr, who is described as ruling<sup>6</sup> over the Tāranād, Hadinād, and Kunād districts, at Sātarūr, in A. D. 1195;

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 200; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 103.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 31.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription on a *virgal* at the temple of Tārakēśvara at Hāṅgal (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 605).

<sup>4</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 18; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 266.—Vijaya-Nārāyaṇa was a god at, apparently, Bēlūr. The preceding part of the record registers grants made to the temple of that god by Viṣṇuvardhana.

<sup>5</sup> *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgōla*, No. 90.

<sup>6</sup> See page 428 above, note 4.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dōrasamudra.

the Kālamba *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kāmadēva, who was ruling at Hānūmgal in A. D. 1196; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandandya*, the *kumāra* or junior Lakshma, Lakshmidhara, or Lakshmidēva, with the date of A. D. 1197; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Rāyadēvarasa, "lord of Āṣaṭimayūrapura, the best of towns," who, having become a minister, was governing at Hallaharada-koppa in A. D. 1199; the *Samanta-bāhattara-niyōgādhipati* and *Dandandya* Amritēśvara, with the date of A. D. 1202; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandandya* Mallapa, with the date of A. D. 1203; the *Dandandya* Kamathada-Mallīṣeṭṭi, who, in the same year, was governing the Śāntālige seventy<sup>1</sup> and the Nāgarakhaṇḍa seventy in the Banavāsi province; a certain Mālhavayya, who was governing the Belvola three hundred in A. D. 1207; and the *Dandandya* Ballayya, who was in charge of the royal city of Anūigeṭe in A. D. 1208. Also, the Harihar inscription of the time of Narasiṃha II., dated in A. D. 1224, mentions a *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandandya* Polālva, who, it says, was a minister of Vira-Ballāla II. as well as of Narasiṃha II., and who probably had much to do with the successes that were achieved by the first of his two masters. The latest date on record for Vira-Ballāla II. is the full-moon day of the month Kārttika of the Prajāpati *samvatsara*, cited as his twenty-first year.<sup>2</sup> The year is Śaka-Samvat 1134 current. And the corresponding English date is, approximately, the 23rd October, A. D. 1211. It is probable that he died soon after this date. For, an inscription at Gadag, dated early in A. D. 1213,<sup>3</sup> shews that the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Siṅghana had then recovered some at least of the territory south of the Malparbhā and the Krishṇa.

## Narasiṃha II.

Vira-Ballāla II. was succeeded by his son Narasiṃha II., who maintained the position of an independent king, but plainly lost most, if not all, of the territory north of the Wardā and the Tuṅgabbadrā.

<sup>1</sup> This is perhaps a mistake for "Śāntāli seventy," which might be identified with the Śāntāli *maṇḍala* that is mentioned in the next note.

<sup>2</sup> From the Nāgāvi inscription (see page 503 above, note 4, No. 5).—The Ballāla, who married Tulavāladēvi, daughter of the Gutta prince Vira-Vikramāditya II., mentioned in *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 234,—which record is dated in Chaitra, falling in A. D. 1213, of the Śrīmukha *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 1136 (current), and is, I have now ascertained, at Haralāhaḷli in the Dhārwar District, and not at Halēbīd,—is not the Hoysala king, but a son of a feudatory chief named Siṅha, Siṅga, or Siṅgidēva, lord of the Śāntāli *maṇḍala*, and belonging to the Śūryavaiṣṇa or Solar Race.—The name Ballāla seems to have become of rather favourite use during this period. And it occurs in the Māsavādi family itself, which has been mentioned on page 501 above. I take this from the inscription at the temple of Sōmēśvara at Hirē-Waḍawattī near Lakshmiśhwar, which gives the following account (quoted from an ink-impression):—Among the lords of the Māsavādi *vishaya*, born in the Yādava family, there was Pemmādi. His son was Kuppa, whose wife was Remmādevī. Their son was Ballāla, who married Lakshmi, Lakmādevī, Lakhumādevī, or Lakhmalādevī. And their sons were Sōmēśvara or Sōyidēva, and Virūpāksha. The record registers grants that were made, in the Māsavādi hundred-and-forty, by the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Ballāladēva, his *pīṇi-arasi* Lakmādevī, and their son Sōmēśvara, to the gods Ballālēśvara, Remmēśvara, and Kēśavādēva, of Vodaḍavattī, in the month Vaiśākha, falling in A. D. 1218, of the Bahudhānya *samvatsara* (Śaka-Samvat 1141 current), wrongly cited as the nineteenth, instead of the ninth, year of the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Siṅghana II.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Trikuṭēśvara (*Carn. Desa Inscr.*, Vol. II. p. 379; and see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 297, No. 1).



Chapter VI.  
The Hoysalas  
of Dōrasamudra.

His name, again, appears also as Nārasimha and Nṛsimha. And a later record, of his son's time,<sup>1</sup> tells us that his wife, the mother of Sômēśvara, was Kālaledēvi. Of this reign we have at present only three records. One is an inscription at Harihar in Mysore,<sup>2</sup> dated in the month Māgha (Jan.-Feb.), falling in A. D. 1224, of the Svabhānu *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1145 (expired). The second is an inscription at Śravaṇa-Belgola,<sup>3</sup> dated at the time of the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1231, of the Khara *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1154 current). And the third is an inscription at Basarāl,<sup>4</sup> dated in Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1234, of the Jaya *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1157 (current). The Harihar and Śravaṇa-Belgola records give him the paramount epithets and titles of *saṃastabhuvandśraya*, *śrīprithivīvallabha*, *Mahārājādhirāja*, and *Paramēśvara*; but the Basarāl inscription styles him *Mahānaṇḍalēśvara*. The Śravaṇa-Belgola record styles him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*; and the Basarāl record, *Nīśāṅkapratāpa-Chakravartin*. The Harihar and Basarāl records mention Dōrasamudra as his capital. In the Harihar and Śravaṇa-Belgola records, he is called "the uprooter of the Makara or Magara kingdom or sovereignty," and "the establisher of the Chōla kingdom or sovereignty;" and the Basarāl record claims that the valour of his arm broke the pride of the Sēvūṇa king. The Harihar record claims also that he was the king of the Male kings; that, like a thunderbolt, he cleft open the rock that was the Pāṇḍya king; and that he was a very Janārdana (Vishnu) in destroying the demon Kaiṭabha in the form of the Kādava king. The same record mentions, as a person of considerable importance, the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandandya* Polālva, the son of a certain Attirāja or Attarasa, born at Nāraṇapura in the Andhra country; it styles him *Vaiṣṇava-Chakravartin*, or, freely, "an eminent leader among the Vaiṣṇavas;" it says that he was a minister of both Vīra-Ballāla II. and Narasimha II., and that none others protected the Hoysala sovereignty as he did; and it records that he built the great temple at which the inscription is. And the Basarāl inscription mentions a hereditary minister, the *Dandandya* Harihara, of Adḍāyida, who, it says, was the person who actually defeated the Sēvūṇa troops when they had laid siege to some place in the Hoysala territory.

Narasimha II. was succeeded by his son Sômēśvara, whose name appears also as simply Sōma, and as Sōvidēva, and who was usually called Vīra-Sômēśvara. Of his time, we have nine records. The earliest of them would appear to be an inscription at Badanālu,<sup>5</sup> which purports to say that he was reigning at Kannaṇūr, in the Chōla kingdom,—identified by Dr. Hultzsch with the village of that

Vīra-Sômēśvara.

<sup>1</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 122.

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Hariharēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 386, where it is wrongly classed under the records of Vīra-Ballāla II.; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 123; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 30).

<sup>3</sup> *Inscriptions at Śravaṇa-Belgola*, No. 81.—Mr. Rice (*id.* Introd. p. 54) has taken the date as being A. D. 1171, and so has referred this record to the time of the first Narasimha; but the designation *Pratāpa-Chakravartin* shews that this cannot be correct. It may possibly, however, be a record of Narasimha III., dated in A. D. 1291.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 121.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* No. Nj. 36.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dôrasamudra.

name five miles north of Srîraṅgam in the Trichinopoly District, Madras Presidency,<sup>1</sup> — in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1128, of the Sarvadhârin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1151 (current). But this date, as also that of another record<sup>2</sup> which appears to say that he was reigning at Dôrasamudra in the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1233, of the Hêmalambin *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1160 current), overlaps the latest date for his father. And the earliest consistent date for him is furnished by an inscription at Jôdi-Basavanapura,<sup>3</sup> which says that, having taken the Chôla kingdom, he was reigning there in the Vikârin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1161 (expired), = A. D. 1139-40. Kaṇṇanûr is again mentioned as his capital in a record of A. D. 1250 at Râyasettipura;<sup>4</sup> and a copper-plate grant, now in the Bangalore Museum,<sup>5</sup> which is dated in the month Phâlguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1253, of the Paridhâvin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1175 (current), mentions the same place by the name of Vikramapura,<sup>6</sup> and speaks of it as “the great capital, which had been built, in order to amuse his mind, in the Chôla country, which he had conquered by the power of his arm.” The latest date for him is furnished by an inscription at Arakere,<sup>7</sup> dated in the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1254, of the Ânanda *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1177 current); and this record, citing the *saṃvatsara* as his twenty-first year, shews that the first year of his reign was the Jaya *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1157 current, = A. D. 1234-35. The records give him all the paramount titles,<sup>8</sup> and style him *Pratâpa-Chakravartin* and *Niśśankupratâpa-Chakravartin*. The copper-plate charter mentions Sômaladêvi, daughter of Vittarasa, as his *pattamahishî* or crowned queen. But he had also a *mahishî* or queen named Vijjalâ, Bijjalâ, or Bijjalârâṇî, from whom his son and successor Narasiṃha III. was born.<sup>9</sup> The Pândya records tell us that Srîraṅgam was taken from Sômêśvara by the Pândya king Jaṭavarman, otherwise called Sundara-Pândyadêva;<sup>10</sup> and also disclose the fact that he had another wife, of the Châlukya stock, named Dêvalamahadêvi, who bore him a son named Vîra-Râmanâtha, and a daughter named Ponnambalâ:<sup>11</sup> Vîra-Râmanâtha appears to have held local authority under the Pândyas. The record of A. D. 1233 mentions, as a minister of Vîra-Sômêśvara, the *Mahâpradhâna* and *Paramaviśvabhin*, the *Daṇḍandâya* Harihara, who had previously held office under Narasiṃha II.; and it speaks of Vîra-Sômêśvara as having fought against the “famous” Kṛishṇa-Kandhara, i. e. the Yâdava king Kṛishṇa of Dêvagiri.

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 8.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 122.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* No. TN. 103.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* No. Md. 62.

<sup>5</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 321.

<sup>6</sup> For the identification, see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. pp. 8, 9.

<sup>7</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Sr. 110.

<sup>8</sup> One of them, however, (*Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Md. 62, of A. D. 1250), styles him *Mahâmandalêśvara*.

<sup>9</sup> P. S. and O.-C. *Inscr.* Nos. 19, 20, 147, 148 (*Mysore Inscriptions*, pp. 7, 11, 272, 275, where, however, the name is not given quite accurately); *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 97.

<sup>10</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 7.

<sup>11</sup> *ibid.* p. 8.

## Chapter VI.

The Hoysalas of  
Dōrasamudra.  
Vīra-Narasimha III.

Sômēśvara was succeeded by his son Narasimha III., also called Vīra-Narasimha, whose name, again, appears also in the forms of Nārasimha, Nṛisimha, and Nārasīnga. Of his time we have twelve records, all from Mysore. The earliest date for him is furnished by a copper-plate grant from Bêlûr,<sup>1</sup> and is in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1254, of the Ānanda *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1177 current). The latest is furnished by an inscription at Māliṅgi,<sup>2</sup> and is in the month Mārgasīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1290, of the Vikṛiti *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1212 expired. The records give him the customary paramount epithets and titles, and style him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*, and *Niśkāṅkapratāpa-Chakravartin*. And they represent him as reigning at Dōrasamudra. They mention a *Mahāpradhāna* and *Dandanāyaka* named Perumālēdēva, also called Rānttarāya and Javanike-Nārāyaṇa, with dates in A. D. 1261, 1286, and 1290, who is said to have conquered and slain a king named Ratnapāla; and a minister named Chikka-Kēṭayya, who is said, in a record of A. D. 1277-78, to have just returned from a successful expedition with the army of the "eastern kingdom." But, with these exceptions, they disclose no history. One of the Bêlûr grants of A. D. 1279,<sup>3</sup> makes local provision for, amongst other things, "the tax which had to be paid to the Turashkas," i.e. the Musalmān kings of Delhi, "by all people from the Kanarese country residing at Benares."

Narasimha III. was succeeded by his son Ballāla or Vīra-Ballāla III. Of this reign, we have some eleven or twelve records; similarly, all from Mysore. The earliest of them is an inscription at Hemmaragāl,<sup>4</sup> which furnishes for him a date in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1292, of the Khara *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1213 (expired). And the latest unquestionable one is an inscription at Tigadahalli,<sup>5</sup> which is dated in the month Mārgasīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1137, of the Īśvara *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1260 (expired). The records give him all the customary paramount epithets and titles, and style him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*; and they mention Dōrasamudra as his capital in A. D. 1310, 1316, and 1336. But it seems unlikely that he exercised much sovereign power after A. D. 1310. As will be seen in the next chapter, Allā-ud-dīn, the second of the Khiljī emperors of Delhi, had then already invaded the Dekkan, and had commenced and almost completed the conquest of the Yādavas of Dēvagiri. As yet, the Hoysalas had remained free from attack. But, in A. D. 1310, Allā-ud-dīn sent an army, under Malik Kāfur and Khwājā Hājī, to reduce Dōrasamudra. Leaving part of their forces at Paithan on the Gōdāvarī, Malik Kāfur and Khwājā Hājī continued their march to the south,—entered and laid waste the Hoysala kingdom,—engaged, defeated, and captured Vīra-Ballāla III.,—and took

Vīra-Ballāla III.

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O. C. Inscr. No. 18, the last part; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 267.

<sup>2</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. TN. 27.

<sup>3</sup> P. S. and O. C. Inscr. No. 20; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 275.

<sup>4</sup> *Inscriptions in the Mysore District*, Part I., No. Nj. 103.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* No. Ml. 109.—It is doubtful whether No. Md. 85 belongs to the time of this king, in A. D. 1341, or whether it should be placed in A. D. 1221 and referred to Vīra-Ballāla II.

**Chapter VI.**

The Hoysalas of  
Dôrasamudra.

and despoiled his capital.<sup>1</sup> The complete subjugation of the Hoysala kingdom, and the annexation of it to the empire of Delhi, were not effected till A. D. 1327, in the reign of Muhammad Tughlak.<sup>2</sup> Meanwhile, it would appear, after his defeat and capture in A. D. 1310, Vira-Ballâla III. was liberated, and continued, for a short time longer, the semblance of a reign, at the original capital of Bêlûr, rather than at Dôrasamudra; and it seems that, after the events of A. D. 1327, when Dôrasamudra is said to have been entirely demolished by the Musâlmâns, he retired to Tonḍanûr,—the modern Tonḍûr near Seringapatam,—which continued to be the seat of an enfeebled power for about fifty years more under him and some successor.<sup>3</sup> The power of the Hoysalas as a dynasty, however, was practically extinguished in A. D. 1310.

<sup>1</sup> *Ferishta* (Brigg's Translation), Vol. I. p. 373; and Elphinstone's *History of India*, Cowell's edition, p. 396.

<sup>2</sup> *Ferishta*, Vol. I. p. 413.

<sup>3</sup> *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. lxxix; and Mr. Rice's *Gazetteer of Mysore and Coorg*, Vol. II. p. 297.—*Ferishta* (Vol. I. pp. 418, 419) tells us that, in A. D. 1338, Bâhâ-ud-dîn, more commonly known by his original name of 'Koorhasip,' rebelled against his uncle, Muhammad Tughlak, and, being defeated, deserted his government of Sâgar, and fled to the Hoysala court; and that he was given up to the king by the then representative of the family, whom *Ferishta* calls Ballâladêva.

## CHAPTER VII.

## THE YADAVAS OF DEVAGIRI.

The Yâdava kings of Dêvagiri were descended from a line of feudatory nobles, some of the members of which have already been mentioned in connection with the Râshtrakûṭa and Western Châlukya kings. Their claim to be "Yâdavas" probably rests on nothing but their Purâṇic genealogy, which appears first in a record of A. D. 1000, and must have been devised during the preceding century. And, since their original territory was called the Sêṇa country, and the expression "the Sêṇa king" is actually used to denote the first king Bhillama,<sup>1</sup> and he is also described as rendering highly prosperous the rule of the family of "the Sêvaṇa (*i.e.* Sêṇa) kings,"<sup>2</sup> they would undoubtedly be more correctly called Sêṇas. But they were known as Yâdavas to the Musalmân historians. So, also, the Hindû *Pratâparudrâya* speaks of them as the Yâlava kings of Sêvaṇa, *i.e.* of the Sêṇa country.<sup>3</sup> And the name has become so thoroughly well established, that it seems both unnecessary and undesirable to now set it aside in favour of simply a more technically correct appellation.

## Chapter VII.

The Yâdavas of  
Dêvagiri.

The early history of the family is to be found partly in epigraphic records, and partly in the introduction to Hêmâdri's *Vratâkhaṇḍa*.<sup>4</sup> The Purâṇic genealogy is perhaps given most fully by Hêmâdri. Among epigraphic records, it is found first in the Saṅgamnêr copper-plate grant of the *Mahâsâmantâ* Bhillama II., dated in A. D. 1000,<sup>5</sup> and finally in the Paithan grant of king Râmachandra, dated in A. D. 1272.<sup>6</sup> And the essence of it is as follows:— In the beginning of things, there was the god Vishṇu; in connection with whom, the Yâlavas claimed to belong to the Vishṇuvarṇsa or race of Vishṇu.<sup>7</sup> From the water-lily that grew from Vishṇu's navel, there sprang the god Brahman. His son was Atri. And his was Sôma, Chandra, or Indu, the Moon;<sup>8</sup> whence

<sup>1</sup> See page 504 above, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 199.

<sup>4</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar's *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), Appendix C.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 212.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.

<sup>7</sup> *e. g.*, Bhillama II. is styled *Vishṇu-varṇsa-bhava* (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 219, text line 49); so also Bhillama III. (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 120, text line 17), and Sêṇadêva (*id.* Vol. XII. p. 126, text line 3). For later instances, in the regal line, see page 517 below, note 6.

<sup>8</sup> Hêmâdri gives this part of the descent rather differently. He says that the couch of Vishṇu was the ocean of milk; and that the Moon was produced from that ocean.

## 512 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

Chapter VII.  
The Yādavas of  
Dēvagiri.

the Yādavas belonged also to the Sōmavamśa or Lunar Race. The descent is then taken through various persons, until we come to Yadu, the founder of the Yāduvamśa, or race of Yadu, in the Lunar Race. Hēmādri, who professes to give an absolutely complete pedigree, then proceeds to name all the descendants of Yadu in the line to which the Yādavas of Dēvagiri belonged. The epigraphic records, however, do not aim at such completeness; and simply say that in the lineage of Yadu there was born that particular person with which each of them commences the genealogy.

Subāhu.

Coming to historical, or supposed historical, times, Hēmādri says that there was a king named Subāhu, who had four sons, among whom he divided the earth. This person, however, is not mentioned in any of the epigraphic records that have come to light.

Dṛiḍhaprahāra.

According to Hēmādri, the second son of Subāhu—(the others are not named)—was Dṛiḍhaprahāra, who received, as his portion, the “southern land,” and established himself at a city named Śrīnagara. This person is mentioned in the Bassein grant of A. D. 1069,<sup>1</sup> which, however, says that he came from the city of Dvāravātī, and implies that his capital was a town named Chandrādityapura; as suggested by Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji,<sup>2</sup> this name is very possibly intended to denote the modern Chândôr in the Nāsik District. From an extract given by the Pandit, it seems that Dṛiḍhaprahāra is mentioned in the *Nāsakukalpa* of Jinaprabhusūri.<sup>3</sup>

Sēunachandra I.

According to the *Vṛatakhanda* and the Bassein grant of A. D. 1069, the son of Dṛiḍhaprahāra was Sēunachandra I., who is said to have founded a town named Sēunapura.<sup>4</sup> This person is the first member of the family who is mentioned in the Saṅgamnēr grant of A. D. 1000, and in the Kalas-Budrūkh grant of A. D. 1025.<sup>5</sup> And the former record says that he named both his territory and the people of it after himself,—a statement which will now be recognised as of importance in connection with the true appellation of his descendants. So, also, Hēmādri says, more plainly, that, from his name, the territory was named Sēunadēśa. And this appellation of it occurs in the Paṭṭaṇ grant of A. D. 1272.<sup>6</sup>

Dhāḍiyappa.

The son of Sēunachandra I. was Dhāḍiyappa, according to the Kalas-Budrūkh grant, and probably the Saṅgamnēr grant; Dhāḍiyasa, according to the MS. of the *Vṛatakhanda*; and Dvāḍiyappa, according to the Bassein grant of A. D. 1069: doubtless, the first of these three forms of his name is the correct one. The Bassein

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 119.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* p. 124.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 124.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 121.—Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji rendered the verse as saying that he “founded the town of Sēunapura in the good Sindinēra.” But this seems rather wanting in sense; Sindinēra itself being, not a country, but a town,—the modern Sinnar in the Nāsik District. And the text appears, to me, rather intended to state that it was at Sindinēra that Sēunachandra’s son was born.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* Vol. XVII. p. 117.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.



grant probably says<sup>1</sup> that he was born at Sindinêra, which, as pointed out by Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji,<sup>2</sup> is the modern Sinnar, the chief town of the Sinnar tâluka in the Nâsik District.

Dhâdiyappa's son was Bhillama I. No historical facts are stated in connection with this person.

The son of Bhillama I. was Râja, according to the Saṅgamnêr, Bassein, and Kalas-Budrûkh grants, and Râjagi, according to the *Vratakhaṇḍa*.<sup>3</sup> In connection with him, again, no historical facts are stated.

The son of Râja or Râjagi was a person whose name was Bâdagi according to Hêmâdri,—Vandiga according to the Saṅgamnêr grant,—and Vaddiga according to the Kalas-Budrûkh and Bassein grants; on the analogy of the name of one of the Râshtrakûta kings, the last seems to be the correct form. The Saṅgamnêr record states that he married Voddiyavva, daughter of a person named Dhôrappa, whom Prof. Kielhorn has proposed to identify with the Râshtrakûta king Dhruva.

According to Hêmâdri, the son of Vaddiga was a person whose name was Dhâdiyama according to the manuscripts, but whom Dr. Bhandarkar has preferred to look upon as more probably called Dhâdiyasa. He is not mentioned in the Saṅgamnêr, Kalas-Budrûkh, and Bassein grants.

According to the three copper-plate records, Vaddiga was succeeded by Bhillama II., who, however, according to Hêmâdri, came next after the Dhâdiyama mentioned just above: his precise relationship with his predecessor is not specified; the text, in each case, may mean either that he was born from Vaddiga (according to the copper-plate records) or from Dhâdiyama (according to Hêmâdri), or, equally well, that he simply came next in order after one or other of those two persons, and not necessarily that he was the son of either of them. The Kalas-Budrûkh record tells us that his wife was Lakshmi, and that she illumined both the Yâdava and the Râshtrakûta families; and the Bassein grant, speaking of her by the Prâkrit name of Lachchhiyavvâ, mentions her as a daughter of a person named Jhañjha, and as belonging to the Râshtrakûta lineage.<sup>4</sup> The Saṅgamnêr grant, from the Ahmednagar District,<sup>5</sup> is a record of Bhillama II. himself. It styles

## Chapter VII.

The Yâdavas  
of Devagiri.

Bhillama I.

Râja, or Râjagi.

Vaddiga.

Dhâdiyama.

Bhillama II.

<sup>1</sup> See page 512 above, note 4.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 124.

<sup>3</sup> From the three copper charters, his name might quite possibly be taken as Śrîrâja. But the śrî is not repeated in any of them, as (see *Gupta Inscriptions*, p. 8, note 3) was customary when it was an inherent part of a name. And, in connection with this point, I think that the verse in the *Vratakhaṇḍa*, in which śrî is not used at all, proves that his name was simply Râja or Râjagi.

<sup>4</sup> From a further expression in the same passage, tending perhaps to connect her with three kingdoms or sovereignties, Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of Dekkan*, 1884, p. 77, and note 2) considered that it was on her mother's side that she was of Râshtrakûta descent, and that her father is to be identified with the prince Jhañjha of the Northern Koṅkan branch of the Śilâhâra family (see chapter VIII. below). But, as the Śilâhâra Jhañjha's period was two full generations before A. D. 997, this identification is impossible; and I take Lakshmi's father to be a member of some northern offshoot of the Râshtrakûta stock.—The name Jhañjha is not unique. It occurs also in one of the branches of the Maurya family, in the direction of Khandêsh (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 222).

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 219.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

him a *Mahāsāmanta*,—mentions him as a pious worshipper of the god Bhava (Śiva),—gives him the hereditary title of “supreme lord of the town of Dvārāvati,” and describes him as born in the race of Viṣṇu,—and records that he granted to Brāhmaṇs a village situated just on the west of the modern Saṅgaṃṇēr. The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on the new-moon day of the month Bhādrapada of the Śārvarin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 922 (expired). The English date would be the 2nd August, A.D. 1000, for the *pūrṇimānta* Bhādrapada, and the 31st August, for the *amānta* Bhādrapada; but there was no eclipse on either of these days. Coupled with his feudatory title, the date shews that Bhīllama II. was a vassal of the Western Chālukya king Iṛivabedāṅga-Satyāśraya.

Vēśū.

The son of Bhīllama II. was Vēśū according to the Kalas-Budrūkh grant,—Vēsugi according to Hēmādri,—and probably Vēsūka according to the Bassein grant.<sup>1</sup> And the latter record tells us that his wife was Nāyiladēvi or Nāyaladēvi, the daughter of a chieftain named Gōgi, who may probably be identified with Goggi, son of the Chaulukya Bārapppa of the Lāṭa country.<sup>2</sup>

Arjuna, and Rāja.

Hēmādri places after Vēśū a person named Arjuna, and after the latter a person named Rāja. But these names are not mentioned in the copper-plate records.

Bhīllama III.

The Kalas-Budrūkh and Bassein grants tell us that the son of Vēśū was Bhīllama III. The former also tells us that his capital was Sindīnagara, which is identical with the Sindinēra mentioned above in connection with Dhādiyappa, i.e. with Sinnar in the Nāsik District. And the latter says that his wife was Hāmā or Avvalladēvi, daughter of Jayasimha II. and sister of Āhavamalla-Sōmēśvara I. of the Western Chālukya dynasty. The Kalas-Budrūkh charter, from the Ahmadnagar District,<sup>3</sup> is a record of Bhīllama III. himself. It gives him the *biruda* of Yādava-Nārāyaṇa. It styles him a *Mahāsāmanta*, and describes him as born in the lineage of Viṣṇu. And it records that he granted the village of Kalas-Budrūkh itself to some Brāhmaṇs. The grant was made on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun in the month Kārttika of the Krōdhana *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 948 (current). And the corresponding English date is the 23rd November, A. D. 1025; on which day there was an annular eclipse of the sun,

<sup>1</sup> Where, however, Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrajī read the name as Tēsūka.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 203, where the name is wrongly given as Goṅgi; this person was the great-grandfather of Trilōchanapāla, for whom the same record furnishes the date of A. D. 1051, and the father of Kīrtirāja, for whom another record furnishes the date of A. D. 1017-18 or 1018-19.—The expression in the printed text of the Bassein grant is *Chāluky-ānvaya-maṇḍālīka-tīlaka*; but there must be a mistake, whether of the original or otherwise, for *Chauluky-ānvaya*, &c.—Dr. Bhandarkar (*loc. cit.* p. 77, and note 4) considered that these words make Gōgi or Goggi, not himself a Chālukya (Chaulukya) chieftain, but a feudatory of some member of that family, and proposed to identify him with Goggi, the brother of the Śilāhāra prince Jhaṇḍja. But, whatever the grammatical possibilities may be, the words, on the analogy of all similar expressions in epigraphic records, unavoidably stamp this Gōgi or Goggi as himself a Chālukya (Chaulukya). And further, as the Śilāhāra prince Goggi stands two generations before A. D. 997 (see chapter VIII. below), his date is too early for the proposed identification.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XVII. n. 117.

visible in India.<sup>1</sup> This date, coupled with his feudatory title, shews that Bhillama III. was a vassal of the Western Châlukya king Jayasinha II.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

According to Hêmâdri, Bhillama III. was succeeded by Vādugi; Vādugi, by Vēsugi; and the latter, by another Bhillama, the fourth of that name. These names, however, do not occur in the Bassein grant, which is the only epigraphic authority for the period immediately after Bhillama III.

Vādugi, Vēsugi, and  
Bhillama IV.

Sēunachandra II.

Next after Bhillama III., but without any attempt to define the exact relationship, the Bassein grant mentions Sēunachandra II.,<sup>2</sup> who by Hêmâdri is called simply Sēuna and is placed after Bhillama IV. The charter further tells us that, just as the three worlds were raised from the ocean by the god Vishnu in his incarnation as a boar, so, after the death of Bhillama, Sēunachandra II. conquered all the kings and lifted up the sovereignty, with its dignity; and the text conveys the impression that the Yādavas underwent some deprivation of their rank and authority after the time of Bhillama III., and that their position was eventually regained by Sēunachandra II. Hêmâdri adds that he saved Paramardidēva, *i.e.* the Western Châlukya king Vikramāditya VI., from a coalition of his enemies, and that he established that "light or glory of the Châlukya family" in the sovereignty of Kalyāna. The Bassein charter,<sup>3</sup> from the Thāna District, is a record of Sēunachandra II. himself. It styles him a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*. And it registers the fact that in the month Śrāvaṇa (July-Aug.), falling in A. D. 1069, of the Saumya *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 991 (expired), he granted to his royal family-priest Sarvadēvācharya, who was versed in all the Śaiva precepts, a village named Chīñchuli, which may be identified, as was done by Pandit Bhagwanlal Indraji,<sup>4</sup> with the modern Chīñchōli, about ten miles south-east of Nāsik and eight miles north-west of Sinnar. Coupled with his subordinate title, the date of this record shews that Sēunachandra II. was a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Sômēśvara II. Another record of his time is an inscription at Wāghli in Khândēsh,<sup>5</sup> dated somewhat earlier, in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), in the same year, recording a grant by Sēunachandra II. himself, and others by a subordinate of his named Gōvindarāja, of the Maurya family, belonging to a long lineage which traced back its origin to the city of Valabhi in Surāshtra or Kāthiāwād.<sup>6</sup> It seems possible that Sēunachandra II. is the Sēvaṇa whom a Gadag inscription of A. D. 1191<sup>7</sup> speaks of as the first ancestor, therein mentioned, of the then reigning king Bhillama.

Sēunādēva.

The only other epigraphic record, bearing on the earlier history of the family, is an inscription at Añjanēri in the Nāsik District,<sup>8</sup> which

<sup>1</sup> Von Oppolzer's *Canon der Finsternisse*, pp. 212, 213, and Plate 106.

<sup>2</sup> In line 20 his name appears in the form of Sēunēdu; it occurs as Sēunachandra in line 26.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 119.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 124.

<sup>5</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 221.

<sup>6</sup> See page 284 above.

<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217.

<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 126.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas of  
Dēvagiri.

gives us the name of the *Mahāsāmanta* Sēunadēva.<sup>1</sup> It allots to him the *brūda* of Yādava-Nārāyaṇa ; and it styles him “supreme lord of the town of Dvārāvati,” and describes him as born in the race of Viṣṇu, and as a very sun to cause to burst open the bud of the water-lily that was the Yādava family. And it records a grant made by him in the month Jyēsthā (May-June), falling in A.D. 1142, of the Dundubhi *saṁvatsara*, coupled with Śaka-Saṁvat 1063 by mistake for 1064 (expired).<sup>2</sup> This record contains no genealogical information. But we can hardly doubt that this person, Sēunadēva, was a descendant, or a collateral relative, of Sēunachandra II. And his date, coupled with his subordinate title, shews that he was a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Perma-Jagadēkamalla II.

Parammadēva,  
Simhīrāja,  
Mallugi,  
Amaragāṅgēya,  
Gōvindarāja,  
Amaramallagi, and  
Kāliya-Ballāla.

Sēunadēva is not mentioned by Hēmādri, who places the following names after that of Sēuna or Sēunachandra II. That person, he says, was succeeded by Parammadēva ; and the latter, by his younger brother Simhīrāja, who is said to have brought an elephant named Karpūratilaka from a town called Lañjīpura or Trañjīpura.<sup>3</sup> Simhīrāja was succeeded by Mallugi, who is alleged to have taken from his enemies a city named Parnakhēta, and to have captured a troop of elephants belonging to the king of Utkala, *i.e.* Orissa. Mallugi was succeeded by his son Amaragāṅgēya.<sup>4</sup> This person was succeeded by Gōvindarāja. The latter was succeeded by Amaramallagi, another son of Mallugi. And Amaramallagi was succeeded by Kāliya-Ballāla. The succession is said to have then gone from this person to his paternal uncle Bhīllama, in preference to his own sons. And the names given by Hēmādri, immediately after this, shew that this person is the Bhīllama who will be mentioned more fully just below,—the first paramount king in the family.

It is rather curious that a leading discrepancy occurs at this point,—just before the introduction of Bhīllama, and in connection with his parentage. Hēmādri leads us to infer that his father was Mallugi, the son of Simhīrāja ; no other paternal uncle of Kāliya-Ballāla being mentioned by him. And his father is distinctly named as Mallugi in an undated record, of the period A. D. 1210 to 1247, at Ānawattī in Mysore,<sup>5</sup> and in the Haralahalli grant of A. D. 1238 ;<sup>6</sup> and it seems to be implied by the Paithān grant of A. D. 1272, which adds that Mallugi's father was Siṅghana,—evidently identical with Hēmādri's

<sup>1</sup> His name occurs as Sēunadēva in line 4. In line 12 he is spoken of as “the great king who has the appellation of Sēuna (*Sēun-ākhyā mahā-nṛipa*).”

<sup>2</sup> See *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 422.

<sup>3</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar suggests that the modern Tanjore is meant (*loc. cit.* p. 79, note 1). — Tanjore is mentioned as Tañjāpurī in the spurious Sūdi grant of Bātuga (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 183).

<sup>4</sup> The Haralahalli grant of A. D. 1238 places a person of this name at some indefinite position among the ancestors of Mallugi (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 386, text line 7).

<sup>5</sup> At the temple of Kaitabhēśvara. The record stands below one of A. D. 1070, of the time of the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara II. (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. I. p. 200; verified from an ink-impression). It does not give the name of Mallugi's father. — In the transcription, the name of Mallugi himself is written ‘Vellugi,’ how the mistake occurred, is obvious to any one acquainted with the Kanarese characters of the period.

<sup>6</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 383. This record, again, does not give the name of Mallugi's father.

Simhirāja,—who, it says, subdued the king of Karnaṭa, punished the Pāṇdyas, and repulsed the leader of the Gurjaras.<sup>1</sup> These statements seem, at first sight, fairly conclusive. Nevertheless, a record of A. D. 1191, of the time of Bhīllama himself,<sup>2</sup> tells us that his father was Karṇa: it says that there was a certain Sēvaṇa; that Sēvaṇa's son was Mallugi; that Mallugi had two sons, Amaragaṅga and Karṇa; and that Karṇa was the father of the then reigning king, Bhīllama. We can hardly avoid holding, with Prof. Kielhorn, that this statement regarding the parentage of Bhīllama must be accepted; for it is difficult to believe that the author of the record could be mistaken in respect of the name of the father of the sovereign whose grant he was registering. And,—though it is not easy to make them fit in with Hémādri's account, unless we assume that the name of Sēvaṇa or Sēuṇa was turned into Simhirāja or Singhaṇa by some copyist or through some other mistake,—there is also no apparent reason why the other names, immediately preceding that of Karṇa, should be rejected. Accordingly, this record being followed in preference to the others, the table of the Yādavas of Dēvagiri will now stand as given on page 519 below. The kings of this dynasty had, like the Hoysalas of Dōraṣamudra, the hereditary title of *Dvārāvati-puravar-ādhiśvara*, or “supreme lord of Dvārāvati, the best of towns,”<sup>3</sup> with reference to Dvārāvati, Dvārāvātī, or Dvārakā,—the modern Dwārakā in Kāthiāwād,—the city of Kṛṣṇa, the incarnation of Viṣṇu; the *birūdas*, evidently borne by all them, of Yādava-Nārāyaṇa, “a very Nārāyaṇa (Viṣṇu) among the Yādavas,”<sup>4</sup> and Rāya-Nārāyaṇa, “a very Nārāyaṇa among kings;”<sup>5</sup> and the epithet of *Viṣṇu-vanś-ōdbhava*, “born in the race of Viṣṇu:”<sup>6</sup> and they carried the *suvarṇa-Garūḍa-dhvaja* or banner of a golden Garūḍa,<sup>7</sup> which device also appears, instead of a separate crest, on the seals of their charters, sometimes alone,<sup>8</sup> and sometimes in conjunction with a representation of the monkey god Hanumat,<sup>9</sup> which appears alone in one instance,<sup>10</sup> and may perhaps have been their *lāṅchhana* or crest.

As already indicated, the names of Sēvaṇa, Mallugi, Amaragaṅga, and Karṇa, are taken from an inscription of A. D. 1191, at Gadag, of the time of Karṇa's son Bhīllama. The record states no historical facts in connection with any of them. Sēvaṇa may possibly be

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas of  
Dēvagiri.

Sēvaṇa, Mallugi,  
Amaragaṅga, and  
Karṇa.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217.

<sup>3</sup> For instances in print, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 7, line 10, in the case of Singhaṇa; *ibid.* p. 34, line 13, in the case of Kṛṣṇa; and *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 46 (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 125), in the case of Rāmachandra.

<sup>4</sup> Instances in print are, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 44, text line 53, in the case of Kṛṣṇa; and *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 127 (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 202), in the case of Rāmachandra.

<sup>5</sup> Instances in print are *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 72 (*P. S. and O.-C. Inser.* No. 201) in the case of Singhaṇa; *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 42, text line 14, in the case of Kṛṣṇa; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XV. p. 317, line 58, in the case of Rāmachandra.

<sup>6</sup> e.g., *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 219, text line 11, in the case of Bhīllama; *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 7, text line 10, in the case of Singhaṇa; and *ibid.* p. 35, line 13, in the case of Kṛṣṇa.

<sup>7</sup> e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 35, text line 14.

<sup>8</sup> e.g., *id.* Vol. XV. p. 383; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. pp. 68, 314.

<sup>9</sup> e.g., *id.* Vol. XII. p. 4.

<sup>10</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VII. p. 303.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.  
Bhillama.

identical with the Sēunachandra II. of the Bassein and Wāghli records, for whom we have the date of A. D. 1069.

The first paramount sovereign in this family was Kārṇa's son Bhillama, who, in one of the Hoysala records, is called "the Sēuṇa king."<sup>1</sup> Of his time, we have three certain records. Two are stone inscriptions, at Muttagi in the Bijāpur District,<sup>2</sup> and at Anūḡere in Dhārwar:<sup>3</sup> they are both dated on the occasion of the winter solstice, falling in December, A. D. 1189, of the Saumya *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1111 expired); and, citing that *saṃvatsara* as the third year of his reign, they fix the *Plavaṅga saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1110 current, = A.D. 1187-88, as his first year, and place his attainment of the sovereign power probably in A.D. 1187. The third is an inscription at Gadag in the Dhārwar District,<sup>4</sup> dated on the occasion of an eclipse of the sun on Sunday, the new-moon day of the month Jyēṣṭha of the Virōdhikrit *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1113 (expired): the corresponding English date is Sunday, 23rd June, A. D. 1191, when there was a solar eclipse, visible in India; and this is the latest reliable date that we have for Bhillama.<sup>5</sup> These records give him the paramount epithets and titles of *saṃastabhuvānāśraya*, *śrīprithivīvalabha*, *Mahārājādhirājā*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*,<sup>6</sup> and the style of *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*. Prior to A. D. 1187, he must have been a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara. IV., from whom, in the last year or two of his reign,—with which his own reign overlapped,—he wrested the northern and eastern portions of the Chālukya kingdom. The Anūḡere inscription claims that then, in December, A. D. 1189, "he had become the beloved of the goddess of sovereignty of the Kārṇāṭa country, and was reigning

<sup>1</sup> See page 504 above, note 2.

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Narasiṃha (*Carn.-Dēsa Inser.* Vol. II. p. 353; verified from an ink-impression.)

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Amṛitēśvara (*ibid.* p. 356; verified from an ink-impression).

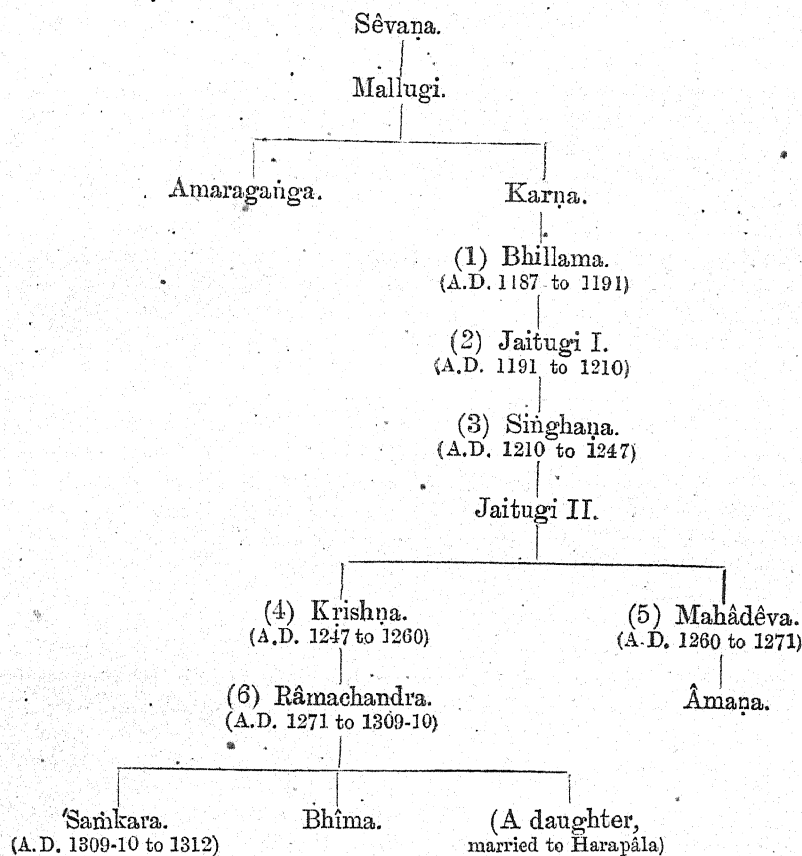
<sup>4</sup> At the temple of Trikutēśvara (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 217; this inscription is not in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inser.*).

<sup>5</sup> The *Carn.-Dēsa Inser.* includes (Vol. II. p. 361) the text of an inscription in front of the temple of Basappa at Bhairwāḍige in the Bijāpur District, which, according to the transcription, refers itself to the reign of Bhillama, and is dated on the occasion of the winter solstice, falling in December, A. D. 1191, of the same *saṃvatsara*, Virōdhikrit coupled with Saka-Saṃvat 1114 (current). The date is a possible one; but not altogether probable, because that *saṃvatsara* was the first year of the reign of Bhillama's son and successor Jaitugi I., and the date is rather a late one in it. This record seems to be not now extant; at any rate, my men did not secure an ink-impression of it.—It also includes (*ibid.* p. 362) the text of an inscription in the temple of Īśvara at Dēvara-Hippargi in the Sindagi tāluka of the same district, which, also, according to the transcription, refers itself to the reign of Bhillama, and is dated on the occasion of the Kanyā-saṃkrānti, or passage of the sun into Virgo, on Monday, the eighth *tithi* of the dark fortnight of Bhādrapada of the Paridhāvin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1115 (current). Here, the approximate English date for the *tithi* is Monday, 31st August, A.D. 1192; the *saṃkrānti* having occurred on the preceding Thursday. This falls in the second year of Jaitugi I. And I think that there must be some mistake in the transcription, either in respect of the mention of Bhillama as the reigning king, or in connection with the *saṃvatsara* and the Saka year. So much of the surface of the stone has been worn away, by constant smearing and rubbing in worshipping it, that a legible ink-impression can probably not be made now. And, when I was at Dēvara-Hippargi, the date had not attracted my attention; and so I made no attempt to read it on the original stone, if it can be read there.

<sup>6</sup> The last two appear first in the Gadag inscription.



## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

over the whole kingdom." But the Gadag inscription, of June, A. D. 1191, stating that his victorious camp was then at Hêrûr, — *i. e.*, probably, Bêlûr in the Bijâpur District, about thirty miles north by east from Gadag,<sup>1</sup> — indicates that at that time he was still engaged in a campaign in the direction of the south. And passages in the records of his grandson Singhana, shew pretty plainly that, — in addition to the Hoysalas and the Pândyas of Guttî in the Nolambavâdî country, — the Rattas of Saundatti, the Silâhâras of Karâd, and the Kādambas of Hângal and of Goa, did not recognise the sovereignty either of Bhillama or of his son, and, consequently, that a good deal of the central and western portion of the Western Châlukya kingdom remained unsubdued. Bhillama subsequently lost the southern provinces to the Hoysala king Virâ-Ballâla II., who extended his own kingdom up to a boundary constituted by the Malparbhâ and the Krishna, from the point where the Malparbhâ joins it.<sup>2</sup> And he seems to have been killed in

<sup>1</sup> The original name of Bêlûr was Pêrûr, *i. e.* Hêrûr (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 271).

<sup>2</sup> See pages 503, 504, above.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

the decisive battle between the Yādavas and the Hoysalas, which was fought in the neighbourhood of Soratūr and Lakkundi near Gadag,<sup>1</sup> and is to be placed at some time in the latter half of A. D. 1191. In addition to mentioning his acquisition of the sovereignty of Kalyāna, *i. e.* of the Western Chālukyas, and his successful opposition, at first, to the Hoysala king, Hēmādri seems to say<sup>2</sup> that Bhillama captured a town called Śrīvardhana from a king named Amsalā,—that he vanquished in battle the king of Pratyandaka,—and that he put to death the ruler, named Vajrin, of Maṅgalavēṣṭaka, which place Dr. Bhandarkar has identified, doubtless correctly, with Maṅgalvêdhēm, between the Shōlāpur and Bijāpur Districts. And Hēmādri also says that he founded the city of Dēvagiri in the Sēuna country,<sup>3</sup> which is the modern Daulatābād, near Aurangābād, in the Nizām's Dominions.<sup>4</sup> The truth of this assertion about the founding of Dēvagiri is quite possible: but the earliest epigraphic reference to the city is in a record of A. D. 1210, in which it is mentioned as the capital at which Bhillama's grandson Singhana was reigning; and the Muttagi inscription of December, A. D. 1189, says that Bhillama was then reigning at a place named Tenevalāge.<sup>5</sup> The same record incidentally describes him as a wrestler against the Mālavas, and a goad to the elephants that were the Gurjaras. And a record of his grandson's time, belonging to A. D. 1222, claims that he defeated the Lātas, as well as the Gurjaras and the Kārṇāta king.<sup>6</sup> The Muttagi inscription, of A. D. 1189, mentions, as officials of his, the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Bāhattara-niyōg-adhipati*, *Paṭṭa-sāhanādhipati*, and *Sēnāpati* Peyiya-Sāhani, and a certain Malleya-Sāhani, who joined with the former in making the grant that is registered in the record. The Anṇigere inscription, of the same date, mentions, as a feudatory, the *Mahāmandalēśvara* Bāchana or Bāchidēva, apparently also called Bhāskara, who was governing the Belvola district, of which, it says, Anṇigere was the royal city or chief town. And the Gadag inscription, of June, A. D. 1191, mentions a *Mantrin* or counsellor named Jaitasimha, at whose request Bhillama granted the village of Hiriya-Handigōl, in the Belvola threehundred, to the temple of the god Trikutēśvara at Gadag: this person is probably the Jaitrasimha, "the right arm, as it were, of Bhillama," by destroying whom, the Hoysala inscription of A. D. 1192 at Gadag says, Vira-Ballāla II. acquired the lordship of the country of Kuntala.<sup>7</sup> Another record of this period mentions the *Mahāmandalēśvara* Vira-Vikramāditya II., of the Gutta family, as ruling the Banavāsi province, towards the end of A. D. 1191, at his own capital of Guttavolal: this record does not refer to any paramount

<sup>1</sup> See page 504 above.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bhandarkar's *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 81, and Appendix C.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* p. 117, verse 19.

<sup>4</sup> Lat. 19° 57'; long. 75° 18'; Indian Atlas, Sheet No. 38,—'Dowlatabad.'

<sup>5</sup> I cannot identify this place. It is probably to be looked for somewhere in the Nizām's Dominions.

<sup>6</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 344.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. II. p. 303; and see page 502 above.

sovereign; and the Gutta prince may have acknowledged either Bhīllama or his son Jaitugi I., or the Hoysala king Vīra-Ballāla II., as his master, or he may have been practically independent, pending the issue of the contest between the Yādavas of Dēvagiri and the Hoysalas for the southern provinces.

Bhīllama was succeeded in the sovereignty, probably in the latter half of A.D. 1191, by his son Jaitugi I., also called Jaitapāla and Jaitrapāla.<sup>1</sup> Of his time, we have three certain records, which mention him as the reigning king.<sup>2</sup> One is a stone inscription at Bijāpur,<sup>3</sup> dated in the month Pausa, on a *tithi* falling in December, A. D. 1196, of the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1118 expired); it cites the *saṃvatsara* as the sixth year of his reign, and thus fixes the Virōdhikṛit *saṃvatsara*, Ś.-Ś. 1114 current, = A. D. 1191-92, as his first year. Another is an undated stone inscription at Managōli in the same district.<sup>4</sup> And the third is a stone inscription at Dêūr in the same district:<sup>5</sup> it was dated; but the date seems to be now illegible. The Bijāpur and Dêūr records style him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*; and the Managōli record gives him the paramount epithets of *saṃastabhuvānśraya* and *śrīprithivīval-labha*.<sup>6</sup> The Bijāpur record mentions an officer of his, the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Sēnāpati*, the *Dandānāyaka* Saṃkara, who then, in A. D. 1196, was governing the Tardavādi thousand. The Dēvara-Hippargi inscription, which may or may not belong to his time,<sup>7</sup> gives the name of a *Mahāmandalēśvara* Goṇamarasa, who had preceded Saṃkara in the charge of that district and was governing it in A. D. 1192. An inscription of his son's time, written about A. D. 1222, mentions two brothers, Sōidēva and Hēmādīdēva, of the Nikumbha family, who in A. D. 1207 were governing a district containing sixteen hundred villages in the neighbourhood of Pātṇa in Khāndēś,<sup>8</sup> and must have been feudatories of Jaitugi I.; and it also tells us that Jaitugi appointed Lakṣmīdhara, son of the well-known astronomer Bhāskarāchārya, to the post of chief paṇḍit in his service. And a later record of his son's time, of A. D. 1240,<sup>9</sup> mentions a *Mahāpradhāna* and *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati* named Pārisaṣētti,—then holding, under Singhaṇa, the office of *Sarvādhikārin* or general manager of the

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

Jaitugi I.

<sup>1</sup> His name appears as Jaitugi in his Managōli and Dêūr records; as Jaitapāla in his Bijāpur record; and as Jaitrapāla in a later record of about A. D. 1222 (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 338), and in the *prastuti* of Hēmādri's *Vratākhaṇḍa*.

<sup>2</sup> To his time belong also the Kaḥoli inscription of A. D. 1204 (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 220), and the Bhōj copper-plate grant of A. D. 1208 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 242). But they do not mention him or any paramount sovereign.

<sup>3</sup> On a pillar in the southern gateway of the citadel (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 369; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>4</sup> At the temple of Hanumanta (*ibid.* p. 370; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>5</sup> At the temple of Rāmalinga (*ibid.* p. 373; verified from an ink-impression).

<sup>6</sup> His name is not actually extant in this part of the record; but it must be his name that stood here.

<sup>7</sup> See page 518 above, note 5.

<sup>8</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 338.—As regards the date which it furnishes for Sōidēva and his brother, wrongly coupling the Prabhava *saṃvatsara* with Saka-Saṃvat 1128 instead of with 1129 (expired), see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 422.

<sup>9</sup> At a temple of the Rishis at Hagariṭige in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 437).

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

Hagarattage three-hundred,—who, it says, had done something, probably by quelling local opposition, to effect the development of the sovereignty of Jaitugi I. The Pāṭṇa record, of about A. D. 1222, and some later records, claim that Jaitugi I. defeated the Andhras. Hēmādri says that, in the battle-field, he “performed a human sacrifice by immolating a victim in the shape of the fierce Rudra, the lord of the Tailāṅgas,”<sup>1</sup> i. e. the king of the Andhra, Trikalīṅga, or Tēluṅga country; this person must be the Kākatiya king Rudradēva, for whom the Anamkoṇḍ inscription<sup>2</sup> furnishes the date of A. D. 1163. And the Paithan grant of A. D. 1272, mentioning the same matter, in the statement that he slew the king of Trikalīṅga and seized the whole of his kingdom, adds that he took Gaṇapati out of prison and made him lord of his country;<sup>3</sup> this person, Gaṇapati, is Rudradēva's nephew, for whom we have the later date of A. D. 1250-51.<sup>4</sup>

Sīṅghana.

Jaitugi I. was succeeded, probably in A. D. 1210, by his son Sīṅghana, whose name appears also as Sīmha, Sīmhala, and Sīmhana. Of his reign, some fifty records are now known.<sup>5</sup> The earliest of them, at Inḡali in the Nizām's Dominions,<sup>6</sup> is dated in the month Āśvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 1210, of the Pramôḍūta *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1132 (expired); and the latest is the Kaḍakoḷ inscription, from the Dhārwar District,<sup>7</sup> dated in the month Mārgaśira (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1246, of the Parābhava *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1169 current), which is quoted as the thirty-seventh year of his reign. This latter record indicates the Pramôḍūta *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1133 current, = A. D. 1210-11, as his first regnal year; and, taken in connection with the actual date of the Inḡali inscription, this would place the commencement of his reign in A. D. 1210, on or before Āśvina śukla 13, corresponding, approximately, to the 3rd October.<sup>8</sup> His records are found at various places in the Khândēsh,

<sup>1</sup> *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 82.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 9.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* Vol. XIV. p. 314; and see Vol. XXI. p. 198.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. XXI. p. 197.

<sup>5</sup> For some of his own records which have been published with the texts, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 7 (at Khêdrāpur; of A. D. 1213); *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 110 (at Bahāl; of A. D. 1222); *id.* Vol. I. p. 338 (at Pāṭṇa; of about the same year); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 11, and *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. II. p. 233, and Vol. III. p. 116 (at Manôḷi; of the same year); *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 383 (from Harajahalḷi; of A. D. 1238); and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 100 (at Kaḍakoḷ; of A. D. 1216).—For other edited inscriptions of his time which do not mention him, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 240 (at Nêsargi; of A. D. 1218), and p. 260 (at Saundatti; of A. D. 1228).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at the temple of Mûlappayya (*Carn.-Dêsa Inser.* Vol. II. p. 377).

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 100.

<sup>8</sup> There appear to be seventeen other records which agree in indicating the Pramôḍūta *saṃvatsara* as the first year of his reign; viz., inscriptions at Kurtakôṭi (*Carn.-Dêsa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 655; below an undated record of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI.), Kuppattūr (*id.* Vol. II. pp. 387, 414), Ablūr (*ibid.* p. 388), Chikka-Kerūr (p. 390), Muḡgund (pp. 396, 397), Kallukeri (pp. 398, 413), Saṅḡūr (p. 411), Gobbūr (p. 412), Tīḷawalḷi (p. 415), Hagaritige (p. 437), Sātēnhallī (p. 440), Yalawāl (p. 443), Hosahallī (p. 444), and Kaulūr (p. 447); but I have not been able to verify them. The months of the records which agree, or appear to agree, with this result, run all through the year, from Chaitra to Phālguna.—Differing from it, there is an inscrip-

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

Bijāpur, Belgaum, and Dhārwar Districts, from Bahāl and Pātna on the north to Rattēhalli in the extreme south,— at Kōlhāpur, and in its neighbourhood,— at Ambā, Chikka-Muddanūr, Gobbūr, Hagaritige, and Ingālī, in the Nizām's Dominions,— and at Ānawattī, Balagāmve, Kuppatūr, and Yalawāl, in Mysore; and it is thus plain that he eventually established his sway over the whole of the Western Chālukya kingdom. They give him the full paramount epithets and titles, including *Paramabhattādraka*;<sup>1</sup> and they style him *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*, and occasionally *Praudhāpratāpa-Chakravartin*,<sup>2</sup> and *Bhujabala-pratāpa-Chakravartin*,<sup>3</sup> and perhaps also *Yādava-Chakravartin*. The Ingālī inscription of October, A. D. 1210, says that he was then reigning at Dēvagiri, and so also the Manōli inscription of A. D. 1222; the Khēdrāpur inscription of A. D. 1213 speaks of Dēvagiri as the place where he was established; and an inscription of A. D. 1216-17, at Yalawāl in Mysore,<sup>4</sup> states that the same town headed a list of eighty-four fortresses. And the records mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Mahāpradhāna* Nārāyaṇa-Lakshmīdēva, who was the *Dandandāyaka* for the *dākṣiṇa-mahī* or southern part of the kingdom and was governing "many districts," and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Bijjarasa, son of Ānegadēva, with the hereditary title of "supreme lord of Māhishmatī, the best of towns,"— both with the date of October, A. D. 1210; a member of the Jīmūtavāhana lineage and the Khachara race, named Mallidēva; the *Mahāpradhāna*, *Sarvādhikārin*, and *Mahāparamaviśvāsin* or most confidential agent Māyī-dēvapandita, under whom, in A. D. 1215, a certain Hemmēyanāyaka was *Sunkādhikārin* of the Banavāsi province, and who was himself governing the Halasige twelve-thousand in A. D. 1226; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Ballāladēva, of the Māsavāḍi country, with the date of A. D. 1218;<sup>5</sup> the *Dandandāyaka* and *Sarvādhikārin* Jagadala-Purushōttama, who appears to have been governing the Toragale six-thousand, and his younger brother, the *Dandandāyaka* Jōgadēva, with the date of A. D. 1222; the *Dandandāyaka* Vīchana, Bīcha, Bīchidēva, or Bichirāya, who was the viceroy for the southern

tion at the temple of Kalamēśvara at Guḍigere, within the limits of the Dhārwar District, which (I quote from an ink-impression) mentions the *Īśvara samvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1140 current), with a date in the month Śrāvaṇa (July-Aug.), as his seventh year. And this would make the Prajāpati *samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1134 current, = A. D. 1211-12, his first year.— I have come across two altogether anomalous instances (I quote them from ink-impressions). The inscription at the temple of Sōmēśvara at Hirē-Waḍawattī near Lakshmēshwar (see page 506 above, note 2), and an inscription at the temple of Gōpālasvāmin at Chikka-Muddanūr in the Nizām's Dominions, both quote the Bahudhānya *samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1141 current, = A. D. 1218-19, as his nineteenth, instead of his ninth year; the month is Vaiśākha in the former record, and Jyēsthā in the latter. This difference of ten years seems altogether unexplainable, except on the supposition of pure mistake: and, how such a mistake should occur in the first decade of his reign, itself seems impossible to understand; unless, indeed, the reckoning runs in these two cases from an appointment of Siṅghana as *Yuvarāja*.

<sup>1</sup> If the transcription of the Ingālī inscription is correct, that record gives him the *birūda* of Tribhuvanamalla. But I have not met with it anywhere else; and I therefore look on it as doubtful.

<sup>2</sup> e. g., *Journ. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 388, text line 55.

<sup>3</sup> e. g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 100, text line 1-2.

<sup>4</sup> Near a temple of Īśvara outside the village (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 469).

<sup>5</sup> See page 506 above, note 2.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

part of the kingdom,—a subordinate of his, the *Dandandya* Chikka-dēva,—and the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Jōyidēva II., of the Gutta family,—with the date of A.D. 1238; a minister named Rāmadēva or Rāmarāja, with the date of A. D. 1240, apparently in charge of the territory in the neighbourhood of Ambā near Aurangābād; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati* Pārisaṣetti, who in the same year was *Sarvādhikārin* of the Hagarattage three-hundred; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Lakshmīpālādēvarasa, who in A. D. 1241 was governing the Nāgarakhanda district; and the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Bāhattara-niyōg-ādhipati*, the *Sēndpati* Bāchirāja, who, in May-June, A. D. 1247, was in charge of all the Karnāṭaka provinces, and was stationed at Pulikarānagara, i.e. Lakshmēshwar. An inscription of A. D. 1213 at Gadag, coupled with the statement in the Paithan grant that he overthrew “Ballāla,” shews that, even before the end of the reign of Vira-Ballāla II., Singhana succeeded in wresting back from the Hoysalas some of the territory that lay south of the Malparbhā and the Krishṇa. And a record of A. D. 1215 at Balagāṁve shews still greater success, in the same direction, within the next two years. Meanwhile, the Banavāsi province was still held by the Gutta *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vira-Vikramāditya II., whom a record of A.D. 1213 mentions as then ruling that territory at his capital of Guttavolal, and who may, as on a previous occasion, have been practically independent, pending the issue of the contest between Singhana and the Hoysalas of Dōrasamudra. The Khēdrāpur inscription of A. D. 1213, and one of A. D. 1218-19 at Kōlhāpur, shew that Singhana very speedily subjugated the Silāhāra territory also,—subduing Bhōja II., the last member of the Karād branch of that family.<sup>1</sup> And the subjugation of the central, western, and south-western portions of what had been the Western Chālukya dominions, was effected by the *Dandandya* Vichana,—his viceroy for the southern part of the kingdom,—who reduced the Raṭṭas of Saundatti, and the Kādambas of the Koṅkan, i.e. of Goa:<sup>2</sup> this officer was also employed, more to the south and south-east, against the Hoysalas, and the Pāndyas of Gutti, in the Nalambavādi province, which is now the chief town of the Anantapur District, Madras Presidency;<sup>3</sup> and he claims to have carried his invasion so far as to set up a pillar of victory in the neighbourhood of the river Kāvēri.<sup>4</sup> The references to Singhana’s success against the Hoysalas, whose dynasty was the principal rival of his own, are naturally rather numerous. Other passages describe him as a goad to the elephants that were the Gurjaras, a wrestler against the Mālavas, an uprooter of the water-lily that was the head of the Tēlūnga king, and, subsequently, an estab-

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at the temple of Śvara at Tilavalli in the Dhārwar District (*Carn. Desā Insers.* Vol. II. p. 416, and *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 112, lines 10, 11) speaks of Singhana as *Pannāla-nīlaya-prabala-Bhōja-bhūpāla-vyāla-vidrāvana-vihāgarāja*, —“a very king of the birds (Garuda) in putting to flight the serpent, the mighty Bhōja whose habitation was Pannāla.”—There are references to the overthrow of Bhōja, in several other records; and it seems to have been regarded as an achievement of rather special importance.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 385.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 15°6'; long. 77°41'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 58,—‘Goity.’

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 385.



## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

lisher of the Tēluṅga king,<sup>1</sup>— as destroying the elephants of Jājalla-dēva,<sup>2</sup>— as defeating the kings of Mathurā and Kāśī, and the Hammīras, *i.e.* the Musalmāns,— as conquering the Gaula and Chōla kings,— and as overthrowing the Andhra king, and Kakkalla,<sup>3</sup> and the lord of Bhambhāgiri, and Arjuna.<sup>4</sup> Hēmādri, referring to his success against the Mālavas, in the statement that with his troops of horses he besieged or obstructed the ruler of the Dhārā territory, adds the name of Lakshmīdhara, “the lion of Bhaṅgārika,” to the list of kings defeated by him. And one of the records claims, hyperbolically, that he enforced obedience to his commands from the kings of Mālava, Chēra, Chōla; and Magadha, the Gurjaras and the Pāṇdyas, the people of Lāla (*i.e.* Lāta) and Nēpāl, the Turashkas (*i.e.* the Musalmāns), the Barbarigas, the Kēralas, and the Pallavas, and the rulers of Āṅga, Veṅgī, Pāñchāla, Kālīṅga, and Sind, and thus reigned over the whole of India. As regards his alleged achievements in the north, it is a fact that he did invade the Gurjara country, or Gujarāt, on more than one occasion.<sup>5</sup> One expedition appears to have been led by a Brāhmaṇ general named Khōlēsvara. This was in the time of Lavanaprasāda, and his son Vīradhavalā, *Rānās* of Dhōlkā, of the Vāghēla branch of the Chaulukya family of Aphilwād, when the nominal king was Bhīmadēva II.<sup>6</sup> On this occasion, Siṅghana’s forces crossed the Taptī, and, penetrating as far as the Mahī, overran and ravaged all the territory round Broach. And this campaign ended in a treaty of alliance<sup>7</sup> between Siṅghana and Lavanaprasāda, which was concluded in April or May A.D. 1231 or 1232. Another expedition was led by Khōlēsvara’s son Rāmadēva or Rāmarāja, in the time of Vīsaladēva, son of Vīradhavalā, while he was still *Rānā* of Dhōlkā, and before he appropriated the sovereignty of Aphilwād.<sup>8</sup> This seems to have been about A.D. 1237-38. Rāmadēva himself was slain in battle, on the banks of the Narmadā. And, as Vīsaladēva claims to have, on some occasion, defeated Siṅghana’s army,<sup>9</sup> perhaps this expedition then turned back, unsuccessful. The Pāṭṇa inscription, written about A.D. 1222, furnishes some interesting literary information.<sup>10</sup> It mentions the well-known

<sup>1</sup> On the other hand, the Tēluṅga king himself, Gaṇapati,— for whom we have the date of A.D. 1250,— claims to have defeated Siṅghana (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 197).

<sup>2</sup> Evidently mentioned as Jajjala by Hēmādri.

<sup>3</sup> Doubtless identical with the Kakkāla of Hēmādri.

<sup>4</sup> Doubtless Arjunadēva, king of Aphilwād, of the Vāghēla branch of the Chaulukya family. His date, as king, was A.D. 1261-62 to 1274-75 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 215). But he may have held a command under his father Vīsaladēva (A.D. 1243-44 to 1261-62), and so have been contemporaneous with Siṅghana.

<sup>5</sup> From the Ambā inscription (*Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. III. p. 85); and from Sōmadēva’s *Kīrtikaumudī*, and the *Lēkhapañchāsikā*, as quoted by Dr. Bhandarkar (*Early History of the Dehkan*, 1854, pp. 83-85).

<sup>6</sup> The date of Bhīmadēva II. was A.D. 1178 to 1241-42 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 213). Lavanaprasāda, at first his feudatory, established his own independence just before A.D. 1219-20 (*ibid.* p. 190). Vīradhavalā’s period was A.D. 1219-20 to about 1238-39.

<sup>7</sup> Quoted in the *Lēkhapañchāsikā*.

<sup>8</sup> Vīsaladēva’s date as *Rānā* was about A.D. 1238-39 to 1243-44; and as king, from A.D. 1243-44 to 1261-62 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 213).

<sup>9</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 191, 212.— The record says also that Vīsaladēva married a daughter of the king of the Karpāṭa. Whether Siṅghana is intended, or the Hoysala king, is not clear.

<sup>10</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. I. p. 338.— The record is also of linguistic interest, being written partly in Sanskrit and partly in some old variety of Marāṭhī.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

astronomer Bhāskarāchārya, and his father Mahēśvara.<sup>1</sup> It tells us that Bhāskarāchārya's son Lakshmīdhara was made chief paṇḍit by Jaitugi I.; and that Lakshmīdhara's son Chaṅgaḍēva was the chief astrologer of Singhaṇa. And it records that Chaṅgaḍēva founded a college for the study of the *Siddhāntasirōmaṇi* and other works, written by his grandfather and other unnamed relations.

Jaitugi II.

Singhaṇa's son was Jaitugi II., who seems to have died in his father's lifetime. He certainly did not reign. And no historical facts are stated in connection with him.

Krishṇa.

Singhaṇa was succeeded, probably early in A.D. 1247, by his grandson Krishṇa, whose name appears also in the Prākṛit forms of Kanhara, Kanhāra, Kandhara, and Kandhāra.<sup>2</sup> The Bēhaṭṭi grant, from the Dhārwar District,<sup>3</sup> dated on the new-moon day of the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1253, of the Pramādin *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 1175, wrongly described as current instead of expired, says that that day fell in his seventh year; and this indicates the Plavaṅga *samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1170 current, = A.D. 1247-48, as his first year. On the other hand, an inscription at Hulgūr, in the same district,<sup>4</sup> represents the full-moon day of Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A.D. 1255, of the Ānanda *samvatsara* ('S.-S. 1177 current), as being in his ninth year; and this would point to the Parābhava *samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1169 current, = A.D. 1246-47, as his first year. But at any rate the whole of the Parābhava *samvatsara* did not belong to his reign; for it is cited, with a date in November-December, A.D. 1246, as the thirty-seventh year of Singhaṇa.<sup>5</sup> And possibly the explanation is that Krishṇa succeeded nearly at the end of that *samvatsara*, in the first three months of A.D. 1247; and that, consequently, the Plavaṅga *samvatsara* was more usually reckoned as the first year of his reign. In addition to the Bēhaṭṭi and Hulgūr records, others have been obtained at Bendigeri,<sup>6</sup> Chikka-Bāgewāḍi,<sup>7</sup> Mamdāpur, and Manōḷi,<sup>8</sup> in the Belgaum District, and at Chaudādāmpur, Gadag, Hūvina-Sīgallī, Kallukeri, and Nāgāvi, in Dhārwar. And, coupled with the statements in the Manōḷi and Bēhaṭṭi records that he reigned and held his court at Dēvagiri, the localities suffice to shew that he kept together the kingdom to which he had succeeded. The earliest of the records is the Chikka-Bāgewāḍi grant, dated in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A.D. 1249, of the Saumya *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 1171 expired; the latest is an

<sup>1</sup> Mahēśvara is also mentioned in the Bahāl inscription of A.D. 1222 (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 110), with a great-grandson named Anantadēva.

<sup>2</sup> The transcriptions in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* would add 'Kannara.' But in two cases, at any rate (the Manōḷi and Chaudādāmpur inscriptions), this is a mistake for, respectively, 'Kandhara' and 'Kanhara.'

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 42.

<sup>4</sup> At the temple of Kalamēśvara, and below an earlier record of A.D. 1038. I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>5</sup> See page 522 above.

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 68.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* Vol. VII. p. 303.

<sup>8</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 34.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

inscription at Chaudādpur,<sup>1</sup> dated in Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1259, of the Siddhārthin, *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1182 current). The Bēhāṭṭi grant gives him all the paramount epithets and titles, except *saṃastabhuvanāśraya*; and the records shew generally that he was styled, successively, *Pratāpa-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabalapratāpa-Chakravartin*, and *Bhujabalapraudhapratāpa-Chakravartin*. They mention, as officials, an *Amātya* or minister and *Sarvadēśādhipān* named Malla or Malliṣeṭṭi,—an elder brother of the Vīchaṇa who has been mentioned in connection with Siṅghaṇa,—who, in A.D. 1249, when residing at Mudgal in the Nizām's Dominions, granted the village called Santeya-Bāgewāḍi, *i.e.* the modern Hirē-Bāgewāḍi in the Huvvalli or Mugutkhān-Hubli twelve in the Kuḥuṇḍi country, which was one of the provinces subject to him, and in the same year granted the village of Tāmbrapuri in the Vēṇugrāma or Belgaum country; the *Rāyarājaguru* or royal preceptor. Sōmēśvaradēva, with the date of A.D. 1251; and Malliṣeṭṭi's son, the *Mahāmātya* and *Mahāpradhāna* Chaundāṣeṭṭi or Chaundārāja, who obtained the Chikka-Bāgewāḍi and Beṇḍigeri charters which register the above two grants, and who himself in A.D. 1253 visited Kukkanūr in the Nizām's Dominions, in the course of a victorious progress through the country, and granted that town, the chief town of a circle of thirty villages in the Belvola country. They contain vague expressions which claim successes for Kṛishṇa against the Mālavas, the Gurjaras, and the Chōḷas, and in the Koṅkaṇ; they say that he destroyed Tripura, which seems to be the modern Tēwar near Jabalpur, the capital of the Kalachuris of Central India; and they call him, like Siṅghaṇa, "an establisher of the Tēluṅga king:" but otherwise they do not disclose any historical facts.

Mahādēva.

Kṛishṇa was succeeded, in A.D. 1260, by his younger brother Mahādēva, also called Vira-Mahādēva. Of this reign, eighteen records are now known,—at Renadāl near Kōlhāpur, and at Kōlhāpur itself; at Paṇḍharpur in the Shōlāpur District;<sup>2</sup> at Inḡlēshwar in the Bijapur District; at Ālūr, Chaudādpur, Hulḡūr, Kallukeri, Mēdūr, Pura, and Saṅḡūr, in Dhārwar; and at Kuḷigeri and Yāḷige, in the Nizām's Dominions. One of the Chaudādpur inscriptions,<sup>3</sup> dated in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1262, of the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1185 current), cites the *saṃvatsara* as the third year of his reign, and thus establishes the Raudra *saṃvatsara*, S.-S 1183 current, = A. D. 1260-61, as his first year:<sup>4</sup> and, there being nothing in the dates of his predecessor opposed to the assumption, we may take it that his accession was in

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Mukteśvara (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 473; *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 110,—the four lines round the top of the stone).

<sup>2</sup> *Early History of the Dehkan* (1884), pp. 87-88.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Mukteśvara (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 480; *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 110).

<sup>4</sup> In agreement with this, the record at Ālūr—(in the Hāṅgal tāluka; the inscription is at the temple of Kalamēśvara; and I quote from an ink-impression)—cites the Śukla *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1192 current), = A.D. 1269-70, as his tenth year. And the Yāḷige, Saṅḡūr, and Kallukeri records cite, if the transcriptions in the *Carn.-Désa Insers.* are correct, other regnal years in further accordance.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

the first part of the *saṃvatsara*, in A. D. 1260. The earliest of the records is the Renadāl inscription,<sup>1</sup> which is dated vaguely in the Durmati *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1183 (expired), = A. D. 1261-62, without any mention of the month, &c. The latest of them is the Kallukeri inscription,<sup>2</sup> dated in the month Jyēṣṭha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1270, of the Pramôdûta *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1193 current), cited as his eleventh year. But an inscription of his successor's time, at Dāvāngere in Mysore,<sup>3</sup> quoting vaguely the Prajāpati *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1194 current), = A. D. 1271-72, seems to connect him with a date in that year,—probably in the early part of it. The Ingleshwar and Kuligeri inscriptions, dated in A. D. 1265, mention Dēvagiri as his capital; and the latter of them gives him all the paramount epithets and titles: others of the records style him *Praudhāpratāpa-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabalapratāpa-Chakravartin*, and *Bhujabalapraudhāpratāpa-Chakravartin*. The Paithan grant of his successor, dated in A. D. 1272, claims that he overthrew Viśala,<sup>4</sup> i.e. the Chaulukya king Viśaladēva of Aṇhilwād.<sup>5</sup> And Hēmādri claims for him successes against also the kings of the Tailāṅga, Karṇāṭa, and Lāṭa countries, and against a certain Sōma or Sōmēśvara in the Koṅkan, possibly a member of the northern Koṅkan branch of the Silāhāra family,<sup>6</sup> who must have broken out into some act of rebellion against his sovereign. The records mention, as feudatories and officials,—the Gutta *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Gutta III. who was ruling at Guttavolal, with dates in A. D. 1261, 1262, and 1265; the *Mahāpradhāna* Dēvarāja, who in A. D. 1264 was governing the southern part of the kingdom; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Sarvādhikārin* Toragaleya-Dēvarasa,—in all probability identical with the preceding,—with dates in the same and the next years; the *Mahāpradhāna* Singayya-Dēvananāyaka, with the date of A. D. 1264; a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* of the Hagarattage district named Gaṇapatidēvarasa, with the date of A. D. 1265; the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Sarvādhikārin* Tipparasa, with the date of A. D. 1269; and the *Mahāpradhāna* and *Sarvādhikārin* Viṭṭarasa, with the date of A. D. 1270. And Hēmādri himself was one of his *Mantrins* or counsellors.<sup>7</sup> It appears that this person was a zealous builder of temples; and that the Hēmālpantī style of architecture, of which there are so many instances in the Dekkan districts and the Nizām's Dominions, owes its name to him.<sup>8</sup>

Amāṇa.

Mahādēva's son Amāṇa is mentioned in only the Paithan grant of A. D. 1272.<sup>9</sup> As the record describes Rāmachandra as forcibly wresting the kingdom from him, he seems to have made an attempt to succeed his father, but to have failed in it.

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Kalamēśvara. I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>2</sup> On a pillar in the temple of Sōmēśvara (*Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. II. p. 507).

<sup>3</sup> P. S. and O.-C. *Inscr.* No. 142; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 20.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.

<sup>5</sup> A. D. 1243-44 to 1261-62 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 273).

<sup>6</sup> *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 87.

<sup>7</sup> *ibid.* p. 88.

<sup>8</sup> *Archæol. Surv. West. Ind.* Vol. III. p. 93.

<sup>9</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.

The succession accordingly went to Kṛishṇa's son Rāmachandra, also called Vīra-Rāmachandra, Rāmādēva, and sometimes simply Rāma, the date of whose accession may be placed in A. D. 1271. Of his time we now have twenty-three records,—copper-plate grants from Paithan in the Nizām's Dominions, and from Thāṇa; and stone inscriptions at Kōlhāpur and Sidnūrle, at Benkankond, Chaudādāmpur, Kāginelli, Kargudarī, Kyāsanūr, Lakshmēshwar, Nāgāvi, Narégā (in both the Hāngal and the Rōṇ tālukas), Rattēhalli, Shiggaon, and Sirūr (Gadag tāluka) in the Dhārwar District, and at Balagāṁve, Ballēshwar, Dāvāngere, Harihar, and Sorab in Mysore. The earliest of them, with a specific date, is the Paithan grant,<sup>1</sup> which is dated on Māgha śukla 12, corresponding approximately to the 13th January, A. D. 1272, of the Prajāpati *saṁvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 1193 (expired). An inscription at Narégā in the Hāngal tāluka, Dhārwar District,<sup>2</sup> cites the Śrīṁukha *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1196 current), = A. D. 1273-74, with a date in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), as his third year; and thus indicates the Prajāpati *saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 1194 current, = A. D. 1271-72, as his first year. Various other records are in accordance with this.<sup>3</sup> And, there being nothing in his predecessor's dates opposed to the assumption, we may take it that his accession was in the first part of the *saṁvatsara*, in A. D. 1271. The latest of his records is the Rattēhalli inscription,<sup>4</sup> which gives a date in the month Āshādha (June-July), falling in A. D. 1298, of the Vilambin *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1221. current). But later dates are furnished for him by the Musalmān chronicler, as noted further on. The records give him all the paramount epithets and titles, and style him *Praudhapratāpa-Chakravartin*, *Bhujabalapraudhapratāpa-Chakravartin*, and *Yādava-Chakravartin*. They mention, as feudatories and officials,—the *Mahāpradhāna* Achyutanāyaka, who in A. D. 1272 was governing the Sāsati district, i.e. Sālsette, in the Koṅkan; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* and *Maneya-samastasainyādhipati*, or commander of all the household troops, Sālva-Tikkamadēva, with dates in A. D. 1277 to 1280; the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Bandanīkeya-Sōyidēva, with the date of A. D. 1282; a certain Kṛishṇadēva, who was

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

Rāmachandra.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 314.—The Dāvāngere inscription (see page 528 above, note 3), which refers vaguely to the same *saṁvatsara*, and perhaps connects Mahādēva with a date in the early part of it, may have been engraved at any later time.

<sup>2</sup> Near a temple of Basavanna in Survey No. 50 (*Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 513; I quote, however, from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> The only instances not in agreement with this, that I can quote, are—(1) the Sorab inscription (*P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 225; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 207), which quotes the Svabhānu *saṁvatsara* (Śaka-Saṁvat 1206 current), = A. D. 1283-84, as his twelfth year. (2) The Rattēhalli inscription (on a pillar in the temple of Kadambēśvara; *Carn.-Dēsa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 529), which appears to quote the Vilambin *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1221 current), = A. D. 1298-99, as his twenty-seventh year. These two require that the Āṅgīrasa *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1195 current), = A. D. 1272-73, should be taken as his first year. And (3) the Kyāsanūr inscription (I quote from an ink-impression) which cites the Nandana *saṁvatsara* (S.-S. 1215 current), = A. D. 1292-93, as his twenty-fourth year. This requires that his first year should be put back to the Śukla *saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 1192 current, = A. D. 1269-70; and this conflicts with the latest date for his predecessor Mahādēva.

<sup>4</sup> See the preceding note, No. 2.

## 530 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

governing the whole of the Konkan in A. D. 1289 ; and the *Pradhāna* Mallidēva, who was governing the Hulgere three-hundred in A. D. 1295-96. And Hēmādri continued in office as a minister under Rāmachandra, — holding specifically the post of *Śrīkarand-dhipa* or superintendent of the business connected with the drawing-up of documents.<sup>1</sup> The Harihar inscription<sup>2</sup> describes Sāluva-Tikkamadēva as an establisher of the Kādamba king and a plunderer of the Hoysala king, and says that in March-April, A.D. 1277, he had come to Harihar on the way back from a victorious expedition, in which he had reduced the city of Dōrasamudra, and had levied tribute, especially of elephants and horses, and that, in celebration of this, he built there a temple of the god Nārāyaṇa (Vishṇu) in the name of his former master Mahādēva, and made grants to it. But, with this exception, the records do not seem to disclose any historical events. There is a literary mention of Rāmachandra, as the reigning king, in Jñānēśvara's Marāṭhī commentary on the *Bhagavadgītā*, completed in A. D. 1290-91 ;<sup>3</sup> and another in a manuscript of the *Nāmalinganūśāsana* of Amarasimha, the writing of which was finished in June, A.D. 1297.<sup>4</sup>

Samkara.

The dynasty of the Yādavas of Dēvagiri practically ended with Rāmachandra. After his death, indeed, which occurred in A.D. 1309 or 1310, his son Samkara did enjoy some limited power. But the Dēvagiri kingdom had then fallen under the Musalmān yoke ; and Samkara can in no way be said to have succeeded to the sovereignty of his forefathers. For the period after A. D. 1298, no epigraphic records, throwing any light on the history of this dynasty, have as yet come to notice. Our knowledge of what occurred then, and of the leading incidents, during the previous few years, which led up to it, is derived only from the pages of the Musalmān chronicler Ferishta.<sup>5</sup> And the course of events was as follows.

The downfall of the  
Yādavas.

In A. D. 1294, Allā-ud-dīn, — the nephew, and subsequently the successor, of Jalāl-ud-dīn or Firūz Shāh, the first of the Khiljī emperors of Delhi, and then holding the post of governor of Karrah-Mānikpur on the Ganges, near Allāhābād, — with the permission of the king, collected a body of eight thousand chosen horse, and set out to invade the Dekkan. Crossing the Narmadā, which was then the northern boundary of the Dēvagiri kingdom, he proceeded by way of Ellichpur, and pressed on by forced marches till he arrived in the neighbourhood of Dēvagiri itself. Rāmachandra, or Rāmādēva, as he is called in the Musalmān chronicle, collected such forces as he could muster on the spur of the moment, and opposed the invaders at a distance of about four miles from his capital. But being defeated, he was forced to retire into the hill-fort above the

<sup>1</sup> *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 88 ; and the Thāna grant of A. D. 1272 (*Jour. R. As. Soc., F. S., Vol. V. p. 183*). — *Śrīkarand* means literally (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 244, note 12) 'the making of *śrī* (at the beginning of documents)'.  
<sup>2</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 125 ; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 44.

<sup>3</sup> *Early History of the Dekkan* (1884), p. 90.  
<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 51.

<sup>5</sup> Briggs' Translation, Vol. I. pp. 304 to 420 ; see also Elphinstone's *History of India*, Cowell's edition, pp. 386 to 408.



## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

city; and the city itself was easily taken, entered, and pillaged by Allā-ud-dīn's troops. Allā-ud-dīn having given out that his force was only the advance-guard of the emperor's army,—the neighbouring chiefs, each busy with his own preparations for defence, were prevented from coalescing with Rāmachandra against the invaders; and Rāmachandra, seeing that he must soon be obliged to surrender, and apprehending that the king of Delhi intended to make an entire conquest of the Dekkan, became anxious to secure peace before any other forces arrived. He accordingly offered a large amount of gold and jewels, sufficient, with the booty that Allā-ud-dīn had already obtained, to indemnify him for the expenses of his expedition; and his proposals were accepted by Allā-ud-dīn, who released his prisoners, and promised to quit the town on the morning of the fifteenth day from his first entrance. Meanwhile, Rāmachandra's son Saṁkara, who, on the first appearance of the enemy, had retired to collect troops, advanced with a large army to within a few miles of the city. Rāmachandra sent word to him that peace had been concluded. But Saṁkara, relying on the numerical superiority of his forces, disregarded the injunctions of his father, and sent a message to Allā-ud-dīn, calling on him to restore whatever plunder he had taken, and to leave the province quietly. Thereupon, Allā-ud-dīn left a force of a thousand horse to invest the fort and prevent a sally, and marched with the rest of his army to attack Saṁkara. A battle ensued, in which the Musalmān troops, overpowered by numbers, fell back on all sides. They were joined, however, by the force which had been left to invest the fort. And the Hindūs, prevented by the dust from discovering the numbers of this force, supposed that the king's army, of which they had heard, had arrived. A panic seized them; and they broke and fled in all directions. Allā-ud-dīn did not think it prudent to pursue them, but returned and again invested the fort. Rāmachandra now found himself to be in great difficulties; especially because a number of bags, supposed to contain grain, which had been taken into the fort for the support of the garrison, were found to contain only salt. He accordingly again commenced negotiations. And peace was ultimately concluded; the terms being that Allā-ud-dīn should receive, on evacuating the country, "six hundred *maunds* of pearls, two *maunds* of diamonds, rubies, emeralds, and sapphires, one thousand *maunds* of silver, and four thousand pieces of silk, besides," says Ferishta, "a long list of other precious commodities, to which reason forbids us to give credit." Also, the cession of Ellichpur and its dependencies was demanded, in order that Allā-ud-dīn might leave there a garrison for the collection of the revenues which were to be remitted to him at Karrah-Mānikpur. Allā-ud-dīn, accordingly, released all his prisoners, and, on the twenty-fifth day from his first arrival before Dēvagiri, marched in triumph out of the city and proceeded on his return to Karrah.

It was shortly after these events that Allā-ud-dīn inveigled the king, Jalāl-ud-dīn, into meeting him, with only a small retinue, at Karrah-Mānikpur. On the 19th July, A.D. 1295, Jalāl-ud-dīn was

## 532 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

treacherously murdered there by Allā-ud-dīn's adherents. And Allā-ud-dīn then ascended the throne of Delhi.

For some years after this, the Yādavas of Dēvagiri remained unmolested. But, Rāmachandra having become irregular in the payment of his tribute, in A. D. 1306 Allā-ud-dīn placed an army of a hundred thousand horse under the command of one of his eunuchs, Malik Kāfur, and sent him to subdue the Dekkan. The expedition was reinforced on its way by the troops of Ain-ul-Mulk Mūltāni, the governor of Mālwa, and of Alaf Khān, the governor of Gujarāt; and one of the principal objects of it was to recover Dēvaladēvi, the daughter of Kauladēvi, who, on the defeat and flight of her husband, Karnarāya of Gujarāt,<sup>1</sup> in A. D. 1297, had been taken into the harem of Allā-ud-dīn and had become a favourite with him. Karnarāya, taking Dēvaladēvi with him, had fled to Bāglān, one of the districts dependent on Gujarāt and bordering on the Dēvagiri dominions.<sup>2</sup> He refused the demand of Malik Kāfur that she should be given up; and eventually, listening to overtures from Dēvagiri, he promised her, then in her thirteenth year, in marriage to Saṁkara. Shortly after this, however, Karnarāya was attacked by a division of the army under Alaf Khān, and, being totally defeated, fled to Dēvagiri. Bhīmadēva, the brother of Saṁkara, who had conducted the negotiations for the marriage, and with only a small retinue was conveying Dēvaladēvi to Dēvagiri, was intercepted by a small body of Alaf Khān's troops. And, in the skirmish that ensued, Dēvaladēvi was captured and taken to Alaf Khān's camp. Alaf Khān straightway returned with her to Delhi; and she was soon after married to Allā-ud-dīn's eldest son, Khizr Khān.

Malik Kāfur, however, went on into the Dekkan, and, having subdued a great part of the Marāṭhā country, which he distributed among his officers, proceeded to the siege of Dēvagiri. Rāmachandra, being in no condition to make successful opposition, left Saṁkara in the fort, and advanced with presents to meet the conqueror, in order to obtain peace. Malik Kāfur, accordingly, drew up an account of his expedition and sent it to the king; and, some time after, he took Rāmachandra with him to Delhi, with rich presents, to pay his respects. Rāmachandra was received there with great marks of favour and distinction; and royal dignities were conferred upon him; and, not only was he restored to his government, but other districts were added to his dominions, for all of which he did homage and paid tribute to the king of Delhi. The king, on this occasion, gave him the district of Nausārī, in Gujarāt, as a personal estate, and a hundred thousand *tan̄kas* to pay his expenses home. And, for the rest of his life, Rāmachandra did not neglect to send the annual tribute to Delhi.

<sup>1</sup> Apparently Karnadēva II., the last of the Vāghēlā branch of the Chaulukyas of Anhilwād, whose date (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 213) was A.D. 1296 to 1304.

<sup>2</sup> Now represented by the Bāglān tāluka of the Nāsik District.

## Chapter VII.

The Yādavas  
of Dēvagiri.

In A. D. 1309, Rāmachandra entertained Malik Kāfur and Khwājā Hājī at Dēvagiri, where they halted on their way to subdue the king of Worāṅgal.

In A. D. 1310, Allā-ud-dīn, as has been mentioned in the preceding chapter, sent Malik Kāfur and Khwājā Hājī, with a large army, to reduce the Hoysaḷas of Dōrasamudra. Having reached Dēvagiri, they found that Rāmachandra was dead, and that Saṁkara was not well affected to the Musalmāns. Leaving a part of his army at Paithān on the Gōdāvarī, to overawe Saṁkara and hold him in check, Malik Kāfur continued his march to the south, and, having effected the conquest of Dōrasamudra, where the reigning king was Ballāḷa III., returned to Delhi in A. D. 1311, apparently without having found any cause, for the time being, for active operations against Saṁkara. But Saṁkara subsequently withheld his tribute. Accordingly, in A. D. 1312, Malik Kāfur for the fourth time proceeded into the Dekkan, and seized Saṁkara and put him to death. He then laid waste Mahārāshtra and the Karnāṭaka, from Chaul<sup>1</sup> and Dābhōl<sup>2</sup> on the coast, as far as Mudgal<sup>3</sup> and Raichūr,<sup>4</sup> and took up his residence at Dēvagiri, from which place he realised the tribute from the princes of Tēlingāna and the Karnāṭaka, and remitted it to Delhi.

Soon after this, however, Malik Kāfur was summoned up to Delhi; and, while he was occupied in intrigues there, Harapāla, the son-in-law of Rāmachandra, stirred up the Dekkan to arms, expelled a number of the Musalmān garrisons, and asserted his power over the former territories of Dēvagiri. The intrigues at Delhi ended in the death of Allā-ud-dīn, said to have been caused by poison administered by Malik Kāfur, on the 19th December, A. D. 1316. But, shortly after this, Malik Kāfur himself was assassinated; and Mubārik, the third son of Allā-ud-dīn, was placed on the throne. In A. D. 1318, Mubārik himself led an army to chastise Harapāla. On the arrival of the king, Harapāla and his adherents fled. But a detachment was sent in pursuit of them. And Harapāla was captured, brought back, flayed alive, and decapitated; and his head was set up over the gate of his own capital. This completed the extinction of the last remnant of the power of the dynasty.

Up to A. D. 1338, Dēvagiri seems to have not been looked upon as a place of much importance, though it was the scene of many of the contests that ensued between the Musalmāns and the Marāṭhās during the completion of the subjugation of the Dekkan. But, in that year, Muhammad Tughlak, who had ascended the throne of Delhi in A. D. 1325, visited Dēvagiri on one of his campaigns, and was so much pleased with the situation and strength of the place, and considered it to be in so much more central a position

<sup>1</sup> Lat. 18° 34', long. 72° 59'; twenty-five miles south of Bombay, in the present Atbāg or Kolāba District.

<sup>2</sup> Lat. 17° 35', long. 73° 37'; eighty miles south of Bombay, in the Ratnāgiri District.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 16° 1', long. 76° 30'; in the Nizām's Dominions.

<sup>4</sup> Lat. 16° 12', long. 77° 26'; in the Nizām's Dominions.

**Chapter VII.**

The Yādavas  
of Dêvagiri.

than Delhi itself, that he decided upon making it the capital of his empire. He changed its name from Dêvagiri, "the mountain of the gods," to Daulatâbâd, "the city of wealth," which name, ruined as the place is, it still retains. But, though he three times compelled the population of Delhi to migrate to Daulatâbâd, his project of making it the capital of the empire failed in the end. Its natural advantages, however, must have led to its being continued as a military post. And Ibn Batûta, an Arabian traveller from Tangiers, who visited the place about A. D. 1342, describes it as consisting then of three parts,—Daulatâbâd, or the city in general; Kataka, or probably the fortified part of the city at the foot of the hill; and Dwaikir, *i.e.* Dêvagiri, or the towering hill itself, with the wonderful artificial scarp round the base of it.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. III. p. 116.

## CHAPTER VIII.

## THE GREAT FEUDATORY FAMILIES.

With the preceding chapter, the history of the supreme dynasties ends. But the account would not be complete without a detailed notice of some of the more important feudatory families, hitherto mentioned only incidentally, by the agency of which,—in addition to the *Mahāpradhānas*, *Dāṇḍādyakas*, and other officials,—the paramount sovereigns carried on the administration of their dominions. The members of these great feudatory families enjoyed a status very different from that of the ordinary officials; inasmuch as,—instead of being only individual officers, of haphazard origin, selected for their personal abilities and invested with special powers, and transmitting their authority perhaps for a couple of generations, but seldom, if ever, for more,—they were the hereditary governors of provinces: and, though unquestionably subordinate to whatever dynasty from time to time exercised the supreme sway, they evidently possessed certain powers, *e. g.* the right of waging war with each other, which fell but little short of actual sovereignty, and occasionally assumed an attitude which rendered it necessary for the paramount sovereigns to undertake operations against them and reduce them to obedience, as, for instance, when Vikramāditya VI. deputed the Sindia prince Āchugi II. to repulse the Hoysalas and to attack the Kādambas of Goa.<sup>1</sup> Their half-independent position is indicated, sometimes by the absence of any reference in their records to the supreme sovereigns; sometimes by the use of a technical expression, to indicate the nature of their power, which was intermediate between the technical expressions of paramount sovereignty and of inferior governorship;<sup>2</sup> and sometimes by their records being dated in their own regnal years. On the other hand, that they were always feudatory in theory, is explicitly shewn, occasionally by the mention of the paramount sovereigns in the preambles of their records, followed by the use of the technical expression of feudatory subordination in connection with their own names, and sometimes simply by the records being dated in the regnal years of the paramount kings.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

## The Silaharas of the Southern Konkan.

As far as actual historical facts and dates go, the oldest of these great feudatory families was that of the *Śilāhāras*, of which there were three leading branches,—two in the Konkan, and one above the

<sup>1</sup> See page 453 above.<sup>2</sup> See page 428 above, note 4.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

ghauts.<sup>1</sup> The records do not state the genealogical connection between the three branches. But, as the descendants in each branch attributed themselves to the lineage of Jīmūtavāhana, one of the *Vidyādharas* or genii that attend upon the gods, and as the members of two of the branches at least had a hereditary title connecting them with a town named Tagara and carried the banner of a golden Garuda, there can be no doubt that they looked upon themselves as having all one and the same origin. The legend about Jīmūtavāhana<sup>2</sup> is, that he saved the Nāga or serpent king Saṅkhachūḍa from Garuda, by offering his own body to be torn instead of Saṅkhachūḍa's; and the attribution of descent from him was doubtless devised in connection with the adoption of the more pretentious form of the family name, Śilāhāra,<sup>3</sup> meaning literally "food upon a stone or rock." The name appears also in the plainer forms of Śilara,<sup>4</sup> Silāra,<sup>5</sup> Silāra,<sup>6</sup> and Siyalāra,<sup>7</sup> of all of which Śilāhāra seems to be simply the Sanskritised form. And the true original form of it is perhaps presented in an inscription of about A.D. 950 on the Sālōtgi pillar, which mentions a family called Seḷara.

The southern Konkan branch of the family seems to have been, by date of origin, the oldest of the three. For what we know about it, we are dependent on a copper-plate grant from Khārēpāṭaṇ in the Ratnāgiri District,<sup>8</sup> which furnishes the genealogical list shewn on the opposite page. This record describes the Śilāhāra family, rather peculiarly, as "the best of the Sīmhala kings," thus, apparently, connecting them with the rulers of Sīmhala or Ceylon,—perhaps, however, only because of some fancied resemblance between the names; and it says that the race took its origin from Jīmūtavāhana, the lord of the *Vidyādharas*, son of Jīmūtakētu, who gave his life to Garutmat (Garuda).

Sanaphulla, &c.

In respect of the first member of the family, Sanaphulla, it tells us that he possessed the favour of a king named Kṛishṇa, and acquired a

<sup>1</sup> One of the inscriptions, referable to the eleventh or twelfth century A. D., on the Sālōtgi pillar which contains the record of Kṛishṇa III. of A. D. 945, indicates clearly the existence of another branch, by mentioning a Śilāhāra *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* named Govaparasa, who had the title of "supreme lord of Koparapura, the best of towns," and whose family-deity was apparently the goddess Kātyāyanī.—Also, mention has been made above of some feudatories of the Western Chālukya and other kings, who claimed to belong to the lineage of Jīmūtavāhana, and who, therefore, seem to be of the same stock with the Śilāhāras (see, e. g., pages 439, 443, 450, 452, 476, above). And mention will be found further on of a *Māṇḍalika* named Goṅki or Goṅkadēva, who also belonged to the lineage of Jīmūtavāhana, but whose family-deity was the goddess Padmavati.

<sup>2</sup> Alluded to in lines 21, 22 of the Khārēpāṭaṇ grant of A.D. 1008, and line 3 ff. of the other Khārēpāṭaṇ grant of A.D. 1095.

<sup>3</sup> As a variety of this form, Śailāhāra occurs, under metrical necessity, in the *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XIII. p. 2, text line 3.

<sup>4</sup> e. g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 278, text line 15.

<sup>5</sup> e. g., *id.* Vol. IX. p. 33, text line 7.

<sup>6</sup> e. g., line 2 of the Khārēpāṭaṇ grant of A. D. 1008.

<sup>7</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions* (No. 10 of the brochures of the Archaeological Survey of Western India), p. 102, text lines 2, 3.

<sup>8</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 292.—The record is of some extraneous interest, in giving a list of the Rāshtrakūṭa kings from Dantidurga to Kakkala or Kakka II., the last of the dynasty, and in mentioning the first two of the Western Chālukya kings who succeeded them, viz. Taila II. and Irivabedāṅga-Satyāśraya.



## The Silaharas of the Southern Konkan.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Saṇaphulla.

Dhammiyara.

Aiyaparāja.

Avasara I.

Ādityavarman.

Avasara II.

Indrarāja.

Bhîma.

Avasara III.

Rattarāja.

(A.D. 1008).

territory that was bounded by the shore of the ocean and the Sahya or Sahyâdri mountains, *i. e.* the Western Ghauts: counting back nine generations, at the rate of twenty-five years each, from the date of the record, we obtain A.D. 783 as the approximate date for Saṇaphulla; and, accordingly, the Krishna in question must be the Râshtrakûta king Krishna I., in the period between A.D. 754 and 782. Regarding Dhammiyara, it says that he founded a great stronghold named Valipattana, which another record<sup>1</sup> locates on the sea-coast. Of Aiyaparaja, it says that he was endowed with the qualities of a conqueror, and was bathed with the water of cocoanuts near a town named Chandrapura,—meaning, perhaps, that he gained a victory at that place. Avasara II., it says, conquered his enemies, and aided the rulers born at Chêmûlya and Chandrapura; the former of these places is the modern Chaul or Chernwal in the Kolâba District, thirty miles south of Bombay. And, in respect of Bhîma, it tells us that he distinguished himself by seizing the Chandra *maṇḍala*.

The last person mentioned in the record is Rattarāja. It describes him as a *Maṇḍalika* or chieftain, feudatory to the Western Châlukya king Irivabedaṅga-Satyâśraya. And it furnishes for him a date in the month Jyêshtha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1008,

Rattarāja.

<sup>1</sup> See *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 294, note 6.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

of the Kīlaka *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 930 (expired), when he granted some villages and lands for the worship and maintenance of a temple of the god Śiva under the name of Avvēśvara. The place-names mentioned in connection with the grant, have not yet been identified: but it seems likely that the territory held by this branch of the family lay appreciably to the south of Bombay; and very probably it consisted of the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, *i. e.* the present territory of Goa, and the Iridige country, including the Sāwantwāḍi State and the Ratnāgiri District.<sup>1</sup> The power of this branch of the family doubtless died out with Rattarāja; for, Arikēsarin, of the northern branch, is represented as governing the whole Koṅkaṇ only nine years later, in A. D. 1017.

## The Silaharas of the Northern Konkan.

Next in point of antiquity comes the northern Koṅkaṇ branch of the family. The full genealogical list of this branch is supplied by three copper-plate charters,—from probably Bhadāna in the Thāṇa District, dated in A. D. 997;<sup>2</sup> from Bhāṇḍāp in the same district, dated in A. D. 1026;<sup>3</sup> and from Khārēpāṭaṇ in the Ratnāgiri District, dated in A. D. 1095:<sup>4</sup> and, with one or two additions from other sources, it stands as shewn in the table on the opposite page. The members of this branch of the family carried the *suvarṇa-Garuda-dhvaja* or banner of a golden Garuḍa,<sup>5</sup> which device, instead of a separate crest, appears on the seals of their copper-plate charters.<sup>6</sup> They had the hereditary title of *Tagarapura-paramēśvara* or “supreme lord of the town of Tagarapura,”<sup>7</sup> commemorative of their original home, and probably referring to Kōlhāpur, the ancient Kollāpura, the chief town of the Kōlhāpur State in the Southern Marāṭhā Country.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See page 282 above, note 1.

<sup>2</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 267.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 276; originally brought to notice in the *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. II. p. 383, and Vol. IV. p. 109.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* Vol. IX. p. 33.

<sup>5</sup> *e. g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 278, text line 18, and Vol. IX. p. 35, text line 59.

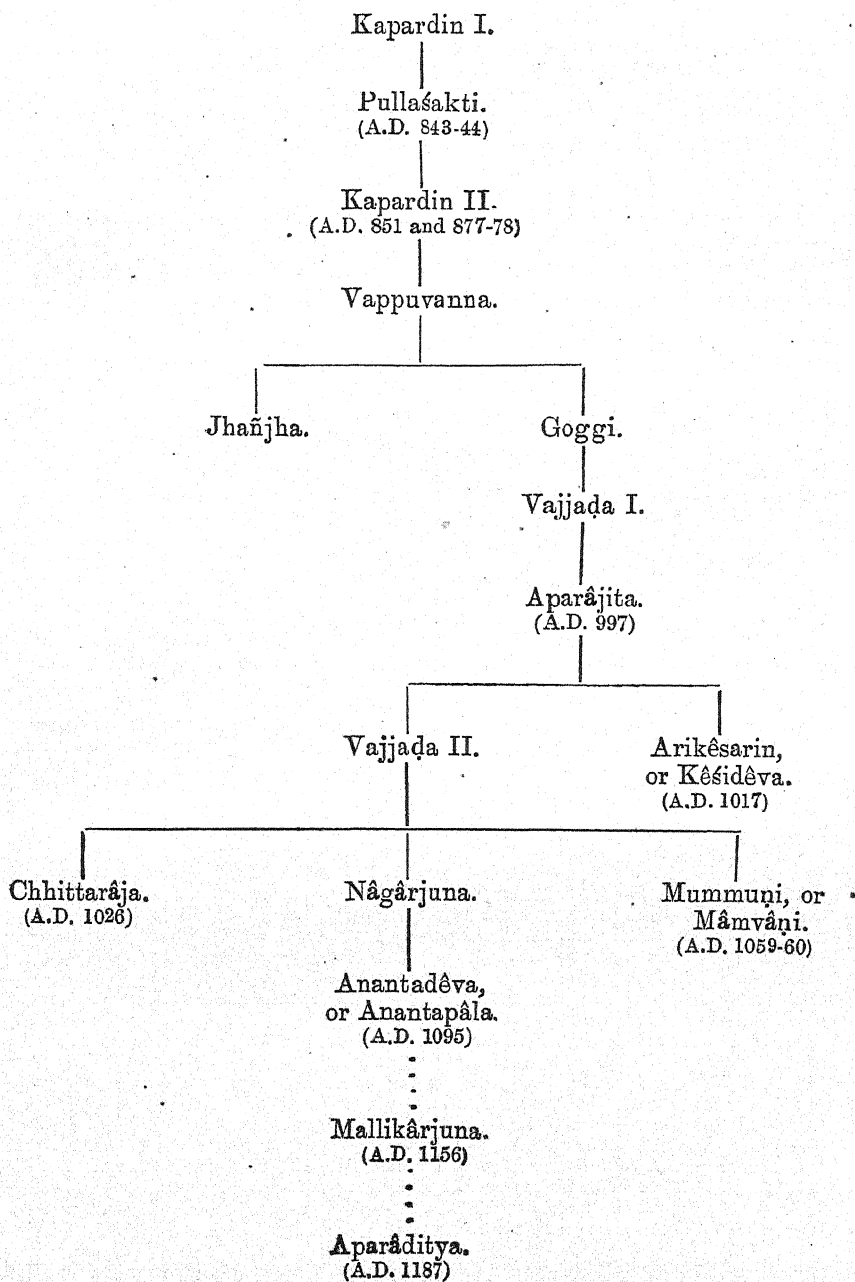
<sup>6</sup> *e. g.*, *ibid.* pp. 276, 33, respectively.

<sup>7</sup> *e. g.*, *ibid.* p. 278, text line 17, and p. 35, text line 58, respectively.

<sup>8</sup> Lat. 16° 42', long. 73° 16'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 40,—‘Kolapoor.’—Tagara was a town of considerable antiquity, and of importance enough to be mentioned in the second century A.D. by Ptolemy, in whose map of India (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 329; see also p. 366) it is located in a part of the country which he called Ariakē, and is placed in a north-easterly direction from Barygaza, *i. e.* Broach, the chief town of the Broach District in Gujarāt, Bombay Presidency (lat. 21° 43', long. 73° 2'), and in the third century by the author of the *Periplus Maris Erythræi* (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 144; see also Vol. XIII. p. 366), who, describing it as an inland mart for articles of local production brought into it from the parts along the coast and then transported on waggons to Barygaza through difficult regions that had no roads worth calling such, says that it was a ten days journey to the east from Baithana or Paithana, *i. e.* Paithān, on the Gōḍāvarī, in the Nizām's Dominions (lat. 19° 29'; long. 75° 28'), which place was, according to the same authority, a twenty days journey to the south of Barygaza, and is in reality about two hundred miles in as near as possible a south-westerly direction from Broach. And it is also mentioned, as the residence of the grantee, in the copper-plate charter issued by the Western Chalukya king Pulikēśin II. in A. D. 612 (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. VI. p. 75; as regards a mistaken supposition that it is also mentioned, as ‘Tagiri,’ in records of A. D. 1077 at Baḷagāṃve in Mysore, see *id.* Vol. IX. p. 50).—The directions given by Ptolemy and the author of the *Periplus* seem, at

## Chapter VIII.

## The Great Feudatory Families



## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

And their capital was a town named Purī, which is doubtless identical

first sight, rather conflicting, but may be fairly well reconciled by the fact that Ptolemy's map shews Paithan also in an easterly or north-easterly direction from Broach; the result being (taking Paithan as the nearest starting-point) that we should look for Tagara, according to both authorities, in approximately an easterly direction from Paithan, and, according to the *Periplus*, at a distance of about one hundred miles.—Still, no acceptable identification of Tagara, on any such bases, has been practicable. There seems to have grown up a general consensus of opinion that there is something radically wrong in the details, and that the latter may, accordingly, be neglected altogether. And proposals have been made, by other writers (see, generally, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 366), to identify the town (1) with Dēvagiri or Daulatābād in the Nizām's Dominions, about thirty-four miles north of Paithan; (2) with a supposed ancient place, the ruins of which, it is said, may be traced over a wide area on the plateau south of Rōzah, about four miles from Daulatābād; (3) with a place near 'Btr' or 'Bhtr,' in the same territory, about forty-five miles to the south-east of Paithan; (4) with 'Dhārdr' or 'Dhārdr,' in the same territory, about twenty-five miles to the south-east of Btr or Bhtr; (5) with Kulbarga, Kulburagi, or Gulbarga, in the same territory, about a hundred and seventy-five miles to the south-east of Paithan; and (6) with Junnar in the Poona District, Bombay Presidency, about a hundred and five miles to the west by south of Paithan.—In my original account, I suggested that it may be Kōlhāpur, or, rather, Karavira, which, now only a small village on the north side of Kōlhāpur, has furnished the foundation for both the customary vernacular name for the State, viz. the Karavira Ilākā, and the title of the local Purāṇa, viz. the *Karavira-Māhātmya*, and must, therefore, have been the original settlement.—To this opinion I still adhere. And my reasons are as follows. (1) The copper-plate charter of A.D. 612 distinctly mentions Tagara as the actual residence of the grantee, the expression being, not (like analogous expressions in various other records) *Tagara-vinirgata*, "emigrated from Tagara," but *Tagar-adhvāsīn*, "inhabiting, or settled in, Tagara." (2) The charter has come to light from the possession of Jains at Haidarābād in the Nizām's Dominions: but it did not belong to them originally; for, it was granted to a Brāhman of the Vāsishṭha *gōtra* and the Taittirīya *śākhā*: it has, therefore, changed hands: in doing so, it may have travelled to any distance from the residence of its original owner: and there is, therefore, nothing to connect it with the neighbourhood of Haidarābād. (3) On the other hand, though the village which was granted, and the two villages which are named in defining its position, have not been identified, the charter records that it was issued by Pulikāśin II. when he was in residence at Vātāpi, which is the modern Bādāmi in the Bijāpur District; and the places are, probably, to be located somewhere in the neighbourhood of Bādāmi. (4) To make a grant in one locality of any practical use to a resident of another place, the two places must be sufficiently near each other for reasonable facilities of access; and, consequently, Tagara must be located within some measurable distance from Bādāmi. (5) Karavira, or Kōlhāpur, about one hundred and five miles to the north-west from Bādāmi, is sufficiently near to answer this requirement. (6) The antiquity of Karavira, or of Kōlhāpur, is undeniable; for, numerous Buddhist remains have been found in the immediate neighbourhood, including a large *stūpa*, at Kōlhāpur itself, containing a crystal relic casket the lid of which bears an inscription in pure Aśoka characters of the third century B. C. (see *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 39, No. 6). (7) In spite of this, no really ancient epigraphic mention of the place under either name has been obtained: of Karavira, indeed, I can quote no such mention at all; and of Kōlhāpur, the earliest mention that has been obtained is of A.D. 1024 (in the Miraj grant of the Western Chālukya king Jayasīma II., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 18). (8) The next mention of Kōlhāpur, in an unpublished inscription of A.D. 1049 at Sīrdr in the Bāgalkōṭ taluka, Bijāpur District, speaks of the place as the *ādi-pīṭha* or "original, i.e. primeval, throne" of the goddess Mahālakshmi, of whom there is, in fact, a shrine of repute, and plainly a fairly ancient one, at Kōlhāpur; and the goddess Mahālakshmi was the family-deity of the members of at any rate the Karāḍ branch of the Śilāhāra family (see, e.g., *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XIII. p. 6). (9) There is a connection in meaning between the names of Tagara and Karavira: the word *tagara* denotes the shrub *Tabernæmontana* Coronaria, which belongs to the same family with the oleander and grows freely in this part of the country, and the flowers of which are used in the worship of idols; and *karavira* denotes the *Nerium Odorum*, the fragrant oleander, also growing freely in this part of the country, of which, similarly, the flowers are used in the worship of idols. (10) The legends about Karavira and Kōlhāpur, embodied in the *Karavira-Māhātmya* (see Graham's *Statistical Report on the Principality of Kolhapoor*, p. 341) indicate more than one change of appellation. (11) There are local features (*id.* p. 314 ff.) indicative of some convulsion of nature, which would explain why there are now no traces

with the Purī of the Mauryas of the Koṅkaṇ that is mentioned in the Aihole inscription of A.D. 634-35.<sup>1</sup>

Out of the persons whose names appear in the table, we have historical details concerning the following:—

Of the time of the *Mahāśdmanta* Pullaśakti, we have a record in the Kaṇheri caves, in the island of Sālsette, Thāna District,<sup>2</sup> which styles him “lord of the Koṅkaṇ,” and shews that in Śaka-Samvat 765, corresponding to A. D. 842-43 or 843-44 according as the Śaka year is taken as current or as expired, as a feudatory of the Rāshṭra-kūṭa king Amōghavarsha, he was ruling the whole of the Koṅkaṇ, headed by the city of Purī,—holding it through the favour of Amōghavarsha. He is described as a successor of Kapardin I.; which implies that it was the latter who actually acquired the feudatory government for his family. And the record states that his old minister Vishnu . . . , having done obeisance to the Buddhist community at the mount of Krishṇagiri, *i.e.* Kaṇheri, gave certain grants for the purpose of making repairs and providing clothes and books.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Pullaśakti.

of any ancient large and flourishing town. And thus (12) everything seems to point to there having been, first, a change of name, such as from Tagara to Karavira, made to suit some mediæval legend (for instance, that which Graham gives, p. 1, that the locality was called Karavira because the goddess Mahālakṣmī used her “mace,”—the original doubtless has *karavira*, ‘sword, or scimitar,’—to raise it, her favoured retreat, from the waters of the great deluge), and made in such a way as still to preserve some memory of the original appellation, and, subsequently, a change of settlement, from Karavira to Kōlhāpur.—The fact remains, of course, that the position of Karavira or Kōlhāpur does not answer at all to the details given by Ptolemy and the author of the *Periplus*. But, as already remarked, there seems to have grown up a general consensus of opinion that those details are to be disregarded; and the mention of Tagara in the Bādāmi charter of A.D. 612 necessitates our locating it far more to the south than might otherwise be thought proper. Further, if, as seems probable, it was the parts along the western coast, *i.e.* the Koṅkaṇ (not the eastern coast as has been thought; see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII. p. 366), that supplied the local products which were taken to Tagara, and thence to Broach, Karavira or Kōlhāpur would be a most well-adapted depôt for collecting the trade from that part of the country. And, though it may seem rather a long and roundabout process for the goods to be then taken by cart to Broach, distant about three hundred and fifty miles as the crow flies, reasons for this seem to be forthcoming in the facts that, whereas articles might easily be brought up over the ghats in small quantities in head-loads or on pack-cattle, the larger export in bulk by carts would, in such early times, before many practicable roads through the ghats can have been constructed, naturally seek the open country lying well to the east of the inland spurs of the ghats, and thus might really pass even through Paithān itself; and (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. VIII. p. 144) that, so far at least as the Greeks were concerned, some embargo was laid on the use of the seaport of Kalliena, *i.e.* Kalyān in the Thāna District, for, we are told, if any Greek vessel happened to enter that port, even by accident, a guard was put on board, and it was taken to Broach.—On the same occasion, I pointed out that there is also a connection in meaning between the names of Tagara and of Karahāṭa, which was the capital of the up-country branch of the Śilāhāra family, and is the modern Karāḍ, in the Sātara District, about forty miles north of Kōlhāpur; for, the word *tagara* denotes also the thorny shrub *Vangueria Spinosa*, and *karahāṭa* is another name for the same. But I reject Karāḍ, as the representative of Tagara, because its own name, in the forms of Karahakāṭa and Karahākāṭa (apparently by metathesis for Karahātaka, which occurs in the Sāmāṅgaḍ grant of A. D. 754; *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 112, text line 33), is carried back, by early Pālī inscriptions at Bharaut in Central India (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXI. p. 228) and Kuḍā in the Ratnāgiri District (*Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 16, No. 20), to at least as early a period as the times of Ptolemy and the author of the *Periplus*, and there is, therefore, no reason why they should mention it under any other appellation.

<sup>1</sup> See page 283 above.

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIII, p. 136, No. 43 B.; and see page 404 above.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families—  
Kapardin II.

Of the time of the *Mahāśāmantā* Kapardin II., we have two inscriptions in the Kanhēri caves,<sup>1</sup> which style him "lord of the whole Koṅkaṇ," and shew that in the month Āśvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 851, of the Prajāpati *samvatsara*, coupled with 'Saka-Samvat 775 by mistake for 773 (expired), and again in S.-S. 799 (A. D. 876-77 or 877-78), he was ruling the same territory as a feudatory, and by the favour, of the same king Amōghavarsha I. These, again, are Buddhist records.<sup>2</sup>

Aparājita.

Of the time of Aparājita,<sup>3</sup> we have a copper-plate charter which appears to have been obtained at Bhadāna in the Bhiwṇḍī tāluka of the Thāṇa District.<sup>4</sup> It gives him the titles of *Mahāśāmantādhipati* and *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*. And it furnishes for him a date in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A.D. 997, of the Hēmalamba *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 919 (expired). It does not indicate the extent of the territory that he held. But, by recording that, when staying at Sthānaka, *i.e.* Thāṇa, he granted the village of Bhadāna itself to a Brāhman, it shews that at any rate the country in the neighbourhood of Thāṇa was in his possession.

Arikēsarin, or  
Kēsīdēva.

Of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Arikēsarin or Kēsīdēva, we have a copper-plate charter from Thāṇa,<sup>5</sup> which evidently describes him, as some of the later records describe his descendants, as ruling the whole Koṅkaṇ, embracing various districts, and including a fourteen-hundred province of which Purī was the capital, and furnishes for him a date in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A.D. 1017, of the Pīṅgala *samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 939 (expired). The expression used in describing the extent of his rule, seems to mark the fourteen-hundred province as the head-quarters division, and Purī as the principal capital, of this branch of the 'Silāhāra family. The command conveyed in the charter is addressed to, among others, all the inhabitants of Sthānaka, *i.e.* Thāṇa, and also of a town named Hamyamana or Hañjamana, which is mentioned in the same way in the Bhāṇḍūp grant of A. D. 1026. The Khārēpātan grant of A. D. 1095 agrees with this record in giving his name as Arikēsarin; but the Bhāṇḍūp grant names him Kēsīdēva.<sup>6</sup>

Chhittarāja.

Of the *Mahāśāmantādhipati* and *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chhittarāja, we have a copper-plate charter from Bhāṇḍūp in the Thāṇa District,<sup>7</sup> which describes his sphere of rule in the same words as those.

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 134, No. 15, and p. 135, No. 43 A.; and see page 404 406, above.

<sup>2</sup> See pages 406, 452, above, for other remarks about Buddhism.

<sup>3</sup> As regards two intermediate names, extraneous information has been supposed to be forthcoming in respect of Jhañjha and Goggi; but this is a mistake (see page 513, above, note 4, and page 514, note 2).

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 267.—This record, again, is of extraneous interest, in giving a list of the Rāshtrakūtas from Gōvinda I. to the end of the dynasty, and in mentioning the overthrow of Kakkala by Taila II.

<sup>5</sup> *Asiatic Researches*, Vol. I., fifth edition, p. 357; the text is not given.

<sup>6</sup> This latter record seems also to make him the elder son of Aparājita. But the verse is imperfect. And, as both the other records mention Vajjadādēva II. before him, it appears more likely that he was the younger of the two brothers.

<sup>7</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. p. 276.



## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

evidently used in the case of Arikēsarīn in the Thāpa grant, and furnishes for him a date in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A.D. 1026, of the Kshaya *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 948 (expired), when he granted some land at a village named Nōura,—the modern 'Nowohar' of the map,—in the Shatshashṭi district which was included in (the province of) Sthānaka, i.e. Thāpa. The command conveyed in this charter is addressed to, amongst others, all the inhabitants of the town named Hamyamana.

Of the time of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Mummūṇi or Māmvaṇi, we have a record at the temple of Ambarnāth near Kalyāṇ, in the Thāpa District,<sup>1</sup> which furnishes for him a date in the month Jyēṣṭha (May-June) or Śiāvaṇa (July-Aug.), Saka-Saṃvat 982, falling in A.D. 1059 or 1060 according as the 'Saka year is taken as current or as expired. The purport of the record seems to be that a palace of Chhittarāja was restored for Māmvaṇi's use.

Mummūṇi, or  
Māmvaṇi.

Of the *Mahāśāmantādhipati* and *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvarādhipati*<sup>2</sup> Anantadēva, also called Anantapāla, we have a copper-plate charter from Khārēpāṭaṇ in the Ratnāgiri District,<sup>3</sup> which furnishes for him a date in the month Māgha (Jan.-Feb.), falling in A. D. 1095, of the Bhāva *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1016 (expired). The record describes his territory in the same terms as those which are used in the case of Arikēsarīn and Chhittarāja; and it further styles him *paścīma-samudrādhipati* or "supreme lord of the western ocean." The command contained in it is addressed to, amongst others, the people of the town of Hañjamana. And the object of it was to release certain tolls on carts coming into Sthānaka, Nāgapura (very possibly the modern Nāgaon, about six miles south-east of Alibāg),<sup>4</sup> Surpāraka (Sôpârâ near Bassein), Chēmēli (Chaul in the Kolāba District), and other sea-ports in the Koṅkaṇ fourteen-hundred. The record describes Anantadēva as "casting into the ocean of the edge "of his sword those fierce heaps of sin who, at a time of misfortune due to the hostility of relatives, obtained power and devastated the land of the Koṅkaṇ, harassing gods and Brāhmans." The meaning seems to be, that some differences arose between the members of this branch of the family and their relations of the Karād branch, whereby the power of the former was weakened,—that the Kādambas of Goa took advantage of this, and seized part of the Koṅkaṇ, under the leadership of Jayakēśin I., who, according to the records of his own family, slew a king, probably Māmvaṇi, of Kāpardikadvīpa, which is evidently the northern division of the Koṅkaṇ, so called after Kapardin I. or II., and made Gôpakapaṭṭana, i.e. Goa, his capital,—

Anantadēva or  
Anantapāla.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 219, and Vol. XII. p. 329.—As regards the 'Saka year,—for some remarks on which, written at a time when it was not known how many dates in genuine records fail to work out correctly, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 94,—we must probably take it that Dr. Bhau Daji's reading, 782, was wrong, and that Pandit Bhagwanlal Indrājī correctly read 982.

<sup>2</sup> This rather exceptional title occurs in line 63 of the text.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 33.

<sup>4</sup> See *id.* Vol. XXIV. p. 83.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

## Mallikārjuna.

and that Anantadēva succeeded in driving back the Kādambas and recovering some of the territory on which they had encroached; but he plainly did not recover the southern portion of the Koṅkaṇ, called in the Kādamba records the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, which was the territory in the vicinity of Goa.

The unbroken genealogy ends, for the present, with Anantadēva. And, as the Kādamba prince Jayakēśin II. of Goa was holding the whole Koṅkaṇ, including the Kavādīdvīpa lākṣ-and-a-quarter, which is evidently the Kāpardikādvīpa mentioned above, in A. D. 1125, it is plain that, during some considerable period after the time of Anantadēva, the power of this branch of the family was largely, if not entirely, in abeyance. But a stone inscription in the collection of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society<sup>1</sup> gives us the name of a *Śilāhāra Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Mallikārjuna, with a date in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A.D. 1156, of the Dhātu *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1078 (expired). There can be little doubt that he was descended in the same branch of the family. And he seems to have owed his position to Vijayāditya of the Karāḍ branch, who is said to have re-instated in their territory the fallen lords of the province of Sthānaka.<sup>2</sup>

## Aparāditya.

And finally, a stone inscription found near Government House, Parel, and now in the collection of the same Society,<sup>3</sup> gives us the name of a certain Aparāditya, with the paramount title of *Mahārājādhirāja* and the style of *Koṅkaṇa-Chakravartin* or "emperor of the Koṅkaṇ," for whom it furnishes a date in the month Māgha (Jan.-Feb.), falling in A. D. 1187, of the Parābhava *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1109 (current). The record refers to the Shatshashti or Sālsette district. And there can be little doubt that Aparāditya also was a descendant in the same branch of the Śilāhāra family. Like other feudatories, he seems to have taken advantage, to declare himself independent, of the general confusion that attended the downfall of the Western Chālukya sovereignty.<sup>4</sup>

## The Śilahasas of Karāḍ.

The third branch of the Śilāhāra family was settled above the ghauts, and held a stretch of country that included the southern parts of the Sātārā District, the extreme north of the Belgaum District, and most, if not all, of the Kōlhāpur State. Like their connections of the northern Koṅkaṇ branch, they carried the *suvarṇa-Garuda-dhvaja* or

<sup>1</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

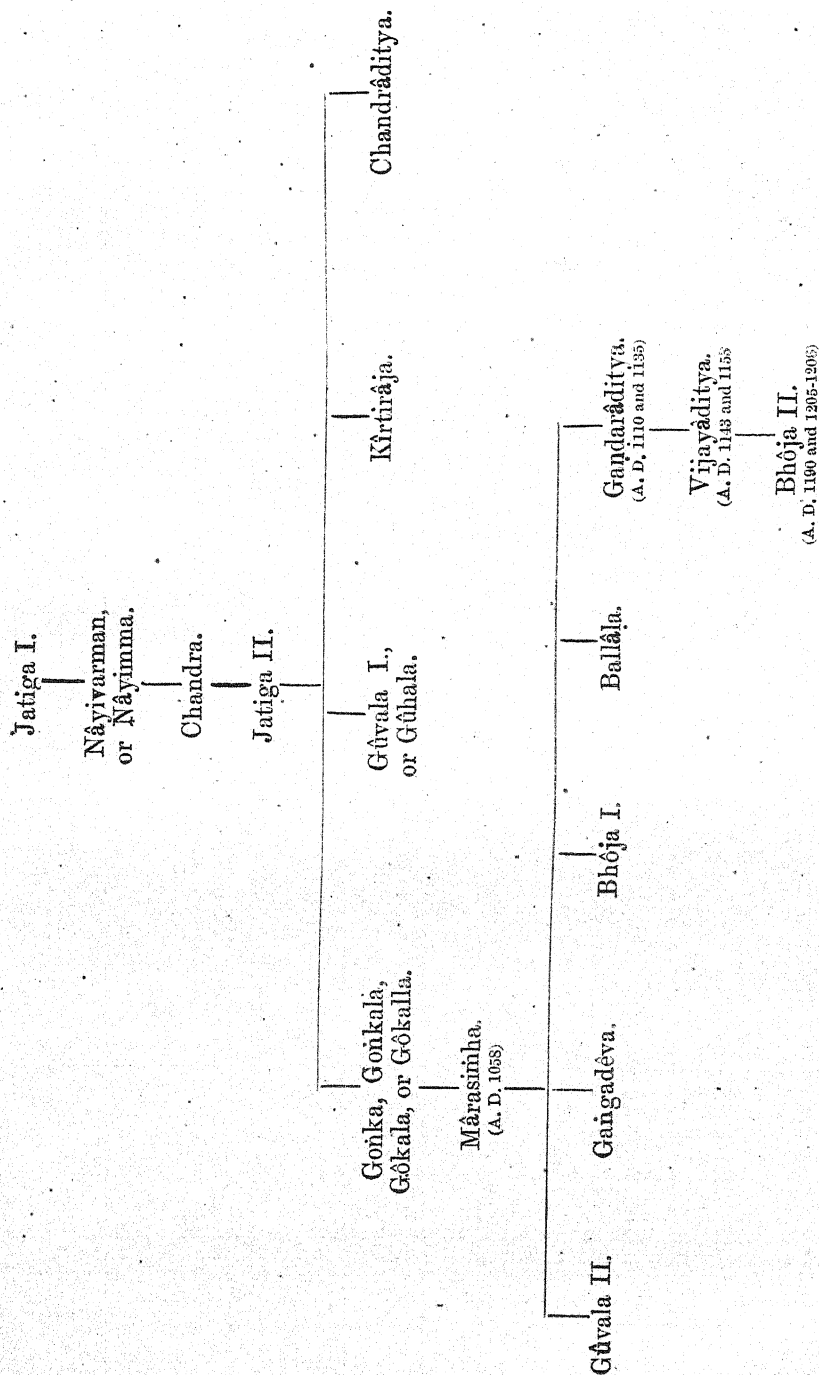
<sup>2</sup> See, more fully, page 548 below.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XII. p. 332; originally brought to notice in *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. II. p. 386, and Vol. V. p. 176.

<sup>4</sup> A table published in the *Bombay Gazetteer*, Vol. XIII., Thāna, Part II. p. 422, gives two later names, — Kēśidēva, with dates in A.D. 1203-1204 and 1238-39, and Sōmēśvara, with dates in A.D. 1249-50 and 1260-61; and also inserts, between Anantadēva and Mallikārjuna, another Aparāditya, with the date of A.D. 1138-39, and a Haripālādēva, with dates ranging from A.D. 1149-50 to 1153-54; and it further gives for Mallikārjuna another date, in A.D. 1160-61. But I have not been able to verify the authorities for these entries; except that Mañkha's *Srīkanthacharita* mentions the fact that an Aparāditya, "lord of the Koṅkaṇ," sent an ambassador to the court of Jayasīṃha of Kashmir, whose period appears to be A.D. 1129 to 1150 (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.*, extra number, 1877, pp. 50, 51).

The Silaharas of Karad.

Chapter VIII.  
The Great  
Feudatory Families.



## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

banner of a golden Garuḍa,<sup>1</sup> and had, with a slight verbal difference, the hereditary title of *Tagara-puravar-ādhiśvara* or "supreme lord of Tagara, the best of towns."<sup>2</sup> Their family-deity was the goddess Mahālakṣmī,<sup>3</sup> — evidently of the well-known temple at Kōlhāpur. And, from the way in which Bilhaṇa, in his account of the marriage of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI. with Chandralēkhā or Chandaladēvi, speaks of her as the daughter of the *Vidyādhara* prince who ruled over Karahāṭa, and sends Vikramāditya to Karahāṭa to attend her *svayamvara* or selection of a husband,<sup>4</sup> it is plain that the Karahāṭa province, consisting, as we learn elsewhere, of four-thousand cities, towns and villages,<sup>5</sup> was the head-quarters division of their territory, and that their real capital was Karahāṭa itself, which is the modern Karād, the chief town of the Karād tāluka in the Sātārā District, at the junction of the Kṛishṇa and the Koynā.<sup>6</sup> Their genealogical list is shewn in the table on page 545 above.

Jatiga I., and  
others, as far as  
Chandrāditya.

Regarding the earlier members of the family, nothing seems to be known beyond certain statements that are made in a copper-plate charter of A.D. 1058, which will be noticed more fully in connection with the prince, Mārasimha, in whose time it was issued. This record styles Jatiga II. *Tagaranagara-bhūpālaka* or "king of the city of Tagara," and *Pannāla-durg-ādri-simha* or "lion of the mountain of the hill-fort of Pannāla." The latter epithet doubtless refers to the well-known Pānhāla, about twelve miles to the north-west of Kōlhāpur, which has always been a stronghold of repute and the scene of many sieges.<sup>7</sup> The former expression is rather a peculiar one; for, it occurs in a metrical passage, in which the usual title *Tagara-puravar-ādhiśvara* would have suited the metre equally well, and it therefore presents the appearance of having been used with the object of indicating that Jatiga II. actually ruled at Tagara, which place must then, of necessity, have been somewhere in the neighbourhood of Kōlhāpur: the expression, however, is an isolated one; and, though it does seem far more emphatic and specific than the usual family title, it would be hardly safe to assume that it was intentionally used in the meaning suggested above. The same record describes Goṅka as possessing the territories of Karahāṭa, Kūṇḍi, and Mairiṇjā, and the Koṅkaṇ. The Kūṇḍi territory was a three-thousand province which constituted the hereditary domains of the Raṭṭa chieftains of Saundatti.<sup>8</sup> and Goṅka can only have held it temporarily, somewhere about A.D. 1040 to 1050. Mairiṇjā, which is also mentioned in the same record as Miriṇja and Miriṇjā, is the modern Miraj, the chief town of the Native State of the same name,

<sup>1</sup> *c. g.*, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XIII. p. 3, line 13.

<sup>2</sup> *c. g.*, *ibid.* line 12.

<sup>3</sup> *c. g.*, *ibid.* lines 15, 16.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. V. pp. 321, 322, and note † on p. 322.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Harihar (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 119; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60).

<sup>6</sup> Lat. 17° 17', long 74° 13'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 40, — 'Kurrar.'

<sup>7</sup> Lat. 16° 48', long. 74° 9'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 40, — 'Punalla.' For an account of the place by Captain C. W. West, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 201. — There is another hill-fort of the same name, about forty-three miles in a north-easterly direction; but it does not seem to be a place of any particular importance.

<sup>8</sup> See further on in this chapter.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families

about twenty-eight miles to the east by north from Kôlhâpur;<sup>1</sup> and the territory belonging to it, described in the same record as a three-thousand province, must have been always a natural part of the possessions of this branch of the Silâhâra family. The reference to the Konkan must mean that Gonka held for a while some portions of the territory belonging properly to his relations of the northern Konkan branch. The record further describes Gûhala or Gûvala I. as a king of the hill-fort of Kiligala or Khiligila; this place, however, has not been identified.

The above details are taken from a copper-plate charter<sup>2</sup> which was issued by Mârasimha at the time of the winter solstice in December, A.D. 1058, of the Vilambin *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 980 (expired). It styles Mârasimha *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, and gives him the secondary names of Gonkana-aṅkakâra, "the warrior or champion of Gonka," and Guhâyana-simha, "the lion of Guhêya." It speaks of him as ruling at his capital of the hill-fort of Khiligila. And it records that he granted to a Brâhman a village named Kuṇṭavâda, on the south bank of the Krishna-vernâ, which is evidently the 'Kootwar' of the map, on the south bank of the Krishna, five miles south of Miraj. The Silâhâra princess Chandaladêvi or Chandralêkhâ, daughter of "the Vidyâdhara prince who ruled over Karahâta," and one of the wives of the Western Châlukya king Vikramâditya VI., was very probably a daughter of Mârasimha.

Mârasimha.

The next name in respect of which we have any historical information, is that of Bhôja I. He must be the Bhôja who invaded the territory of Âchugi II., of the family of the Sindas of Yelburga, and was repulsed by Âchugi.<sup>3</sup>

Bhôja I.

At Honnûr near Kâgal, eight miles south of Kôlhâpur, there is an inscription which gives Ballâla the title of *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, and implies that he ruled in conjunction with his younger brother Gaṇḍarâditya:<sup>4</sup> but it is not dated; and it gives no further historical information.

Ballâla.

Of the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Gaṇḍarâditya himself, who was also called Ayyana-siṅga or "the lion of his father," there are several records, which give dates for him ranging from the month Mâgha (Jan.-Feb.), falling in A.D. 1110, of the Virôdhin *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1032 (current),<sup>5</sup> to the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.); falling in A. D. 1135, of the Râkshasa *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1058 (current).<sup>6</sup> The record of A.D. 1110 describes him as ruling, at the village of Tîravâda in the Edenâd district, over the Miriñja country, together with Saptakholla and the Konkan; and Tîravâda,—which was probably only a temporary camp,—appears to be the modern

Gaṇḍarâditya.

<sup>1</sup> Lat. 16° 49', long. 74° 41'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 40,—'Meeruj.'

<sup>2</sup> *Cave-Temple Inscriptions*, p. 101.

<sup>3</sup> See page 574 below.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XII. p. 102, No. 6.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XIII. p. 6.

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Kôlhâpur (*Carn.-Desa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 541, and Graham's *Kolhapoor*, p. 357; verified from an ink-impression.)

Chapter VIII.  
The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Tirawade,<sup>1</sup> eight miles south-west of Gârgôti, the chief town of the Bhûdhargad subdivision of the Kôlhâpur territory, which is itself about thirty miles south of Kôlhâpur. The record of A. D. 1135 mentions him as ruling at Valavâda, which may be either the modern Wâlwa in the Bhûdhargad subdivision, sixteen miles in a south-west-erly direction from Kôlhâpur, as was suggested by Sir Walter Elliot,<sup>2</sup> or another place of the same name in the Wâlwa tâluka of the Sâtârâ District, twenty-five miles to the north-east of Kôlhâpur. The same record mentions also a subordinate of Gaṇḍarâditya, the *Mahâsâmantâ* Nimbadevarasa, who is described as the staff of his right arm. An inscription at Têrdâl, belonging to this period, mentions a *Maṇḍalika* named Goṅki or Goṅkadêva, with a date in A.D. 1122,<sup>3</sup> who, as the record describes him as sprung from the lineage of Jîmûtavâhana, seems to have been connected in some way with the 'Silâhâra family; but, as his family-deity was the goddess Padmâvatî, he must have belonged to a different branch of it from any of the well-known three branches.<sup>4</sup>

Vijayâditya.

Of the time of the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Vijayâditya, whose name appears also as Vijayârka, and who, like Gaṇḍarâditya, was styled Ayyana-singa or "the lion of his father," there are various records which give dates for him ranging from the month Mâgha, with a date falling in February, A.D. 1143, of the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* 'Saka-Saṃvat 1065 (current),<sup>5</sup> to the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1153, of the 'Srimukha *saṃvatsara*, coupled with 'S.-S. 1078 by mistake for 1075 expired or 1076 current.<sup>6</sup> These two records mention him as ruling at Valavâda; and so do others of intermediate dates. The copper-plate charter of his son Bhôja II. tells us that it was through the friendship and assistance of Vijayâditya that the Kalachurya king Bijjala attained the sovereignty.<sup>7</sup> And it also says that he re-instated in their territory the fallen lords of the province of Sthânaka, i.e., Thâna, and firmly established at Gôvâ, i.e. Goa, some kings whose power had been destroyed. The full bearing of this statement is not clear; but it probably means that the Kâdambas of Goa, under Jayakêsin II. or Permâdi, had encroached on the territory of the 'Silâhâras of the northern Konkan branch,—that Vijayâditya compelled the Kâdambas to withdraw to their own proper limits, and revived the power of his relatives, in the person of Mallikârjuna,—and that he effected arrangements which resulted in the two powers in the Konkan living thereafter in peace and amity.

<sup>1</sup> The 'Teerowra' of the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 34.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. pp. 22, 23, 24.

<sup>4</sup> The name Goṅka seems to have been rather a favourite one during this period. Inscriptions at Tēgaḷi and Kāḷigi in the Nizām's Dominions (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.*, Vol. II. pp. 552, 556) mention a *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Vira-Goṅkarasa or Vira-Goṅkadēvarasa, of the Bâra race, with dates in A.D. 1162 and 1163, who was ruling at Kāḷigi.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Kôlhâpur; *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 207. Another of his records is edited *ibid.* p. 211.

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Shêḍbâl in the Athrî tâluka, Belgaum District (from an ink-impression).

<sup>7</sup> *Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay*, reprint of 1877, Vol. III. p. 415 and see page 475 above, note 6.



Chapter VIII.  
The Great  
Feudatory Families  
Bhōja II.

For the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Bhōja II., also called Vira-Bhōja and Vijayādityadēvana-singa or "the lion of Vijayāditya," the earliest reliable date seems to be the winter solstice, in December, A.D. 1190, of the *Sādhārāṇa saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1112 (expired), which is furnished by an inscription at Kōlhāpur;<sup>1</sup> and the latest, A.D. 1205-1206, which is furnished by a note at the end of the *Śabdārṇavachandrikā* of Sōmadēva, according to which the work was composed in the *Krōdhana saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1127 (expired), during the time of Bhōja II., at a Jain temple which had been founded by Gaṇḍarāditya at Ājurikā in the Kōlhāpur country, i.e., evidently, Ājra, forty miles south of Kōlhāpur.<sup>2</sup> Valayāḍa, Kollāpura, and Padmanāladurga, Pranālakadurga, or Pannāledurga, are mentioned as places at which he ruled,—the latter being the well-known Panhālā, about twelve miles to the north-west of Kōlhāpur.<sup>3</sup> In his earlier years, he, like his ancestors, used simply the feudatory title of *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*. But the note at the end of the *Śabdārṇavachandrikā* gives him the paramount titles of *Rājādhirāja*, *Paramēśvara*, and *Paramabhaṭṭāraka*, and also styles him *Pāśchima-Chakravartin* or "the western emperor." He must, therefore, have set himself up as an independent king during the period when Bhīllama and Jaitugi I. were establishing the sovereignty of the Yādavas of the Dēvagiri. But he was soon reduced by Jaitugi's successor, Siṅghana, who held all the territory in the neighbourhood of Kōlhāpur by at any rate A. D. 1218-19, and whose conquest of Bhōja II., mentioned in various records, seems to have been regarded as an achievement of rather special importance.<sup>4</sup> Bhōja II. is the last member of this branch of the family, of whom we have any mention. Probably, the power of his family died out with him, and his territory was handed over to the charge of some ordinary official of the Dēvagiri-Yādava dynasty.

The Rattas of Saundatti.

Of the great feudatory families, next in point of antiquity comes that of the Rattas, who, for about three centuries,—first as vassals of the Rāshtrakūṭas, then under the Western Chālukyas, and then apparently, as independent princes until they were subdued by the Yādavas of Dēvagiri,—had the government of the Kūṇḍi or Kuhūṇḍi three-thousand province, which was a division of the Kuntala country and included the greater part of the Belgaum District and some of the neighbouring territory: the boundaries of this province are said to have been fixed by the chieftain Kārtavīrya I.,<sup>5</sup> for whom we have the date of A. D. 980; and a reminiscence of it seems to have been preserved in the term *mītru-sāviraḍ-ayya*, "the *Ayya* of the three-thousand," which is still the title of an *Ayya* or Lingāyat priest at Hubli in the Dhārwar District. Their capital was evidently

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 213.—His published copper-plate grant (*Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay*, reprint of 1877, Vol. III. p. 411) is dated in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A.D. 1191, of the *Virōdhikīṭ saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1113 (expired).

<sup>2</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 75, and p. 76, note 2.

<sup>3</sup> See page 524 above, and note 1.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 201.

<sup>5</sup> See page 546 above, and note 7.

## 350 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Saundatti, in the Belgaum District,<sup>1</sup> which is mentioned in the records by the ordinary name of Savadhavatti or Savandhavatti and the Sanskritised appellation of Sugandhavartin; but, towards the end of their career they had also a seat of government at Belgaum, which is mentioned as Vêlugarâma, Vêugrâma, and Vêupura. Their genealogy is shewn in the table on the opposite page.

A record put together at any time during the period A. D. 1050 to 1096 shews<sup>2</sup> that the Raṭṭas came to the front through a person named Prithvirâma,—a disciple in the Kâreya sect of the Jains, founded by a teacher named Mailâpatîrtha,<sup>3</sup>—being patronised and raised to the position of a feudatory chieftain by a king Krishnarâjadêva, who can only be the Râshtrakûṭa king Krishna III.<sup>4</sup> A record of A.D. 1218 allots them to the actual lineage of a king Krishna-Kandhâra,<sup>5</sup> who is evidently the same person; and so also does another record, purporting, but rather doubtfully, to be dated in A. D. 1209, which mentions the king as Krishna-Kandhara, and further gives him the title of *Kandhâra-puravar-âdhîśvara* or “supreme lord of Kandhârapura, the best of towns.”<sup>6</sup> And a few passages speak of them as Râshtrakûṭas.<sup>7</sup> But the records almost always give the family name as Raṭṭa.<sup>8</sup> And the probability is that these chieftains only belonged to some local division of the Redḍi tribe or caste, and that the attribution of them to the lineage of the Râshtrakûṭa kings themselves is based on nothing but the circumstance, mentioned above, through which they rose to power.<sup>9</sup> The records of the second branch

<sup>1</sup> The chief town of the Parasgaḍ tâluka; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41; lat. 15° 47', long. 75° 12';—‘Sumoduttee.’

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. pp. 199, 200.

<sup>3</sup> An inscription at Kalbhavi also makes mention of the Kâreya *gana* or sect, which it says, was also known as the lineage of Mailâpa (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVIII. p. 313).

<sup>4</sup> See page 411 above, note 1. — For a precise statement, in one of their records, that the Raṭṭas owed their position and authority to Krishna III., see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX p. 248.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 251.

<sup>6</sup> See below, under Lakshmidêva I. — I do not know of any other mention of such a town in genuine documents. But, at Hirê-Kummi and Sattigeri in the Parasgaḍ tâluka, Belgaum District, and at Surkôḍ or Surkôr in the Râmdurg State, there are spurious copper-plate charters, without dates, which purport to have been issued by this same king, who is called in them the *Chakravartin* Kanhara and Krishna-Kanhara, and is styled *Kandhârapur-âdhîśvara*: the Surkôḍ or Surkôr record also says that he was reigning at Kanharapura.

<sup>7</sup> e.g., *ibid.* p. 273; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 24.

<sup>8</sup> Occasionally using the Kanarese letter which is transliterated by an *r* with two dots below it,—*r̥*.

<sup>9</sup> It has been suggested by Mr. K. B. Pathak (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 14) that these chieftains assumed the name of Raṭṭa, simply because they professed to be descendants of Krishna III. And in support of this it might be urged that a record of A.D. 980 speaks of Prithvirâma's grandson Śantivarman as “a son to the water-lily that was the Baisa (or Chaisa) lineage” (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 208), of which, if we assume the reference to be to the water-lily that flowers by day, the meaning would be that Śantivarman belonged to that lineage. But the claim to be actually descended from Krishna III. has not been traced back to an earlier date than A.D. 1218. The opening passage of the record of A.D. 980 distinctly describes Śantivarman and his ancestors as Raṭṭas. The reference to the Baisa or Chaisa lineage may be equally well understood as denoting the water-lily that flowers by night; the meaning then being that Śantivarman overthrew some member of that family. And I can really see no objection to believing that these chieftains did belong to the Redḍi tribe or caste. In fact, this assumption furnishes the most obvious reason for Krishna III. bringing them to the front.

## The Rattas of Saundatti.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.First Branch.  
Merada.

Prithvirâma.

Pittuga.

Sântivarman.  
(A.D. 980).Second Branch.  
Nanna.Kârtavîrya I.  
(A.D. 980)Dâvari,  
or Dâyima.

Kannakaira I.

Eraga.  
(A.D. 1040)Anka.  
(A.D. 1048)Sêna I.;  
married Mañjaladêvi.Kannakaira II.  
About A.D. 1069 to 1076, and  
A. D. 1082 and 1087)Kârtavîrya II.;  
married Bhâgaladêvi.  
(About A.D. 1069 to 1076, and  
A.D. 1087)Sêna II.;  
married Lakshmidêvi.  
(A.D. 1096 (?) and  
about A.D. 1102 to 1121)Kârtavîrya III.;  
married Padmaladêvi.  
(A.D. 1143 and 1165)Lakshmidêva I.;  
married Chandradêvi.  
(A.D. 1209?)Kârtavîrya IV.;  
married Âchaladêvi  
and Mâdêvi.  
(A.D. 1199 and 1218)Mallikâryuna.  
(A.D. 1204 and 1208)Lakshmidêva II.  
(A.D. 1228)

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

of this family, commencing with the name of Nanna, shew that the Raṭṭa chieftains had the hereditary title of *Lattalûr*- or *Lattanûr*-*puravar-ādhiśvara*, "supreme lord of Lattalûr or Lattanûr, the best of towns," intended to commemorate their original home;<sup>1</sup> that they were heralded in public by the sounds of the musical instrument called *trivālī*;<sup>2</sup> that they had the *sindûra-lāñchhana*, or elephant-crest;<sup>3</sup> and that they carried the *suvarṇa-Garuda-dhvaja*, or banner of a golden Garuḍa, which device, instead of the crest according to the more usual custom, appears on the seal of the only Raṭṭa copper-plate charter that has as yet come to light.<sup>4</sup>

Merada, and  
Prithvirāma.

Merada is mentioned only as the father of Prithvirāma. Of the latter, we are told that he was a disciple of Indrakīrtisvāmin, the disciple of Guṇakīrti, the disciple of Mullabhaṭṭaraka, who was a teacher in the Kāreya sect of Mailāpatīrtha.<sup>5</sup> And the record which furnishes this information, makes it clear, as noted above, that he was patronised and invested with the position and authority of a feudatory chieftain,—the exact title attached to his name being that of *Mahāśāmantā*,—by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Kṛṣṇa III. This event may be placed somewhere about A. D. 940, which is the earliest date that we have for Kṛṣṇa III. The record might, indeed, be taken as connecting with Prithvirāma the date of the Manmatha *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 797 expired (A.D. 875-76); but this date is plainly not authentic, so far, at least, as Prithvirāma is concerned.<sup>6</sup>

Pittuga.

Of Pittuga, all that we are told is that his wife was Nijikabbe or Nijiyabbe, and that he confronted and defeated a certain Ajavarman, whose identity is not known.

Sāntivarman.

Of the time of Sānta or Sāntivarman, whose wife was Chandikabbe, we have one record,—a stone inscription at Saundatti.<sup>7</sup> It describes him as a *Mahāśāmantā*, feudatory to the Western Chālukya king Taila II., and as making a grant to a Jain temple which he had had built at Saundatti. And it furnishes for him the date of the winter solstice in the month Pausa, falling in December, A. D. 980, of the Vikrama *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 902 (expired).

Nanna.

In connection with Nanna, also called Nannapayyarāpa, no historical facts are given. He is mentioned only as the father of Kārtavīrya I. There is nothing to shew his connection with Merada and his descendants. And the probability is that he belonged to a different branch of the family.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See page 384 above.

<sup>2</sup> See page 387 above.

<sup>3</sup> *Sindûra*, here, is not the ordinary word meaning 'red lead, vermilion,' as I thought when I first dealt with the records of this family. It is a corruption of *sindhura*, 'an elephant' (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 24, note 24).

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 243.

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 199.

<sup>6</sup> See page 411 above, note 1.

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 204.

<sup>8</sup> The name Nanna occurs elsewhere in the case of a king, belonging to the period A.D. 783-84, who built a Jain temple of Pārśvanātha at a town called Vardhamānapura (*Ind. Ant.* Vol. XV. p. 142: a footnote says that he is also mentioned in a Rāshtrakūṭa record; but the real reading there is *nanna*, qualifying *bhujanga-darpā*).

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Familie  
Kārtavīrya I.

Of the time of Kārtavīrya I., also called Katta, we have one record,—a stone inscription at Sogal in the Belgaum District,<sup>1</sup> which mentions him as the lord of the Kūṇḍi country, feudatory to the Western Chālukya king Taila II., and furnishes for him a date in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A. D. 980, of the Vikrama *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 902 (expired). The record of the period A.D. 1050 to 1096 mentions him again as a feudatory of Āhavamalla, i.e. Taila II., and says that he fixed the boundaries of the Kūṇḍi country.<sup>2</sup> And from this latter statement, coupled with the fact that his date is earlier by some five months than that of Śāntivarman, it seems likely that he set himself up in opposition to Śāntivarman, and eventually appropriated the entire province from that person.

Of Dāvāri or Dāyima, and of Kannakaira I., also called simply Kanna, we have no records and no historical details.

Dāvāri or Dāyima,  
and Kannakaira I.

Eṛaga.

Of the time of Eṛaga or Eṛega, we have one record,—a stone inscription at Maṇṭūr in the Mudhōl State:<sup>3</sup> it mentions him by the name of Eṛeyamma, with the title of *Mahāśāmantā*; it shews that he was a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasīma II.; and it furnishes for him a date in the month Mārgaśīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1040, of the Vikrama *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 962 (expired).<sup>4</sup> The Saundatti inscription of the period A. D. 1050 to 1096 speaks of him as acquainted with the science of music.

Aṅka.

Of the time of Aṅka, we have two records,—inscriptions on stone at the temple of Aṅkalēśvara or Aṅkuśēśvara at Saundatti.<sup>5</sup> One of them<sup>6</sup> describes him as a *Mahāśāmantā*, feudatory to the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara I., and furnishes for him the date of the winter solstice in the month Pausa, falling in December, A. D. 1048, of the Sarvadhārin *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 970 (expired). The other is a mere fragment, dated in the same year.

Sēna I.

About Sēna I., also called Kālasēna, we have no information except that his wife was Mañjaladēvī or Mañjaladēvī.

Kannakaira II.

Of Kannakaira II., also called simply Kanna, the earliest mention is in the Tidgundi copper-plate grant, from the Bijāpur District,<sup>7</sup> dated in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1082, of the Dundubhi *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1004 expired), cited as the seventh year of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI.; it speaks of him as the *Sāmantā* and *Mahāśāmantā* Kanna, one of the feudatories of Vikramāditya VI. He is also mentioned in the Koṇṇūr inscription, which appears to have been put together in

<sup>1</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 201.

<sup>3</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 161.

<sup>4</sup> The date includes the puzzling word *śrāḍhe*, for which see also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XXII. p. 222, and Index.

<sup>5</sup> I have failed to determine clearly the name by which the temple is really called. But, in either case, the present name is probably a corruption of an original Aṅkēśvara.

<sup>6</sup> I quote from an ink-impression. But see also *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 172.

<sup>7</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 306.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

A. D. 1121: it speaks of him as the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Kanna; and it connects him with the date of the winter solstice in the month Pausa, falling in December, A. D. 1087, of the *Prabhava saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1010 current'),<sup>1</sup> cited as the twelfth year of *Vikramāditya VI.* At this time he must have been ruling in conjunction with his younger brother *Kārtavīrya II.*, for whom we have an earlier date in July-August of the same year,—both of them as feudatories of *Vikramāditya VI.* And in fact, since another record describes *Kārtavīrya II.* as a feudatory of *Vikramāditya's* predecessor *Sōmēśvara II.*, the two brothers seem to have ruled conjointly from the beginning.

*Kārtavīrya II.*

Of the time of *Kārtavīrya II.*, also called *Katta* and *Sēnana-singā* or "the lion of *Sēna*," we have two records. One is a stone inscription at *Saundatti*,<sup>2</sup> which describes him as a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, feudatory to the Western *Chālukya* king *Sōmēśvara II.*: the date is lost; but the record belongs to the period A. D. 1069 to 1076. The other is a stone inscription at the temple of *Aṅkalēśvara* or *Aṅkūśēśvara*, at the same place,<sup>3</sup> which again styles him *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, and furnishes for him a date in the month *Śrāvaṇa* (July-Aug.), falling in A. D. 1087, of the *Prabhava saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1009 (expired)': at this time he was, of course, a feudatory of *Sōmēśvara's* successor *Vikramāditya VI.*; and a record at *Tērdāl* in the *Sāngli* State, which appears to have been put together in A. D. 1187, or was at any rate completed then, explicitly mentions him as a feudatory of that king.<sup>4</sup> His wife was *Bhāgaladēvī*, also called *Bhāgalām-bikā*.

*Sēna II.*

*Sēna II.*, also called *Kālasēna*, is mentioned in the *Konṇūr* inscription, as a *Māṇḍalēśvara*, in the time of the Western *Chālukya* king *Vikramāditya VI.*, and contemporaneously with *Vikramāditya's* son *Jayakarna*: the record seems to imply that he was governing the *Kūṇḍi* province in subordination to *Chāmaṇḍa*, a *Dandanāyaka* of *Jayakarna*,<sup>5</sup> and it appears to connect with him, as it certainly does with *Jayakarna*, the last date given in it, in the month *Pausa*, falling in December, A. D. 1121, of the *Plava saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1044 current'), cited as the forty-sixth year of *Vikramāditya VI.* *Sēna II.* is, therefore, at any rate to be placed in the period A. D. 1102 to 1121, which are the earliest and latest dates for *Jayakarna*. And an earlier date, in the month *Pausa*, falling in December, A. D. 1096, of the *Dhātu saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1019 current'), cited as the

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. pp. 297, 298.—The last date in this record is *Pausa śukla 13*, falling in December, A. D. 1121, of the *Plava saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1044 current'), cited as the forty-sixth year of *Vikramāditya VI.*

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 213.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 173.

<sup>4</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 23.—This passage is almost immediately followed by one which gives a date in the month *Vaiśākha* (April-May), falling in A. D. 1122, of the *Subhākrī saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1045 (current)'. But, as *Sēna II.*, the son of *Kārtavīrya II.*, is to be placed not later than A. D. 1121 (see further on), this date must denote only the time when grants were made to the temple,—not the time when the image was set up under the auspices of *Kārtavīrya II.*; and, therefore, it is not a date of *Kārtavīrya II.*

<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. pp. 293, 294.



## Chapter VIII.

## The Great Feudatory Families

twenty-first year of Vikramāditya VI., is perhaps furnished for him in one of the Saundatti records,<sup>1</sup> which takes the genealogy as far as him; and seems to have been put together in that year or shortly afterwards. His wife was Lakshmidēvi. Shortly after this time, an inscription at Khānāpur in the Kōlhāpur State,<sup>2</sup> mentions a Rāṭṭa *Mahāśāmantā* named Ankidēva, with a date in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A.D. 1129, of the Saumya *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1052 current), cited, rather peculiarly, as the fifty-fourth year of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI. This person must have been a feudatory of Vikramāditya's successor Sômesvara III. But none of the records disclose his place in the Rāṭṭa genealogy.

Of the time of Kārtavīrya III., also called Katta and Kattama, we have three unquestionable inscriptions. Two are at Khānāpur in the Kōlhāpur State:<sup>3</sup> they style him *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, and furnish dates for him in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A.D. 1143, of the Rudhirōdgārin *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1066 current), cited as the sixth year of the Western Chālukya king Perma-Jagad-ēkamalla II., and in Mārgasīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A.D. 1162, of the Chitrabhānu *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1084 (expired); and the second of them says that he was then ruling at NēARGE in the Belgaum District. The third is at Bail-Hongal in the Belgaum District,<sup>4</sup> and furnishes some date in the Tārāṇa *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1086 (expired), = A. D. 1164-65. And he is also mentioned, as a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, and plainly as a feudatory, in a record of A. D. 1165, which says that the Kalachurya king Bijjala, having subdued all kings, was then ruling the whole world with the one umbrella of sole sovereignty.<sup>5</sup> There is a record at Koṇṇūr,<sup>6</sup> which,—if referable to Kārtavīrya III., as it seems to be, because it uses the name Kattama, not met with in the case of the other Kārtavīryas,—describes him, not only as a *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara*, but also as a *Chakravartin* or emperor, and is dated in a year, unfortunately illegible, of his own rule. This record, which should undoubtedly be referred to a later period than the others, indicates very plainly that, at some period after A.D. 1165, taking advantage of the general confusion that must have prevailed during the overthrow of the Kalachurya power and of the last remnant of the Western Chālukya sovereignty under Sômesvara IV., and during the time when the Yālavas of Dēvagiri and the Hoysalas of Dōrasamudra were disputing the possession of the southern provinces, he established the independence of his family,—a position which his successors seem to have mostly maintained, until they were reduced to submission again, somewhere about A.D. 1230, by Vīchana, the southern viceroy of the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Singhana. The

Kārtavīrya III.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 202.

<sup>2</sup> At the temple of Hanumanta (*Carn.-Désa Inser.* Vol. I. p. 627).

<sup>3</sup> At the Jain temple (*id.* Vol. II. p. 547), and at the temple of Hanumanta (*ibid.* p. 548).

<sup>4</sup> At a temple on the north of the town (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 116).

<sup>5</sup> See page 476 above, and note 1.

<sup>6</sup> See *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 181.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Têrdâl inscription, however, discloses the fact that, in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1187, of the *Plavamga samvatsara* 'S.-S. 1109 (expired), a certain Bhâyidêva, a *Dandânâyaka* of the Western Châlukya king Sômêśvara IV., was governing the Kûndi province, which had been given to him by the king as a reward for defeating certain enemies who must have been some of the Raṭṭas of Saundatti. And this, while corroborating the inference made above as to the position assumed at this period by the Raṭṭas, also shews that they were not altogether successful in what they accomplished or aimed at. The wife of Kârtavîrya III. was Padmaladêvî, also called Padmâvatî.

## Lakshmidêva I.

Of the time of Lakshmidêva I., whose name appears also as Lakshmaṇa and Lakshmidhara, we have one record,—a stone inscription at Hanpikêri near Sampgaon.<sup>1</sup> It describes him as born in the lineage of a king named Krishṇa-Kandhara, with the title of *Kandhâra-puravar-âdhîśvara* or "supreme lord of Kandhârapura, the best of towns," i.e. of the Râshtrakûṭa king Krishṇa III.<sup>2</sup> It mentions him as ruling at Vêṇugrâma, which, it says, was in the Kûndi three-thousand. And it purports to furnish for him a date in the month Phâlguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1209, of the *Vibhava samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 1130 (expired): this date, however, overlaps, and is not easily reconcileable with the earlier dates of his sons Kârtavîrya IV. and Mallikârijuna; and, as a continuation of the record is dated in A.D. 1257, it is possible that the whole was put on the stone then, and that some mistake was introduced. The wife of Lakshmidêva I. was Chandaladêvî, also called Chandrike and Chandrikâdêvî, daughter of a person named Râja belonging to a family of *Mahâmandalêśvaras*, with the hereditary title of "supreme lord of Kupaṇapura, the best of towns," who claimed to belong to the Yaduvamśa and were lords of the Hagaratage district;<sup>3</sup> some of the records<sup>4</sup> say that she attained victory over a number of serpents in an earthen water-jar,—the allusion apparently being to her having undergone some trial by ordeal.<sup>5</sup>

Kârtavîrya IV., and  
Mallikârijuna.

Of the time of Kârtavîrya IV., we have seven records. The first is a stone inscription at Sankêshvar in the Belgaum District:<sup>6</sup> it describes him as a *Mahâmandalêśvara*, ruling at Vêṇugrama or Belgaum; and it furnishes dates for him in the month Bhâdrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A.D. 1199, of the *Siddhârthin samvatsara*, 'Saka-Samvat 1121 (expired), and in Jyêsthâ (May-June), falling in A.D. 1200, of the *Raudrin samvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1122 (expired). The second is a

<sup>1</sup> I quote from my reading from the original.

<sup>2</sup> See page 550 above, and note 6.

<sup>3</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. pp. 232, 233, 235.

<sup>4</sup> See, e. g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 248.

<sup>5</sup> For a clear instance of trial by ordeal, see under the account of Jayakêśin III., page 571 below.—The present allusion is probably explained by an article on trial by ordeal, among the Hindûs, in the *Asiatic Researches*, Vol. I., fifth edition, p. 389, where, in describing the second form of ordeal by poison, it is said—"The hooded snake called *nâga* is thrown into a deep earthen pot, into which is dropped a ring, a seal, or a coin. This the accused is ordered to take out with his hand; and if the serpent bite him, he is pronounced guilty; if not, innocent."

<sup>6</sup> At the temple of Nârâyana (*Carn.-Désa. Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 561).

stone inscription at Râybag in the Kôlhâpur State :<sup>1</sup> it describes him as a *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, enjoying, at Vêlugarâma, *sâmṛājya* or "complete sovereignty,"—a term which indicates plainly the position that the members of this family had then assumed; and it is dated in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1201, of the Durmati *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1124 (current). The third and fourth are stone inscriptions, which were formerly at Belgaum,<sup>2</sup> but are now in the British Museum :<sup>3</sup> they describe him as a *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, enjoying *sâmṛājya* at Vêṇugarâma in conjunction with his younger brother, the *Puvarāja* Mallikârjuna; and they are dated on Pausa śukla 2, falling in December, A.D. 1204, of the Raktākshin *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1126 (expired). The fifth is a stone inscription at Kalhole in the Belgaum District :<sup>4</sup> this, again, describes him and his younger brother as ruling together in the same style at Vêṇugarâma; and it furnishes for them the same date.<sup>5</sup> The sixth is a copper-plate grant from Bhôj, in the same district; <sup>6</sup> it makes precisely the same statement, in connection with a date in the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1208, of the Vibhava *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1131 (current). And the seventh is a stone inscription at Nêsgargi in the same district,<sup>7</sup> which makes no mention of Mallikârjuna, but speaks of Kârtavîrya IV. as ruling at Vêṇugarâma or Vêṇupura, and furnishes for him the date of the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1218, of the Bahudhânya *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1141 (current). The wives of Kârtavîrya IV. were Êchaladêvî and Mâdêvî: the former is mentioned as the daughter of a *Chakravartin* or emperor; <sup>8</sup> but her father's name is not given.

Of the time of Lakshmidêva II., also called Boppana-sînga or "the lion of his father,"<sup>9</sup>—the son of Kârtavîrya IV. by his wife Mâdêvî,—we have one record,—a stone inscription at Saundatti.<sup>10</sup> It styles him a *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, and states that he was ruling at Vêṇugarâma, i. e. Belgaum. And it furnishes for him a date in the month Ashâdha (June-July), falling in A. D. 1228, of the Sarvadhârin *samvatsara*, Saka-Samvat 1151 (current).

Lakshmidêva II.

This is the last notice that we have of the Râttas of Saundatti. From the absence, in this record, of any allusion to a paramount sovereign, it may be inferred that Lakshmidêva II. was still independent at the time when it was written. But he must very soon afterwards have succumbed to the power of the Yâdavas of Dêvagiri. Some of the earlier records which mention Siṅghapa, of that dynasty, as the

<sup>1</sup> At the Jain temple (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscrs.*, Vol. II. p. 564; verified, and corrected in respect of the date, from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> *Carn.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. pp. 571, 576.

<sup>3</sup> I owe this information to Mr. Rice, who found them there after they had long been lost sight of.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 220.

<sup>5</sup> Except that the *samvatsara* is here connected with Saka-Samvat 1127 (current).

<sup>6</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 242.

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 240.

<sup>8</sup> *ibid.* p. 231.

<sup>9</sup> *Boppa*, or elsewhere *bappa*, is a Prâkṛit word, meaning 'father' (see *Gupta Inscptions*, p. 188, note).

<sup>10</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. p. 260; and *Archeol. Surv. West. Ind.*, Vol. II. p. 223, and Vol. III. p. 107.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

reigning king,—*e. g.*, of A. D. 1213 at Gadag in the Dhârvar District and at Khêdrâpur near Kôlhâpur, of A. D. 1215 at Balagâmbe in Mysore, of A. D. 1218-19 at Kôlhâpur, and of A. D. 1222 at Manôli in the Belgaum District,—shew that, before the date that is on record for Lakshmidêva II., all the territory bordering on the Kûnḍi province on the north, east, and south, had already fallen into the hands of the Yâdavas. And the Haralahalli grant, of A. D. 1238, specifically states that Vichana, Singhana's viceroy for the southern provinces, had then subdued the Rattas.<sup>1</sup> The event may be placed about A. D. 1230. And, as we have no later mention of Lakshmidêva II. or of any descendant of his, the probability is that he was deprived of his hereditary position, and the province was handed over to one of Singhana's ordinary officials.

## The Kadambas of Hangal.

An account of an early dynasty of kings who called themselves Kadambas, has been given in chapter I. above. We have now to deal with two families of feudatory nobles who, with a slight difference of spelling, were called Kâdambas. As in the case of the names Chalukya and Châlukya, so, here also, the difference in the first syllable seems to imply that the Kâdambas could not claim a direct lineal descent from the early Kadamba kings. But, at the same time, the use of the title *Banavâsi-puravar-âdhîśvara*, or "supreme lord of Banavâsi, the best of towns," by families of which one at least had nothing whatever to do with the government of the Banavâsi province, indicates plainly that the Kâdambas did assert some genealogical connection with the Kadamba kings, of whose capitals Banavâsi was one, if it was not the principal one.<sup>2</sup> The family with which we are concerned in the present section, is that of the Kâdambas of Hângal,—the ancient Pânuṁgal and Hânunṁgal,—which is the chief town of the Hângal taluka in the Dhârvar District.<sup>3</sup> These nobles had the hereditary right to rule the Pânuṁgal or Hânunṁgal district, which consisted of five hundred villages. And their capital was Hângal itself, which is mentioned in records by the appellations of Pânthîpura,<sup>4</sup> Vairâṭapura,<sup>5</sup> Virâṭana-kote,<sup>6</sup> and Virâṭanagara,<sup>7</sup> as well as by the ancient name from which the modern name is derived. They sometimes ruled also the Banavâsi province; but the numerous instances

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. pp. 384, 385.

<sup>2</sup> As in the case of 'Chalukya' and 'Châlukya' (see page 427 above), so also, in the records of the later Kâdambas, the family name is sometimes given as 'Kadamba' in metrical passages; but, as far as my experience goes, never in prose passages.—The word sometimes occurs with the lingual *k*.—Kaḍamba,—but very rarely.

<sup>3</sup> Lat. 14° 46', long. 75° 11'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 42;—Hungul.

<sup>4</sup> *e.g.*, *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 254, and *errata*.—An inscription of A. D. 1165 at Mantige in the Hângal taluka (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 105; verified from an ink-impression) says (line 10 f.) that the capital of the Hânunṁgal five-hundred was Hânunṁgal, and (line 60) that it had the appellation of Pânthîpura (*Pânthîpur-âbhîdhânâṁ Hânunṁgalla samasta-nagaramumam bahîrâṁjigar-aynâvaramam, &c.*)

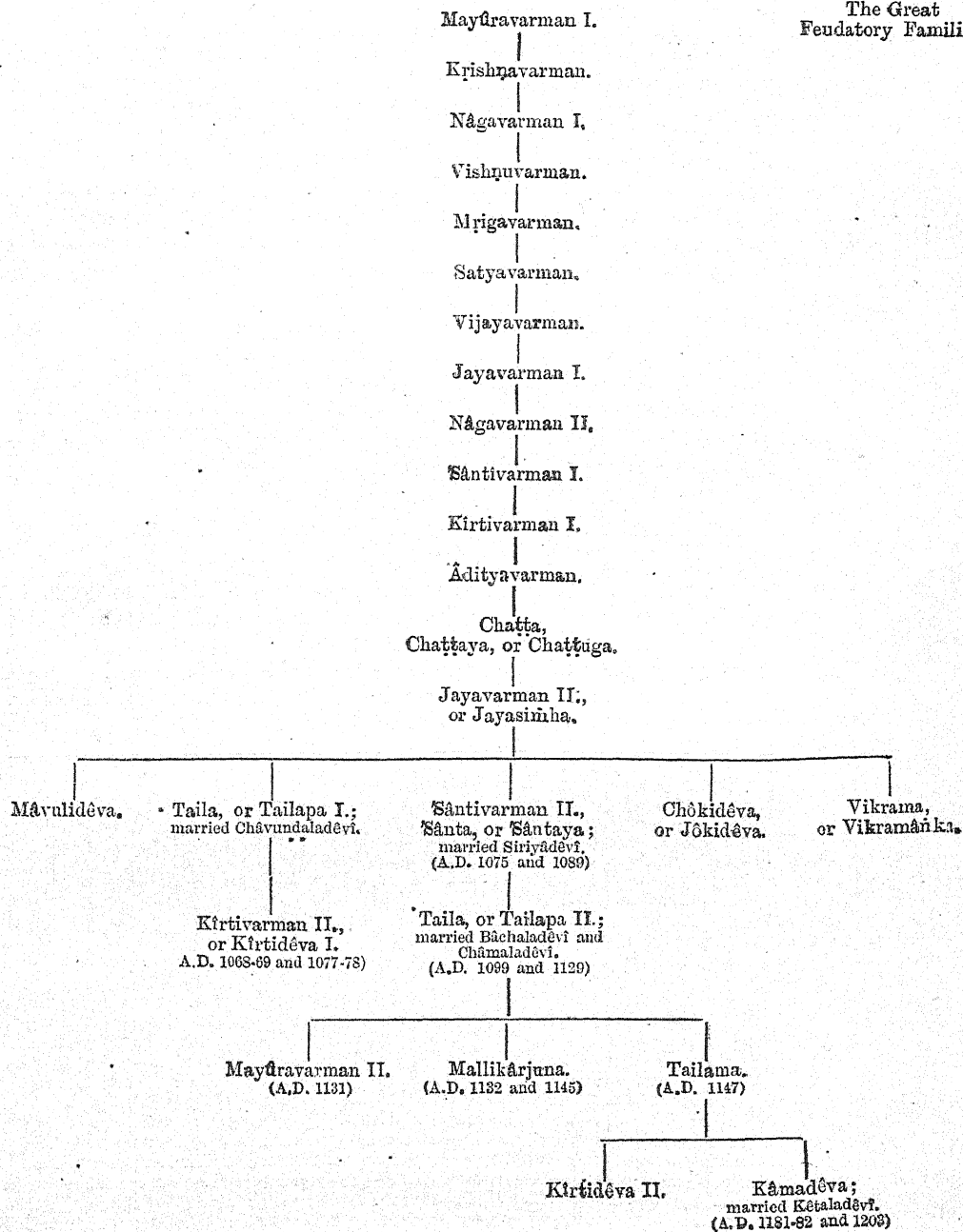
<sup>5</sup> An inscription on the premises of Yaligâra-Karibasappa at Yaḷawaṭṭi in the Hângal taluka (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 315).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Harihar (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 123, line 33; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 32).

<sup>7</sup> An inscription at the temple of Râmalînga at Yaḷawaṭṭi (*Carn.-Désa Inscrs.* Vol. I. p. 39).

## The Kadambas of Hangal.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Chapter VIII.  
The Great  
Feudatory Families.

in which that province was under the government of the members of other feudatory families and of ordinary officials, disprove any hereditary right on their part to that territory. As already indicated, they had the hereditary title of *Banavāsi-puravar-ādihīsvara*, or "supreme lord of Banavāsi, the best of towns,"<sup>1</sup> commemorative of the place from which they originally started. They had the *sinha-lāñchana* or lion-crest,<sup>2</sup> and carried the *sakkhācharēndra-dhvaja*, or banner of Hanumat, the king of monkeys.<sup>3</sup> They were heralded in public by the sounds of the musical instrument called *permaṭṭi*.<sup>4</sup> And their family-god was Jayanti-Madhukēśvara, or Viṣṇu under the name of Madhukēśvara of Jayantīpura or Banawāsi.<sup>5</sup> Their records are found mostly in the Hāngal tāluka itself.

The fullest account of their traditional and actual genealogy is given in a stone inscription at Kargudari in the Hāngal tāluka, dated in A.D. 1108,<sup>6</sup> and, with a few additions from other similar records at Banawāsi<sup>7</sup> and Hāngal,<sup>8</sup> and from other sources, the list is as shewn in the table on page 559 above: but the authenticity of it anterior to the name of Chaṭṭa, Chaṭṭaya, or Chaṭṭuga, appears very doubtful, —there being too sudden a change to an ordinary style of nomenclature from an unbroken series of high-pretending names ending in *varman*; and there being also three detached names,<sup>9</sup> — of a person named Mayūrarvarman, of Harikēśarin, and of Tōyimadēva, —with dates earlier than that which is forthcoming for the first person in the list with whom the records connect a date, —for which the list does not provide at all. Regarding Mayūrarvarman I., who heads the list, and who appears<sup>10</sup> to have been represented by tradition as three-eyed and four-armed, the Kargudari record asserts that he was a son of the god Siva and the Earth, and that he came from the Himālayan regions, and, having brought from Ahichchhatra<sup>11</sup> eighteen Brāhman̄s whom

<sup>1</sup> e.g., *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 252, text lines 24, 25.

<sup>2</sup> e.g., *ibid.* lines 28, 29.

<sup>3</sup> e.g., *ibid.* line 28.

<sup>4</sup> e.g., *ibid.* line 25.

<sup>5</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. X. p. 249.

<sup>6</sup> See *id.* Vol. IV. p. 206.

<sup>7</sup> At a temple of Išvara in the fort (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 49; P. S. and O. C. *Inscr.* No. 90, where, on the authority of *Inscriptions in Dhārwar and Mysore*, it is wrongly entered as being at Hāli in the Belgaum District). — The original appears to be not forthcoming now.

<sup>8</sup> See pages 563, 564, below.

<sup>9</sup> From the application of these epithets, with others that plainly are traditional, to the historical nobles, e.g. to Tailapa II. in line 26 of the Kargudari inscription (compare also *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 204).

<sup>10</sup> There seem to have been more places than one, whether regions or towns, named Ahichchhatra; or else the traditions connected with the name were very mixed and confusing. — Hiuen Tsiang visited a place of this name, called by him 'O-hi-chi-ta-to (*Buddhist Records of the Western World*, Vol. I. p. 200), which Gen. Sir Alexander Cunningham (*Archæol. Surv. Ind.* Vol. I. p. 255) identified with the modern Rāmnagar, about twenty-two miles to the north of Badaun in the North-West Provinces. While Prof. Lassen (*Map of Ancient India*) identifies apparently the same one with the modern Farukhābād, about fifty-five miles to the south-east of Badaun. — Prof. Hall, (*Vishnu-Purāṇa*, Vol. II. p. 161, note §) suggests that one of them was not far from the Vindhya mountains. — The *Padma-Purāṇa* appears to place an Ahichchhatra in Assam (*Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. V. p. 295). — The scholiast on the *Haimakōśa*, iv. 28, locates a region of this name somewhere in the north of India (*Jour. Beng. As. Soc.* Vol. XXX. p. 197, note). — And a Sinda inscription at Bhairammatī in the Bijāpur District (*Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 230) asserts that Sinda, the alleged founder of the family, was born at Ahichchhatra in the region of the river Sindhu, i. e. the Indus.



he established in the Kuntala country, thus acquired the government of the earth.<sup>1</sup> He seems to be identical with the Mukappa-Kadamba,—“the three-eyed Kadamba,”—of another record,<sup>2</sup> who is said to have brought twelve-thousand Brāhmanas, of thirty-two *gôtras*, purified by performing the *agnihôtra*-sacrifice, from the *agrahâra* of Ahichchhatra, and to have made, and established them in, the *agrahâra* of Sthânugûdhapura, which is the modern Tâlgund in the Shimogga District, Mysore. And his name in the form of Mayûravarman is very possibly nothing but a reminiscence of that of the veritable Mayûrâsarman, who established the early Kadamba power.<sup>3</sup>

There seems no reason to question any part of the genealogy from Chatta onwards. But the first member of the family, shewn in the table, in respect of whom we have definite data, is the *Mahâmandalêśvara* Kirtivarman II., also called Kirtidêva I. and Tailana-sînga or “the lion of Taila,”—the son of Taila or Tailapa I. and Châvun-daladêvi. He was ruling the Banavâsi province<sup>4</sup> in the Kilaka *samvatsara*, ‘Saka-Samvat 980 (expired), = A. D. 1068-69;’<sup>5</sup> and he must then have been a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Sômêśvara I. or II. We have other dates for him, without an exact specification of his territory, in the Anala or Nala *samvatsara*, ‘S.-S. 998 (expired), = A.D. 1076-77, and in the following year;’<sup>6</sup> when, on the latter occasion at any rate, he was a feudatory of Vikramâditya VI.

For the *Mahâmandalêśvara* Santivarman II., we have a date in the month Âśvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 1075, of the Râkshasa *samvatsara*, ‘Saka-Samvat 997 (expired);’<sup>7</sup> but the record does not state the details of his government: as this date is earlier than the latest date of his nephew, perhaps he and Kirtivarman II. were then ruling, respectively, only the Pânûngal five-hundred and the Banavâsi twelve-thousand. In the month Mâgha (Jan.-Feb.) falling in A. D. 1089, of the Vibhava *samvatsara* (‘S.-S. 1011 current), he was ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand and the Pânûngal five-hundred, as a feudatory of Vikramâditya VI.<sup>8</sup> His wife was Siriyâdêvi, of the Pândya family.

For the *Mahâmandalêśvara* Taila or Tailapa II., whose name appears also as Tailaha, we have various dates, ranging from the month Jyêshtha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1099, of the Pramâdin *samvatsara* (‘Saka-Samvat 1022 current),’<sup>9</sup> up to the winter solstice, in

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

## Kirtivarman II.

## Santivarman II.

## Tailapa II.

<sup>1</sup> Here there is perhaps an allusion to the “eighteen *agrahâras*” mentioned on page 443 above, and note 4.

<sup>2</sup> At Tâlgund in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 221; *Mysore Inscriptions* p. 196).

<sup>3</sup> See page 286 above.

<sup>4</sup> This does not necessarily mean that he was not ruling the Pânûngal five-hundred also. Sometimes all the details of a government are given; sometimes only that province or district is mentioned in which lay the village at which the grant was made.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Banavâsi (see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 206, No. 3.)

<sup>6</sup> Inscriptions at Balêhâlli in the Hângal taluka, and at Kuppattûr in Mysore (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 585).

<sup>7</sup> An inscription at Nîralgi in the Hângal taluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

<sup>8</sup> An inscription at Aralêshwar in the Hângal taluka (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 594).

<sup>9</sup> An inscription at Arjâl in the Hângal taluka (*ibid.* p. 596).

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

December, A.D. 1129, of the Saumya *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1052 current).<sup>1</sup> He was a feudatory at first of Vikramāditya VI., and then of Sômesvara III. The records mostly represent him as ruling the Banavâsi province and the Pânûṅgal five-hundred; but the latest of them, of A. D. 1129-30, adds the Sântalige thousand. Two of them say that he ruled also over various other districts "acquired by the strength of his own arm;" but they do not name those districts. The Kargudari inscription, of A.D. 1108, mentions his capital, Hângal, by the name of Pânthipura, from which place, it says, he was ruling both the Pânûṅgal district and the Banavâsi province. Another record, of A.D. 1125-26, which mentions only the Banavâsi province, states that he was ruling it at Pânûṅgal. His wives were Bâchaladêvî, of the Pândya family, and Châmaladêvî, who was the mother of Tailama. The date of A.D. 1129, given above, is the latest certain date for him. But there are records at Yalawattî in the Hângal tâluka<sup>2</sup> which tend to shew that he did not die till the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1135, of the Râkshasa *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1058 current), and that his death occurred during, or shortly after, a siege of Hângal by the Hoysalas under Vishṇuvardhana; that Vishṇuvardhana did besiege Hângal,—and probably reduced it, as claimed for him,—is known from the Hoysala records.<sup>3</sup>

## Mayûravarman II.

In the month Bhâdrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A. D. 1131, of the Virôdhikrit *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1054 current), and again at the winter solstice in December of the same year, the *Mahâmandalêsvara* Mayûravarman II. was ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand, the Pânûṅgal five-hundred, and the Sântalige thousand, as a feudatory of the Western Châlûkya king Sômesvara III.<sup>4</sup>

## Mallikârijuna.

In the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1132, of the Paridhâvin *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1055 current),<sup>5</sup> and in the month Phâlguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1138, of the Pîṅgala *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1060 current),<sup>6</sup> the *Mahâmandalêsvara* Mallikârijuna was ruling the Banavâsi and Pânûṅgal territory, as a feudatory of Sômesvara III.; and again in the month Phâlguna, falling in A. D. 1145, of the Raktâkshin *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1067 current),<sup>7</sup> as a feudatory of Perma-Jagadêkamalla II.

## Tailama.

At the time of the winter solstice, in December, A.D. 1147, of the Prabhava *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1069 (expired), Tailama,—who is mentioned without any title,—was ruling the Pânûṅgal five-hundred, as a feudatory of Perma-Jagadêkamalla II.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> An inscription at Hungund in the Baṅkâpur tâluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

<sup>2</sup> On the premises of Yaligâra-Karibasappa, and at the temple of Râmêsvara (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 723, 725).

<sup>3</sup> See, e.g., page 496 above.

<sup>4</sup> Inscriptions at Hâvanige in the Hângal tâluka, and at Hirê-Kerûr in the Kôḍ tâluka (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. I. pp. 703, 706).

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Kyâsanûr in the Hângal tâluka (*Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 636).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Mûḍur in the Hângal tâluka (*ibid.* p. 727).

<sup>7</sup> An inscription at Bâlêhallî in the Hângal tâluka (*ibid.* p. 772).

<sup>8</sup> An inscription at Maṇakatî in the Baṅkâpur tâluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

And at the time of the winter solstice, in December, A.D. 1189, of the. Saumya *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1111 (expired), as a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Sôṃêśvara IV., the *Mahāmaṇḍalêśvara* Kāmadêva, also called Kāvadêva and Tailamana-aṅkakāra or "the warrior or champion of Tailama," was ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand, the Pānuṅgal five-hundred, and the Puligere, i.e. Laksh-mêshwar, three-hundred, after subjugating the Male and Tulu countries, the Koṅkan, and the Western Ghauts.<sup>1</sup> His wife was Kêtaladêvi. There are two other records of Kāmadêva at Hângal.<sup>2</sup> One of them<sup>3</sup> is dated in the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1119 current), = A.D. 1196-97, which is cited as the sixteenth year of his rule; thus giving the Plava *saṃvatsara*, Ś.-S. 1104 current, = A.D. 1181-82, as his initial date. This inscription is on a *virgal* or monumental tablet, the sculptures on which are a very vivid representation of battle-scenes. It is dated in the month Āśvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A.D. 1193. And it records that the Hoy-sala king Virā-Ballāla II. had come and pitched his camp at the Ānekere tank,—the large tank on the west side of Hângal,—and was besieging the city. He was defeated, and repulsed for the time, by Kāmadêva's forces under his general Sôhani, who, however, was killed in the battle. But he seems to have soon afterwards completely subjugated the Kādambas and annexed their territory. There are inscriptions at Sâtêṇhalli, in the Kôḍ táluka,<sup>4</sup> which shew that Kāmadêva was still fighting against the Hoysala forces in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1203, of the Rudhîrô-d-garin *saṃvatsara* (Ś.-S. 1126 current); but, what became of him after that date, is not known.

In addition to the above, there are some detached names, not referable at present to any places in the genealogy, the owners of which assert themselves to be Kādambas, of plainly the Hângal family.

Thus, in the Bhāva *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 956 (expired), = A.D. 1034-35, as a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasîṃha II., the *Mahāmaṇḍalêśvara* Mayûravarmaṇ, whom the record styles *Pāntipur-adhipa* or "lord of Pāntipura,"<sup>5</sup> was ruling the Pānuṅgal five-hundred, apparently in subordination to a certain Māḍipayya, the *Pergade* of the Banavâsi province, which is said here to include the Sântalige thousand.<sup>6</sup> And in the Târaṇa *saṃvatsara*, Ś.-S. 966 (expired), = A.D. 1044-45, he was still ruling the Pānuṅgal district, as a feudatory of Sôṃêśvara I.<sup>7</sup>

In the Manmatha *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 977 (expired), = A.D. 1055-56, the *Mahāmaṇḍalêśvara* Harikêśarin was ruling the Banavâsi province under Vikramāditya VI., who was then, in the reign

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.  
Kāmadêva.

Detached names.

Mayûravarmaṇ.

Harikêśarin.

<sup>1</sup> The Hângal inscription (see page 505 above, note 3).

<sup>2</sup> P. S. and G.-C. Inscrs. Nos. 106, 107.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Târakêśvara (*Carm.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 605).

<sup>4</sup> *Carm.-Dêsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. pp. 309, 322, 323.

<sup>5</sup> Not Pāntipura, as in other records; but very possibly only by a mistake of the writer.

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Āḍur in the Hângal táluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

<sup>7</sup> Another inscription at Āḍûr.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families  
Tôyimađeva.

of his father Sômesvara I., viceroy for that province and for the Gaṅgarâđi ninety-six thousand.<sup>1</sup>

At the time of the winter solstice, in December, A.D. 1066, of the Parâbhava *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 988 (expired)<sup>2</sup> the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Tôyimađeva was ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand and the Pânunḡal five-hundred, as a feudatory of Sômesvara I. The record tells us that his mother was the Western Châlukya princess Akkâdêvî; but it does not mention his father's name.

Kêtarasa.

A record dated in the Vikriti *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 1093 (current), = A. D. 1170-71,<sup>3</sup> mentions a *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Kêtarasa, distinctly described as a Kâdamba, but also called "lord of Uchchaṅgigiri," and describes him as a feudatory of the Pândya *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Vijayapândya, who had acknowledged allegiance to the Western Châlukya king Taila III., but seems afterwards to have become independent. But, whether the date belongs to Kêtarasa himself, or to his son Nâgati, is not certain.

Mallikârkjuna or  
Mallidêva.

In the month Kârttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A. D. 1231, of the Khara *saṃvatsara* ('Saka-Saṃvat 1154 current), the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Mallikârkjuna was ruling the Banavâsi twelve-thousand and the Hânunḡal five-hundred. Other dates, in A. D. 1241 and 1252, are furnished for him by other records, which mention him by the name of Mallidêva. And his initial date was either A. D. 1215-16 or 1216-17.<sup>4</sup>

Sômadêva.

And finally, in the Durmukha *saṃvatsara*, his second year, the Vilambin *saṃvatsara*, his fourth year, and the Vikârin *saṃvatsara*, his fifth year, the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Sômadêva, also called Sôyidêva and Sôvidêva, and styled *Kâdamba-Chakravartin* or "the Kâdamba emperor," was ruling apparently the Pânunḡal five-hundred;<sup>5</sup> but there is nothing in the records to enable us to refer his dates to the 'Saka era.<sup>6</sup>

#### The Kadambas of Goa.

The members of the other family of feudatory nobles called Kâdambas ruled, during the greater part of their career, at Gôa,<sup>7</sup> which, formerly

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IV. p. 208.

<sup>2</sup> An inscription at Hoṭṭûr in the Bânkâpur tîluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

<sup>3</sup> At Harihar (P. S. and O. C. *Inscr.* No. 118; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 51).

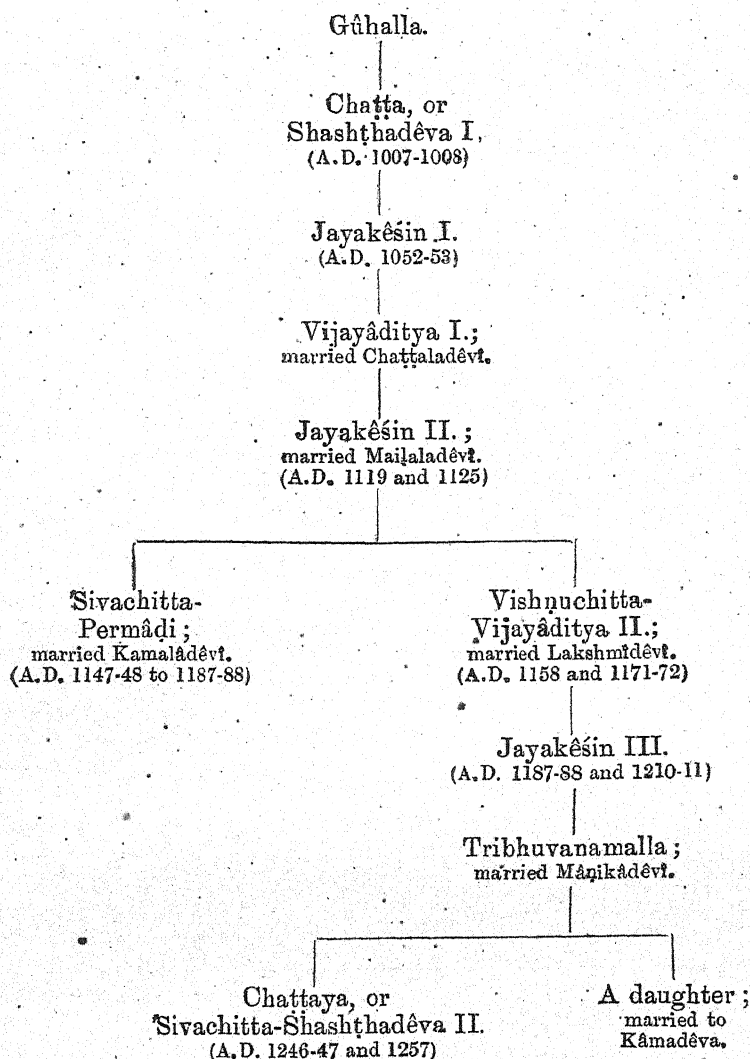
<sup>4</sup> Inscriptions at Hângal itself, and at Araleshwar, Kyâsanûr, and Nidasingi, in the Hângal tâluka (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. II. pp. 600, 601, 603, 604).

<sup>5</sup> Inscriptions at Kyâsanûr, Âlûr, and Hângal itself (*Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. II. pp. 607, 608, 609, 610).

<sup>6</sup> It is just possible that he is identical with a Sôyimarasa, who, according to the transcription, was ruling the Pânunḡal five-hundred, as a feudatory of Sômesvara I., in the Plavaṅga *saṃvatsara*, 'Saka-Saṃvat 989 (expired), = A.D. 1067-68 (an inscription at some uncertain place in the Hângal tâluka; *Carn.-Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 176). But it seems to me very likely that, in the transcription, "Sôyimarasa" is a mistake for "Tôyimarasa," as another form of "Tôyimađeva" (for which name, see above).

<sup>7</sup> Lat. 15° 30', long. 73° 57'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41.—This is in accordance with the always accepted identification, which, even if there is no direct evidence to support it, there seems no reason to call in question. Gôvâ or Goa is, indeed, also the name of a fort near Harnai and Suvarṇadurg in the Ratnâgiri District (see the *Gazetteer of the Bombay Presidency*, Vol. X. Ratnâgiri and Sâwantwâđi, pp. 335, 337). But this locality does not appear to have been of any importance until the sixteenth century A.D. (*ibid.* p. 338). On the other hand, the Portuguese Goa was one of the seats of power of the Vijayanagara dynasty in the fourteenth century (*ibid.* p. 439).

## The Kadambas of Goa.

Chapter VIII.  
The Great  
Feudatory Families

the capital of the Portuguese possessions in India, is now only a suburb of Panjim, the present Portuguese capital. Their original territory was a province called the Palasige or Halasige twelve-thousand, which took its appellation from one of the ancient forms of the name of the modern Halsi<sup>1</sup> in the Khānāpur tāluka, Belgaum District. In the latter half of the eleventh century, however, they acquired, by wresting

<sup>1</sup> Lat. 15° 31', long. 74° 39'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41,—'Hulsee.'

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

it from the Silâhâras, a division of the Kônkan which was called the Kônkan nine-hundred, and was evidently the territory in the vicinity of Goa. And Goa itself, which is mentioned in their records by the names of Gôpakapattana, Gôpakapuri, and Gôve, then became their capital. Like the Kâdambas of Hângal, they had the hereditary title of *Banavâsi-puravar-âdhîsvara*, or "supreme lord of Banavâsi, the best of towns;"<sup>1</sup> they used the *sinha-lâñchhana* or lion crest,<sup>2</sup> which appears on the seals of the two copper-plate grants of their family that have come to notice,<sup>3</sup> and on the gold coins of Permâdi and Jayakêsin III.;<sup>4</sup> they carried the *vânara-mahâdhvaja*, or great banner of a monkey;<sup>5</sup> and they were heralded in public by the sounds of the musical instrument called *permatti*.<sup>6</sup> But their family-god was different,—being 'Siva, under the name of Saptakôti'svara.<sup>7</sup> A copper-plate charter of one of the members of this family has been obtained at Goa. But their records are mostly found in the Khânâpur and Sampgaon talukas of the Belgaum District, and in the northern and north-western parts of Dhârwâr. A peculiarity about some of the records is the exceptional way in which the dates are given in years of the Kaliyuga era, instead of the Saka era.<sup>8</sup>

There can be little doubt that the Kâdambas of Goa were of the same original stock with the Kâdambas of Hângal, though no indication has as yet been obtained as to the point at which the two genealogies may be joined. But the separation of the two families must be of considerable antiquity; for, even though one and the same person may be intended, each family had a different name for its founder, and a different account of his origin. As we have seen above, the Kâdambas of Hângal derived their descent from the three-eyed and four-armed Mayûravarma, a son of the god Siva and the Earth. Whereas the Kâdambas of Goa attributed their origin to the three-eyed and four-armed Jayanta, otherwise called Trilôchana-Kâdamba or "the three-eyed Kâdamba," who is said to have sprung from a drop of sweat that fell to earth near the roots of a *kadamba*-tree from the forehead of the god Siva after his conquest of the demon Tripura.<sup>9</sup> The records of the Kâdambas of Goa, however, do not give a long and questionable pedigree like that of their relations of Hângal.

<sup>1</sup> *e.g.*, *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 296, text line 6.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* line 9.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 241; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 288.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. Appendix, p. xxiv.

<sup>5</sup> *Id.* Vol. IX. p. 296, line 9.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* line 9.

<sup>7</sup> *e.g.*, *ibid.* p. 307.—The temple of Saptakôti'svara is said to be 'Narven' in Goa (*id.* Vol. X. Appendix, p. xxv.), which seems to be the 'Narva' of the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41, on the island of Piedade.—The image appears to have been overthrown by the Turushkas or Musalmâns; and to have been re-established by the celebrated Mâdhavâchârya, who, when he was *Mahâpradhâna* of Harihara II. of Vijayanagara (about A.D. 1380), besieged Goa and expelled the Musalmâns (*id.* Vol. IX. p. 227).

<sup>8</sup> The first current year of the Kaliyuga era was B. C. 3102-3101.—The only other epigraphic instance of the use of it, that I can quote, is the Aihle inscription of the Western Chalukya king Pulikêsin II., dated Kaliyuga-Samvat 5735 expired, coupled with Saka-Samvat 556 expired, = A.D. 634-35 (see page 357 above, No. 6).

<sup>9</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. pp. 245, 272, 285.



They present historical names only. And the list stands as shewn in the table on page 565 above.

Of Gûhalla, who was styled *Vyâghra-mârin* or "the tiger-slayer," we have no historical details.

An inscription at Gudikatti, in the Sampgaon tâluka,<sup>1</sup> represents the *Mahâmandalêśvara* Shashthadêva I.,—whose name also appears in the Prâkrit forms of Chatta, Chattala, Chattaya, and Chattayya,—as a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Jayasimha II. in the *Plavanga samvatsara*, coupled with 'Saka-Samvat 928 by mistake for 929 (expired), = A.D. 1007-1008. At that time, however, the reigning king was Irivabedanaga-Satyâśraya; and, from this, with the mistake in the date, and with the fact that the date is expressed in numerical words,<sup>2</sup> it seems doubtful whether the record is a synchronous and reliable one.

A continuation of the Gudikatti inscription, mentioned above, represents Jayakêśin I.,—whom it styles "lord of the Koṅkaṇ," but to whom it does not allot any title,—as a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Sômêśvara I. in the *Nandana samvatsara*, coupled with 'Saka-Samvat 973 by mistake for 974 (expired), = A. D. 1052-53.<sup>3</sup> Elsewhere, it is stated of him that he slew the king of Kâpardikadvîpa, destroyed the Chôlas, and uprooted Kâmadêva,<sup>4</sup>—that he assembled the Kâdambas, conquered the Âlupas, and established the Western Châlukyās in their kingdom,<sup>5</sup>—that he caused the Châlukyās and the Chôlas to become friends at Kâñchî,<sup>6</sup>—and that he made Gôpakapattana, i.e. Goa, his capital.<sup>7</sup> Kâpardikadvîpa is evidently the island, with the adjoining territory, of Shatshashti, Sâsaṭi, or Sâlsette near Bombay,—so named either after Kapârdin II., of the northern Koṅkaṇ branch of the Silâhâra family, who was ruling the Koṅkaṇ in A.D. 851 and 877-78 as a feudatory of the Râshtrakûṭa king Amôghavarsha I., or after his grandfather Kapârdin I.,<sup>8</sup> and the king of Kâpardikadvîpa, slain by Jayakêśin I., is very probably the Silâhâra prince Mâmvâṇi, for whom we have the date of A. D. 1059-60: for, the Silâhâra records themselves admit some serious reverse about that time, in telling us that Anantadêva or Anantapâla (A. D. 1095) "cast into the ocean of the edge of his sword those wicked heaps of sin (the Kâdambas) who, at a time of misfortune due to the hostility of relatives (the Silâhâras of Karâḍ), obtained power, and devastated the land of the Koṅkaṇ, harassing gods and Brâhmans."<sup>9</sup> In the *Dvyâśraṇyakôsha* of Hêmachandra and Abhayatilaka, it is narrated that Karṇa I., of the dynasty of the Chaulukyās of

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.  
Gûhalla.

Shashthadêva I.

Jayakêśin I.

<sup>1</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>2</sup> See page 439 above, note 1.

<sup>3</sup> Here, again, the date is expressed in numerical words; see the reference quoted in the preceding note.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 272.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 282.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* p. 242, text line 2.

<sup>7</sup> *ibid.* p. 283.

<sup>8</sup> See page 543 above.

<sup>9</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 34, text lines 52 to 54.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Anhilwād, married Mayānalladēvi, daughter of a Kādamba prince Jayakēśin who was ruling at Chandrapura in the Dekkan;<sup>1</sup> and, Karna's period being A. D. 1063-64 to 1093-94,<sup>2</sup> this Jayakēśin of Chandrapura seems to be Jayakēśin I. of Goa: but Chandrapura has not been identified,—unless, perchance, the name is a Sanskritised form, denoting Chandgad, the chief town of the mahāl of that name in the Belgaum District.

## Vijayāditya I.

Of Vijayāditya I., whose name appears also as Vijayārka, the only information furnished by the family records is that his wife was Chātṭaladēvi. An extraneous record<sup>3</sup> tells us that she was a twin sister of Bijjaladēvi, who was the mother of Jagaddēva of the Śāntara family of Paṭṭi-Pombuchchapura. It is perhaps to the time of Vijayāditya I. that we must refer a record at Kādarōli in the Sampgaon tāluka,<sup>4</sup> which mentions a Kādamba *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* named Gūvala, a feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., and furnishes for him a date in the month Āshāḍha (June-July), falling in A.D. 1098, of the Bahudhānya *samvatsara* (Śaka-Samvat 1021 current), cited as Vikramāditya's twenty-third year: that this person was connected with the Kādambas of Goa, seems tolerably certain; but his place in the genealogy is not yet known.

## Jayakēśin II.

Of the time of the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Jayakēśin II. there are various records, which give dates for him ranging from the month Mārgaśīrsha (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A.D. 1119, of the Vikārin *samvatsara*, Śaka-Samvat 1041 (expired),<sup>5</sup> to the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1125, of the Viśvāvasu *samvatsara* (S.-S. 1048 current), cited as the fiftieth year of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI.<sup>6</sup> The last mentioned record speaks of him as ruling only the Palasige twelve-thousand and the Koṅkana nine-hundred. But an intermediate record, five months earlier in the same year,<sup>7</sup> states that, as a feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., he was ruling, in addition to the above-mentioned two provinces, the Payve, i.e. Hayve, five-hundred, and the Kavadiḍvīpa lākh-and-a-quarter, which is evidently the Kāpardikadvīpa territory referred to above in connection with Jayakēśin I. And another record, of A. D. 1122,<sup>8</sup> adds to his territory the Vēlūgrāme seventy and the Hānuṅgal five-hundred, the latter being probably only temporarily in his possession. His feudatory title is given in all the records. But, that he aimed at a higher position, is shewn by the fact that he also styled himself *Koṅkana-Chakravartin* or "emperor of the Koṅkan."<sup>9</sup> And there are other indications that he made an attempt, in his earlier years, to throw off

<sup>1</sup> *Ibid.* Ant. Vol. IV. p. 233.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* Vol. VI. p. 213.

<sup>3</sup> At Balagāmve in Mysore (*P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 180; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 97; see page 458 above, note 2).

<sup>4</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>5</sup> An inscription at Amaragōli in the Hubli tāluka (I quote from an ink-impression).

<sup>6</sup> An inscription at Bhāvihāl in the Dhārwar tāluka (from an ink-impression).

<sup>7</sup> At Narēndra in the same tāluka (from an ink-impression).

<sup>8</sup> Also at Narēndra (from an ink-impression).

<sup>9</sup> See, for instance, the Golihālī inscription of Permāji (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 300).

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

the Western Châlukya supremacy : for, it is evidently to his time that we must refer the events which led to the prince Âchugi II., of the Sinda family of Yelburga, taking Goa and giving it to the flames, and seizing upon the Konkan;<sup>1</sup> and he is undoubtedly the Jayakêśin whom Âchugi's son Permâdi I. defeated and put to flight. His differences with the Châlukyas, however, must have been very soon and permanently made up again; for, Vikramâditya VI. gave him his daughter Mailaladêvi in marriage.<sup>2</sup> He was defeated at some time or other by the Hoysala prince Vishnuvardhana, who thereby acquired the Palasige province,<sup>3</sup> but can hardly have held it more than temporarily. And he seems to be the *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara* Jayakêśin whom one of the Lakshmêshwar inscriptions,<sup>4</sup> dated in the month Âshâdha (June-July), falling in A. D. 1147, of the Prabhava *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1070 current), mentions among the persons of distinction to whom presents were given, or had on some previous occasion been given, at the time of making grants to the god Sômanâtha.

The sons of Jayakêśin II. were Permâdi, also called Perma and Paramardi, and Vijayâditya II., whose name, again, also appears as Vijayârka. They acquired, respectively, the names of Sivachitta and Vishnuchitta, by their devotion to the gods Siva and Vishnu. Also, Permâdi was styled *Malavara-mârin*, "the slayer of the Malavas or people of the ghaut country," which corresponds to *Malaparot-gaṇḍa*, a generic epithet of the Hoysalas; and, apparently from some literary accomplishments, Vijayâditya II. was called *Vânibhûshana* or *Sarasvatîbhûshana*. Vijayâditya's wife was Lakshmîdêvi, daughter of a certain Lakshmîdêva. And Permâdi's wife was Kamalâdêvi: in one passage, her father Kâmadêva is said to be of the Sôma vainśa or Lunar Race, and her mother Châṭṭaladêvi, of the Pândya family;<sup>5</sup> but, in another, Châṭṭaladêvi is allotted to the Lunar Race, and Kâmadêva to the Sûryavainśa or Solar Race.<sup>6</sup> It was Kamalâdêvi who caused to be built the small but elaborately sculptured temple of the god Kamala-Nârâyana and the goddess Mahâlakshmi, at Dêgâṃve in the Sampgaon tâluka, which contains three inscriptions of this family; it was constructed by Tippoja, the *Sûtradhârin* or architect of the god Baikêśvara, and the son of the *Sûtradhârin* Holoja of Hûvina-Bâge,<sup>7</sup> and by Tippoja's son Bâgoja. The records of this period, of which those in the vernacular all give Permâdi the title of *Mahâmaṇḍalêśvara*, shew that his initial year was the Prabhava *saṃvatsara*, Saka-Saṃvat 1070 current, = A. D. 1147-48, and indicate that Vijayâditya II. was shortly afterwards associated with him in the rule. The earliest of them is a stone inscription at Siddâpur in the Dhârwar tâluka,<sup>8</sup> dated in the

Permâdi, and  
Vijayâditya II.<sup>1</sup> See page 574 below.<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. pp. 245, 273, 283, 285, 300; and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 288.<sup>3</sup> See page 497 above.<sup>4</sup> *Carn. Dêsa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 812; *P. S. and O. C. Inscr.* No. 97<sup>5</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 274.<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.* p. 295.<sup>7</sup> Probably Râybhâg in the Kôlhâpur State.<sup>8</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XI. p. 273.

## 570 DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

month Āśhādha (June-July), falling in A. D. 1158, of the Bahudhānya *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 1080 (expired); it mentions Vijayāditya II. as *Yuvarāja*, and states that, at a place named Sampagāḍi,<sup>1</sup> the two brothers were then ruling conjointly over the Palasige twelve-thousand and the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred. Another record which mentions Vijayāditya II. is the second part of the Halsi inscription,<sup>2</sup> dated in the Khara *saṃvatsara*, Kaliyuga-Saṃvat 4272 expired, = A. D. 1171-72, cited as the twenty-fifth year. This is in accordance with the initial date given above. And so are the intermediate records, which mention Permāḍi only: for instance,—the Golihalli inscription,<sup>3</sup> which cites the Vikrama *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1083 current), = A. D. 1160-61, as his fourteenth year, and the Svabhānu *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1086 current), = A. D. 1163-64, as his seventeenth year, and mentions him as ruling, on the first occasion, at Gôve, *i.e.* Goa, over the Palasige twelve-thousand, the Koṅkaṇa nine-hundred, and the Vêluguṛame seventy; the first part of the Halsi inscription,<sup>4</sup> which cites the Virêdthin *saṃvatsara*, Kaliyuga-Saṃvat 4270 expired, = A. D. 1169-70, as his twenty-third year; and the Dêgāṃve inscription,<sup>5</sup> which cites the Jaya *saṃvatsara*, Kaliyuga-Saṃvat 4275 expired, = A. D. 1174-75, as his twenty-eighth year. The family records themselves do not furnish any further historical details about the two brothers. But some information is forthcoming from other sources. A Silāhāra record tells us that Vijayāditya of Karāḍ,—about A. D. 1143 and 1153,—re-instated the princes of the Sthānaka *maṇḍala* or Thāṇā province, *i.e.* his connections of the northern Koṅkaṇa branch, which must have been done by taking away some of the territory and power held by Jayakêśin II. or Permāḍi; and also, more obscurely, that he re-established the princes of Gôvā, referring perhaps to some assistance, against his own connections, subsequently rendered to the two brothers. And, in a record of A. D. 1181,<sup>6</sup> the *Daṇḍandya*ka Chandugidêva, an officer of the Kaḷachurya king Āhavamalla, is mentioned as having burned some of the territory of a Vijayāditya, who can only be the Kādamba Vijayāditya II. A gold coin of Permāḍi has been obtained, dated in the Śubhakrit *saṃvatsara* (S.-S. 1105 current), = A. D. 1182-83.<sup>7</sup>

## Jayakêśin III.

Of the time of the *Mahāmaṇḍalêśvara*<sup>8</sup> Jayakêśin III., who also was styled *Malavara-mārin*, we have two records,—a copper-plate grant at Halsi in the Khānāpur tāluka,<sup>9</sup> and a stone inscription at

<sup>1</sup> Possibly the modern Sampgaon; but I do not put the identification forward with certainty.

<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 278.—For an examination of the date, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 265.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 296.

<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 278.—For an examination of the date, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 264.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* pp. 266, 287.—For an examination of the date, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 266.

<sup>6</sup> See page 489 above.

<sup>7</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. X. Appendix, p. xxiv.

<sup>8</sup> In line 3 of the Kittūr inscription (see below), *mahāmaṇḍalêśvara* must be a mistake (of the original) for *mahāmaṇḍalêśvara*.

<sup>9</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 241.

Kittûr in the Sampgaon taluka:<sup>1</sup> the former gives a date in the month Chaitra, falling in March, A. D. 1199, of the Siddhârthin *samvatsara* (Saka-Samvat 1122 current); cited as his thirteenth year; the latter gives three dates in the month Âshâdha, falling in June, A.D. 1201, of the Durmati *samvatsara* (Saka-Samvat 1124 current), cited as his fifteenth year; and the two records shew that his first year was the Plavamga *samvatsara*, Kaliyuga-Samvat 4288 expired or 4289 current, = S.-S. 1110 current, = A.D. 1187-88.<sup>2</sup> Neither do these records, nor any others, furnish any historical information about him. But the Kittûr inscription contains an interesting account of a trial by ordeal. There being a dispute between Sivaśakti, the *Achârya* or priest of the god Kallésvaradêva of Kittûr, and Kalyânaśakti, the *Achârya* of the *Mûlasthânadêva* or "original god of the locality," regarding the ownership of a field, — the two contending parties met before the *Ma-hâpradhâna* and *Dandadhyaka* Îsvara, and agreed to put the matter to the test of the *phaladîvyâ* or "ordeal by holding a red-hot arrow-head or spear-head." Accordingly, on Sunday the seventh day of the dark fortnight of the month Âshâdha, corresponding to the 24th June, A. D. 1201, they met again in the presence of the principal villagers of Dêgâmvê, assembled at the temple of the god Mallikârkjuna of that village. And then Kalyânaśakti, taking the sacred symbols on his head, declared that the field belonged to the *Mûlasthânadêva*; while Sivaśakti, holding a red-hot arrow-head or spear-head in his hand, made oath that the field belonged to the god Kallésvara. On the following day, the principal villagers examined the hand of Sivaśakti, and, presumably finding it uninjured, decided that he had won his cause, and that the field in dispute belonged to the god Kallésvara.<sup>3</sup> It was probably during the time of Jayakêsin III. that the Kâdambas of Goa lost the Vênugrâma seventy, — the country round Belgaum, — which, as we have already seen,<sup>4</sup> was in the possession of Kârtavîrya IV., of the family of the Rattas of Saundatti, in A.D. 1199. It is to the time of Jayakêsin III. that we must refer the gold coin dated in the Piñgala *samvatsara*, which is, then, Saka-Samvat 1120 current, = A. D. 1199-1200, and that one also which is dated in the Pramôda *samvatsara*, and which therefore furnishes for him the date of S.-S. 1133 current, = A. D. 1210-11.<sup>5</sup>

Of Tribhuvanamalla, whose proper name is not disclosed, we have no definite information, except that his wife was Mânikâdêvî.

Of the time of the *Mahâmûndalêscara* Shashthadêva II., also called Sivachitta-Chattayadêva, we have two records. One is a copper-plate

## Chapter VIII.

The Great Feudatory Families.

Tribhuvanamalla.

Shashthadêva II.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. IX. p. 304.

<sup>2</sup> For an examination of these dates, shewing that the Kaliyuga year that is quoted, — 4288 expired in one case, and 4289 current in the other, — does not belong to the *samvatsara* mentioned along with it, but is his initial year, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. pp. 297, 299.

<sup>3</sup> For another instance of trial by ordeal, see page 556 above, and note 5. — In the article on trial by ordeal among the Hindûs, published in the *Asiatic Researches*, Vol. I., fifth edition, p. 389, the eighth method is described thus: — "They make an iron ball, or the head of a lance, red-hot, and place it in the hands of the person accused; who, if it burn him not, is judged guiltless."

<sup>4</sup> See page 556 above.

<sup>5</sup> For these coins, see *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As.* Vol. X. Appendix, p. xxiv.



## 572. DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

charter from Goa,<sup>1</sup> which gives a date in the month Āśvina, falling in September, A.D. 1250, of the Sādhārana *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1173 current), cited as his fifth year, and fixes the Parābhava *saṃvatsara*, Kaliyuga-Saṃvat 4348 current, = S.-S. 1169 current, = A.D. 1246-47, as his first year.<sup>2</sup> The other is a stone inscription at Buradaśingi in the Hubli tāluka, Dhārwar District;<sup>3</sup> it styles him *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* and "lord of the western ocean;" it furnishes for him a date in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A.D. 1257, of the Piṅgala *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1179 (expired); and it uses an expression which implies that, in spite of the feudatory title, he was then reigning as an independent king. The Goa charter records a grant, to the god Śiva under the name of Gōvēśvara, which was made by Shashthadēva II. in conjunction with a certain Kāmadēva or Kāvaṇa,—son of Lakshmidēva, and brother-in-law of Shashthadēva himself,—who, both in the body of the record and on the seal of the grant, is called "the establisher of Shashthadēva." It would seem, therefore, that it was only by some special effort that Shashthadēva II. succeeded at all to the authority held by his ancestors. And, as no later names have come to notice, the power of the Kādambas of Goa appears to have died out with him.

## The Sindas of Yelburga.

The Sindas, who have been incidentally mentioned in connection with some of the Western Chālukya kings and the Hoysalas, were another family of feudatory nobles who played an important part in the history of the Kanarese districts.

There appear to have been more branches than one of this family. And we have to deal first and chiefly with that branch, the members of which had the hereditary right of ruling certain districts which were known separately as the Kisukād seventy, the Kelavādi three-hundred, the Bāgadage or Bāgadige seventy, and the Nareyaṅgal twelve, and collectively as the Sindavādi *nāḍ*.<sup>4</sup> Of these districts, the first was the country lying round Kisuvolal or Pattada-Kisuvolal, which is the modern Paṭṭadakal in the Bādāmi tāluka, Bijāpur District.<sup>5</sup> The second evidently took its appellation from the ancient name, differing but slightly from the modern name, of the present Kelawadi, Kelwadi, or Kelōdi, about ten miles to the north of Bādāmi. The third, which in other records is called the Bāge seventy and the Bāgenād seventy, was the country lying round the modern Bāgalkōt, the chief town of the Bāgalkōt tāluka in the same district. And the fourth was a small group of villages,—included, the records

<sup>1</sup> *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIV. p. 288.

<sup>2</sup> For an examination of this date, shewing that the Kaliyuga year that is quoted,—4348 expired, by mistake for current,—does not belong to the *saṃvatsara* mentioned with it, but is his initial year, see *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XVII. p. 300.

<sup>3</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.

<sup>4</sup> See, *e. g.*, page 441 above.

<sup>5</sup> The place ought to be shewn in the Indian Atlas, sheet No. 41 or 58, in lat. 15° 57', long. 75° 52' or thereabouts. The omission of it must be connected somehow or other with the fact that the name would lie on the extreme edge of either sheet.

<sup>6</sup> For this identification, see *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. II. p. 170.

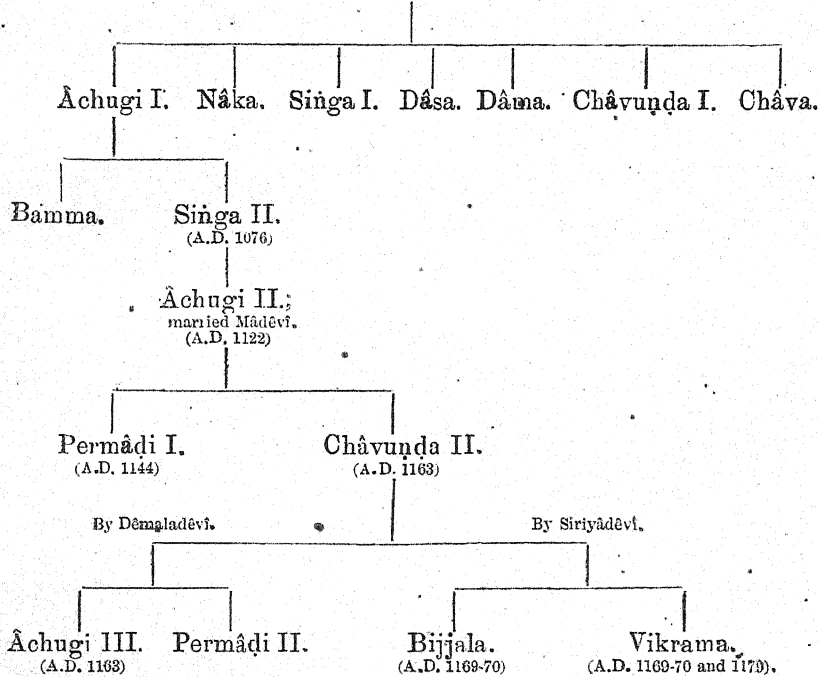


## The Sindas of Yelburga.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

(Unnamed Ancestor.)



say, in the Belvola three-hundred,—of which the chief town was the modern Naréga, in the Rôn táluka, Dhárwār District. The capital of the members of this branch of the family was Erambarage or Erambirage, which, as was suggested by Sir Walter Elliot,<sup>1</sup> is evidently the modern Yelburga in the Nizám's Dominions, about twenty-five miles in a south-easterly direction from Paṭṭadakal.<sup>2</sup> And their records have been obtained at Aihole and Paṭṭadakal in the Bijápur District, and at Koḍikop, Naréga, Rôn, and Sūḍi, in the Dhárwār District.

The genealogical list of this branch of the family is shewn in the table above. It commences very abruptly with seven brothers, the name of whose father is not stated. And the records give

<sup>1</sup> *Madras Jour. of Lit. and Science*, Vol. VII. p. 207; and *Jour. R. As. Soc.*, F. S., Vol. IV. p. 15.—The name was read, as 'Yerabaragi,' more correctly by Sir Walter Elliot than by myself. I read it as 'Rambarage' and 'Rambirage' (*Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. pp. 236, 245), under circumstances which would justify that reading. The real form, Erambarage,—or, as actually written in the particular record, Yerambarage,—is disclosed by an inscription at Aihole (*Ind. Ants.* Vol. XII. p. 99).

<sup>2</sup> Lat. 15° 36', long. 76° 4'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 58,—'Yelboorga.'

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

no hint of the mythological origin, or of the hereditary title and insignia, that are claimed elsewhere. It seems very likely, however, that these princes were closely connected,—possibly descended in the same line,—with the Pulikâla and Nâgâditya of an inscription at Bhairanmatti,—noticed on page 576 below,—which, like some other records, allots all the Sindas to the Nâgavamśa or race of the hooded serpents.

Âchugi I., &amp;c.

Of Âchugi I., otherwise called Âcha,—of Nâka,—of Siŋga I., or Siŋha,—of Dâsa,—of Dâma, or Dâva,—of Châvuṇḍa I., whose name appears also in the forms of Chavuṇḍa and Chauṇḍa,—of Châva,—and of Bamma,—we have no information beyond the bare mention of their names.

Siŋga II.

At Nidagundi in the Rôṇ tâluka, Dhârwar District, there is an inscription<sup>1</sup> which mentions a *Mahâmandalêśvara Siŋgama*, who, in the month Bhâdrapada (Aug.-Sept.), falling in A.D. 1076, of the Anala or Nala *saṃvatsara*, Śaka-Saṃvat 998 (expired), was ruling the Kisukâḍ seventy as a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Sômêśvara II. \* This person must be Siŋga II. of the Sinda family.

Âchugi II.

The *Mahâmandalêśvara Âchugi II.*, whose name appears also in the forms of Âcha, Âchi, and Âchama, was a feudatory of the Western Châlukya king Vikramâditya VI.; in consequence of which he was styled Tribhuvanamalladêva-kêśarin, or “the lion of Tribhuvanamalladêva.” His wife was Mâdêvî or Mahâdêvî. Of his time we have one record,—at Kodikôp:<sup>2</sup> it speaks of him as ruling the Kisukâḍ seventy, and “several other towns” headed by Nareyaṅgal-Abbegere, the chief town of the Nareyaṅgal twelve which was included in the Belyola three-hundred; and it furnishes for him a date in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A.D. 1122, of the Subhakrit *saṃvatsara* (Śaka-Saṃvat 1045 current), cited as the forty-fifth year of Vikramâditya VI. This record does not give any further information about him. But subsequent ones claim that he was a very hand-mill for grinding the wheat which was an enemy named Jaggu, and that he plundered the country of a person named Hallakavadikeya-siŋga;<sup>3</sup> that, at the command of the emperor Vikramâditya VI., he pursued and prevailed against the Hoysalas, took Gôve, *i.e.* Goa, put Lakshma to flight in war, caused the Pândyas to retreat, dispersed the Malapas or people of the Western Ghats, and seized upon the Konkan;<sup>4</sup> and that he gave Gôve and Uppinakatte to the flames, and repulsed a certain Bhôja who invaded his territory.<sup>5</sup> Some of the names thus mentioned have not yet been identified. But Bhôja must be Bhôja I., of the family of the Silâhâras of Karâḍ, whose date was just before A.D. 1110.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> I quote from an ink-impression.<sup>2</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI, p. 247.<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* p. 243.<sup>4</sup> *ibid.* p. 244.<sup>5</sup> *ibid.* p. 269.<sup>6</sup> See page 547 above.

We have four records belonging, or purporting to belong, to the time of Āchugi's eldest son, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Permādi I., whose name appears also as Perma, Pemma, Paramardi, and Hemmadi,—three at Naréga,<sup>1</sup> and one at Koḍikop;<sup>2</sup> but only the last furnishes a genuine and admissible date,—at the time of the winter solstice, in December, A. D. 1144, of the Raktākshin *samvatsara* (Saka-Samvat 1067 current), cited as the seventh year of the Western Chālukya king Perma-Jagadēkamalla II.<sup>3</sup> This record expressly describes him as a feudatory of Jagadēkamalla II., and shews that he was consequently called Jagadēkamalla-Permādi; and it states that he was ruling the Kisukād seventy, the Bāgaḍage seventy, the Kelavādi three-hundred, and the Nareyaṅgal twelve. The records claim that he vanquished Kulaśēkharāṅka, besieged and decapitated Chatta, pursued a certain Jayakēśin, who must be the second of that name in the family of the Kādambas of Goa, and seized the royal power of the Hoysalas; and that he penetrated to the mountain passes of “the marauder Bittiga,” *i.e.* the Hoysala prince Vishṇuvardhana, besieged his city of Dōrasamudra, pursued him as far as the town of Bēlāpura, which he took, and followed him, beyond that place, as far as the mountain pass of Vāhadi.<sup>4</sup> His capital, Erambarage, is mentioned in the two records which include the impossible dates of A. D. 949-50 and 950-51.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.  
Permādi I.

Of the time of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Chāvūṇḍa or Chavūṇḍa II., we have one record,—a stone inscription at Pattadakal,<sup>5</sup> dated in the month Jyēshtha (May-June), falling in A. D. 1163, of the Subhānu *samvatsara*, coupled with Saka-Samvat 1084 by mistake for 1085 (expired): it speaks of him as being, or rather as having been, a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Taila III.; and it says that he was then ruling the Kisukād seventy, the Bāgaḍage seventy, the Kelavādi three-hundred, and “several other districts,” and that his senior wife, or chief queen Dēmaladēvi and his son Āchidēva,—entered in the table on page 573 above as Āchugi III.,—were governing, as regents, at Kisuvolal, or Pattada-Kisuvolal, *i.e.* Pattadakal, which was the chief town of the Kisukād district. The record mentions also another son by Dēmaladēvi, named Pemmādi,—entered in the table on page 573 above as Permādi II.

Chāvūṇḍa II.; and  
Āchugi III.

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. pp. 224, 239; and *Carn.-Désa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 440.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid* p. 253.

<sup>3</sup> Of the two published Naréga inscriptions, one purports to be dated, quite impossibly, in the Saumya *samvatsara*, Saka-Samvat 872 (current), = A. D. 949-50, and the other, equally so, in the Sādhārana *samvatsara*, S.-S. 872 (expired), = A. D. 950-51. According to the transcription in the *Carn.-Désa Inscr.* the third purports, more reasonably, to be dated in the Tārana *samvatsara*, S.-S. 1026 (expired), = A. D. 1104-1105: but this date is also inadmissible, because of the later date for the father, Āchugi II.; and, that it is not the date really given in the original, is rendered probable by the fact that, in its representation of another of his records, the *Carn.-Désa Inscr.* (Vol. I. p. 633) connects the Saumya *samvatsara* with S.-S. 1051 (expired), instead of with 872 (current).

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 244.

<sup>5</sup> *ibid*. p. 259.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.Bijjala, and  
Vikrama.

Other records, at Aihole,<sup>1</sup> Rôn,<sup>2</sup> and Sûdi,<sup>3</sup> shew that, by another wife named Siriyâdêvi, daughter of the Kalachurya king Bijjala, Châvunda II. had two other sons named Bijjala and Vikrama or Vikkayya. The Aihole inscription mentions the two brothers, without any title, as ruling the Kisukâd seventy, the Bâgadage seventy, and the Kelavâdi three-hundred, in the Virôdhin *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1092 current), = A.D. 1169-70, cited as the ninety-fourth year of the era of the Western Châlukya king Vikramâditya VI. And the Rôn inscription gives for the *Mahāmandalésvara* Vikrama a later date in the month Āśvina (Sept.-Oct.), falling in A. D. 1179, of the Vikârin *saṃvatsara*, 'S.-S. 1102 (current), when, it says, at his capital of Erambarage, he was ruling the Kisukâd seventy, as a feudatory of the Kalachurya king Saṅkama.

Other names.

The above is the last notice of the family whose genealogical list is shewn on page 573 above. But other names, not shewn in that list, are forthcoming.

Pulikâla, and  
Nâgâditya.

Some of them are disclosed by an interesting stone inscription at Bhairanmatti in the Bâgalkôt tâluka, Bijâpur District,<sup>4</sup> which professes to give the origin of the Sinda family. The record refers first to the reign of the Western Châlukya king Taila II., and to the Vikrita *saṃvatsara*, coupled with Saka-Saṃvat 911 by mistake for 912 (expired), = A.D. 990-91, when it says, there was a Sinda prince named Pulikâla, belonging to the family of the serpents, and born in the race of the Nâgas, who had the *nâga-dhvaja* or hooded-serpent banner, the *vyâghra-lâñchhana* or tiger crest, and the hereditary title of *Bhôgâvatipura-paramésvara* or "supreme lord of the town Bhôgâvati," which place, in Hindû mythology, was the capital of the Nâga king Vâsuki in Rasâtala, one of the seven divisions of Pâtâla or the subterranean regions. It then proceeds to give Pulikâla's genealogy. It states that, from a desire to behold the earth, so belauded by the sons of men, there came from the lower regions the serpent king Dharanendra; and to him there was born, at Ahichehhatra in the region of the river Sindhu (the Indus),<sup>5</sup> a son, "the long-armed Sinda." Being much perplexed at the birth of a son in human shape, Dharanendra bade a tiger nourish the boy. The child was transferred by the tiger to the care of the lord of snakes. And so he was brought up, and eventually became king of the Sinda country, and married the daughter of a lord of the Kadambas, by whom he had three sons, from whom there sprang the Sindavamsa or race of the Sindas. The record then seems to state that thirty-one princes in succession ruled the Bâgadage district, and that then there was born another prince named Sinda. Then, it says, in this lineage of the Sindas of Bâgadage, which came without a break from "the long-armed Sinda," there was a certain Kammara or Kammayyarasa. His wife was Sagarabbarasi. And to them was born the Pulikâla mentioned above. Carrying the gene-

<sup>1</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XI. p. 274; re-edited, more correctly, in the *Ind. Ant.* Vol. IX. p. 96.

<sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> See page 477 above, notes 2, 3.

<sup>4</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 230.

<sup>5</sup> See page 560 above, note 11.

## Chapter VIII.

## The Great Feudatory Families.

alogy a little further, it then tells us that to Pulikāla and Rēva-kabbe there was born the *Mahāśmanta* Nāgāditya,—an ornament of the family of the serpents, “lord of Bhôgāvati, the best of towns,” lord of the banner of the hooded serpents Ananta and Vāsuki and Takshaka, a very Kāmadēva with his tiger-crest, an ornament of the Sinda family. Further, to this Nāgāditya and to his wife Poleyabarasi, there was born Polasinda. And the son of the last-mentioned was the *Mahāmandalēśvara* Sēvya or Sēvyarasa, a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Sômēśvara II.,—the supreme lord of Bhôgāvati, the best of towns, the lord of the banner of the hooded serpents, an ornament of the Sinda race. And finally, reverting to Nāgāditya, whom it indicates as a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasinha II., it furnishes for him the date of the ‘Srimukha *samvat-sara*, ‘Saka-Samvat 955 (expired), = A.D. 1033-34. As already stated, Pulikāla and Nāgāditya, who are distinctly described as belonging to the family of the Sindas of Bāgaḍage, may very possibly have been ancestors of the Yelburga branch of the family.

Again, the Tidgundi copper-plate charter<sup>1</sup> mentions, as a feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., with a date in the month Kārttika (Oct.-Nov.), falling in A.D. 1082, of the Dundubhi *samvatsara* (‘Saka-Samvat 1005 current), a *Mahāmandalēśvara* Muñja,—son of Sindarāja, son of Bhīma, of the Sinda race,—with the title of “supreme lord of the town Bhôgāvati,” and described as born in the race of the king of hooded serpents and belonging to the Sinda family. Coupled with the date, the pedigree of Muñja, as far as it is given, seems to negative the possibility of any connection with the Yelburga branch of the family.

Muñja.

And finally, an inscription at Harihar<sup>2</sup> mentions, as an official of the Pāṇḍya *Mahāmandalēśvara* Vijaya-Pāṇḍya of the Nolambavādi province, a person of Sinda descent named Īśvara, for whom other records,<sup>3</sup> describing him as a *Mahāmandalēśvara* ruling, at Halavūr or Hallavūr, over several small districts in the Banavāsi and Sāntalige provinces, as a feudatory of the Kalachurya kings Bijjala and Sōvidēva, give dates in December, A. D. 1165, and May-June, A.D. 1172. This person had the hereditary title of *Karahāṭa-puravar-ādithīśvara* or “supreme lord of Karahāṭa, the best of towns,”—carried the *nīladhva* or blue-banner,—used the *vyāghra-mṛiga-lāñchhana* or crest of a tiger and a deer,—and was heralded in public by the sounds of the musical instrument called *mallaḷi*. And he derived his origin from a certain “long-armed Sinda,”—born from the union of Śiva with the river Sindhu, and brought up by the king of serpents on tiger’s milk,—who, being told that Karahāṭa, *i.e.* Karād in the Sātārā District, was to be his residence, went there, drove out the king, acquired the earth for himself by the strength of his own arm, and so came to rule

Īśvara.

<sup>1</sup> *Epigraphia Indica*, Vol. III. p. 306.

<sup>2</sup> P. Ś. and O.-C. *Inscr.* No. 119; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 60.

<sup>3</sup> At the temple of Kallēśvara at Niḍanēgīli in the Hāngal tāluka, Dhārwar District (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscr.* Vol. II. p. 97); and in the field of Baḍagaṇḍa at Hirē-Kabbār in the Rāṇebennūr tāluka of the same district (*ibid.* p. 159).

## 578. DYNASTIES OF THE KANARESE DISTRICTS.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

over many districts in the Karahâṭa four-thousand. His historical genealogy goes back, by some five or six generations, to a person named Piriya-Chaṭṭarasa, whose period would fall about A.D. 1000-1025. Here, the dates, the connection with Karâḍ, and other details, indicate a distinctly different branch of the family from that of the Yelburga branch.

## The Guttas of Guttal.

The Guttas of Guttal first come to notice historically in the twelfth century A. D. But their traditions would give them a very much greater antiquity. Their records, obtained at Haralahalli and Guttal in the Karajgi tāluka, and Chaudadāmpur or Chawadānpur and Hūli-halli in the Rāpebennūr tāluka, of the Dhārwar District, have not yet been fully explored. As far, however, as they have been examined, they furnish the following details.

The family is usually called the Gutta *anvaya*, *kula*, or *vaṁśa*. The members of it are described as "full-moons of the ocean of nectar which is the lineage of Chandragupta, the great supreme king of kings."<sup>1</sup> Their descent is deduced through a Vikramāditya, who is specified as king of Ujjayani, *i. e.* Ujjain, in Mālwa, and whom one record appears to represent plainly as himself a descendant of Chandragupta.<sup>2</sup> And the family is also stated to be a branch of the Sōma-vaṁśa or Lunar Race.<sup>3</sup> The members of the family had the hereditary title, intended to commemorate their place of origin, of *Ujjēni-* or *Ujjayani-puravar-ādhiśvara*, or "supreme lord of Ujjayani, the best of towns;"<sup>4</sup> for which, however, in one passage there is substituted *Pāṭali-puravar-ādhiśvara*, or "supreme lord of Pāṭalipura, the best of towns."<sup>5</sup> They had the *mrigarāja-lāñchhana* or crest of a lion,<sup>6</sup> and the *vaṭavriksha-dhvaja* and *Garuda-dhvaja* or banners of a sacred fig-tree and of Garuḍa.<sup>7</sup> Their family-god was Siva, under the name of Mahākāla of Ujjayani.<sup>8</sup> Their chief town was a place named Guttavolal, meaning "the town of Gutta or of the Guttas," which may be safely identified with the modern Guttal in the Karajgi tāluka.<sup>9</sup> And probably they ruled by hereditary right over only the immediately surrounding territory, which was known as the Guttolal, *i. e.* Guttavolal, *nāḍ* or district.<sup>10</sup> In A. D. 1188, 1191, and 1213, indeed, Vira-Vikramāditya II. was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand province, which, in one of the records, is called his *nijaiśvarya* or "own proper lordship;" but he alone appears to have held this more extensive authority; and it seems unlikely that the family

<sup>1</sup> *e. g.*, P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 108, line 14, combined with No. 109, line 48.

<sup>2</sup> *id.* No. 109, lines 24, 25.

<sup>3</sup> *id.* No. 108, lines 11, 12.

<sup>4</sup> *e. g.*, *id.* No. 109, line 47; No. 234, line 13.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* No. 108, line 11.

<sup>6</sup> *id.* No. 108, line 12.

<sup>7</sup> *ibid.* line 11.

<sup>8</sup> *ibid.* line 10; No. 230, line 24.

<sup>9</sup> Lat. 14° 50', long. 75° 41'; Indian Atlas, sheet No. 42,— 'Gootul.'

<sup>10</sup> P. S. and O.-C. Inscr. No. 111, line 74.



## The Guttas of Guttal.

Mâgutta,  
or Mahâgutta.

Gutta I.

- Malla,  
or Mallidêva.  
(About A.D. 1115)

Vîra-Vikramâditya I.

Jôma, Jomma,  
or Jôyidêva I.  
(A.D. 1181)Gutta II.;  
married Padmaladêvi.Âhavâditya-  
Vîra-Vikramâditya II.;  
married Paṭṭamâdêvi.  
(A.D. 1182 and 1213)Tuluvaladêvi;  
married to Ballâla,  
son of Sinhâ of the  
Sântâṣi *maṇḍala*.Jôyidêva,  
or Jôyidêva II.  
(A.D. 1238)Vikramâditya III.;  
married Mañjaladêvi.Gutta III.  
(A.D. 1262 and 1265)

Hiriyadêva.

Jôyidêva III.

had any real hereditary right to that territory. The pedigree of the family stands as shewn in the table above.

The traditions embodied in the Gutta records involve some confusion. The mention of Pâtâlipura shews distinctly that the Guttas supposed themselves to be descended ultimately from the great Maurya king Chandragupta of Pâtâliputra, the grandfather of Aśôka. And the king Vikramâditya of Ujjayani in Mâlwa, from whom also they claimed descent, is plainly the mythical king who is supposed to have established the Vikrama era, commencing B. C. 58.<sup>1</sup> one passage says that at Ujjain he mastered the *ashṭa-mahâ-siddhi* or eight great supernatural faculties;<sup>2</sup> another, that he ruled over the *Bêḍâlas* or

<sup>1</sup> For the explosion of this belief, and for the probably true origin of the name of the era, see Prof. Kielhorn in the *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XX. p. 404 ff.

<sup>2</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 109, line 21.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

demons;<sup>1</sup> and a third, that he was the *yuga-purusha* or representative man of the present age.<sup>2</sup> But no mention is made anywhere of the Maurya lineage. On the other hand, the word Gutta is a well-established corruption of Gupta. One of the records places "ten Guptas," after other kings who are not particularised, in the lineage of Vikramāditya of Ujjayani.<sup>3</sup> And, not only are the members of the family described as *Vikramāditya-vaṃś-ōdbhava*, "born in the race of Vikramāditya,"<sup>4</sup> and *Chandragupta-vaṃś-ōdbhava*, "born in the race of Chandragupta,"<sup>5</sup> but also Mallidēva is styled *Gupta-vaṃśa-Trinētra*, "a very Trinētra (Siva) in the Gupta race," and *Gupta-ṇvaya-bhūkānta*, "a king belonging to the Gupta lineage,"<sup>6</sup> and Sampakarasa is described as *Gupta-vaṃśa-vārdhi-vardhana*, "increasing (like the moon) the ocean of the Gupta race."<sup>7</sup> It is plain, in fact, that the Gutta princes of Guttal claimed descent in reality from the Early Gupta kings, of whose dominions, at any rate from the time of Kumāragupta I. onwards, Mālwa did form a part, and not from the Mauryas. From their use of the names Chandragupta and Vikramāditya, they seem to have really had some definite knowledge of the Early Guptas.<sup>8</sup> But they mixed it up with matters which were probably more familiar to them. They evidently identified the Early Gupta king Chandragupta I., or his grandson of the same name, with the far more well known Maurya king Chandragupta. And the introduction of Vikramāditya of Ujjain into their traditions is to be explained by the fact that "Vikramāditya" was a secondary name both of Chandragupta I. and of his grandson.

## Malla or Mallidēva.

The first of their records is an inscription at Chaudadāmpur.<sup>9</sup> It opens by referring itself to the reign of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI. It then mentions his feudatory, the *Mahāśāmantādhipati*, *Mahādāṇḍandya*, and *Mahāpradhāna* Gōvindarasa, who was governing the Banavāsi twelve-thousand. Then, introducing the Guptas, it tells us that, in the lineage of the Gutta kings or of king Gutta, there became famous a certain Māgutta,—which name probably stands by metrical necessity for Mahāgutta. His son was Gutta I. And Gutta's son was Malla or Mallidēva. Then follows a description of a sacred Śaiva site called Muktitīrtha, on the Tuṅga-bhadra, and an account of some princes of the Jātā-Chōla lineage.

<sup>1</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 230, lines 27, 28.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.* line 28.

<sup>3</sup> *ibid.* line 28.—Extending the table given in my *Gupta Inscriptions*, Introd. p. 17, by the information given in the Bhitari seal (*Jour. Beng. As. Soc.* Vol. LVIII. Part I. p. 84, and *Ind. Ant.* Vol. XIX. p. 224), we have the names of ten Early Guptas in unbroken lineal succession. Eight of them were reigning kings. And, if we include also the detached names of Budhagupta and Bhānugupta, we have ten reigning kings of the Early Gupta stock.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* No. 108, line 15.

<sup>5</sup> *id.* No. 230, line 24.

<sup>6</sup> *ibid.* line 29.

<sup>7</sup> *id.* No. 183, line 87.

<sup>8</sup> For another reminiscence of the Early Guptas in the Kanārese country, see page 284 above, note 2.

<sup>9</sup> At the temple of Muktesvara (*Cann. Desa Inscr.* Vol. I. p. 649; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscr.* No. 108).

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

And, after this, the available part of the record comes abruptly to an end, in the middle of a sentence, in line 63.<sup>1</sup> The portion that is extant does not specify the locality of Mallidēva's government: but it seems to imply that he was subordinate to Gōvindarasa, and consequently that he was administering only the Guttavolal district; and the imperfect sentence at the end perhaps gives him the title of *Mahāśāmanta*. It does not contain the date; but the dates that we have for Gōvindarasa from other sources,<sup>2</sup> fix it about A.D. 1115.

The next name that we meet with, is that of the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Sampakarasa. It occurs in an inscription at Baḷagāṃve in Mysore,<sup>3</sup> and in that part of it which refers itself to the reign of the Kalachurya king Saṅkama, and gives a date in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1179, of the Vikārin *saṃvatsara* (Saka-Saṃvat 1102 current), cited as his third year. The record mentions Sampakarasa as one of the witnesses in whose presence a grant was made to the gods Kēśava (Viṣṇu) and Sōmanātha (Śiva). It does not state his pedigree. But it describes him as *Gupta-vamśa-vārdhi-varadhana*, or "increasing the ocean of the Gupta race." And there can be little doubt, if any, that he was one of the Guttas of Guttal, though he cannot at present be referred to his place in the genealogy.

Sampakarasa.

An inscription at Haralaballi<sup>4</sup> carries us a few steps further. It refers itself to the reign of the Kalachurya king Āhavamalla. And it then mentions his feudatory, the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Jōyidēva I. In introducing the pedigree of this person, it says that, in the famous lineage of king Vikramāditya of Ujjayanī, there were "many kings," and, after them, "ten Guptas."<sup>5</sup> At some undefined point after them, it places a certain Mallidēva, who is styled *Gupta-vamśa-Trinētra*, "a very Trinētra (Śiva) in the Gupta race," and *Gupta-ānvaya-bhūkānta*, "a king belonging to the Gupta lineage," and is evidently to be identified with the person of that name mentioned in the Chauda-dāmpur inscription of about A. D. 1115. Mallidēva's son was Vira-Vikramāditya I. The sons of the latter were Jōma or Jōyidēva I. and Gutta II.<sup>6</sup> And Gutta's son was Vikrama, who, further on in the same record, is mentioned again as the *Mahāmaṇḍalēśvara* Vira-Vikramāditya II. With Jōyidēva I., there is connected the date of the winter solstice in December, A. D. 1181, of the Plava *saṃvatsara*,

Jōyidēva I., and  
Vira-Vikramā-  
ditya II.

<sup>1</sup> It is not clear whether the rest of the stone is broken away and lost, or whether it is inaccessible through being covered up by masonry. The transcription in the *Carn.-Désa Insers.* ends with line 46, and says, wrongly, that the remainder is broken away from there.

<sup>2</sup> See page 451 above.

<sup>3</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* No. 183; *Mysore Inscriptions*, p. 152.—The actual name, in line 87, is Sampakara,—not Sampakarasa, as given by Mr. Rice (*loc. cit.* p. 161); but it is doubtless a mistake for Sampakarasa.

<sup>4</sup> *id.* No. 230, where it is wrongly described as being at Halēbīd in Mysore. From ink-impressions brought to me, I find that, with Nos. 231 and 234, it is really at Haralaballi.

<sup>5</sup> See page 580 above, note 3.

<sup>6</sup> In this record, Gutta II. is distinctly called the younger brother of Jōyidēva I.; so also in *P. S. and O.-C. Insers.* Nos. 231 and 109. No. 234 mentions Gutta II. before Jōyidēva I.,—as if he were the elder brother; but probably only to suit the construction of the verse,

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families.

Vīra-Vikramā-  
ditya II.

Śāka-Saṁvat 1103 (expired). With Vīra-Vikramāditya II., there is connected a date in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1188, of the Plavaṅga *saṁvatsara*, Ś.-S. 1110 (current); and the whole record was probably drawn up on this latter occasion. No information seems to be given in this record, as to the extent of the authority of either of the two *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvaras*.

Of Vīra-Vikramāditya II., we have also four other records. One is an inscription at Hāliballi.<sup>1</sup> It refers itself to the reign of the Kalachurya king Āhavamalla. His feudatory, it says, was the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Vikramāditya II. In respect of his descent, it only tells us that he was the son of Jōyidēva I.,<sup>2</sup> who was the son of Vikramāṅka, i. e. Vīra-Vikramāditya I. It speaks of the Banavāsi twelve-thousand province as his *nij-aīśvarya* or "own proper lordship;" but it does not say specifically that he was ruling it. And it is dated in the month Mārgaśīra (Nov.-Dec.) falling in A. D. 1182, of the Subhākrit *saṁvatsara*, Śāka-Saṁvat 1104 (expired). Another is an inscription at Haralaballi.<sup>3</sup> This record says that, in the Mālava country, there was king Vikramāditya. It then mentions Vīra-Vikramāditya I. His sons, it says, were Jōma and Gutta II. And to Gutta and Padmaladēvī there was born the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Vikramāditya II., who was ruling the Banavāsi province at his capital of Guttavolal, with a certain Bāsirāja as his *Mahāpradhāna*. This record, again, is dated in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1188, of the Plavaṅga *saṁvatsara*, Ś.-S. 1110 (current). It does not mention any paramount sovereign. But it has to be referred to the time of the Western Chālukya king Sōmēśvara IV. Another is an inscription at Chaudādāmpur.<sup>4</sup> This record mentions first king Vikramāditya, who reigned at Ujjayanī in the Mālava country. "After him," it says, "others were born in the race of Chandragupta;" and, eventually, Vīra-Vikramāditya I. His sons were Jomma, or Jōyidēva I., and Gutta II. Gutta's wife was Padmaladēvī. And to them was born the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Vikrama, otherwise called Āhavāditya-Vīra-Vikramāditya II., who was ruling the Banavāsi province at his capital of Guttavolal. This record is dated in the month Mārgaśīra (Nov.-Dec.), falling in A. D. 1191, of the Virōdhikrit *saṁvatsara*, Ś.-S. 1113 (expired). An addition to it, dated at the winter solstice in the same year, seems also to mention Vīra-Vikramāditya II.<sup>5</sup> This record, again, does not mention any paramount sovereign. At this time, the Gutta prince may have acknowledged either the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Bhīllama or his son Jaitugi I., or the Hoysala king Vīra-Ballāla II., as his master; or he may have been practically independent, pending

<sup>1</sup> At the temple of Rāmēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 252).

<sup>2</sup> There seems nothing *primā-facie* suspicious about the transcription. But there must be a mistake somewhere.

<sup>3</sup> *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 231; where it is wrongly described as being at Halēbīd.

<sup>4</sup> At the temple of Išvara on the bank of the Tungābhadrā (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. p. 697; *P. S. and O.-C. Inscrs.* No. 109).

<sup>5</sup> The transcription in the *Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.*, however, gives here the name of the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Vīra-Permāḍidēvarasa.

## Chapter VIII.

The Great  
Feudatory Families

the issue of the contest between the Yādavas of Dēvagiri and the Hoysalas for the southern provinces. And the last is another inscription at Haralāhalli.<sup>1</sup> This record mentions king Vikramāditya of Ujjēnī-pura, *i. e.* Ujjain. In his lineage, it says, after "several kings" whom it does not particularise, there was Vira-Vikramāditya I., also called Vikrama and Vikramāṅka, "who became illustrious in being called the lord of the Banavāsi province." To him were born Gutta II. and Jōyidēva I.<sup>2</sup> Gutta's wife was Padmaladēvi. To them was born the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Āhavāditya-Vira-Vikramāditya II., who was ruling the Banavāsi twelve-thousand at his capital of Guttavolal. And to him and to Pattamādēvi there were born a daughter Tuluvaladēvi or Tulvaladēvi, who was married to Ballāla, son of a prince named Simha, Singa, or Singidēva, of the Sūryavamśa or Solar Race, lord of the Sāntali *maṇḍala*,<sup>3</sup> and two sons, Jōyidēva (Jōyidēva II.) and Vikrama (Vikramāditya III.). The record is dated in the month Chaitra (March-April), falling in A. D. 1213, of the *Śrīmukha saṁvatsara*, S.-S. 1136 (current). And it registers the building of a temple of Śiva, and the making of grants to it, by Vira-Vikramāditya II. This record, again, does not mention any paramount sovereign; and, as before, the Gutta prince may have been practically independent, pending the issue of the contest between the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Singhana and the Hoysalas.

The Haralāhalli copper-plate grant of the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Singhana,<sup>4</sup> mentions, evidently as a feudatory of his, a *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Jōyidēva,—described as "supreme lord of Ujjayani, the best of towns, born in the lineage of Chandragupta, and a forehead-ornament of the Gutta family,"—who is plainly to be identified with Jōyidēva II., son of Vira-Vikramāditya II. And it furnishes for him a date in the month Phālguna (Feb.-March), falling in A. D. 1238, of the Hēmalambin *saṁvatsara*, Śaka-Saṁvat 1160 (current), when, with his permission, a grant was made by the *Daṇḍadyaka* Chikkadēva.

And finally, three other inscriptions at Chaudadāmpur carry the pedigree a generation further. Two of them<sup>5</sup> mention first the *Mahāmāṇḍalēśvara* Āhavāditya-Vira-Vikramāditya II., or, as one of them calls him, Vira-Vikrama. His son was Vikrama or Vikramāṅka. This person married Mailaladēvi. And their son was Gutta III.,<sup>6</sup> who was ruling at his capital of Guttavolal. These two records connect with Gutta III. a date in the month Vaiśākha (April-May), falling in A. D. 1262, of the Dundubhi *saṁvatsara*, which in one of them is coupled with Śaka-Saṁvat 1185 (current) and in the other is cited as the third year of the reign of the Dēvagiri-Yādava king Mahādēva.

Jōyidēva II.

Gutta III.

<sup>1</sup> P. S. and O.-C. *Inscrs.* No. 234; where it is wrongly described as being at Halēbid.

<sup>2</sup> See page 581 above, note 6.

<sup>3</sup> See page 506 above, note 2.

<sup>4</sup> *Jour. Bo. Br. R. As. Soc.* Vol. XV. p. 383.

<sup>5</sup> At the temple of Muktēśvara (*Carn.-Dēsa Inscrs.* Vol. II. pp. 480, 485; P. S. and O.-C. *Inscrs.* Nos. 110, 111).

<sup>6</sup> No title is here connected with his name.

**Chapter VIII.****The Great  
Feudatory Families.**

The third of them,<sup>1</sup> without any introductory pedigree, mentions three brothers, sons of Mailaladêvi,—viz., the *Mahāmaṇḍalésvara* Gutta III., “lord of Ujjayanî, the best of towns, and born in the lineage of Chandragupta,” and Hiriyaḍêva, and Jôyidêva III. And it furnishes for them a date in the month Pausha, falling probably in January, A. D. 1265, of the Raktākshin *saṃvatsara*, S.-S. 1186 (expired). The three records all refer themselves to the reign of the Yādava king Mahādêva of Dêvagiri, thus indicating that the *Mahāmaṇḍalésvara* Gutta III. was feudatory to him. But they do not define the extent of the rule of the Gutta prince.

---

<sup>1</sup> Also at the temple of Mukteśvara (*Carn.-Désa Insers.* Vol. II. p. 494; and an ink-impression).

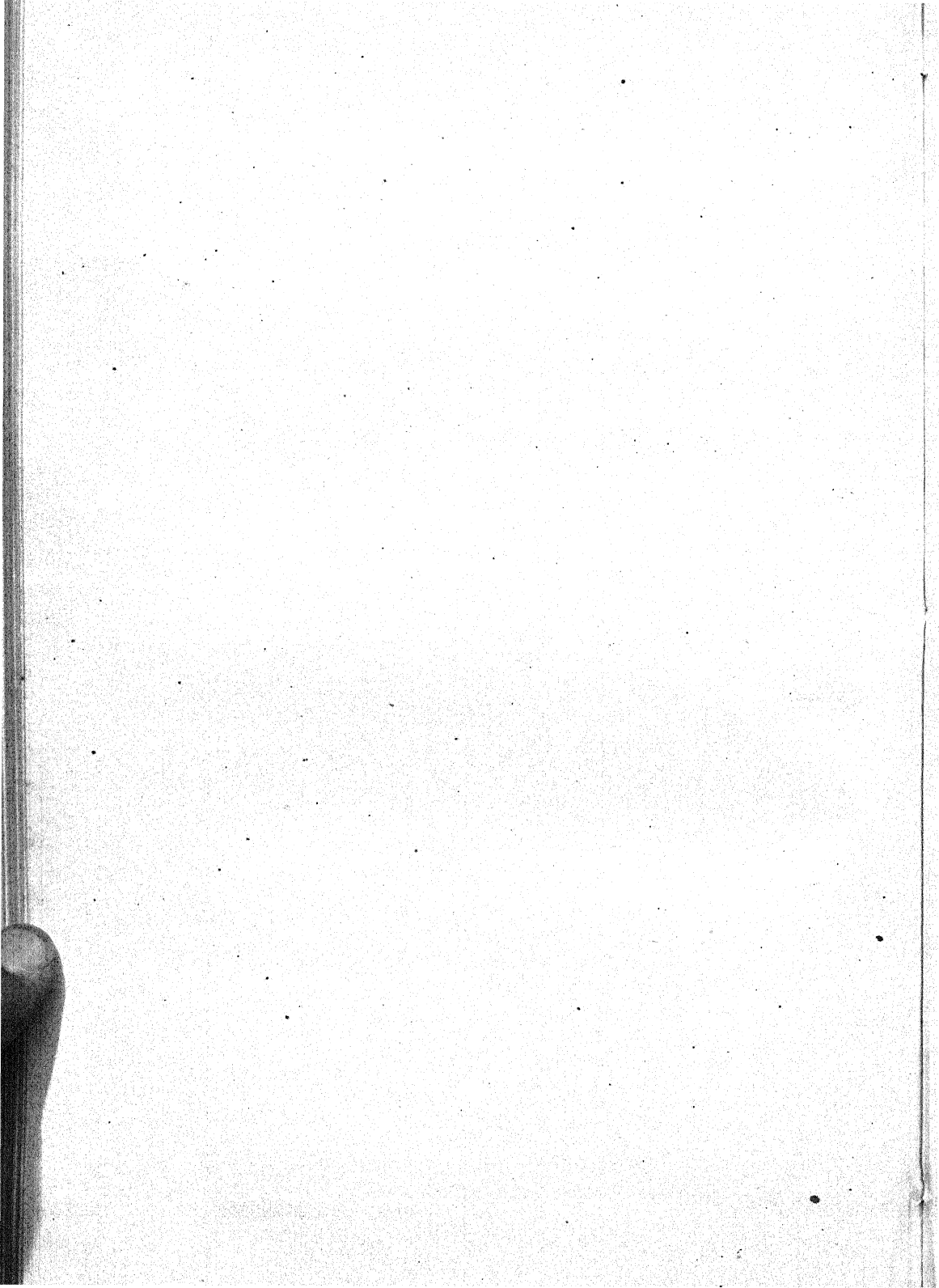


DAKHAN HISTORY:  
MUSALMÁN AND MARÁTHA,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Part I.—Poona Sa'ta'ra and Shola'pur.

BY  
W. W. LOCH ESQUIRE,  
BOMBAY CIVIL SERVICE.

[CONTRIBUTED IN 1877.]



# DAKHAN HISTORY.

## PART I.

THE districts which form the subject of this article, the home of the Maráthás and the birth-place of the Marátha dynasty, stretch for about 150 miles along the Sayhádri hills between the seventeenth and nineteenth degrees of latitude, and at one point pass as far as 160 miles inland. All the great Marátha capitals, Poona Sátára and Kolhápur, lie close to the Sayhádri under the shelter of some hill fort; while the Musalmán capitals, Ahmadnagar Bijápur Bedar and Gulbarga, are walled cities in the plain. Of little consequence under the earlier Musalmán rulers of the Dakhan; growing into importance under the kings of Bijápur and Ahmadnagar; rising with the rise of the state, the foundations of which Shiváji laid in the seventeenth century, these districts became in the eighteenth century the seat of an empire reaching from the Panjáb to the confines of Bengal and from Delhi to Mysor.

Early in the Christian era Maháráshtra is said to have been ruled by the great Saliváhana, whose capital was at Paithán on the Godávári. At a later period a powerful dynasty of Chálukya Rájputs reigned over a large part of Maháráshtra and the Karnátak, with a capital at Kalyán, 200 miles north-west of Sholápur. The Chálukyas reached their greatest power under Tálapa Deva in the tenth century, and became extinct about the end of the twelfth century, when the Jádhav or Yádav rájás of Devgiri or Daulatábád became supreme. This was the dynasty which was ruling at the time of the Musalmán invasion in A.D. 1294. We find, besides, that there was a rája at Panhála near Kolhápur at the end of the twelfth century, whose power extended as far north as the Níra river. He was conquered by Singhan the Rájput rája of Devgiri, whose camp is shown at Mhasurna near Pusesávli in the Sátára district. The Ghát Mátha or Highland Konkan was from an early period in the hands of the Sirké family.

The first Musalmán invasion took place in A.D. 1294, but the Yádav dynasty was not extinguished till A.D. 1312. The conquest of the country was long imperfect, and we find Farishtah recording an attack made in A.D. 1340, by Muhammad Túghlak, the emperor of Delhi, on Nágnák, a Koli chief, who held the strong fort of Kondhána now Sinhgad, twelve miles south-west of Poona, which was not reduced until after an eight months' siege.

The Dakhan remained subject to the emperor of Delhi till A.D. 1345, when the Musalmán nobles revolted from Muhammad Túghlak and established the Bahamani dynasty whose first capital was at Gulbarga

### Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

#### Introductory.

#### Early History.

Musalmán  
Invasion,  
A.D. 1294.

The Bahamani  
Dynasty.

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Durgádevi  
Famine,  
A.D. 1396-1403.

Musalmán  
Recovery,  
A.D. 1420-1451.

about sixty miles east of Sholapur. The open country acknowledged the power of the Bahamani sovereigns without a struggle. In A.D. 1426 Ahmad Sháh Bahamani changed the capital to Bidar, said by Farishtah to have been an old Hindu capital, about a hundred miles farther east. Farishtah mentions that about A.D. 1436, in the reign of Alá-ud-dín Bahamani, Sholapur was seized by the king's brother Muhammad Khán, who had revolted; but he was soon defeated and the fort retaken.

The terrible famine called after Durgádevi, the Destroyer, is said to have lasted throughout Maháráshtra for twelve years from A.D. 1396 to 1408. The country was depopulated; the hills and strong places which had been conquered by the Musalmáns fell again into the hands of Marátha chiefs, and the Bahamani kings had to recover the lost ground.

In A.D. 1420 an expedition under Malek-ul-Tujár was sent to subdue the Gháts and the Konkan. He put down the Rámoshi robbers in the Khatáo desh and the Mahádev hills; penetrated to Wái and even into the Konkan, and took measures for the cultivation of the land; but the effects of the expedition were not lasting. Another force sent in A.D. 1436 by Alá-ud-dín reduced the rájás of Ráiri (Ráygad) and Sonkehr. At last in A.D. 1451 more systematic efforts were made to subdue the country. Malek-ul-Tujár was sent in command of a considerable force. He made Chákan, a village eighteen miles north of Poona, his head-quarters; a stone fort still existing was built there; the hill fort of Shivner, which overlooks the town of Junnar, was taken, and a Musalmán garrison placed in it. Junnar soon became the head-quarters of the Musalmáns in the west, and in a fairer country they could not have settled. Malek-ul-Tujár then overran the lands of the Sirké family, their chief surrendered, and induced the Musalmán leader to march against the rája of Kelna (now Vishálgad). When the invading forces were entangled in the dense wilds he gave information to the rája, who surrounded and massacred the greater number, a fate not unlike that which befell another Musalmán army in the defiles of the Gháts two hundred years later, when Shiváji achieved one of his most notable exploits. A few stragglers retired to Chákan, and quarrels broke out between the Mughals who held the fort and the Dakhan troops; the latter, being the more numerous, besieged the Mughals, forced them to surrender, and then treacherously murdered them, though many of them were Saiads. This story Farishtah relates at great length and with much feeling, dwelling with pleasure on the retribution which overtook the murderers of the descendants of the Prophet.

Máhmud  
Giwán,  
A.D. 1472.

In A.D. 1472 Máhmud Gáwán, the great minister of the last independent Bahamani king, made another effort to subdue the hill country. He forced his way through the forests, and did not leave the country till he had reduced the lesser forts and finally Kelna (Vishálgad) itself. Subsequently he made a new distribution of the Bahamani dominions. Junnar was made the head-quarters of a province which comprehended Indápur, Wái, the Mán desh, Belgaum, and parts of the Konkan. The other districts on the Bhima were under Bijápur, while Sholápur Gulbarga and Purenda formed a separate province.

Yusúf Adil Sháh, the founder of the Bijápur dynasty, was made governor of Bijápur; Ahmad Sháh, the founder of the Ahmadnagar dynasty, was sent to Junnar; Gulbarga was entrusted to Dastur Dinár, an Abyssinian; while Purenda Sholápur and eleven districts were held by two brothers, Zein Khán and Khwája Jahán. Ahmad Nizám Sháh went to Junnar about A.D. 1485. He found that Shivner, the fort of Junnar, had fallen into the hands of the Maráthás, and he at once reduced it. He then took Cháwand, Lohogad, Purandhar, Kondhána (Sinhgad), and many forts in the Konkan, and brought his charge into good order.

The fall of the Bahamani dynasty was now at hand, and the great nobles had become virtually independent. The first who rose in revolt was Bahádur Geláni, who governed the country south of the Várna river; he was soon defeated and killed. Then Zein-ud-dín, the jáhgirdár of Chákan, rebelled with the aid of Yusúf Adil Sháh. Next Ahmad Nizám Sháh threw off his allegiance in 1489: he was attacked by Zeinud-dín, but the latter was driven into the fort of Chákan; the fort was stormed and Zein-ud-dín killed in the fight. About this time (A.D. 1489) Yusúf Adil Sháh of Bijápur also asserted his independence and made himself master of the country as far north as the Bhima.

The new kings of the Dakhan made a kind of partition treaty in A.D. 1491, by which the country north of the Níra and east of Karmála, together with some of the present Sholápur districts, were assigned to the Nizám Sháh king, while the country south of the Níra and Bhima was allotted to the Bijápur sovereign. The lesser chiefs who had joined in the revolt against the Bahamani kings were gradually subdued by the more powerful. Dastur Dinár, who held Gulbarga, was defeated and driven away in A.D. 1495, and again in A.D. 1498 by Yusúf Adil Sháh; but he returned each time, and it was not till A.D. 1504 that he was finally defeated and killed and Gulbarga annexed to the Bijápur dominions.

The districts of Purenda and Sholápur were held as mentioned above by the brothers Khwája Jahán and Zein Khán. In a quarrel between them, Ahmad Nizám Sháh took the part of Khwája Jahán and Yusúf Adil Sháh that of Zein Khán, who was thus enabled to get possession of the five and a half districts round Sholápur. These he held till after the death of Yusúf Adil Sháh. Kamál Khán, the regent, who ruled during the minority of Yusúf's son, wished to supplant the young king, and arranged with Amir Berid, the minister of the Bahamani king at Bidar, that he should be allowed to take Sholápur, while Amir Berid took the districts lately held by Dastur Dinár, and that both of them should dethrone their masters. In accordance with this agreement he besieged and took Sholápur in 1511, which with its districts was annexed to Bijápur. Amir Berid took Gulbarga, but Kamál Khán was soon after assassinated, and Gulbarga recovered. Purenda and its five and a half districts remained for many years under Khwája Jahán, who seems to have been a half-independent vassal of the king of Ahmadnagar.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Partition of  
the Dakhan,  
A.D. 1491.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Ahmadnagar  
and Bijápur,  
A.D. 1524-1550.

In A.D. 1523, when, after one of their numerous wars, peace was made between the kings of Bijápur and Ahmadnagar, the sister of Ismael Adil Sháh was given to Burhán Nizám Sháh and Sholápur was promised as her dowry, but it was not given up. During the next forty years the claim to Sholápur by the Nizám Sháh kings was the cause of constant wars. In A.D. 1524, in A.D. 1528, and in A.D. 1531, Burhán Nizám Sháh invaded the Sholápur districts, and each time he was defeated. Again in A.D. 1542 he overran them and made them over to Khwája Jahán, but they were restored on peace being made in the following year. Once more in 1548, Burhán took Gulbarga and Kalyán, and inflicted a severe defeat on Ibráhím Adil Sháh; and the next year he took Sholápur, again defeating the Bijápur forces; and for some years he held the conquered districts. Irritated at his defeats Ibráhím Adil Sháh suspected the fidelity of one of his chief nobles Seif Ein-ul-Mulk Geláni, and drove him into revolt by his harsh treatment; he retired into the Mán desh, and by degrees overran the country as far south as Miraj, defeating the detachments sent against him, and finally an army commanded by the king in person, whom he drove into Bijápur. In this difficulty Ibráhím applied to Rámraj, king of Bijánagar, who sent a force which defeated Seif Ein-ul-Mulk and forced him to fly to the Ahmadnagar territory, where he was killed.

Battle of Tálíkot,  
A.D. 1564.

After his accession to the throne, Ali Adil Sháh, son of Ibráhím, made an alliance with Rámraj and attacked the king of Ahmadnagar. In the war which followed, the latter was borne down by the superior forces of his enemies and his capital was twice besieged, but he still held the fort of Sholápur. At last (A.D. 1563) the Musalmán kings, alarmed at the power of Rámraj, and disgusted with his insolence, formed a league against him. Husain Nizám Sháh gave his sister Chánd Bibi to Ali Adil Sháh and with her Sholápur and its districts, and next year was fought the great battle of Tálíkot, which resulted in the death of Rámraj and the complete defeat of his army.

For some years there was peace; but in A.D. 1590 Diláwar Khán, who had been regent of Bijápur, fled to Ahmadnagar, and urged Burhán Nizám Sháh II. to try and recover Sholápur. In A.D. 1592 they advanced into the Bijápur territory, but Ibráhím Adil Sháh managed to win back Diláwar Khán; and having got him into his power, sent him as a prisoner to the fort of Sátára and quickly forced the Ahmadnagar troops to retire.

The Mughals,  
A.D. 1600.

Soon after this the Mughal princes of Delhi began to invade the Dakhan, and in A.D. 1600 Ahmadnagar fell. The country was however only temporarily subdued, and was speedily recovered by Malek Ambar, an Abyssinian chief, who made Aurangábád, then called Kharki, the capital of the Nizám Sháh kings. In A.D. 1616, Sháh Jahán again conquered the greater part of the Ahmadnagar territory; but in A.D. 1629 the country was given up by the Mughal governor Khán Jahán Lodi. A war ensued, and in A.D. 1633 Daulatábád was taken and the king made prisoner; but Shahji Bhonsla, one of the leading Marátha chiefs, set up another member of the royal family, overran the Gangthari and Poona districts, and with the help of the Bijápur troops drove back



the Mughals from Purenḍa. Sháh Jahán now marched into the Dakhan in person, besieged Bijápur, and forced the king to come to terms (A.D. 1636). The country seized by Sháhji was then easily recovered; that chief surrendered in A.D. 1637, and the Nizám Sháh dynasty came to an end. The country north of the Bhima, including Junnar, was annexed to the Mughal territory, and that south of it was made over to Bijápur. Sháhji took service under the king of Bijápur, and received the jáhgir of Poona and Supa, to which Indápur Bárámati and the Máwal country near Poona were added.

Under the Bijápur kings the Maráthás began to make themselves conspicuous. The Bárgis or light horse furnished by the Marátha chiefs played a prominent part in the wars with the Mughals; the less important forts were left in their hands, and the revenue was collected by Hindu officers under the Musalmán Mokásdárs. Several of the old Marátha families received their offices of deshmuḵh and sardeshmuḵh from the Bijápur kings. The kingdom of Bijápur was destined to survive that of Ahmadnagar by fifty years; but, weakened by its powerful Mughal neighbour and by internal dissensions, it was gradually falling to pieces. This was the opportunity for the predatory Marátha chiefs, and a leader arose in Shiváji, the son of Sháhji Bhonsla, who knew how to unite the Maráthás into a nation by inspiring them with a hatred for their Musalmán masters, and how to take advantage of the constant quarrels and increasing weakness of those masters.

The ancestors of Shiváji come from Verola or Ellora. Máloji, Shiváji's grandfather, was the first of the family who rose to note. He married the sister of the náik of Phaltan, and about the beginning of the seventeenth century was put in charge of Shivner and Chákan and received the districts of Poona and Supa in jáhgir. His son Sháhji married the daughter of Lokhji Jádhav of Sindkhed, one of the chief nobles of the Nizám Sháh court, and Shiváji was born at Shivner in A.D. 1627. The jáhgir obtained by Sháhji from the king of Bijápur was managed by a Bráhmaṇ named Dádáji Kondey, who had also charge of Shiváji. Dádáji made Poona his head-quarters, and his management of the districts was able and successful. Sháhji was for many years employed in the Karnátak, where another large jáhgir had been granted to him.

When Shiváji grew up he associated much with the Máwalis, the men of the wild country west of Poona, and began to think of establishing himself as an independent chief. To this end, in A.D. 1646 he obtained from the commandant the surrender of the fort of Torna in the rugged country near the sources of the Níra river. While he sent agents to Bijápur to make excuses for his conduct, he began to build another fort on a hill called Morbadh, to which he gave the name of Ráygaḍ (A.D. 1647). Dádáji Kondey died about this time, and Shiváji took charge of the jáhgir, appropriating the revenues to his own use. He then set to work to gain the forts not already in his possession. Chákan was in charge of Phirangoji Narsála, whom he won over and left in command. He obtained Kondána by bribing the Musalmán commandant; he surprised Supa, which was held by Báji Mohita, the brother of his father's second wife; and finally he interfered in the

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

The  
Maráthás.

Shiváji  
Bhonsla,  
A.D. 1627-1680.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shiváji's  
Exploits,  
A.D. 1648-1659.

quarrels of the sons of the commandant of Purandhar, and secured the fort. Having thus gained a firm hold of his father's *jáhgir*, he began to make encroachments on the adjoining country. The district south of the Níra, from the Gháts as far east as Shirwal, was in charge of Bándal, the *deshmukh* of the Hardas Máwal. His head-quarters were at Róhira. There was a Musalmán *Mokásdár* at Wái who held the fort of Pándugad, and the hills from the Krishna to the Várna were under the *rája* of Jávli, a member of the Moré family, which had dispossessed the Sirkés, the old rulers of the Gháts. A Musalmán governor was stationed at Kalyán in the Konkan.

In A.D. 1648 Shiváji surprised Lohogad, the state prison of the Ahmadnagar kings, and Rájmáchi, both in the Máwals, and several forts in the Konkan including Ráiri or Ráygad; meanwhile Abáji Sondev, one of his Bráhman adherents, pushed on to Kalyán near Bombay, took the town, and made the governor prisoner. Shiváji at once took possession of the district appointing Abáji subhedár. The Bijápur court could not overlook this open rebellion, and orders were given to Báji Ghorpade of Mudhol to arrest Sháhji, who was suspected of encouraging Shiváji. Báji accomplished his task by treachery, for which he afterwards paid dearly, and Sháhji was kept in confinement till A.D. 1653, during which time Shiváji was obliged to remain quiet. On his father's release he again began to plan attacks on the neighbouring country. The *rája* of Jávli had resisted all his endeavours to win him over, and Shiváji therefore sent his agents Rágho Ballál and Sambháji Káwaji to examine the country. They suggested that the *rája* might easily be assassinated, and Shiváji approved of their idea. He collected a strong force in the forests round Mahábaleshvar, and when his agents had murdered the *rája* and his brother, the troops attacked and stormed Jávli and soon reduced the fort of Vásota and the surrounding country (A.D. 1653). Shiváji next turned on the *deshmukh* of the Hardas Máwal, stormed the fort of Rohira, and killed him in the fight. To strengthen his hold of the country, he directed a fort to be built at the source of the Koyna river near Mahábaleshvar; the work was carried out by Moro Pant Pingle, and the fort was called Pratápgad.

Shiváji now ventured to attack the territory of the Mughals, and in May 1657 he surprised the town of Junnar and carried off much plunder to Ráygad. The disturbances which took place in Hindustán through the rivalry of the sons of Sháh Jahán prevented his inroads from being punished. At last, in A.D. 1659 the Bijápur government determined to make an effort to suppress him, and sent a strong force under Afzul Khán against him. Afzul Khán proceeded as far as Wái, and then sent a Bráhman named Gopináth Pant to treat with Shiváji, who had made professions of submission. Shiváji won over the Bráhman, who in his turn persuaded Afzul Khán to have a personal interview with Shiváji, who was then at Pratápgad. The Musalmán army marched to Jávli, while Shiváji brought all his forces under Moro Pant Pingle and Netáji Pálkar and surrounded them. He then, attended by Tánáji Málásra, one of his oldest friends, met Afzul Khán who was accompanied by a single armed follower, stabbed him, and

gave the signal for the assault to his troops. The Musalmán army, bewildered at the loss of its chief, gave way, and was utterly dispersed. Shiváji followed up his success with vigour. Panhála and Páwangad surrendered to Annáji Dattu, one of his officers, while he himself took Vasantgad, Rangna, Kelna (Vishálgad), and all the neighbouring forts. A force was sent against him, but he routed it and plundered the country as far as Bijápur. Next year (A.D. 1660) another army was sent against him under Sidi Johár, when he retired to Panhála, where he was closely besieged for some months, and at last, despairing of holding out, he escaped by stratagem to Rangna. The Mughals, disheartened by their want of success, made no further progress until early in A.D. 1661, when Ali Adil Sháh marched in person to Karad, and thence to Panhála, which he reduced. Many other forts were surrendered to him, but he was called off by a rebellion in the Karnátak, and directed Báji Ghorpade and a Musalmán noble to prosecute the war. Shiváji took this opportunity of revenging himself on Báji Ghorpade for his father's capture, surprised and killed him at Mudhol, and the expedition was stopped. It was soon after this (A.D. 1662) that Shiváji changed his head-quarters from Rájgad to Ráiri, which he called Ráygad. He had public offices built there by Abáji Sondev, and Ráygad remained the capital of the Maráthás for nearly forty years.

As Shiváji's incursions into the Mughal territory continued, Aurangzib sent a force against him under Shaista Khán, who made Poona his head-quarters. He then besieged Chákan, but though a small fort, it held out under Phirangoji Narsala for nearly two months; and Shaista Khán, discouraged by the difficulty of his first undertaking, did little else. While he was at Poona Shiváji performed one of his best known feats. He descended with a few followers from Sinhgad, entered Poona unperceived, and surprised Shaista Khán, who was living in Shiváji's old house. Shaista Khán escaped with a wound, but most of his attendants and his son were killed. Shiváji then retired to Sinhgad in safety, and next day a body of Mughal horse, which rode out towards Sinhgad, was surprised and routed by Netáji Pálkar. The Mughals soon afterwards withdrew leaving strong garrisons in Chákan and Junnar. Shiváji now extended his ravages from Surat in one direction to Bárcelor in the other, till at last Aurangzib was roused, and in A.D. 1665 sent a large army under Rája Jaysing and Dilir Khán against him. They occupied Poona, and while Dilir Khán besieged Purandhar, Jaysing blockaded Sinhgad and pushed on to Ráygad. Purandhar made a gallant defence; but Shiváji feeling he was unable to resist longer, came into Jaysing's camp, and agreed to surrender all his forts but twelve, and to join the Mughal army in the war against Bijápur. His offer was accepted, and he accordingly accompanied the Mughal army on its march, and on the way the Phaltan district was overrun and the fort of Tátora stormed by Shiváji's troops. While the war was going on, Shiváji, in A.D. 1666, having given over charge of the territory that remained in his possession to Moro Pant Pingle, Abáji Sondev, and Annáji Dattu, went to Delhi to pay his respects to Aurangzib; but being slighted, and treated as a prisoner, he escaped and returned to the Dakhan at the end of the year. The Mughal

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1618.

Shiváji's  
Murderous  
Attack on  
Afzul Khán,  
A.D. 1659.

Attacks  
Shaista Khán,  
A.D. 1664;

And Surrenders  
to Jaysing.

Shiváji's  
Visit to Delhi,  
A.D. 1666.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shiváji  
Active Again,  
A.D. 1677.

Aurangzib's  
Second Effort to  
crush Shiváji,  
A.D. 1671.

Shiváji  
Crowned,  
A.D. 1674.

army, which had failed to take Bijápur, had in the meantime retired, leaving garrisons in Lohagad, Sinhgad, and Purandhar; the other forts were either dismantled or left in charge of a weak party, and they were all reoccupied by Moro Pant.

Soon after his return from Delhi in 1667, Shiváji opened communications with Sultán Mázum, son of Aurangzib, then governor of the Dakhan, which ended in Shiváji being confirmed in his jáhgir of Poona, Súpa, and Chákan, the fortresses of Purandhar and Sinhgad being retained by the Mughals. It was not till A.D. 1670 that Shiváji made any attempt to recover them. Aurangzib had directed the capture of Pratáp Ráo Gujar and the body of horse which were with Sultán Mázum; they escaped, and in retaliation Shiváji planned the capture of these important forts. Sinhgad was stormed after a desperate fight by a body of Máwalis headed by Tánáji Málusra, who fell in the action, and Purandhar was taken soon after with less difficulty. An attempt on Shivner failed, but Lohogad was surprised and several forts to the north of Junnar were captured by Moro Pant.

In 1671 another effort was made by Aurangzib, and a force despatched under Mohábat Khán against Shiváji. One half attacked Chákan and the other half the fort of Sálher. Chákan was taken by the next year; but the detachment at Sálher was utterly defeated by the Maráthás under Moro Pant and Pratáp Ráo Gujar, and the Mughals hastily retreated to Aurangábád.

Soon after this (A.D. 1671) Ali Adil Sháh died at Bijápur, and Shiváji took advantage of the confusion which ensued to recover Panhála and sack Hubli. In May 1672 he surprised Párlí and then attacked the neighbouring fort of Sátára, the state prison of Bijápur, which held out till September. The forts of Chandan, Wandan, Pandugad, Nándgiri, and Tátorá all fell into his hands in the same campaign. The Bijápur troops made two attempts to recover Panhála, but without success, though in one action Pratáp Ráo Gujar was killed, and his army would have been routed but for the exertions of Hasáji Mohita and two of his officers, afterwards well known as Santáji Ghorpade and Dhanáji Jádhav. Shiváji gave Hasáji the title of Hambir Ráo and the office of Sarnobat, which had been held by Pratáp Ráo Gujar.

In June 1674 Shiváji ventured openly to declare his independence by being formally crowned at Ráygad; his ministry was reformed, and new names were given to the offices. His chief ministers (Asht Pradhán) were Moro Pant Pingle Peshwa or Mukhya Pradhán, Rámchandra Pant Bawrikar the son of Abáji Sondev Mujumdár or Pant Amát, Annáji Dattu Pant Sachiv, Hambir Ráo Mohita Senápati, and Janárdan Pant the Sámant. Of the officers not among the Asht Pradhán the chief was Báláji Auji, his chitnis, a Parbhu. In 1675 Shiváji again began hostilities with the Mughals, and Moro Pant retook several of the forts near Junnar, but again failed in an attempt on Shivner. Shiváji also regained the forts between Panhála and Tátorá; but while he was occupied in the Konkan with the siege of Phonda, these forts were taken by the desh mukhs of Phaltan and Maláwdi acting for the king of Bijapur. Next year Shiváji again recovered them; and, in order

to strengthen his hold on the country, he built the intermediate forts of Vardangad, Bhushangad, Sadāshivgad, and Machandragad. Having completed these arrangements he set out on an expedition to the Karnātak, where he took Jinji, Bellāri, and other forts, and overran his father's jāhgir round Bangalor held by his half brother Venkājī. He returned to Rāygaḍ about the middle of A.D. 1678, and next year made an alliance with Bijāpur, which was threatened by the Mughal army under Dilir Khān. Unable to divert the Mughals from the siege of Bijāpur, Shivājī ravaged the country north of the Bhīma, penetrating as far as Jālma about thirty miles south of Ajānta; but on his return he was intercepted by a force near Sangamner, and made his way to the hill fort of Patta only after a hard-fought action. Here he stayed till he was recalled south by the entreaties of the regent of Bijāpur and the desertion of his son Sambhājī to the Mughals. His troops cut off the supplies of the Mughal army, defeated two detachments, and forced Dilir Khān to raise the siege, while Sambhājī returned to his father. Soon after this Shivājī died at Rāygaḍ in April 1680. At the time of his death he held the country from the Harankāshi river on the south to the Indráyani river on the north. Supa, Indāpur and Bārāmāti were his jāhgir districts, and the forts between Tātorā and Panhāla mark his boundary on the east. Besides this tract he had territories in the Konkan, in the Karnātak, in Baglān, and in Khāndesh.

Shivājī left two sons, Sambhājī and Rām Rāja, the former of whom was in confinement at Panhalla. The majority of the ministers desired to put Rām Rāja on the throne; and Sambhājī, who managed to get possession of Panhāla, was besieged there by Janārdan Pant Sumant. He contrived, however, to win over a body of the besieging troops, surprised Janārdan Pant in Kolhāpur, and being joined by Hambir Rāo Mohita and others of the ministers, he marched to Rāygaḍ, which surrendered. He now revenged himself savagely on his opponents, putting to death Rām Rāja's mother Soyarábāi Sirké and several officers, and throughout his reign his cruelty and violence made him an object of dislike to his countrymen. Nor did intrigues against him cease. In A.D. 1681 a plot was formed by members of the Sirké family, to which Rām Rāja's mother had belonged. In this Annājī Dattu, the Pant Sachiv, and Bālājī Auji Chitnis being implicated, both of these old servants of Shivājī were executed.

The usual inroads took place into the Mughal territory, and at last Aurangzib determined to take command of his army in person, and arrived at Ahmadnagar in the year A.D. 1684. He sent out detachments to reduce the forts in the Gangthari, and, in A.D. 1685, while his son Azam Shāh took Sholāpur and so began the war with Bijāpur, Khān Jahān took Poona and the open country north of Sinhgaḍ. The emperor then marched to Sholāpur, and thence to Bijāpur, which fell in October 1686, and the country round at once submitted to him. Eleven months later Golkonda surrendered, and Aurangzib was left in apparent possession of the whole country, which he endeavoured to bring into better order.

**Part I.**

POONA  
SĀTARA AND  
SHOLĀPUR.  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shivājī's  
Expedition to  
the Karnātak.  
A.D. 1678.

His Death,  
A.D. 1680.

Sambhājī.

Aurangzib,  
A.D. 1684.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
HOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shirzi Khán, a Bijápur noble who had joined the emperor, invaded the Sátára districts; but was met and defeated at Wái by Hambir Ráo the Senápati, who himself fell in the action, and for a time the Maráthás recovered much of the open country: but Sambháji was daily growing more imbecile and indolent under the influence of his favourite a Kanoja Bráhmaṇ named Kalusha. No organized resistance could be made, and in A.D. 1689 the country was again subdued by the Mughals as far as the hills, and the forts between Táтора and Panhála were taken.

Sambháji's  
Execution,  
A.D. 1689.

Aurangzib now marched to Akluj on the Níra, and then to Tulápur at the junction of the Indráyani with the Bhíma, intending to subdue the hill country thoroughly; and while there Sambháji was brought in as a prisoner and executed (August 1689). He had been captured by a Mughal officer named Takarib Khán and his son Ikhlas Khán in command at Kolhápur, who had penetrated to Sangmēshvar in the Konkan, and surprised him with his favourite Kalusha.

Rám Rája.

Sambháji left a child named Shiváji afterwards known as Sháhu; but as he was only six years old, Sambháji's brother Rám Rája was made regent. The Marátha chiefs now met to decide on a plan for opposing Aurangzib, whose power may well have seemed to them overwhelming. They decided that the principal forts should be carefully garrisoned; that Rám Rája should move from one fort to the other, and if hard pressed should retire to Jinji in the Karnátak. The Marátha chiefs were to plunder and annoy the enemy in their old fashion. The principal men at this time were Pralhád Niráji son of the late Nyáyádhish Pradhán, Janárdan Pant Sámant, Rámchandra Pant Bourikar Amát, Máháráji Náik Pánsambal the Senápati, Santáji Ghorpade, Dhanáji Jádhav, and Khanderáo Dábháde.

Sháhu  
a Prisoner,  
A.D. 1690.

The Mughals continued to advance, and in A.D. 1690 Ráygad fell and Sháhu was made prisoner. On this Rám Rája made his escape to Jinji, accompanied by Pralhád Niráji, Santáji Ghorpade, Dhanáji Jádhav, and Khanderáo Dábháde, while Rámchandra Pant was left in charge of the hill districts with a Bráhmaṇ named Parashráṇ Trimbak under him. His head-quarters were at Sátára. Santáji Ghorpade was soon after made commander-in-chief, and was sent with Dhanáji Jádhav to collect men and plunder the Mughals, while Pralhád Niráji, who stayed at Jinji, was made Pratinidhi. Against them and the other Marátha chiefs Aurangzib made little progress. Rámchandra Pant kept his own districts clear, and even surprised the Mughal fauzdár of Wái. It was under Rámchandra's command that the heads of the families of Pavár, Thorát, and Atáwla came under notice. Aurangzib, in A.D. 1694, after moving slowly along the banks of the Bhíma, at last fixed on Brahmapuri, a village on that river, as his head-quarters, and built a cantonment, where he stayed five years.

Meanwhile the siege of Jinji had been going on in a desultory manner. Santáji and Dhanáji inflicted several defeats on Mughal detachments, and once forced them to raise the siege; but at last Zulfikár Khán was ordered peremptorily to take the fort. He first allowed Rám Rája to escape, and then pressing the siege, soon became master of the fort. Rám Rája arrived at Vishálgad at the end of



A.D. 1697, and soon went to Sátára, which he made the seat of government. Rámchandra Pant, who had so ably managed the government in his absence, was made Pant Ámát, and one of his kárkúns, Sankráji Náráyan Gaudekar, was made Pant Sachiv, and is the ancestor of the present chief. Timoji Hanwanta, the son of Janárdan Pant, was made Pant Pratinidhi; but he did not keep the office long, as in A.D. 1700 Tárábái bestowed it on Parashráam Trimbak.

Santáji Ghorpade, the Senápati, had for some time been on bad terms with his lieutenant Dhanáji Jádhav; at last an open quarrel broke out, and Rám Rája took the part of Dhanáji. Santáji's troops deserted him, and he was hunted down and at last surprised and killed in the Sátára districts by Nágoji Máne, deshmuKh of Mhaswar, who as a reward was taken into the imperial service. The office of Senápati was given to Dhanáji.

In A.D. 1699, Rám Rája made a plundering expedition on a large scale through Gangthari, Báglán, Khándesh, and Berár, and levied *charuth*. Irritated by this the emperor determined again to attempt the reduction of the hill forts. Leaving his cantonment at Brahmapuri he moved on Sátára. Wasantgad fell first and then Sátára was invested. Aurangzíb pitched his camp near the village of Karinja, his son Ázam Sháh was stationed on the west at Sháhpur, Shirzi Khán on the south, and Tarbiat Khán on the east. Though thus surrounded Sátára held out for several months, as provisions were brought in through the connivance of some of the imperial commanders. This was stopped at last; the defences were mined, and the garrison surrendered. Párlí was then attacked and fell in June, and the Mughals retreated to Káwaspur on the Mán river to avoid the rains.

In the meantime Rám Rája died at Ráygad, leaving two sons, the older of whom, Shiváji, was put on the throne with his mother Tárábái as regent. The war went on as before. In the next few years Aurangzíb reduced all the principal forts from Purandhar to Panhála; but the Maráthás plundered in his rear, and the great families, the Mánkaris, began to side more openly with them. In A.D. 1705, after the capture of Ráygad and Torna, Aurangzíb stayed for some time near Junnar; then marched to Bijápur, and thence to besiege Vákinkera, a village held by Pemnáik, a plundering Berad chief. While engaged here his work in the hills was being undone and the forts were being retaken. Panhála and Pávangad were surprised by Rámchandra Pant, and the former became the residence of Tárábái. Parashráam Trimbak, the Pant Pratinidhi, took Vasantgad and Sátára, while Sankráji Náráyan, the Pant Sachiv, recovered Sinhgad, Ráygad, Rohira, and other forts. After Vákinkera was taken Aurangzíb returned hard pressed by the Maráthás, and reached Ahmadnagar in A.D. 1707. Zulfikár Khán retook Sinhgad; but it was almost immediately regained by Sankráji Náráyan, and in February 1707 Aurangzíb died at Ahmadnagar. With him perished all hope of crushing the Marátha power, and thirteen years after his death Marátha independence was formally recognized by the emperor of Delhi.

The grand army under the command of Ázam Sháh at once withdrew from the Dakhan, which was left bare of troops, while the

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Marátha  
Dissensions,  
A.D. 1697-1700.

Shiváji II.  
A.D. 1700-1708.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLAPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

contest between the sons of Aurangzib was going on. Hoping to keep the Maráthás occupied by internal quarrels, Ázam Sháh, on his march northwards, released Sháhu the son of Sambháji, under condition of allegiance to the imperial crown. Sháhu gained over to his side several chiefs, among whom were Parsoji Bhonsla, Chimáji Dámodar, Haibatráo Nimbálkar, and Nimáji Sindia, and marched south with a large force. Dhanáji Jádhav, who had been recovering the Poona districts, had defeated Lodi Khán the fauzdár of Poona, and retaken Chákan, marched with the Pratinidhi, Parashráam Trimbak, to oppose Sháhu. The armies met at Khed on the Bhíma, but Parashráam Trimbak, finding he was not supported by Dhanáji, whom Sháhu had secretly gained over, fled to Sátára, while Dhanáji openly joined Sháhu.

The Accession  
of Sháhu,  
A.D. 1708.

The united armies now marched by Chandan and Vandán on Sátára; the fort was surrendered by the commander, a Musalmán, who imprisoned the Pratinidhi, and Sháhu entered the city and was formally seated on the throne (March 1708). Dhanáji was confirmed as Senápati, and one of his kárkúns, Báláji Vishvanáth Bhat, the founder of the Peshwa dynasty, now came into notice. Ghádhar Pralhád was made Pratinidhi and Bahiro Pant Pingle Peshwa.

Kolhápúr,  
A.D. 1710.

The war between the two branches of the house of Shiváji went on generally in favour of Sháhu. In the year after his accession Sháhu took Panhála and Vishálgad, but was repulsed in an attack on Rangna. At the end of the year Dhanáji died, and his son Chandrasen was made Senápati in his place. In A.D. 1710 Panhála was retaken by Tárábái, and this fort and the neighbouring city of Kolhápúr became her residence and the capital of the younger branch of the family of Shiváji. Tárábái's chief adherents were Rámchandra Pant the Ámát, and Sankráji Náráyan the Pant Sachiv; and in A.D. 1711 Sháhu determined to reduce the territory of the latter chief, which lay round the sources of the Níra. Rájgad had been taken, when the war was ended by the suicide of the Sachiv, and Sháhu took the opportunity to conciliate his party by confirming Náro Shankar the son of the Pant Sachiv in his father's estate and title.

Maráthá  
Quarrels.

Though Sháhu was now firmly seated on the throne, the country was in a state of great confusion; the petty chiefs fortified themselves in their villages and plundered everywhere; and it was some time before order could be restored. The relations between Chandrasen Jádhav and his father's kárkún, Báláji Vishvanáth, had long been far from cordial, and in the year 1713 an open quarrel burst out. Báláji was forced to fly, and first went to Purandhar, where he was refused admittance, and then to Pándugad, at which place he got shelter and where he was besieged by Chandrasen. Sháhu took Báláji's side and ordered Haibatráo Nimbálkar, the sar-lashkar, to raise the siege. He met Chandrasen at Deur, and routed him, whereon the latter retired, first to Kolhápúr and then to Nizám-ul-Mulk, the Mughal governor of the Dakhan, who gave him a jáhgir at Báiki. He was accompanied by Ghátge Shirzi Ráo of Kágál and Rambháji Nimbálkar, who afterwards distinguished himself in the Mughal service and received the title of Ráo Rambha, which remained in the family for many years. The office of Senápati was given to Mánáji Moré.

Soon after the arrival of the fugitive chiefs, Nizám-ul-Mulk declared war with Sháhu, who sent Báláji Vishvanáth with a force to join Haibatráo Nimbálkar. A battle was fought near Purandhar with no decisive result, but the Maráthás fell back to the Sálpi pass, and Rambháji Nimbálkar overran the Poona district. After a time Nizám-ul-Mulk withdrew to Aurangábád.

Sháhu now attempted to bring the country into order. A Bráhma-man named Krishnaráo Khataókar had collected a body of men in the Máhádev hills, and was levying contributions on all sides. Damáji Thorát had fortified the village of Hingni, forty miles east of Poona, and committed similar depredations. Udáji Chawhán seized the fort of Battis Shirála in the Várna valley, and Sháhu was obliged to win him over by granting him the *chauth* of Shirála and Karád. Báláji Vishvanáth set out to reduce Damáji Thorát, but was treacherously seized by him, and released only on the payment of a large ransom. After his release he marched against Krishnaráo Khataókar, and with the help of Shripat Ráo, the Pratinidhi's son, routed him at Aundh. Krishnaráo then submitted and was granted the village of Khataó in inám. After this Báláji, who had effected a satisfactory arrangement with Angria, Shiváji's admiral in the Konkan, was in A.D. 1714 made Peshwa in the place of Bahiro Pant Ping'e, and he chose Abáji Pant Purandhare as his Mutálik or deputy, and Rámáji Pant Bhánu, the ancestor of the famous Nána Phadnavis, as his Phadnavis or secretary. Soon afterwards Haibatráo Nimbálkar died, and his office was given to Dáwalshi Somvanshi, whereon his son went over to Nizám-ul-Mulk and received Bársi as a jáhgir. In the meantime Damáji Thorát had seized the young Pant Sachiv, and an expedition was again planned against him. Báláji managed first to effect the Sachiv's release, and in return received the Sachiv's rights in the Poona district and the fort of Purandhar, and Damáji was soon after defeated and taken prisoner.

The following year (A.D. 1715) Báláji induced the Mughal officers in charge of Poona to make it over to him, and he began to bring it into order and lay the foundation of the future power of his family. He had become the leading minister of Sháhu, and by his advice the Maráthás began to interfere in the quarrels at Delhi and to attempt to get a formal grant of the territory occupied by them. In A.D. 1718 Báláji marched to Delhi with a force of Maráthás as an ally of the Saiad ministers, and stayed there till A.D. 1720, when he obtained the desired grants of the *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* of the Dakhan and the sovereignty of the districts south of the Bhíma and north of the Varda and Tungbhadra from Poona to Kolhápúr, some parganáas in the Karnátak, and several in the Konkan. The districts of Akalkot and Nevása, granted to Sháhu on his marriage by Aurangzib, were also given up.

Soon after his return from Delhi Báláji died; and in A.D. 1721 his son Báji Ráo was made Peshwa in his place, though his appointment was opposed by Shripatráo, the son of Parashráam Trimbak, now Pratinidhi. Khanderáo Dábháde, who had been made Senápati in A.D. 1716, also died about this time, and was succeeded by his son

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Sháhu's  
Attempts at  
Order.

Rise of the  
Peshwás,  
A.D. 1715.

Báji Ráo  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1721.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Revival of  
Family Quarrels,  
A.D. 1727.

Trimbakráo, with Piláji Gaíkwár as second in command. Báji Ráo while preserving his superiority at home, directed his attention chiefly to conquests in Hindustán, and it was under him that Malhárij Holkar, a Dhangar from the village of Hol on the Nira, and Ránoji Sindia, a Marátha of Kanarkhed near Sátára, rose to note. Another of his officers, Udáji Pavár Vishwás Ráo, now established himself at Dhár in Málwa.

The quarrel between the two branches of the Marátha royal family, which had been slumbering for some time, was revived about A.D. 1727 by Nizám-ul-Mulk, now master of the Dakhan. War followed between the Nizám and Sháhu, in which the former was worsted, and came to terms; but in 1729, Sambháji, rája of Kolhápur, being joined by Udáji Chawhán, crossed the Várna; he was soon surprised by the Pratinidhi and driven back, and Tárábái, the widow of Rám Rája, was taken prisoner and brought to Sátára. The disaster induced Sambháji to make peace, and in A.D. 1730 a treaty was framed by which the Várna and the Krishna were made the boundaries of the two states. Tásgaon, Miraj, and other districts were ceded to Sháhu.

The Dakhan now enjoyed peace for some years, while the Maráthas were engaged in the Konkan Gujarát and Hindustán. Soon after the peace with Kolhápur, Trimbakráo Dábháde, incited by Nizám-ul-Mulk, marched against Báji Ráo to depose him from his superiority; but Báji Ráo, ever on the alert, met him near Baroda and completely defeated him. Trimbakráo fell in the action, and his infant son Yashvantráo was made Senápati, and Piláji Gaíkwár was appointed his guardian (A.D. 1731). Ráygad, which since its capture by Aurangzib had been held by the Sidi of Janjira, was recovered in A.D. 1735. In A.D. 1740 Báji Ráo, the greatest of the Peshwás, died near the Narbada, in the midst of schemes for the conquest of the Dakhan. He had raised himself to a complete pre-eminence among the Marátha chiefs, and had acquired large territories in Málwa, but outwardly he was still subordinate to Sháhu.

Báláji Ráo  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1740 - 1761.

Transfer of  
Sovereignty to  
the Peshwa,  
A.D. 1749.

Báláji was appointed Peshwa in his father's place, though the nomination was opposed by the creditors of Báji Ráo, who had died deeply in debt. A few more years passed quietly in the Dakhan while the Marátha troops overran Hindustán and penetrated into Bengal Orissa and the Karnátak. At last in A.D. 1749, Sháhu, who had long been imbecile, died, and the change which had been impending took place; the sovereignty passed from the Marátha rájás to the Bráhman Peshwás. Sháhu left no direct heirs, and before his death disputes had arisen between his wife Sakwárbái Sirké, who declared for Sambháji the Kolhápur rája, and Tárábái who brought forward a boy whom she called her grandson, Rája Rám, son of Shiváji, who she said had been kept in concealment since his birth. Jagjivan the Pratinidhi, brother of Shripatráo, took the side of Sakwárbái, while Báláji supported the claim of Rám. Immediately Sháhu died, Báláji seized the town and fort of Sátára and took the Pratinidhi and Sakwárbái prisoners. The latter he forced to perform the rite of *sati* or widow-sacrifice, and the former he imprisoned in a hill fort.

On the strength of a deed given to him by Sháhu, he assumed the management of the Marátha empire, agreeing to acknowledge the independence of the Kolhápúr state and to preserve the jáhgirs of the chiefs. He won over to his side Rághoji Bhonsla, whom he confirmed in his possessions in Berár, as also he did Yashvant Ráo Dábháde in Gujarát, and Fatehsing Bhonsla as rája of Akalkot. The districts in Málwa, conquered by Báji Ráo, were divided between Holkar, Sindia, Pavár, and other chiefs. Jagjivan the Pratinidhi was soon released, but much of his jáhgir west of the Krishna, between the Várna and Urmodi rivers, was taken from him.

The change of rulers was generally agreed in. Yamáji Sevdev, the mutálik of the Pratinidhi, raised an insurrection and threw himself into the fort of Sângola near Pandharpur; but this revolt was at once suppressed by Sadáshiv Bháu, cousin of the Peshwa. Finally, before proceeding to take part in the dispute between the sons of Nizám-ul-Mulk, the Peshwa persuaded the Pant Sachiv to give him up the fort of Sinhgad in exchange for those of Tung and Tikona, and he thus gained the fortress which threatened his capital, Poona. He gave up the fort of Sátára to Tárábái, the rája being kept in the city with a large establishment of attendants.

When the Peshwa had gone (A.D. 1751) Tárábái tried to rouse Rám Rája to revolt. Finding this useless, she sent for Damáji Gáikwár, and on his approach invited the rája into the fort and made him prisoner. The Peshwa's officers in Sátára marched to meet Damáji at Arla on the Krishna, then retired to Nimb, where they were defeated, and Damáji joined Tárábái. Several forts were given up to her, but Nána Purandhare again attacked Damáji and forced him into the Jor Khora, a valley near Wái, where he waited hoping for aid from the Pratinidhi at Karád. The Peshwa hearing of the danger, came up with his army and surrounded Damáji; and then, while amusing him with negotiations, suddenly attacked and took him prisoner and sent him to Poona. Tárábái he left in possession of Sátára and of the person of the rája, as another enemy was pressing on him.

The Peshwa had sided with Gázi-ud-dín as a claimant to the Nizám's throne against his brother Salábat Jang; and when the latter by the aid of French troops had secured his succession, he determined to punish the Peshwa, and invaded the Poona districts with the French leader Bussy at the head of a disciplined force. Notwithstanding the efforts of the Marátha army under Máhádáji Pant Purandhare, the Mughals advanced, sacked Ránjan-gaon, and destroyed Talegaon Dhamdhare. They were there fiercely attacked, and almost routed by the Maráthás, but were saved by Bussy and his artillery, and again advanced as far as Koregaon on the Bhíma. Here Salábat Jang heard that the fort of Trimbak near Násik had been taken by the Maráthás, and returned to Ahmadnagar to get his heavy guns for the siege of the fort. Early in 1752 he moved towards Junnar, but he was harassed by the Maráthás, his troops were mutinous, and danger was threatening from the north, whence his brother Gázi-ud-dín was approaching

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Peshwa  
Sovereignty.

Rám Rája  
Entrapped,  
A.D. 1751.

War with the  
Nizám,  
A.D. 1751.



## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Ráni Tárábái  
Rebels.

Acquisition of  
Ahmadnagar  
by the Peshwa,  
A.D. 1759.

Defeat at  
Pánipat,  
A.D. 1761.

Mádhav Ráo  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1761-1772.

with a large army. He therefore came to terms with the Peshwa, and turned to meet his brother. The whole Maráthá force also collected near Aurangábád, and though Gázi-ud-dín was poisoned and war averted, Salábat Jang confirmed a cession of territory promised by Gázi-ud-dín to the Maráthás, comprising the greater part of Khándesh and the Gangthari.

During the absence of the Peshwa Tárábái collected a force of Rámoshis and occupied the Wái and Sátára districts. Her troops were soon driven back and she was besieged in the fort, but the siege was not pressed. Next year (A.D. 1754) Damáji Gáikwár was released and returned to Gujarát after coming to an agreement with the Peshwa about the revenues of that country. He was accompanied by Raghunáth Ráo the Peshwa's younger brother, and their united forces soon took Ahmadábád, and firmly established Maráthá supremacy in that province.

The fort of Ahmadnagar, which had till then been held by the Nizám, was in A.D. 1759 acquired by the Peshwa, who bribed the commander Kavi Jang. Consequently in 1760, the Nizám declared war, but he was defeated by Sadáshiv Bháu at Udgir and forced to make a treaty surrendering the forts of Daulatábád Shivner Asirgad and Bijápur, the provinces of Bijápur, and part of Bidar Ahmadnagar and Aurangábád. Thus Shivner, the birth-place of Shiváji, at last fell into the hands of the Maráthás.

The Peshwa Báláji had long been interfering in the affairs of Hindustán, and had incurred the enmity of Ahmad Sháh Abdáli the Afghán king, whose forces Raghunáth Ráo the Peshwa's brother, had driven out of the Panjáb. He advanced in 1759 bent on punishing them, and routed two detachments commanded by Sindia and Holkar with great slaughter. It was necessary to send a larger force to meet him, and in A.D. 1760 the grand army of the Maráthás, with the contingents of all the chiefs, led by Sadáshiv Bháu, marched into Hindustán. After some skirmishing the two armies met at Pánipat in January 1761 and the Maráthás were utterly routed. Sadáshiv Bháu, Vishvás Ráo the Peshwa's eldest son, many other chiefs, and nearly the whole army fell in the fight. Soon after hearing the news Báláji Ráo the Peshwa died (June 1761). The defeat had a decisive effect on the fortunes of the Maráthá empire. Up to this time the great chiefs had been generally obedient to the Peshwa, and had always joined his standard. Now his prestige was gone, and the chiefs became more and more independent. Doubtless this might in any case have occurred later; the distant conquests could not long have been controlled from Poona, but the defeat of Pánipat hastened the catastrophe. The minority of Báláji's successor, Mádhav Ráo a boy of sixteen, and the quarrels between him and his uncle Raghunáth, tended to the same result. When Mádhav Ráo grew up, his personal character held together the confederacy for some time; but his early death, and the quarrels as to the succession, decided the matter, and without doubt facilitated the conquest by the English.

Nizám Áli, hoping to profit by the Maráthá disasters, declared war, and, though vigorously opposed, advanced to within fourteen



miles of Poona, when he was induced to return by the cession of the districts of Aurangábád and Bidar, lately acquired by the Maráthás. Soon afterwards the death of Tárábái (December 1761) relieved the Peshwa's government of an inveterate enemy; the fort of Sátára was surrendered, and Rám Rája, who had been kept a close prisoner there, was allowed to live in the city.

At first the management of affairs was entirely in the hands of Raghunáth Ráo; but Mádhav Ráo, the young Peshwa, soon became desirous of having a share in the administration, and disputes arose between him and his uncle. The latter retired, and having obtained help from the governor of Aurangábád and collected a large force of Maráthás, marched on Poona, defeated his nephew's army, and again took charge of the government. He made Sakhárám Bápu, a descendant of Gopináth, the Bráhmaṇ who betrayed Afzul Khán to Shiváji, and Nilkanth Purandhare, his chief ministers; gave over the fort of Purandhar to the latter, and made several other changes in the ministry. He also, as the price of the aid he had just received, agreed to give back to the Nizám the rest of the provinces ceded in A.D. 1760, but his promise was not kept. The Nizám in consequence declared war, and being joined by Jánoji Bhonsla and other disaffected chiefs marched on Poona in A.D. 1763. As it was an open city, the people fled, and the Mughals sacked and burned Poona; thence they marched to Purandhar, and ravaged the country as far north as the Bhíma. The Marátha army had meanwhile assembled and plundered the Nizám's country; and now, following the Mughals on their return, assailed them as they were crossing the Godávári at Rákshasbhuvan, and inflicted a severe defeat on them, which brought the war to a close. Jánoji Bhonsla, who had deserted the Mughals, was the chief gainer.

Soon after this Mádhav Ráo recovered the management of the government, and kept on good terms with his uncle till A.D. 1768, when Raghunáth retired from court, raised a force and encamped near Dhodap in the Chándod range; but he was soon defeated and taken prisoner, and was kept in custody till the close of Mádhav's reign.

During the four remaining years of his life Mádhav Ráo was chiefly occupied with wars with Jánoji Bhonsla of Berár and invasions of the Karnátak. In one of these wars in A.D. 1769 Jánoji penetrated to Poona and ravaged the country round till peace was made. Mádhav Ráo died in A.D. 1772. His reign may be looked on as the time during which the administration of the country reached its highest excellence; the mámlatdárs and other officers were carefully looked after, the assessment was paid without much difficulty owing to the wealth brought into the country by war, and justice was well administered by the famous Rám Shástri. Mádhav Ráo's chief ministers were Sakhárám Bápu, Moroba Phadnavis, and Moroba's cousin Nána. After Mádhav's death the Marátha empire was plunged in confusion and a period of civil war followed; the great chiefs became completely independent, and an opportunity was given to the English Government to interfere.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Raghunáth Ráo's  
Disagreement  
with the Peshwa.

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Naráyan Ráo  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1772-1773.

Raghunáth Ráo  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1773.

The Ministers  
form a Regency.

Birth of Mádhav  
Ráo II.  
A.D. 1774.

First War with  
the English,  
A.D. 1775.

Treaty of  
Purandhar,  
A.D. 1776.

Second War with  
the English,  
A.D. 1778.

Naráyan Ráo succeeded his brother Mádhav Ráo. Raghunáth, who had been released before Mádhav's death, kept on good terms with Náráyan for a time; but after a few months he interfered in the administration, and was again placed in confinement. In August 1773 a disturbance arose among some of the troops at Poona, and their leaders burst into the palace; Náráyan Ráo took refuge with his uncle Raghunáth, but was followed and murdered in his presence, and there was reason to believe that Raghunáth was implicated in the murder.

Raghunáth at once assumed charge of the government, but Sakháram Bápu, Nána Phadnavis, Trimbak Ráo Mára, Hari Pant Phadke, and the other ministers were ill-disposed towards him, and none of his own followers were competent to take their places. Soon after his accession, while he was engaged in war with the Nizám, the old ministers withdrew from his camp to Poona, and having discovered that the widow of Náráyan Ráo was pregnant, had her conveyed in January 1774 to Purandhar, and formed themselves into a regency. Hearing of this, Raghunáth, who had marched into the Karnátak, returned with his army, and was met near Pandharpur by the army of the ministers under Trimbak Ráo Mára. He completely defeated them with the loss of their leader, but instead of marching on Poona, he retired to Burhánpur, and the birth of a son to Náráyan Ráo's widow (April 1774), to whom the name of Mádhav was given, put an end to Raghunáth's chance of success.

Raghunáth retired to Gujarát, hoping to bring there to a successful termination the negotiations for aid which he had already begun with the Government of Bombay. In this he obtained his wish; but the interference of the English was at first limited to Gujarát and the Konkan, and they were soon ordered to suspend hostilities by the Supreme Government of Bengal. Colonel Upton was sent as a commissioner to arrange a peace at Poona, and in March 1776 he signed the treaty of Purandhar, by which the English agreed to give up the cause of Raghunáth.

In A.D. 1777, Rám Rája, who for nearly thirty years had been the titular rája of Sátara, died, and was succeeded by his adopted son Sháhu.

A rivalry which for some time had been growing between two of the leading ministers at Poona, Nána Phadnavis and his cousin Moroba, now passed into an open quarrel. Sakháram Bápu remained neutral, but Moroba was supported by the greater number of the ministers and by Tukáji Holkar. Hari Pant Phadke took the side of Nána, and so did Máhádji Sindia, and though Moroba was at first in the ascendant and Nána had to retire to Purandhar, the position was soon changed when Hari Pant and Sindia came up with their forces and Tukáji Holkar was induced to leave Moroba's party. In July Moroba and his adherents were seized and confined in various forts, and Nána had only one rival left, Sakháram Bápu.

The Bombay Government, whose aid had been sought by Moroba, now declared war with the Peshwa's ministry. Their first effort was disastrous. In November 1778 a force occupied the Bor Ghát

and encamped at Khandála. The main body under Colonel Egerton followed in December, and marched slowly to Kárlí, eight miles over level ground in eleven days, constantly engaged with the Maráthás, whose main army was assembled at Talegáon Dábháde under Sindia, Holkar, and Hari Pant, and retired slowly when the English reached that village. Here Colonel Cockburn, who was now in command, embarrassed by his commissariat train, determined to retire, and having thrown his guns into a pond, began his retreat. The Maráthás pressed closely on him, and his rear guard was perpetually engaged till the village of Vadgaon was reached. Colonel Cockburn, despairing of effecting his retreat, began to negotiate, and at last a convention was made through Sindia, by which the English army was allowed to retire on condition of the surrender of the conquests made since the year 1773. This disgraceful convention was at once disavowed by the Bombay Government, and the war was continued. For some months nothing was done, as the Bombay Government awaited the arrival of the army under General Goddard, which was on its march across India. It arrived at Surat in March, and negotiations were carried on till the end of the year. In the meantime Nána Phadnavis, with the connivance of Máhádaji Sindia, got rid of his last rival Sakhárán Bápu, who was thrown into prison and sent to Pratápgad. Before the close of A.D. 1779 negotiations were broken off, and the war was carried on successfully in Gujarát and the Konkan by General Goddard and Colonel Hartley. In the beginning of 1781, General Goddard determined to advance towards Poona, and a detachment forced the Bor Ghát; but when they reached Khandála they were at once attacked in front by the Maráthha main army under Hari Pant Phadke and Holkar, while Parashráam Pant Patvardhan was sent with a strong force into the Konkan to assail the flank of the army and cut off its communications with Bombay. After a month of constant fighting, General Goddard was forced to retreat to Bombay with severe loss. The war now languished, and in the beginning of 1782 negotiations were begun with the Poona government through Sindia, and ended in the treaty of Sálbái, by which the conquests in the Konkan were given up with the exception of Sálsette, and a provision was made for Raghunáth Ráo.

For some years there was peace in the Dakhan, and Sindia was fully occupied in Hindustán warring with the Rájput princes, whom after a hard struggle he worsted. At last in A.D. 1789 he gained possession of Delhi and the person of the emperor, and thus reached the height of his ambition. In A.D. 1790, war broke out between Tipu Sultán of Mysor and the English, and the Maráthás joined as allies of the English and took part in the campaigns of 1790 and 1791, after which Tipu was compelled to sue for peace and surrender a large extent of territory. Soon after peace had been made with Tipu, Sindia marched to Poona, ostensibly to invest the young Peshwa with the insignia of the office of Vakil-i-Mutálík which he had obtained for him from the emperor, but really to supplant Nána Phadnavis and win over the Peshwa. Contrary to Nána's wishes, the Peshwa

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Second War with  
the English,  
A.D. 1778-1782.

Convention  
of Vadgaon,  
A.D. 1778.

Treaty of  
Sálbái,  
A.D. 1782.

Rise and Death  
of Sindia,  
A.D. 1789-1794.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Battle of  
Khorda,  
A.D. 1794.

was decorated by Sindia, and a war of intrigue ensued between the rivals, which was only ended by the death of Mahádáji Sindia in February 1794. As Mahádáji's successor was his grand nephew Daulat Ráo, a boy of fourteen, Nána Phadnavis was freed from his most dangerous rival.

Tedious negotiations had been going on for long between the Nizám and the Peshwa; the Maráthás claimed long outstanding balances of *chanth* and the Nizám made counter-claims. At last, in the end of 1794, war was declared; all the great Marátha chiefs joined the national standard, while the Nizám advanced with all his forces. The armies met near Khorda in Ahmadnagar. In the battle which took place the Mughal army was routed, mainly owing to the cowardice of Nizám Ali, who allowed himself to be shut up in Khorda fort, where he was forced to sign a treaty giving up territory on his western frontier from Purenda to the Tápti.

Death of Mádhav  
Ráo II.  
A.D. 1795.

The sons of Raghunáth Ráo, Báji Ráo and Chinnáji, were kept in close confinement by Nána Phadnavis; but the young Peshwa, who was also in complete subjection, opened a correspondence with Báji Ráo. When Nána discovered the correspondence he stopped it at once, and Mádhav Ráo, apparently in a fit of despair, committed suicide on the 23rd of October 1795 by throwing himself from his palace in Poona.

The greatest confusion ensued. Nána Phadnavis, knowing that Báji Ráo, the heir to the throne must be his enemy, summoned the Marátha chiefs to Poona, and persuaded them to agree to the adoption of a son by the widow of Mádhav Ráo. Báji Ráo, though imprisoned in the fort of Shivner, opened communications with Báloba Tátya, one of Sindia's chief advisers, and won him over. Nána, hearing of this, was greatly alarmed, and determined to forestall Báloba, and himself to seat Báji Ráo on the throne. He summoned Parashráam Bháu Patvardhan from Tásgaon, and sent him to Shivner to make the proposal to Báji Ráo, who consented, and came to Poona. Sindia, enraged at his treachery, marched on Poona; Nána Phadnavis, afraid to risk a battle, retired to Purandhar, and thence to Sátara, while Parashráam Bháu and Báji Ráo awaited the arrival of Sindia. By the advice of Báloba Tátya Sindia determined to put Chinnáji, Báji Ráo's younger brother, on the throne; to this Parashráam Bháu agreed, and Chinnáji was installed against his own will in May 1796. Nána Phadnavis had meanwhile retired into the Konkan, where he began to plot afresh for the restoration of Báji Ráo. He won over Sakharám Ghátge Shirzi Ráo, who had joined Sindia's army, and through him Sindia who in October 1796 arrested Báloba Tátya and declared for Báji Ráo. Parashráam Bháu fled, but was captured and thrown into prison. Nána returned to Poona and was reconciled to Báji Ráo, and in December 1796 Báji Ráo was at length formally installed Peshwa. Ahmadnagar and its districts were made over to Sindia as the reward of his help, and Nána Phadnavis again became chief minister. His tenure of power was short. After a year of constant disturbance at Poona, at Báji Ráo's request he was treacherously arrested by order of Sindia

Accession of  
Báji Ráo,  
A.D. 1796.

and sent a prisoner to Ahmadnagar. His friends and relations were seized and plundered, and great excesses were committed by Sindia's troops, urged on by Shirzi Ráo Ghátge. Báji Ráo having got rid of Nána Phadnavis, was now anxious to send Sindia away; but as he was unable to pay Sindia the arrears due to his troops, he allowed him to levy the money he wanted from the inhabitants of Poona; Shirzi Ráo Ghátge was employed on this congenial occupation, and executed his orders in the most brutal manner, ill-treating all who were supposed to have money.

Meanwhile trouble was threatening from Sátára. The rája had been allowed, previous to Nána's arrest by Báji Ráo, to seize the fort. He now refused to surrender it, and having collected some troops, drove back a force commanded by Máhádev Ráo Rástia. Parashráam Bháu, who was still a prisoner, offered, if released, to march against the rája. His offer being accepted, he surprised the rája at Sátára, completely routed his troops, and took him prisoner. The rája's brother, Chitúr Singh, escaped to Kolhápúr, and with the help of that prince carried on a predatory warfare with considerable success.

Quarrels which broke out in Sindia's family between him and the Báis or widows of his uncle Mahádaji, reduced him to great difficulties and kept him for some time in the Dakhan. The Báis, who had been grossly ill-treated by Shirzi Ráo Ghátge, were being sent as prisoners to Ahmadnagar, when they were released by a party of Sindia's own horse, and took refuge in the camp of Amrutráo, the Peshwa's adoptive brother. A large party in Sindia's army, disgusted with the tyranny of Ghátge, took part with the Báis. An attempt to surprise Amrut Ráo's camp failed; but when he marched to Poona, Ghátge attacked him suddenly and pillaged his camp at Kirki. At last Sindia was forced to arrest Shirzi Ráo to put an end to his excesses; and in order to obtain money to enable him to return to Hindustán, where his presence was much needed, he determined to release Nána Phadnavis on payment of a large ransom, hoping too that his release would annoy Báji Ráo. In this however he was disappointed, as Báji Ráo soon persuaded Nána to resume his old place as minister (October 1798). Sindia was still unable, through want of money, to leave Poona; the Báis had taken refuge at Kolhápúr, and being joined by large numbers of followers, marched northwards, plundering all Sindia's villages, and he was unable to check them. At last by releasing his old minister Báloba Tátya, Sindia was enabled to bring his affairs into some order. An arrangement had been nearly effected with the Báis, when they took alarm and again began plundering. It was not till the year 1800 that, with the help of Yashvant Ráo Holkar, they were driven into Burhánpur and thence to Málwa.

The war with Kolhápúr and Chitúr Singh had been going on with varying success, till in September 1799 Parashráam Bháu was defeated and killed by the Kolhápúr troops. Reinforcements were sent up, and Kolhápúr was besieged and would have fallen had not the death of Nána Phadnavis in March 1800 brought about a change of policy.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1800 - 1818.

Accession of  
Báji Ráo,  
A.D. 1796.

The War of  
The Báis,  
A.D. 1798 - 1800.

War with  
Kolhápúr,  
A.D. 1799 - 1800.



## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Sindia and  
Holkar,  
A.D. 1801.

Nána's relations and friends were seized and imprisoned, Sindia was allowed to send troops to overrun the jáhgir of the Patvardhan family, and peace was made with Kolhápúr.

At last, in 1801 Sindia marched north to check in person the progress of Yashvant Ráo Holkar. The country he left was in the greatest disorder, ravaged by bands of marauders, among whom was Vithoji, the brother of Yashvant Ráo Holkar, who was taken and executed by order of the Peshwa. Báji Ráo also disgusted the more respectable of his chiefs by his treatment of the Rástia family, the head of which, Mahádev Ráo, was treacherously seized and imprisoned in Ráygad. Yashvant Ráo Holkar, who had at first been successful against some of Sindia's detachments, was completely defeated by him at Indor in October 1801; but he soon rallied his forces and marched south, sending on a detachment under Fateh Sing Máne to ravage Khándesh and the Dakhan. His orders were carried out; the Peshwa's officers were defeated and Khándesh and the Gangthari desolated. Fateh Sing Máne advanced south, defeated a force under Báláji Kunjar at Gár Dhond, and stormed the camp at Báraмати. Sindia sent a large force to the aid of the Peshwa, which, passing Holkar's army, joined the Poona troops, and the united forces took up a position at the Alla pass. Holkar, however, marched south by Ahmadnagar, and thence to Jejuri, joined Fateh Sing Máne, and came down the hills towards Poona, encamping between Loni and Hadapsar. Here he was met by the allied forces, and a battle ensued on the 23rd October 1802, in which he was completely victorious. Báji Ráo fled to Sinhgad, thence to Ráygad, and finally to Máhád in the Konkan; and not feeling safe even there, he took ship and landed at Bassein. Holkar was thus left complete master of Poona. At first he did not abuse his victory. He invited Amrut Ráo to come from Junnar and take charge of the government, which he did after some delay, and allowed his son Vináyak Ráo to be placed on the throne. This being done, Holkar began to plunder the helpless inhabitants of Poona mercilessly, till he and Amrut Ráo were drawn from the city early in 1803 by the approach of the British troops.

Holkar Defeats  
Báji Ráo,  
A.D. 1802.

Treaty of  
Bassein,  
A.D. 1802.

Báji Ráo, as a last resource, had entered into an alliance with the English, and signed a treaty at Bassein in December 1802, binding himself to keep up a subsidiary army, and not to engage in hostilities without the consent of the English Government. At the same time, with his usual duplicity, he intrigued with Sindia and Raghuji Bhonsla, with the double aim of persuading them to attack Holkar and to make war on the English. The British Government took immediate steps to replace Báji Ráo on the throne. A force under General Wellesley marched from Mysor to Poona, while a part of the Haidarábád contingent moved to Purenda. General Wellesley was joined on his way by the jáhgirdárs of the Southern Maráthá Country, and drove before him the plundering bands of Holkar's horse. As it was feared that Amrut Ráo who was hanging about Poona, might burn the city, General Wellesley made a march of sixty miles in thirty-two hours, and arrived there on the 20th April, while Colonel Stevenson moved with the Haidarábád troops to Gárdaund (the present Dhond)



on the Bhima, and thence to the Godavari. Amrut Ráo retired before General Wellesley to Sangamner, and thence to Násik, which town he sacked. He subsequently came to terms with the English, served with them during the war, and was afterwards pensioned. Báji Ráo was brought back to Poona in May 1803, and General Wellesley took up a position near Ahmadnagar to await the result of the negotiations which were going on with Sindia and Raghuji Bhonsla. These chiefs viewed the treaty of Bassein with much dissatisfaction, and at last war broke out in August 1803; by the close of the year the confederates had been completely defeated at Assaye and Argaon, and peace was made. Next year Holkar forced on a war with the English Government, which lasted for more than twelve months, and was chiefly confined to Hindustán. He too was forced to sue for peace in 1805.

When Báji Ráo was restored, the country was in the utmost confusion; but with the aid of the British troops the forts were recovered and order partly established. Still his misgovernment and the bad counsels of his chief advisers, Sadáshiv Bháu Mánkeshvar and later on Trimbakji Dengle, prevented the country prospering. Báji Ráo turned off without scruple all the old servants of Government and disbanded the troops. In A.D. 1803 the rains failed, and a fearful famine ensued, aggravated by the war, and the country was nearly depopulated. Great numbers of the disbanded soldiers died and the rest settled in their villages. The Bhils took advantage of the confusion, and plundered the open country, even to the south of the Gangthari; and it was not till years had passed and great cruelties had been exercised, that the Peshwa's officers cleared the country of robbers south of the Chándod range.

In 1805, after the close of the war with Holkar, Fateh Sing Máne, one of his officers, re-appeared in the Dakhan, and began plundering the country south of the Níra till he was attacked and killed by Balvant Ráo Phadnavis, the Mutálik of the Pratinidhi.

Báji Ráo, when he felt secure through the aid of the British troops, endeavoured systematically to depress his jáhgirdárs and centralize his power. He took advantage of quarrels between the Pratinidhi Parashráam Shrinivás and his Mutálik, to interfere on behalf of the latter, and he confined the Pratinidhi at Mhasvad (A.D. 1806). The chief was soon rescued by his mistress, a Telin by caste, and having collected a body of men, began plundering the Sátára district, till he was defeated and taken prisoner by Bápu Gokhle near Vasantgad. His mistress retired to the fort of Vásota in the Gháts, and held out for eight months (A.D. 1807). The jáhgir was then given over to Bápu Gokhle who levied heavy contributions before he gave it to the Peshwa in A.D. 1811.

Báji Ráo next turned on the powerful Patvardhan family, the members of which had never been well disposed towards him, and had neglected to send their contingent of troops. A war, in which other jáhgirdárs would have joined them, was prevented only by the

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

War with Sindia  
and Holkar,  
A.D. 1803 - 1805.

Misgovernment  
by Báji Ráo.

Predatory  
Warfare,  
A.D. 1805.

Báji Ráo's  
Crafty Policy.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Trimbakji  
Dengle,  
A.D. 1813-1814.

interposition of the English Resident, who collected an army at Pandharpur ready to march on them; but the British Government, while enforcing the military service due from the jáhgirdárs, determined to protect them in the possession of the lands lawfully held by them. At a later period Mádhav Ráo Rástia failed to send his contingent, and was stripped of all his lands; and for similar conduct Appa Desái Nipánikar lost a large portion of his jáhgir. In both these cases Báji Ráo had craftily led the jáhgirdárs to disobey orders that he might have an excuse for seizing their lands.

In A.D. 1813 Báji Ráo determined to raise a body of disciplined troops commanded by English officers. A brigade was formed and stationed near Poona, as was also a brigade of the subsidiary force, the rest of it being sent to Sirur on the Ghod river about forty miles east of Poona. It was about this time that Trimbakji Dengle reached the height of his power, and under his influence Báji Ráo's government rapidly deteriorated. His one object was to accumulate money; districts were farmed to the highest bidder; no mercy was shown to the farmers who defaulted, and the farmers showed none in their turn to the husbandmen, and made money by the open sale of justice. Trimbakji, who disliked the English, also induced his master to increase his forces, and to intrigue with all the Marátha chiefs. Negotiations had long been going on between the Peshwa and the Gaikwár respecting tribute due to the former, and in 1814 Gangádhara Shástri was sent on behalf of the Gaikwár to Poona. Many efforts were made by the Peshwa to win him over but without success, and at last he was treacherously murdered at Pandharpur by Trimbakji's orders, with the consent of the Peshwa (July 1815). The British Government at once demanded Trimbakji's surrender, and after some delay he was given up and imprisoned in the fort of Thána. In less than a year he managed to escape, and, though in constant communication with the Peshwa, evaded capture by the English by wandering in the hilly parts of the country from Khándesh to Sátára, stirring the wild tribes to revolt.

Rising against  
the Peshwa,  
A.D. 1815.

Meanwhile a rising against the Peshwa's authority was spreading in the Gháts. Chitúr Singh, the brother of the late rája of Sátára, had been seized in Khándesh in 1812 by Trimbakji Dengle and imprisoned in the fort of Kánguri; but in 1816 a Gosávi, with the help of some Rámoshi chiefs, gave out that he was Chitúr Singh, and seized Prachitgad, a strong fort in the hills south of Sátára; several other forts fell into their hands, and the insurrection was never quite quelled by Báji Ráo.

The Surrender  
of Trimbakji,  
A.D. 1817.

Trimbakji, assisted by the Peshwa, had since his escape been levying men, and in 1817 a large body assembled at Náteputa, south of the Níra; when the subsidiary force moved against them they retired to Jath, and then turned back to the Máhádev hills north of Sátára, where they were attacked and dispersed. A similar rising took place in Khándesh. At last the Resident insisted on the surrender of Trimbakji, and on a new treaty giving up the forts of Sinhgad, Purandhar and Ráygad. Báji Ráo yielded with great reluctance.

A new treaty was signed in May 1817, by which he consented to cede territory for the maintenance of the subsidiary force and the fort of Ahmadnagar, to recognize the settlement with the jāhgirdārs in 1812, and to restore Mādhav Rāo Rāstia's jāhgir. The three forts were given back in August, as the Peshwa appeared to be complying with the treaty. In reality he was making preparations for the war which soon broke out.

The Governor General had for some time been concerting measures for suppressing the Pendhāris and restoring order in Central India. Accordingly by the end of the rains the greater part of the British troops were sent north to take part in the operations. The Peshwa, seeing his opportunity, proceeded rapidly with his preparations for war, promising all the time to send his troops north to aid the British forces. At last, as the Resident suspected his sincerity, the small force at Poona was moved to a position at Kirki, and was reinforced by a European regiment from Bombay, and on the afternoon of the 5th of November A.D. 1817 the long-determined attack was made by the Peshwa's troops; 26,000 Marāthās assailed a British force numbering 2800 men, and were decisively repulsed. General Smith who commanded the subsidiary force, had already begun his march from the Gangthari on Poona, and on his approach the Peshwa returned to Māhuli near Sātāra, and there brought the rāja of Sātāra into his camp. The English commander, after occupying Poona, followed Bāji Rāo, who returned hastily to Pandharpur, and then up the Bhima, past Junnar, and on to Brāhmanvāda, where he occupied a strong position in the hills; but General Smith, marching round by Ahmadnagar and Sangamner, headed him, and he again fled south. On the news of his approach a detachment of the subsidiary force had been summoned from Sirur to Poona, and on the 1st of January 1818 reached Koregaon on the banks of the Bhīma, and found the Marātha army of 25,000 men on the opposite bank. Though only 800 strong, the detachment held the village all day long against the assaults of the Marātha army, and at night the enemy retired baffled and continued their flight south. After a long and futile chase, it was determined to reduce Sātāra, and the fort surrendered on the 10th of February 1818. A detachment was then sent to take the other hill forts, and the rest of the army under General Smith resumed the pursuit of Bāji Rāo, who had been staying near Sholāpur. He was overtaken on the 20th of February at Ashti, and in the skirmish Bāpu Gokhle his general was killed and the rāja of Sātāra taken. Thence Bāji Rāo fled to Kopargaon on the Godāvāri and waited for help from Holkar; but being disappointed, again started, and after long wanderings surrendered to Sir John Malcolm at Dholkot in May 1819.

Meantime the English troops had taken the Peshwa's country. Chākan was captured by a force under Colonel Deacon; Sinhgad Purandhar and Vāsota, where two European officers were confined, fell after short sieges by April 1818, and Pratāpsinh was formally installed rāja of Sātāra on the 14th of April 1818. A force under

## Part I.

POONA  
SĀTĀRA AND  
SHOLĀPUR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

War with the  
Peshwa.

Battle of  
Kirki,  
A.D. 1817.

Battle of  
Koregaon,  
A.D. 1818.

Bāji Rāo  
Surrenders,  
A.D. 1819.

Peshwa's  
Territories.

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Peshwa's  
Territories  
Conquered,  
A.D. 1818.

General Munro had marched north from the Karnátak, occupying the forts on the way; they routed a body of Báji Ráo's infantry under the walls of Sholápur, and stormed the fort on April 13th, 1818. Ráygad, where the Peshwa's wife had taken refuge, was surrendered on the 7th of May, and during the same month the forts to the north of Poona were reduced by Major Eldridge. The last fort to fall in this part of the country was Prachitgad, held by the false Chitursingh, which was captured on the 13th of June. Thus the territory of the Peshwa was completely conquered by the English. Out of this territory it was thought politic to assign a part as a principality for the titular rája. A tract extending from the Níra to the Várna and from the Gháts to the Bhíma was reserved for him, but was for the time placed under the management of a British officer, Captain Grant Duff, until the young rája could gain experience. The other districts were put in charge of officers whose powers resembled those of the sarsubhedárs, and the superintendence of the whole country was entrusted to a Commissioner, Mr. Elphinstone.

Conspiracy  
against the  
English.

For a time troops were stationed at the chief places, Karád, Sátára, Sholápur, Poona, Sirúr, and Junnar, and many of Báji Ráo's levies accepted service. They were however disbanded as soon as possible, and the hill forts were dismantled. At first no one was allowed to travel armed without a passport; but this restriction was soon relaxed and the country remained quiet. Soon after the conquest a conspiracy for the expulsion of the English was discovered at Poona and Sátára, but the prompt execution of the ringleaders, among whom were some Bráhmans, had a good effect in preventing the recurrence of such attempts.

Treaty with  
Landholders,  
A.D. 1818.

Treaties were entered into with the jáhgirdárs, and they were dealt with in accordance with their standing and their behaviour to the British Government during the war. The land of the old Mánkaris, such as the Nimbálkars of Phaltan, the Daphles of Jath, and the Ghorpades of Mudhol, were restored to them intact, as were those of the great officers of the Marátha rájás, the Pant Sachiv, the Pratinidhi, and the rája of Akalkot. All these chiefs, with the exception of the Ghorpades, were placed at their own wish under the rája of Sátára; the lands of the Patvardhan family, which had risen under the Peshwás, were restored to them, as they had taken the English side at an early opportunity, and even chiefs like the Rástiás and the Vinchurkar, who had followed Báji Ráo to the last, were allowed to retain their personal estates.

Sátára  
Annexed,  
A.D. 1848.

In April 1822 the Sátára territory was formally handed to the rája, and thenceforward was managed by him entirely. After a time he became impatient of the control exercised by the British Government, and as he persisted in intriguing and holding communications with other princes in contravention of his treaty, he was deposed in A.D. 1839 and sent as a state prisoner to Benares and his brother Sháhji was put on the throne. This prince, who did much for the improvement of his territory, died in A.D. 1848 without male heirs,

and after long deliberation it was decided that the state should be resumed by the British Government. Liberal pensions were granted to the rája's three widows, and they were allowed to live in the palace at Sátára. The survivor of these ladies died in 1874.

Since A.D. 1848 no events of political importance have taken place in these districts. Throughout the Mutinies of 1857 peace was maintained and no open outbreak took place, though the mutiny of a regiment at Kolhápúr gave rise to uneasiness, and there was undoubtedly a good deal of disaffection at Sátára among the classes whom the resumption of the country had impoverished. In Poona too the doings of Nána Sáheb, the adopted son of the last of the Peshwás, could not fail to create an excitement among the Bráhmans, who felt that power had passed out of their hands, and who would gladly have regained it.

Of the Marátha families whose names figure constantly in history, the first are the Mánkaris or honourables, the old families who held lands previous to the rise of the Bhonsla dynasty. Mention has already been made of the Sirké family, the old rulers of the Ghát Mátha, who were dispossessed by the Morés. They have always held high rank among the Maráthás, and were frequently connected by marriage with the rájás of Sátára. The conquest of the Ghát country by Shiváji from the Morés, the rájás of Jávlí, has also been mentioned. Members of the family were conspicuous as soldiers, and one of them was for a time Senápati. The Nimbalkars of Phaltan, whose surname was originally Pavár, are one of the oldest Marátha families. They have been deshmukhs of Phaltan since time immemorial, and were confirmed in their rights by the kings of Bijápúr. Though connected by marriage with the Bhonslás, they continued faithful to Bijápúr till the fall of the monarchy. In the reign of Sháhu, one of the family was sar-lashkar, and another member sided with the Mughals and obtained the jághir of Karmála and the title of Ráo Rambha. The Phaltan jáhgirdár is one of the chiefs with whom the British Government has entered into a treaty. He was placed under the rája of Sátára and bound to furnish a fixed number of horse, and since the resumption of the state he has been placed under the Collector of Sátára. His jághir is a strip of country lying between the Níra river on the north and the Mahádev hills on the south; it is about 400 square miles in extent and yields a gross yearly revenue of about Rs. 1,00,000. Frequent failure of the rainfall prevents the district from being a fertile one, but it is fairly prosperous. Other branches of the Pavár family distinguished themselves under Sháhu and the Peshwás, and founded the states of Dhár and Dewás in Central India. The Daphles of Jath, whose original name was Chawhán, take their present name from the village of Daphlápúr, of which they were pátils. They held a *mansab* under the Bijápúr kings, but never rose to any great eminence afterwards. A separate treaty was made with them as with the chief of Phaltan. Jath lies to the south-east of the Sátára district, not far from Bijápúr, and is neither fertile nor populous. Its area is about 700 square miles and its gross yearly revenue about Rs. 1,70,000.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300-1818

Leading  
Marátha  
Families :  
Under the  
Bhonslás.

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTARA AND  
SHOLÁPUR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Leading  
Marátha  
Families:  
*Under the  
Bhonslās.*

The Mánes of Mhasvad were from an early period deshmukhs of part of the Mán desh, and were powerful chiefs. They sided with the Bijápúr government against Shiváji; and one of them, Nágoji Máne, made himself notorious by the murder of the gallant Santáji Ghorpade, an action for which he was rewarded by a place in the imperial service. The family never attained to any distinction under the Peshwás. The Ghátges of Khatáv were deshmukhs of Málavdi in the Mán desh, and held a *mansab* under the Bahamani kings. They also received a sanad as sardeshmukhs from Ibráhím Ádil Sháh in A.D. 1626. Another house of the same name, with the title of Shirzi Ráo, came from Kágál near Kolhápúr. One of this family is infamous as the evil-adviser of Daulut Ráo Sindia, and the instigator and executor of the sack of Poona in 1797. The Ghorpades of Kápsi near the Várna and of Mudhol near the Ghatprabha furnish several well-known names. The original surname of the family was Bhonslé, and the tradition is that the present name was won by an ancestor who scaled a steep Konkan fort by the help of a string tied to the tail of an iguana or *ghorpal*. The most celebrated of this family was Santáji, who was Senápati from A.D. 1691 to 1698, and during that time was the terror of Mughal detachments. He fell a victim to the jealousy of his colleagues, and his sons left the Marátha service and established themselves at Sondur and Guti in the Karnátak. Murár Ráo (the Morary Row of Orme) was a member of this family, and was a conspicuous character in the war between the English and French on the Coromandel coast. He was reconciled to the Maráthas under Médhav Ráo, but never kept up a close connection with them. His fate was a sad one. Guti, his capital, was taken by Haidar Ali, and he was thrown into prison, where he died. Of this family too was Báji Ghorpade, the chief who seized Shiváji's father Sháhji, and who was afterwards surprised and killed by Shiváji.

*Under the  
House of  
Shiváji.*

Next we come to the families who owe their rise to Shiváji and his house. The story of the rájás of Akalkot is romantic. When Sháhu was marching southwards on Sátára after his release in the year A.D. 1707, his troops had a skirmish with some villagers, and in the middle of the fight a woman came and laid her child at Shahu's feet. He took it up and adopted it, giving it in place of its own surname Lokhande, the name of Fateh Sing Bhonsla. Though not a man of any great ability, the adopted son of Sháhu took part in the wars of the time, and received the jábgir of Akalkot in the Sholápúr collectorate. The Akalkot chief was one of those with whom the British Government entered into a treaty; and he was put under the rája of Sátára and is now under the supervision of the Collector of Sholápúr. The area of the state is about 500 miles and the gross yearly revenue about Rs. 3,25,000.

Of the ministers of the Sátára rájás two only retain any position. The Pratinidhi, whose office was not one of the eight created by Shiváji, but was made by Rája Rám in A.D. 1680 for Pralhád Niráji, his chief adviser, who accompanied him to Jinji. The office was supposed to entitle the holder to take precedence of the Asht Pradháns. The first of the present family who attained distinction was Parashráam,



Trimbak. He brought himself into notice as a subordinate of Rámchandra Pant, the officer in charge of the Sátára territory during Rám Rája's absence at Jinji, and was made Pratinidhi in A.D. 1700 by Tárabiá; having opposed Sháhu on his return, he was deprived of his office in 1708, but restored in A.D. 1720. His son Shripat Ráo, who was Pratinidhi from A.D. 1720 to 1747, was the able opponent of the Peshwás, and his brother and successor Jagjivan attempted to prevent the transfer of power to them in A.D. 1749; he was, however, no match for his crafty rival, and was imprisoned, and lost a considerable portion of his jáhgir near Sátára. The family continued to hold a large part of the eastern districts of Sátára, which they had originally recovered from the Mughals, till the rebellion of the young chief, already mentioned, in A.D. 1806. He was restored to the portion of his estates that remained in A.D. 1818, when a treaty was made with him, and he was placed under the rája of Sátára. The Pratinidhi is now like the other jáhgirdárs under the charge of the Collector of Sátára. His possessions consist of the Atpádi Mahál in the Mán desh, and a number of detached villages. His gross yearly income is about Rs. 2,00,000. The Pant Sachiv was one of the Asht Pradháns, and the office became hereditary like most of the others instituted by Shiváji. The founder of the present line was Sankráji Náráyan Gaudekar, who was appointed to the post in A.D. 1698 by Rám Rája. He distinguished himself by recovering the country round the source of the Níra from the Mughals, and it has been ever since held as the jáhgir of his family. He also had in his possession Sinhgad and Purandhar. He was among the chiefs who opposed Sháhu, but when he committed suicide in A.D. 1712, his son Nárú was confirmed in the post. Purandhar was given by the Pant Sachiv to Báláji Vishvanáth Peshwa in A.D. 1714 in return for his services in releasing the young chief from Damáji Thorát; and Sinhgad was exchanged for Tung and Tikona in A.D. 1750. A treaty was entered into with this chief in A.D. 1818, similar to that made with the other jáhgirdárs; and he too is now under the Collector of Sátára. His estate of Bhór is an extensive but hilly tract lying along the Gháts to the west of Poona; its area is about 1500 square miles, and its gross yearly revenue is about Rs. 3,75,000, a good deal of which is derived from the chief's assignment on the revenue of certain districts called the Sahotra Amal. The Dabháde family rose into importance under Sháhu, and in 1716 Khandaráo Dábháde was made Senápati. The chief scene of his exploits was Gujarát, where he gained a firm footing. His son Trimbakráo was one of the opponents to the rise of the Peshwás, but he was defeated and killed at the battle of Dabhoi in A.D. 1731 by Báji Ráo. Though his child Yashvantráo was made Senápati in his place, the family never recovered their former position, but were supplanted by their subordinates, the Gaikwárs, the present rulers of Baroda. The representative of the Dábhádes now holds only the two villages of Talegaon and Induri, some twenty miles north-west of Poona.

Of the families who rose to greatness under the Peshwás, the most important was that of the Patvardhans, but their history does not

## Part I.

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Leading  
Marátha  
Families:

*Under the  
House of  
Shiváji.*

*Under the  
Peshwás.*

**Part I.**

POONA  
SÁTÁRA AND  
SHOLÁPÚR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Leading  
Marátha  
Families.  
*Under the  
Peshwás.*

come within the scope of this summary. When Báláji Vishvanáth was serving as a kárkún under Dhanáji Jádhav the Senápati, one of his fellow-kárkúns was Abáji Purandhare, kulkarni of Sásvad, a village eighteen miles south-east of Poona. When Báláji was made Peshwa in 1714, Abáji Purandhare became his mutálik or deputy, and the family were ever after faithful servants of the Peshwás, and acquired great influence. They still hold a high position among Bráhmans. The Rástiás rose to great power under the earlier Peshwás; but Báji Ráo took a strong dislike to the family, which was represented in his reign by Mádhav Ráo and Khande Ráo. In A.D. 1801 he treacherously imprisoned the former, and in A.D. 1815 deprived him of his jáhgir; still the family served him throughout his last war with the English, and thereby forfeited considerable possessions. The Vinchurkar family, who were equally faithful to Báji Ráo, have been mentioned in another section (Part II. page 633), as the larger portion of their estates lies in the Gangthari.

DAKHAN HISTORY:  
MUSALMÁN AND MARÁTHA,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Part II.—Kha'ndesh Na'sik and Ahmadnagar.

BY  
W. W. LOCH ESQUIRE,  
BOMBAY CIVIL SERVICE.

[CONTRIBUTED IN 1875.]



# DAKHAN HISTORY.

## PART II.

LITTLE is known of the territories included in Ahmādnagar Nāsik and Khāndesh previous to the Musalmān invasions at the close of the thirteenth century. The ancient remains, the rock temples of Ajanta, Ellora, of Pātna in the Sātmāla hills, of Nāsik and Junnar with their elaborate carvings and paintings, and the fine old wells and temples which are found throughout these districts and known by the name of Hemādpanti, show that at different periods before the arrival of the Musalmāns the inhabitants had risen to a considerable height of civilization and prosperity. The author of the Periplus (A.D. 247) mentions that Dachanabades that is the Dakhan, from its two cities, Tagara whose site is doubtful and Plithana the modern Paithan on the Godāvāri, carried on trade with Barygaza or Broach. In Khāndesh traditions of the shepherd kings or Gauli rājās, to whom are attributed some old remains, such as a tank hewn out of the solid rock in the Songir fort and the walls of the Turan Mal fort, probably chiefly belong to the Devgiri Yādavs. The old dam to the lake of Turan Mal is attributed to the god Goraknāth. Hiuen Tshang, the Chinese Buddhist pilgrim who visited Mahārāshtra early in the seventh century of the Christian era, talks of its great capital near a great river, probably Nāsik on the Godāvāri, and its warlike inhabitants governed by a Kshatriya king.

The capital of the Dakhan was afterwards moved to Devgad or Daulatābād; and there, at the time of the first Musalmān invasion in A.D. 1294, reigned a king of the Yādav family. His power probably extended over the open country of Daulatābād Ahmādnagar and Nāsik. The hilly country of Bāglān and of Gālā about fourteen miles north of Mālegaon was held by independent rājās, while the Sātpuda hills near Nīmār belonged to a race of Ahīrs or shepherds, the last of whom, Āsa the Shepherd King, is said to have built the fort of Asīrgad shortly before A.D. 1370.

In A.D. 1294 Ala-ud-dīn Khilji, during the reign of his uncle Jelāl-ud-dīn, emperor of Delhi, invaded the Dakhan through Berar with 7000 horse, surprised Rāmdev Yādav the king of Devgad, and extorted from him a large tribute, before the rājās of Khāndesh and Gulbarga, whom he had summoned, could come to his aid. Ala-ud-dīn then retired to Hindustān through Khāndesh.

In A.D. 1306 Malik Kafur, Ala-ud-dīn's general, invaded the Dakhan through Sultānpur, a province of Khāndesh, and overran Mahārāshtra. Rāmdev remained tributary to the Musalmāns till his death. His son revolted but was defeated, and Devgad his capital was taken in A.D. 1312. Mahārāshtra then became part of the Dehī empire: a governor was

### Part II.

KHĀNDESH  
NĀSIK AND  
AHMĀDNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Early History.

The Devgad  
Kings.

Musalmān  
Invasion,  
A.D. 1294.

Conquest of the  
Dakhan,  
A.D. 1312.

**Part II.**

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1318.

The Bahamani  
Dynasty,  
A.D. 1347-1500.

placed at Devgal, and Berar and Khándesh were formed into a separate province. In A.D. 1316 a second insurrection headed by Hirpal Dev, a cousin of the last chief, was successful for a time, but was put down in A.D. 1318.

In A.D. 1344 the Musalmán nobles of the Dakhan revolted against Muhammad Tughlak, and by A.D. 1347 they established their independence. They chose for their king the general who had taken the leading part in the war; and his dynasty is known as the Bahamani dynasty. It lasted for about 150 years. The capital at first was at Gulbarga and then at Bidar. The territory included the districts of Násik and Ahmadnagar; but the rájas of Báglán and Gálá maintained their independence; and Khándesh remained for some time longer under the Delhi sovereigns. Farishtah speaks of a rája of Antur, and more than a hundred years later the forts of Antur and Vairagad were in the hands of the Maráthás, from which it would appear that the Bahamani kings had not a firm hold of the country about the Sátmála hills. A governor was stationed at Daulatábád, and ruled a province comprising Cheul in the Konkan, Junnar, Daulatábád, and Mhiropatan or Maháráshtra.

For many years the western districts enjoyed peace. A rising took place at Daulatábád in A.D. 1366 headed by one Bahrám Khán, aided by a Yádav chief and by the rája of Báglán; the rebels marched to Paithan, and the king's troops encamped at Shevgaon. In the engagement that followed the rebels were routed, mainly through the impetuous attack of king Muhammad Sháh.

The Kingdom  
of Khándesh,  
A.D. 1370.

About A.D. 1370 the districts of Thálner and Kurunda in Khándesh were given by Firúz Tughlák of Delhi to Malik Rája an Arab adventurer. He attacked the rája of Báglán and forced him to pay tribute; and also invaded Sultánpur, which belonged to Gujarát, but was driven back into Thálner. He died in Thálner in A.D. 1399, and he and several of his successors were buried there. Thálner was given to his younger son, and the rest of his possessions to Malik Názir his elder son, who is considered the first king of Khándesh and the founder of the Faruki dynasty. Malik Názir married the daughter of Muzaffar Sháh of Gujarát, and though there was not unfrequently war between them, the Khándesh princes usually acknowledged the supremacy of the kings of Gujarát.

Soon after his accession Malik Názir seized by treachery the fort of Asirgad from Ása the Ahír; and at the advice it is said of Shaikh Zeinudín, a sage of Daulatábád, he built the towns of Burhánpur and Zeinábád on the Tápti. Burhánpur became the capital of Khándesh and one of the most important towns south of the Nerbada, standing on one of the highways between Hindustán and the Dakhan. In A.D. 1417, with the help of the king of Málwa, Malik Názir recovered the fort of Thálner from his brother; took Sultánpur and overran Nandurbár in A.D. 1420, but his troops were soon driven out by the Gujarát army. In A.D. 1435 he invaded Berar, which was then subject to the Bahamani kings, but he was attacked by Ala-ud-dín Bahamani, who took Burhánpur and ravaged Khándesh. Malik Názir took refuge in the fort of Laling, but was defeated and beseged by



the Dakhan troops in A.D. 1437. He died during the siege, which was raised on the approach of aid from Gujarát. The Khándesh dominions appear to have included the country between the Sátputás and the Tápti as far west as Thálner, which was a frontier fort, and as far east as Burhánpur and Asirgad; and to the south of the Tápti, the country from Zeinábád up to the Sátmála hills; as far west as Laling, which was also a frontier fort.

Malik Názir was succeeded by his son Miran Adil Khán. He was assassinated in A.D. 1441, and his son Mubárik Khán reigned till A.D. 1457. Adil Khán then became king, and his reign, which lasted till A.D. 1503, was one of the most flourishing periods of Khándesh history. He neglected to pay tribute to Gujarát, but was forced to do so about the year 1499.

Towards the end of the fifteenth century the Bahamani dominions had become greatly extended, and they were redistributed into eight provinces, of one of which Daulatábád was the head, and of another Junnar. About A.D. 1485 these provinces were placed under Malik Ahmad Beheri, who made Junnar his head-quarters, and employed himself in reducing the petty Marátha chiefs. His father, Nizám-ul-Mulk, was murdered at Bidar in A.D. 1489, and Malik Ahmad threw off his allegiance to the Bahamani kings. He defeated the first force sent against him; and when a second army was sent he retired to Junnar, and then marched to Jeur, a village near the source of the Sína river. The Bahamani troops marched by Tisgaon to Bhingár, and remained inactive there for nearly a month, till Malik Ahmad suddenly marched across from Jeur, surprised and routed them. This victory secured the independence of the kingdom of Ahmadnagar and the power of the Nizám Sháh dynasty as the line of Ahmad is called; and about the same time Yúsuf Adil Sháh made himself independent at Bijápur. The history of the Dakhan for the next century and a half is the story of a succession of wars between the Muhammadan kings of Khándesh, Berar, Ahmadnagar, Bidar, Golkonda, and Bijápur; and till the completion of the Mughal conquest of Ahmadnagar in A.D. 1637, hardly a year passed in peace, and the state of the country, especially round Sholápur, must have been miserable. Khándesh was more fortunate than the Dakhan, and till the Maráthas began their depredations it enjoyed comparative rest. Under its own kings and under the Mughals it was one of the richest countries in India. Under the Mughals Burhánpur was the head-quarters of a royal viceroy, and the aqueducts and the remains of the palaces and mosques attest its former importance. The population of the country was large, irrigation was common, and districts such as Navápur Sultánpur and the Pál Tappa, now almost deserted on account of their unhealthy climate, were formerly thickly peopled and highly cultivated.

When Malik Ahmad had ensured his own safety, he endeavoured to secure the fort of Daulatábád. His first efforts were unsuccessful, and he then determined to build his capital in a central situation near the scene of his victory at Bhingár. In two years (A.D. 1493-1495) a city sprang up, which, says Farishtah, equalled in splendour Bagdad and Cairo and was called by its founder's name. There are now at

**Part II.**

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Kingdom  
of Khándesh,  
A.D. 1370.

Independence of  
Ahmadnagar,  
A.D. 1489.

## Part II.

—  
KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

The Nizám Sháh  
Dynasty,  
A.D. 1489 - 1600.

Ahmadnagar no buildings which can compare with those of its rival, Bijápur; a few tombs and the aqueducts and fort are almost the only memorials of the Musalmán rulers; but while Bijápur is deserted by trade Ahmadnagar is still one of the most thriving towns in the Dakhan. Ahmad built a palace and made a garden where the present fort stands, and brought water in three aqueducts from Kapurvádi, a distance of about five miles. On the capture of Daulatábád he built a mud fort which about the year A.D. 1560 was replaced by the present stone building. Ahmad is said to have built the palace of which the ruins remain at the Bhisti Bág. He and his successors were buried in the Roza Bág, close to the city, where their tombs still stand.

In A.D. 1499 Mahmúd Begada, sovereign of Gujarát, overran Khándesh; and Ahmad Nizám Sháh marched to Burhánpur to help Adil Khán Faruki of Khándesh: their united forces drove Mahmúd back, but next year he returned and exacted tribute from Adil Khán. When Ahmad returned from Khándesh, he again attacked Daulatábád, and at last took it. About this time the kings of the Dakhan mutually acknowledged each other and settled the boundaries of their respective kingdoms. That of Ahmadnagar comprised the present districts of Daulatábád, Ahmadnagar, the open country of Poona and Násik, and part of the Konkan. Ahmad Nizám Sháh is said to have reduced the fort of Antur and other places in the Sátmálás, and to have made the rájás of Báglán and Gálga pay him tribute. On the death of Adil Khán of Khándesh in A.D. 1503, his brother Dáúd Khán came to the throne, and reigned till A.D. 1510. His death was the signal for confusion till Adil Khán II. was put on the throne by his grandfather Mahmúd of Gujarát.

Ahmad Nizám Sháh died in A.D. 1508, and was succeeded by his son Burhán, during whose long reign (1508-1553) Ahmadnagar was constantly at war with Bijápur. The cause of quarre was the right to Sholápur and the adjoining five districts. These had been promised to Burhán by Ismáel Adil Sháh as the dowry of his sister, who was married to Burhán in A.D. 1523. The districts were not given at the time; Burhán overran them in A.D. 1543, and gave them back, and finally in 1549 with the aid of the kings of Bilar and Bijánagar he took Sholápur. In A.D. 1526 Burhán took from the king of Berar the district of Pathri the home of his ancestors, overran Berar, and routed the Khándesh forces; but in A.D. 1528 Bahádúr Sháh of Gujarát came to aid them, drove back the Ahmadnagar troops, and occupied Ahmadnagar, while Burhán retired to Junnar. Bahádúr Sháh built the black terrace (where the present *kacheri* stands), and remained in the city forty days, when he was compelled to retire for want of provisions, and was followed by Burhán to Daulatábád, where peace was made. In that year and in A.D. 1530, when Burhán met him at Burhánpur, Bahádúr Sháh's supremacy was acknowledged.

Adil Khán II. of Khándesh died in A.D. 1520. He was succeeded by Miran Muhammad, who took part as an ally of Bahádúr Sháh in the war just mentioned. When Bahádúr Sháh died in A.D. 1535, his heir Mahmúd was a prisoner at Asirgad in the hands of Miran Muhammad, who took advantage of this and had himself proclaimed

king of Gujarát. He died in six weeks, and his brother Mubárak, who succeeded him on the throne of Khándesh, released Mahmúd but obtained from him the provinces of Sultánpur and Nandurbár as his ransom. These provinces remained from that time part of the Khándesh kingdom, and an attempt made in A.D. 1566 by Chengiz Khán, a Gujarát general, to retake them, was defeated, after he had penetrated as far as Thálner. Mubárak reigned till 1566. He was the first of the Khándesh kings who came in contact with the Mughals. In A.D. 1561 Báẓ Bahádúr was expelled from Málwa by Akbar; the Mughal forces followed him into Khándesh and sacked Burhánpur, but were overtaken and routed by Mubárak.

In A.D. 1553 Hussain Nizám Sháh succeeded his father Burhán and soon became involved in war with Alí Adil Sháh, who was aided by Rámraj of Vijayanagar, while the king of Golkonda sometimes sided with one party sometimes with the other. The allies advanced and besieged Ahmadnagar, but were forced to retire for want of supplies. Hussain then built the present stone fort, and carried the war into the districts near Sholápur; but having suffered a severe defeat near Kalyán, in which he is said to have lost 600 cannon, among them the great gun now at Bijápur, he had to retreat to Junnar, while the allies once more besieged Ahmadnagar (A.D. 1562). The rains came on, and a flood of the Sina is said to have carried away 25,000 men of Rámraj's army. The allies retreated, and the Musalmán kings, alarmed at the insolence of Rámraj, combined against him. Hussain gave his sister Chánd Bibi to Alí Adil Sháh in A.D. 1563, with Sholápur as her dowry, and the united forces invaded the Vijayanagar territories. A decisive battle was fought at Tálíkot on the Krishna in which Rámraj was killed and his army routed. Soon after this Hussain died and was succeeded by his son Mortiza, a madman. He overran Berar, defeated the Khándesh troops who opposed him, and by A.D. 1572 annexed it to the kingdom of Ahmadnagar. As he grew older he secluded himself entirely, and entrusted the management of the kingdom to Salábat Khán, a minister who has left a high reputation for ability and integrity. He is said to have begun the tank at Bhátodi near Ahmadnagar, which has lately (1877) been restored; and his tomb on the hills to the east of the city is a prominent feature in the landscape. He was dismissed and imprisoned about the year A.D. 1585, because the king considered that he was responsible for a war with Bijápur; he was released in A.D. 1588 after Mortiza's death, and died in A.D. 1589. Mortiza was killed in A.D. 1587 by his son Mirán, who reigned only a short time being assassinated by his minister Mirza Khán, and Ismáel was put on the throne in 1588. Akbar, the emperor of Delhi, seized the opportunity for interference in the affairs of the Dakhan, and favoured the claims of Burhán the brother of Mortiza. Ibráhím Adil Sháh also took Burhán's side. He was at first unsuccessful, but in A.D. 1590 he defeated Ismáel's troops and became king.

In Khándesh Mubárak, who died in A.D. 1566, was succeeded by his son Mirán Muhammad. It was this prince who interfered unsuccessfully on behalf of Berar in 1571. He died in 1576 and was succeeded by his brother Rája Ali.

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Nizám Sháh  
Dynasty,  
A.D. 1489-1600.

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSIK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Nizám Sháh  
Dynasty,  
A.D. 1489-1600.

In A.D. 1594, Burhán Nizám Sháh died and was succeeded by Ibráhím, who was killed the same year in battle with Bijápur. The nobles of Ahmadnagar were divided into four factions, and the chief who held the city, and had in his power the infant king Bahádur Sháh, called in the Mughals. Their army drew near the city under the command of Murád, son of Akbar, but the approach of danger made the nobles unite to defend their capital. Chánd Bibi, the widow of Ali Adil Sháh and aunt of the young king, threw herself into the fort; persuaded the king of Bijápur to march to her aid; and by her gallant defence forced the Mughals to raise the siege and retire (A.D. 1595). A temporary peace followed and Berar was surrendered to the Mughals.

Next year (A.D. 1596) fresh disturbances broke out at Ahmadnagar, and Murád again marched into the Dakhan with Rája Ali of Khándesh as his dependant and ally. The kings of Golkonda and Bijápur joined the Ahmadnagar forces, and a great battle was fought in January 1597 at Sonpat on the Godávári with no decisive results. Rája Ali was killed in the fight, and was succeeded by his son Bahádur Khán.

Akbar  
Conquers  
Khándesh,  
A.D. 1599.

Akbar now marched in person to carry on the war, and arrived at Burhánpur in the year A.D. 1599. Disagreements arose between him and the king of Khándesh, and Akbar overran Khándesh and blockaded Asirgád, where the king took refuge. Meanwhile Akbar's son, prince Dániál, had advanced on Ahmadnagar; the place was in utter confusion; the soldiers murdered Chánd Bibi, and a few days later the Mughals stormed the fort and took the king prisoner (July 1600). Shortly afterwards Asirgád surrendered; the king was sent a prisoner to Hindustán, and Khándesh became part of the empire of Delhi. Prince Dániál was made governor of Khándesh and Berar; his capital was at Burhánpur; and for a time Khándesh was called after him Dándís, and copper coins were struck at Burhánpur called Dánpaisa.

Sháh Jahán  
takes Ahmadnagar,  
A.D. 1617.

The Nizám Sháh dynasty did not become extinct on the fall of the capital. Malik Ambar, an Abyssinian, set up Mortíza as king, retired across the Godávári, and founded a city at Kharki near Daulatábád, to which Aurangzib afterwards gave the name of Aurangábád. He defeated the Khán-i-Khánán the Mughal leader, and re-took Ahmadnagar and Berar. In A.D. 1612 he drove back another army and forced it to retire into Báglán, and it was not till A.D. 1617 that he was defeated by Sháh Jahán and forced to surrender Ahmadnagar, which thenceforward remained in the hands of the Mughals. He died in A.D. 1626. Malik Ambar was not more famous for his skill as a general than for his revenue administration; and the settlement made by him was preserved in Sháhji's jághir round Poona, though in many districts it was supplanted by Todar Mal's settlement. It was under him that the Marátha chiefs became important. The greatest family was that of the Jádhave of Sindkhed, whose chief went over to the Mughals in A.D. 1621. The Jádhave were descendants of the rájás of Devgad; and the villages of Hatnúr, Bansendra, and Bokangaon not far from Ellora, are still held by the family. The Bhonslás of Verola or Ellora, from whom came Shiváji, were another important family.

In A.D. 1628 war broke out on account of Khán Jahán Lodi, the

Mughal governor of the Dakhan, who was suspected by Sháh Jahán and took refuge in Báglán. The Deshmukhs refused to surrender him to the Mughals, and drove back their forces, but Khán Jahán was at last obliged to fly, and was afterwards overtaken and killed. In A.D. 1631 Mortiza Nizám Sháh was killed by the son of Malik Ambar, and Daulatábád was taken by the Mughals in A.D. 1633. Sháhji Bhonsla, the father of Shiváji, set up another king, and overran the country south of the Chándri range and as far east as Ahmadnagar; in A.D. 1634 he drove back the Mughals from Purenda and forced them to retire to Burhánpur, but fresh forces were sent, and in A.D. 1637 he came to terms and surrendered the Nizám Sháh prince, and thus the kingdom of Ahmadnagar was extinguished.

In A.D. 1633 Khándesh was made into a *subha*, and included part of Berar and the present district of Khándesh as far south and west as Gálua. The districts of Sultánpur and Nandurbár had formerly been joined to the *subha* of Málwa. The country south of Khándesh as far as the Bhíma was made into a separate *subha*, of which Daulatabád was the head. Both governments were in 1636 united under Aurangzib. He reduced the hilly country of Báglán, which was however soon relinquished. In the years of quiet which now succeeded Sháh Jahán introduced into his Dakhan possessions a new revenue system known as that of Todar Mal. This assessment called *tankha* was the standard assessment till the British revenue survey system was introduced. In 1616 Sir Thomas Roe passed through Khándesh and was received at Burhánpur by prince Parvis. The city had not then recovered from the ravages of the late wars, and contained few fine buildings. Forty years later it was visited by the French traveller Bernier, and about A.D. 1665 by Tavernier, who travelled up from Surat. At that time there was a considerable trade in brocades and muslins. Tavernier mentions Nandurbár as famous for its musk melons and grapes and for its careful and hardworking husbandmen. In A.D. 1670 the English factory was moved from Ahmadábád to Nandurbár.

Before the middle of the seventeenth century Shiváji, the founder of the Marátha empire, had begun to establish himself in the western hills. In A.D. 1657 he ventured to attack the Mughal territory, and surprised the town of Ahmadnagar. He was driven off, but carried away considerable booty. Profiting by the confusion which ensued on the struggle for power between the sons of Sháh Jahán, Shiváji extended his ravages, and scarcely a year passed without incursions into the Ahmadnagar districts. The fort had gained a reputation for strength since its successful defence by Chánd Bibi, and the Maráthas never ventured to attack it. In A.D. 1664 Shiváji sacked the town and retired with his plunder. After his return from Delhi in A.D. 1666, he began hostilities on a more extended scale. In 1670, after sacking Surat, he retired through Khándesh by the pass near Sálher. A few months later he sent Pratápráo Gujar into Khándesh, and he for the first time exacted from the village officers promises to pay *chauth*. At the same time Moro Pant Trimal took the forts of Aundh and Patta in the Akola district and the important fortress of Sálher in Báglán, which

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSIR AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

End of the  
Nizám Sháh and  
Burhánpur  
Dynasties,  
A.D. 1631-1637.

Mughal Period.

Marátha  
Incursions,  
A.D. 1657-1673.



## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shivaji's Death,  
A.D. 1680.

commanded one of the great roads into Gujarát. Aundh and Patta were re-taken by the Mughals in the same year, and in A.D. 1672 Mohabat Khán besieged Salher. Shiváji sent a force to raise the siege, which was attacked by the Mughal troops; after a severe action the Mughals were completely routed, the siege was raised, and the lost forts were recovered.

In A.D. 1673 Khán Jahán was sent to the Dakhan, but the usual incursions continued, and finally Khán Jahán cantoned at Pedgaon on the Bhíma, and built a fort which he called Bahádurgad; and from that time Pedgaon became an important frontier post of the Mughals. Shiváji's attention was for some time directed to other quarters, but in A.D. 1679 he crossed the Bhíma and plundered the country up to Gálua; on his return he was attacked near Sangamner on his way to Patta. He drove back the first body which attacked him with considerable difficulty, and was proceeding on his way, when he found the road blocked by another body of troops, and only the superior knowledge of his guides enabled him to avoid the enemy and reach Patta in safety. Shiváji then reduced all the forts round Patta. He died in the following year (1680). In A.D. 1684 the emperor Aurangzib left Hindustán and reached Burhánpur with the grand army of the empire. He sent on two armies, one under his son Moázim by Ahmadnagar to the Konkan, the other under his son Azim to reduce the Chándod country. Salher was given up, but the Mughal army was completely repulsed by the *haváldár* of the fort of Rámsej near Násik, and retired. Patta and the other forts were reduced by the Mughals. Aurangzib advanced to Ahmadnagar in A.D. 1685, and even while he was there the Marátha troops moved up from the Konkan, ravaged the whole of Khándesh, sacked Burhánpur, and returned plundering by Násik. Till A.D. 1707 Aurangzib was detained in the Dakhan engaged in a weary and fruitless contest with the Maráthás, and in that year he retreated hard pressed to Ahmadnagar, where he died on the 21st February 1707. He was buried at Roza.

Decline of the  
Delhi Empire,  
A.D. 1708.

Owing to the dissensions between the sons of Aurangzib the Mughal power in the Dakhan rapidly declined. In A.D. 1716 Dáud Khán, governor of the Dakhan, revolted against the Saiads, who then ruled at Delhi in the name of the emperor Farukshir; he was, however, defeated and slain in a battle in Khándesh by Hussain 'Alí Saiad. Hussain 'Alí then sent troops to open the communication between Burhánpur and Surat, which was stopped by Khanderáo Dábháde, a Marátha leader, but they were surrounded and cut to pieces by that chief. A larger force was then sent, and a battle was fought near Ahmadnagar; the result was indecisive, but the advantage remained with the Maráthás. At last after tedious negotiations, through the able management of Báláji Vishvanáth the Peshwa, the Maráthás obtained in A.D. 1720 the grant of the *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* of the six divisions of the Dakhan including Ahmadnagar and Khándesh. Shortly after this, the withdrawal of imperial power from the Dakhan was completed by the revolt of Nizám-ul-Mulk, governor of Málwa. He crossed the Nerbada in A.D. 1720: Asirgad and Burhánpur were surrendered to him, and

Recognition  
of Marátha  
Claims,  
A.D. 1728.



the whole of Khándesh acknowledged his authority. He then defeated one imperial army at Burhánpur and another at Balápur in Berar, and from that time was practically independent. Ahmadnagar and the Gangthari were subject to him as well as Khándesh.

Nizám-ul-Mulk died in A.D. 1748 at Burhánpur, and the Peshwa took advantage of the disturbances which followed his death to attack his successor Salábat Jang. The Peshwa had however miscalculated his power, as Salábat had as his general the Frenchman Bussy. The Nizám advanced to Ahmadnagar in A.D. 1751. Bussy repelled the attacks of the Maráthás and surprised their camp at Rájápur on the Ghod river. As it advanced the Nizám's army plundered Ránjangaon and destroyed Talegaon Dhamdhera. A severe action was fought here, and the Nizám's troops were nearly routed, but they advanced to Koregaon on the Bhíma. News then arrived that the fort of Trimbak near Násik had been surprised by the Maráthás, and Salábat Jang returned to Ahmadnagar; in A.D. 1752 he marched thence by Junnar to retake the fort, but being hard pressed by the Maráthás he agreed to an armistice. He was the more ready, as he was threatened by an attack from his eldest brother Gázi-ud-din, who advanced with a large army to Aurangábád, and promised the Maráthás to cede them the country between the Tápti and the Godávári west of Berar. Gázi-ud-dín was poisoned while at Aurangábád, but his brother Salábat confirmed the cession, and thus the Maráthás gained the greater part of Khándesh Násik and the Gangthari.

In A.D. 1759 the Maráthás at length gained the fort of Ahmadnagar. It was betrayed to the Peshwa for a sum of money by the Nizám's commandant Kavi Jang, whose descendants still hold some *inám* villages in Karjat to the south of Ahmadnagar. War ensued between the Peshwa and the Nizám; the Maráthás began by taking the fort of Pedgaon on the Bhíma; they then attacked the Nizám at Udgir and forced him to come to terms (A.D. 1760). He surrendered the forts of Daulatábád, Sinnar, Asirgad, and Bijápur; confirmed the surrender of Ahmadnagar, and gave up the greater part of the provinces of Bijápur Bidar and Aurangábád. By this treaty the whole of the present district of Ahmadnagar and part of that of Násik were gained by the Maráthás. Next year they suffered the disastrous defeat of Pá nipat, and the Nizám, taking advantage of their distress, advanced, burned the temples of Toka at the meeting of the Pra ra with the Godávári, marched on Poona, and forced the Peshwa to restore some of the districts lately ceded.

In A.D. 1762 quarrels arose between the Peshwa Mádhav Ráo and his uncle Raghunáth; and the latter, in order to gain the help of the Nizám, agreed to restore the remainder of the districts ceded in A.D. 1760. A treaty was made to that effect at Pedgaon, but as the quarrels in the Peshwa's family were adjusted, the treaty was not carried out. Consequently in A.D. 1763 the Nizám marched on Poona and burnt it. As he retired he was overtaken by the Maráthás; and part of his army was attacked by them at Rákshasbhuvan on the Godávári and cut to pieces. After this defeat the Nizám came to terms and confirmed the former cessions.

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

The Nizám,  
A.D. 1750.

Khándesh ceded  
to the Maráthás,  
A.D. 1752.

The Peshwa  
Gains  
Ahmadnagar,  
A.D. 1759.

Cession of  
Ahmadnagar  
and Násik,  
A.D. 1760.

Quarrels among  
the Maráthás.

**Part II.**

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1800 - 1818.

Raghunáth  
Peshwa  
in Khándesh;  
A.D. 1774.

In A.D. 1767 fresh quarrels broke out between Mádhav Ráo and his uncle. Raghunáth levied troops in the Gangthari and encamped near the fort of Dhodap in the Chándod range; but his forces were defeated by Mádhav Ráo, and he was taken prisoner. In A.D. 1774, after Raghunáth had defeated the army of the Bráhma-n ministers at Pandharpur, he marched to Burhánpur and thence to Málwa; and then hoping to gain followers in Gujarát, he moved to Thálner in Khándesh, garrisoned it, and proceeded to Surat. Thálner was soon reduced by the Ministers' troops.

The English now took part in the quarrels among the Maráthás. In 1778 the first English force marched across India under Colonel Goddard, who, after reaching Burhánpur, pursued the route through Khándesh to Surat. The war was finished in A.D. 1782 by the treaty of Sálbái, and Raghunáth retired to Kopargaon on the Godávári in the Ahmadnagar district, where he soon after died. His family remained there till A.D. 1792, when they were removed to Anandveli near Násik.

The Peshwa  
and the Nizám,  
A.D. 1795.

In A.D. 1795, in consequence of the Peshwa's exorbitant demands, war broke out between him and the Nizám. The Nizám marched as far as Kharda in the south of the present district of Ahmadnagar and was met there by the Maráthás. The issue of the engagement which ensued was for some time doubtful, till the Nizám took fright and retired into the fort of Kharda, where he was shut up and forced to sign a treaty surrendering districts along the frontier from Purinda to Daulatábád. This was the last occasion on which all the great Marátha chiefs acted together.

Cession of  
Ahmadnagar  
to Sindia,  
A.D. 1797.

With the death of Mádhav Ráo II. in A.D. 1796, a time of confusion and trouble, unparalleled even in Indian history, began, and quiet was not restored until the conquest of the country by the English in A.D. 1818. In A.D. 1797 Sindia, who had already obtained large grants of land in the Ahmadnagar districts, received the fort of Ahmadnagar and other lands in the neighbourhood as the price of his support of the claims of Báji Ráo to be Peshwa. At the end of the same year he seized and imprisoned in the fort the great minister Nána Phadnavis. In A.D. 1798 disputes between Daulatráo Sindia and the two elder widows of his adoptive father Mahádaji Sindia resulted in the war known as the war of the Báis; their troops ravaged the parts of the Dakhan subject to Sindia, and the country round Ahmadnagar suffered severely. Nána Phadnavis was released, and at last in A.D. 1800 Sindia obtained the help of Yashvant Ráo Holkar, who attacked the Báis in Khándesh and drove them into Burhánpur, whence they managed to escape to Mewár.

Holkar  
Wastes  
Khándesh,  
A.D. 1802.

Soon after this war broke out between Holkar and Sindia. From A.D. 1802 when Holkar devastated Sindia's possessions in Khándesh may be reckoned the ruin of this once flourishing province. Holkar marched on plundering through the Gangthari; he routed Narsinh Vinchurkar, who opposed him, and advanced to Poona; then followed the battle of Poona, which left the Peshwa at the mercy of Holkar. As his only resource Báji Ráo signed the treaty of Bassein with the English, and the English forces marched on Poona. Colonel

Stephenson with the Haidarábád army took up a position at Purenda, while Sir A. Wellesley advanced to save Poona from Amrut Ráo the adopted brother of Báji Ráo (April 1803). Amrut Ráo retired to Sangamner, ravaging the country, and then turned off to Násik, sacked it, and remained in that neighbourhood till the end of the war, when he made terms with the English. The common danger made the Maráthas unite against the English. During the negotiations previous to the outbreak of the war Sir A. Wellesley marched to Válki, eight miles south of Ahmadnagar. On the 8th of August he stormed the town, on the 10th his guns opened on the fort, and on the 12th it was surrendered. Wellesley then crossed the Godávári, and on the 23rd of October fought the battle of Assaye. In October Colonel Stephenson took Burhánpur and the fort of Asirgad, and Sindia was forced to make peace. By the treaty of Sirji-Anjangaon, Burhánpur Asirgad and his Khándesh possessions were restored to Sindia, while Ahmadnagar and its districts were given to the Peshwa. The war against Holkar still continued, and his districts in the Dakhan were taken by the English. Chándod, Gálua, and other forts were surrendered and in A.D. 1805 he came to terms. His possessions with the exception of Chándod Ambar and Shevgaon were at once restored, and these districts also were given up within two years.

To add to the miseries of the country, which had been ravaged by several armies, the rains failed in 1803, and a fearful famine ensued. Whole districts were depopulated; the survivors took refuge in the forts built in the larger villages; the Bhíls and other wild tribes took advantage of the confusion, collected in large bands, and completed the ruin of the land; they pillaged and murdered without mercy, and none was shown to them in turn.

Under Báji Ráo districts were farmed to the highest bidder; the farmer had not only the right to collect the revenue, but to administer civil and criminal justice; as long as he paid the sum required and bribed the favourites at court, no complaints were heard; justice was openly bought and sold; and the mámlatdár of a district was often a worse enemy to the people than the Bhíls. Under the former Peshwás Khándesh had been treated as a separate province and placed under a sarsubhedár, whose power sometimes extended over Báglán. Báláji Ráo added a second sarsubhedár named Báloba Mandavagani over the country between the Godávári and the Nira, but on his death no successor was appointed. Báji Ráo appointed one Báláji Lakshman as sarsubhedár of Khándesh and Báglán with full powers to put down the Bhil disturbances. At the instigation of Manohirgir Gosávi, who commanded some troops under him, Báláji invited a large body of Bhíls to a meeting at Kopargaoon on the Godávári. He there treacherously seized them, and threw them down wells. He cleared the country south of the Chándod range for a time, but in Khándesh the Bhíls became desperate, and plundered more than ever. In A.D. 1806 a second massacre of Bhíls by the Peshwa's troops took place at Ghevri Chandgaon in the Shevgaon taluka of Ahmadnagar. In Khándesh the villages of Chálisgaon and Dharangaon and the fort of Antur were the scenes of other atrocities.

**Part II.**

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Advance of  
the English  
on Poona,  
A.D. 1803.

Ahmadnagar  
Restored to  
the Peshwa.

The Famine  
of 1803.

Báji Ráo,  
A.D. 1803-1818.

## Part II.

—  
KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

The Pendhári  
Freebooters,  
A.D. 1816.

When Trimbakji Dengle was in power he was ordered to put down the disturbances which had again risen to a great height. He commissioned Nároba Takti, pátil of Karrambha, to clear the Gangthari and 5000 or 6000 horse and a large body of infantry were given him. The pátil butchered the Bhíls wherever found, and all who had any connection with them without any distinction of caste. During fifteen months it is said that 15,000 human beings were massacred.

In 1816 Trimbakji, who had been imprisoned at Thána in the Konkan for the murder of Gangádhar Shástri, escaped and wandered about the hilly country of Khándesh Báglán Násik and Sangamner, rousing the wild tribes, and making preparations for war in concert with his master. The Pendháris who had not hitherto ravaged Khándesh or the Dakhan also began to make inroads. In A.D. 1817 Godáji Dengle, Trimbakji's brother, rose in Khándesh: his force was dispersed by Lieutenant Davies with some of the Nizám's cavalry, but they re-assembled and took a fort. The British armies were now collecting to crush the Pendháris, and in October 1817 General Smith, who was in command at Sirur, marched to guard the Chándod passes; but early in November, hearing that affairs were threatening at Poona, he concentrated his troops at Puntámba on the Godávári. On the 5th of November Bájiráo's power was overthrown at Kirki. While General Smith marched on Poona, Bájí Ráo fled north, past Junnar to Bráhmanváda in the hills south of Akola. General Smith then marched to Ahimadnagar, which had surrendered, and thence over the Nimbdhera pass to Sangamner; the Peshwa hearing of his movements fled south, and was followed by the British army over the Vashira pass and south towards Poona. After a long pursuit the Peshwa was overtaken in February 1818 at Ashti in Sholápur. A skirmish ensued, and in March 1818 he again fled to Kopargaon, his old home on the Godávári. After a time he went on to Chándod, but hearing that a British force was approaching from the north, he returned to Kopargaon, and thence fled east, and finally surrendered in May at Dholkot near Asirgad. In the meantime Holkar and the Pendháris had been defeated, and by the treaty of Mandesar in January 1818, Holkar surrendered to the English all his possessions south of the Sátputás. Sir T. Hislop marched into Khándesh and summoned the fort of Thálnér belonging to Holkar. The commandant at first refused to surrender, but, as the troops were preparing to storm the place, he came out and gave himself up; a few of the troops entered, when some mistake arose, and the Arab garrison cut them down and with them two officers; the fort was at once stormed, the garrison put to the sword, and the commandant hanged. This example told, and the other forts were rapidly surrendered. At the end of A.D. 1817, a Bráhman named Dáji Gopál collected a few followers and drove the mámlatdár out of the fort of Betávad, south of the Tápti; he held the place and levied contributions till he heard of the fall of Thálnér, when he evacuated the fort. The strongholds in the Ahmadnagar hills were reduced by Major Eldridge and those in the Chándod range by Lieut.-Colonel McDowall. The Arab mercenaries of the Peshwa collected in the strong fort of Málegaon,

built fifty years before by Náro.Shankar Rája Bahádur, to make a last stand, and defended themselves with such obstinacy that the place was not taken till the 13th of June 1818. With the fall of Asirgad on the 9th of April 1819 the war ended. The whole of the Peshwa's dominions and those of Holkar in the Dakhan were taken by the British Government. In Khándesh Sindia held the districts of Ráver, Varangaon, Edlábád, and Páchora, and in Ahmadnagar half of Shevgaon and the Shrigonda pargana. Ráver and Páchora were finally made over to the English Government in 1843-4, and the other districts were taken in exchange in 1860 for territory given to Sindia. The greater part of the Korti district was under Ráo Rambha Nimbalkar till 1821, when it was given over to the English. Khándesh was placed under Captain Briggs, and Ahmadnagar with the country between the Chándod hills and the Bhima under Captain Pottinger. Little difficulty was experienced in restoring order in Ahmadnagar; the country was exhausted and the people willingly obeyed any power that could protect them; the Peshwa's disbanded soldiers settled in their villages; the hill forts were dismantled, and their garrisons gradually reduced. Near the Sahyádris the country was in the hands of the Koli Náiks; they and the Bhíl Náiks were sent for, and the allowances and villages which they already held were confirmed to them on the understanding that they should keep the adjoining country quiet. In a short time the Ahmadnagar districts enjoyed a peace to which they had long been strangers.

In Khándesh the pacification of the country was more difficult. The Bhíls formed a large portion of the population, and though the open country was soon cleared, it was not so easy to reduce the mountainous tracts of the Sátputás and the unhealthy wilds of the west. A considerable force was kept up, which had its head-quarters at Málegaon: the hills were guarded and outbreaks were severely punished. On the other hand inducements were held out to the Bhíls to cultivate land; two agencies were established, one for the western Bhíls and one for those in the eastern and southern districts called the Kanar agency; advances were made and land given free to all who would settle; allowances were made to the Náiks who held the hill passes; and finally attempts were made to give the Bhíls employment by forming them into an irregular force. Owing to the lazy habits of the men and their dislike of discipline, the first efforts failed. It was not till A.D. 1825 that Lieutenant (afterwards Sir James) Outram was successful in forming the Bhíl Corps. His patience and firmness, combined with his thorough knowledge of their character, gave him a great influence over his men; they soon did good service against bands of plunderers, and Khándesh by degrees grew quiet.

When the British Government took possession of the country much of it was almost ruined. Of Khándesh the Honourable Mountstuart Elphinstone, in his report on the territory conquered from the Peshwa, says: Some parts of the province are still in high cultivation, and others, more recently abandoned, convey a strong notion of their former richness and prosperity; but the greater

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁIK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Establishment  
of Peace,  
A.D. 1819.

The Country  
at the British  
Conquest.



## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

British  
Management.

part of Khándesh is covered with thick jungles, full of tigers and other wild beasts and scattered with the ruins of villages. The districts north of the Tápti in particular, which were formerly very populous, and yielded a large revenue, are now almost an uninhabited forest. Further on he says: The east of Gangthari, though open and fertile, is almost entirely uninhabited since the famine of 1803; the country between that and Ahmadnagar is better, and the plains south of Ahmadnagar are for many marches in all directions one sheet of the richest cultivation.

As examples of the condition of the country it will be enough to notice that in A.D. 1803 only twenty-one out of 180 villages were inhabited in the Nevása taluka of Ahmadnagar, a district of the Gangthari. In other parts of the same collectorate, in A.D. 1819, more than half the land was waste and all the country round Sirur was unpeopled. In the Chopda taluka of Khándesh, north of the Tápti, only four per cent of the land was cultivated in A.D. 1818. The city of Ahmadnagar contained in 1818 a population of 13,000, and in three years this number was almost doubled. In Khándesh new towns, such as Dhulia Párola and Jalgaon, sprang up. Land was taken for cultivation on easy terms, and when, after some years of experience, the Revenue Survey was introduced, the progress of the country towards prosperity was steady.

Bhíl Rising  
in 1857.

Since the country came under British management the only notable disturbances are those caused by the outbreak of the Bhíls in 1857. The Bhíls were excited by the mutiny in Hindustán, and rose in the Ahmadnagar district in October 1857. A skirmish took place in that month between a body of Bhíls under Bhágoji Náik and the police under Captain Henry, in which Captain Henry was killed. Other risings occurred in Khándesh in the Sátputa Hills under one Kajar Singh, and in other parts and also in the Nizám's territory in the country to the north and west of Aurangábád. Detachments were sent out, and levies made, and after several skirmishes and some loss of life the greater number of the bands were broken up; but it was not till November 1859 that the disturbances were finally put down by the total destruction of bhágoji Náik's band by Mr. (the late Sir) Frank Souter, and a force of police, and the dispersal of one or two other bands at the same time in the Nizám's territories. In Khándesh the town and fort of Párola, which belonged to a member of the Jhánsi family, were confiscated by Government and the fort dismantled.

Chiefs and  
Jahgirdárs.

The number of important chiefs or jahgirdárs connected with these districts is small. In the wild west of Khándesh thirteen petty states are under the charge of the Collector as Political Agent. Of these six are known by the name of Mewás and seven by the name of Dángs; the former are situated north of the Tápti about the Sátputa hills, and the latter south of the Tápti and below the Gháts. The chiefs are the descendants of the Bhíl Náiks who held the western districts when the British power was established: the districts are unhealthy and thinly peopled; the revenue of the chiefs is derived principally from timber dues; they are allowed to settle all petty disputes themselves, and serious cases



go before the Collector. One of the principal states in the Sátputrás was the Akráni pargana held by a Rájput. Its early history is unknown. After the decline of Musalmán power, Chaoji, rána of Dharwái, north of the Narbada, established himself in the hilly part of the country. He was succeeded by his son Gaman Singh, who built the Akráni fort; and he in turn by his son Hanmant Singh; his son and successor Gaman Singh died without heirs, and great disturbances ensued till Bháu Singh, rána of Maltwar, a district on the west, annexed the country and built the fort of Roshmal. He was succeeded by his son Bhikáji, who murdered Jangar, the Bhíl Náik of Chikli, below the hills; and in revenge Jangar's son Deváji surprised Roshmal and killed Bhikáji. On this the Peshwa's troops occupied the country, and when a year later the British forces conquered Khándesh, Akráni submitted to them. The present rána has an *inám* village, Pratáppur, and an annual allowance in lieu of the Akráni pargana. To the south of the Dángs is the small state of Surgána, which belongs to the deshmukh of the district; it is also under the supervision of the Collector of Khándesh. Further south, and also below the Gháts, the Musalmán state of Peint remained under the care of the Collector of Násik until on the death without heirs of the Begam in 1878 it lapsed and became a subdivision of the district of Násik. The most important jáhgirdár is the Vinchurkar, a Bráhmaṇ whose ancestors rose into note under the Peshwás; he holds a number of villages in the Gangthari and lives at the town of Vinchur in the Násik collectorate. The family rose to importance in the middle of the eighteenth century when Vithal Shivdev was at its head; he distinguished himself at the siege of Ahmadábád in 1755, and accompanied the Marátha army in the fatal expedition which ended in the defeat of Pánipat (A.D. 1761), of which he was one of the few survivors. He was raised to high rank by Ragunáth Ráo. The family acquired large possessions in Hindustán, but these were forfeited on account of their adherence to Báji Ráo.

The most noteworthy of the Khándesh jáhgirdárs are the Dikshits of Shendurni, the descendants of Paltankar Dikshit, the priest or *guru* of Báji Ráo, the last Peshwa. The grant of this jáhgir was confirmed by the British Government at the special request of Báji Ráo.

## Part II.

KHÁNDESH  
NÁSÍK AND  
AHMADNAGAR,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

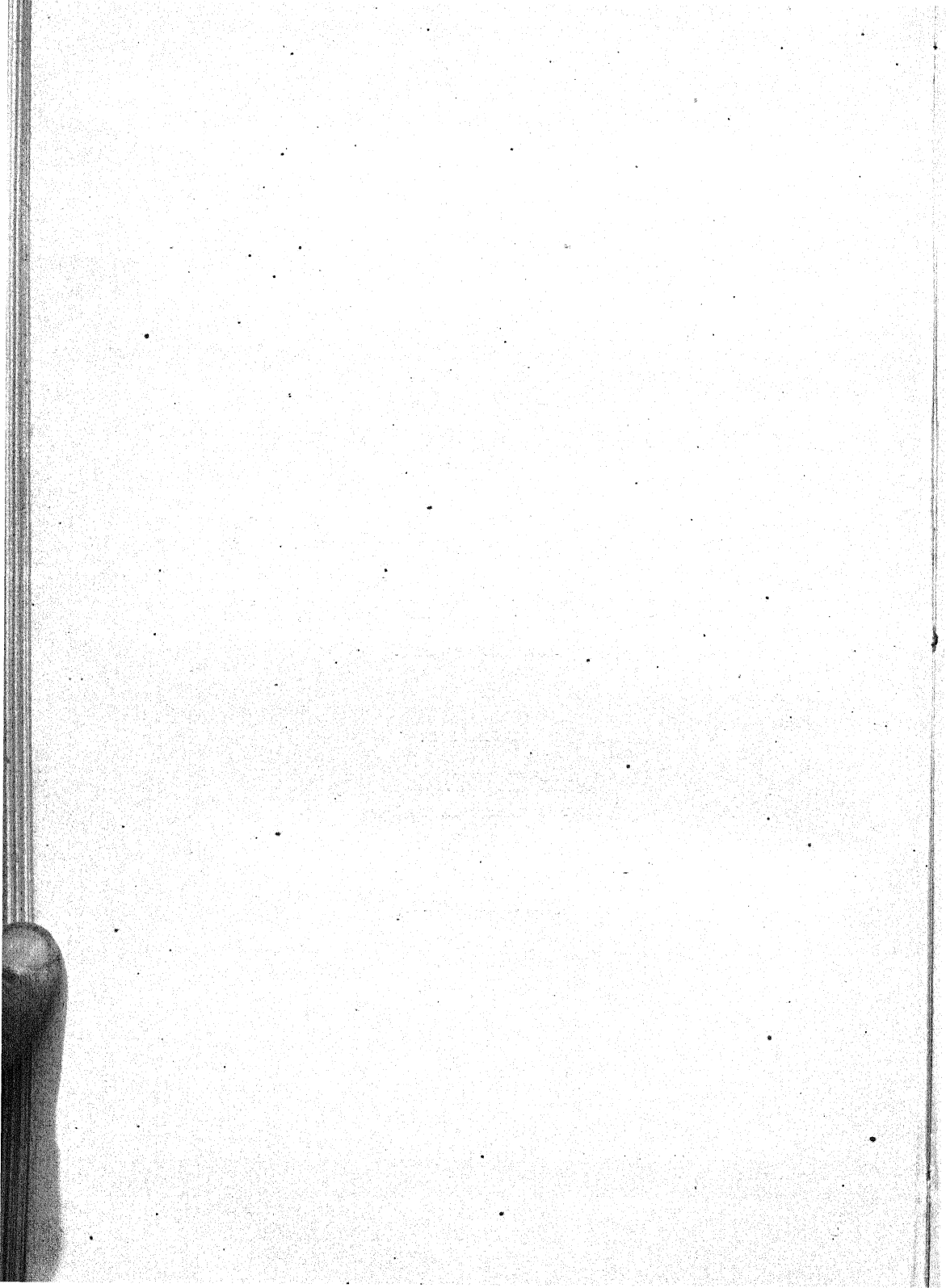
Chiefs and  
Jáhígirdárs.



HISTORY  
OF THE  
BOMBAY KARNÁTAK:  
MUSALMÁN AND MARÁTHA,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

BY THE LATE  
MAJOR E. W. WEST,  
JOINT ADMINISTRATOR OF SÁNGLI,  
1878.

[CONTRIBUTED 1877.]



Historical Sketch of the Southern Marátha Country or Bombay  
 Karna'tak, that is the territory included in the districts of  
 Belgaum, Dha'rwa'r, and Bija'pur, from the Musalma'n  
 Conquest till it became British territory :  
 A.D. 1300-1818.

---

THE raid into the southern part of the Peninsula made by Káfúr and the various Musalmán leaders who followed him (A.D. 1310-1327), effectually broke up the existing Hindu dynasties. To effect the conquest of the country thus overrun, more was required than isolated expeditions, and as each wave of invasion retired the Hindus seem to have made head again. The Pálegár chiefs regained their fortresses, and new dynasties replaced those which had been subverted. In considerably less than half a century after the Bellál rájás had been overthrown, new Hindu kingdoms were formed in the south, which for many a day were destined to be thorns in the sides of the Musalmáns. One leading kingdom was founded by an officer formerly in the service of the Bellál kings, at Vijayanagar on the Tungbhadra river opposite to Anigundi, which had been the capital of a more ancient but less important principality. Within the limits of the new kingdom was included the whole of the Southern Marátha Country as far north as Belgaum; the district immediately to the north of the last-named place being evidently in the hands of the Musalmáns, as Farishtah mentions an Amir of Hukeri. From this and other territorial titles incidentally referred to, we gather that in A.D. 1347, when the Bahamani dynasty was founded the districts of Bijápur Athni and Chikodi, in the tract of country which is the subject of the present sketch, formed part of its dominions.<sup>1</sup> The Musalmáns were by no means complete masters of all the country nominally subject to them. The effect of the terrible famine known as the Durga Devi, which began in A.D. 1396 and lasted twelve years, was to throw into the hands of pálegárs and robbers many strongholds previously conquered by the Muhammadans,<sup>2</sup> and so late as the reign of Máhmúd Sháh Bahamani II. (A.D. 1493), we read of a Hindu zamindár at Miraj.<sup>3</sup>

From an early period the Bahamani kings devoted their principal attention to attacks on Vijāyanagar; but from Golkonda or Bidar as a base of operations, it was easier to overrun the districts of Raichur

HISTORICAL  
 SKETCH,  
 A.D. 1300-1818.

Musalmán  
 Conquests.

Vijayanagar.

The Bahámanis,  
 A.D. 1347.

<sup>1</sup> See an Historical Account of the Belgaum District by H. Stokes Esq. Madras C. S. Selections from the Records of the Government of Bombay, New Series, CXV. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, I. 43 (Indian Reprint).

<sup>3</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 346.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300 - 1813.

The Bahamanis  
attack the  
Southern Marátha  
Country.

Take Bankápur,  
A.D. 1406.

Navalgund.

And Belgaum,  
A.D. 1472.

and Mudgal, which lay between the two capitals, than to attempt the conquest of a tract like the Bombay Karnátak or Southern Marátha Country, less conveniently situated, and which is described by the Musalmán historian as full of fastnesses and woods, almost impenetrable to troops.<sup>1</sup> When the Muhammadans, after repeatedly taking and losing the forts of Raichur and Mudgal, at last established themselves in the districts commanded by these forts, they, after being baffled by the strength of the fortress of Adoni or Adwáni, turned their attention to the Southern Marátha Country, which their new conquests gave them the means of attacking from the south-east. In 1406 Firoz Sháh, the grandson of Alla-ud-dín Bahamani, besieged and took Bankápur, described by Farishtah as the most important fortress in the Karnátak; and this success placed at his mercy the southern part of what is now the Dhárwár collectorate. From Bankápur the Musalmáns gradually extended their arms in a northerly direction, though they seem to have advanced but slowly. Fifty years later Navalgund is mentioned as the seat of a *sarkár* or province; and it was there that Jalál Khán, governor of the province and brother-in-law of Alla-ud-dín Bahamani II., raised the standard of revolt (A.D. 1454) in the hope of seating his son Sikandar Khán on the throne, a step which led to the death of his son and his own imprisonment for life.

One of the chief leaders in the campaign against Jalál Khán was Máhmúd Gawán, who held the office of prime minister as well as the government of Bijápur. This able man distinguished himself highly in the reigns of Alla-ud-dín II. and Humáyún Shah Bahamani, but the greatest of his exploits was reserved for the reign of Muhammad Sháh II. In the historical sketch of Kolhápur an account is given of Máhmúd Gawán's campaign in Kolhápur and Vishálgad; after which he proceeded to attack the maritime possessions of the rája of Vijayanagar, and with such success that he took Goa in A.D. 1470. This led to the siege and capture of Belgaum; for, at the instigation of the Vijayanagar king Birkána Ray, that is Vikram Ray, rája of the fortress of Belgaum, marched or sent troops in 1472, together with the Hindu chief of Bankápur, to retake Goa. On this Muhammad Sháh collected his forces and moved against Belgaum, "a fortress of great strength, surrounded by a deep wet ditch, and near it a pass, the only approach to which was fortified by redoubts."<sup>2</sup> According to the Musalmán historian, Birkana Ray, who commanded the fort in person, at first asked for terms, which were refused. The Hindu chief then defended himself with great vigour, and effectually prevented the enemy from filling the wet ditch, in which lay the principal strength of the fort. The besiegers on this changed their tactics and tried the effect of mining, a mode of operation not hitherto used in the Dakhan. The new plan proved successful, three mines being sprung which made practicable breaches: these were immediately stormed; and notwithstanding the gallant defence made by the garrison and the severe

<sup>1</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, II. 337.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, II. 491. The account in the text of the siege of Belgaum is taken from this historian.



losses inflicted on the besiegers, the latter succeeded in gaining the ramparts. The inner citadel had yet to be carried, but Birkana Ray, despairing of being able to offer an effectual resistance, disguised himself and was admitted to the presence of the king as a messenger from the Hindu chief. He then drew the rim of his turban round his neck and discovered himself, saying that he had come with his family to kiss the foot of the throne. The king, pleased with this exhibition of confidence, admitted him into the order of nobility.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

The Bahamanis,  
A.D. 1347-1489.

Famine of  
A.D. 1472.

The capture of Belgaum and the conquest of its dependencies brought the whole of the Southern Marátha Country under the Musalmáns, and for the time completely crushed the efforts of Hindu independence. The acquisitions were added to the estates of Khwája Máhmúd Gawán, who had taken a prominent part in the siege. Subsequently they were transferred by the minister to Fakhr-ul-Mulk.<sup>1</sup> In the year of the capture of Belgaum (A.D. 1472) and in the following year, a drought led to a terrible famine. No rain fell for two years; and, to use Farishtah's words: "The towns became almost depopulated; many of the inhabitants died of famine; and numbers emigrated for food to Málwa, Jájnagar in Katak, and Gujarát. In Telingana, Marhut that is Maháráshtra, and throughout the Bahamani dominions, no grain was sown for two years; and in the third, when the Almighty showered his mercy upon the earth, scarcely any farmer remained in the country to cultivate the land."<sup>2</sup>

Decline of  
the Bahamanis,  
A.D. 1481.

The unjust execution of the prime minister in A.D. 1481 on a false charge of treason precipitated the fall of the Bahamani dynasty. The great chiefs placed in charge of provinces had for some time been strengthening their own power at the expense of their sovereign, but as long as Máhmúd Gawán lived they were kept in check: his death relieved them from all restraints, and before long the chief provinces of the Bahamani kings became separate kingdoms. Of these the present sketch deals with Bijápur alone, which Yúsuf Adil Khán Savái carved into a kingdom.

Yúsuf Adil  
Khán.

Yúsuf Adil Khán, who, after he had achieved greatness was declared to have been born to greatness,<sup>3</sup> had entered the service of the Bahamani king Máhmúd Sháh II., and had risen from rank to rank till he was made governor of the province of Daulatabád, a post which he held at the time of the minister's death. Immediately after that event the king sent for Yúsuf Adil Khán, being compelled to do so by the attitude assumed by the other chiefs, and conferred on him the

<sup>1</sup> This leader was placed in charge of one of the eight provinces into which the prime minister at this time divided the Bahamani kingdom. His charge was "a tract from Junnar, including several dependent districts in the south, such as Indápur Wái and Mán, as well as the forts of Goa and Belgaum." The province of Bijápur was reserved by the minister for himself. Farishtah, II. 502.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, II. 493.

<sup>3</sup> He was said to be a son of an emperor of Róm (Turkey). After his father's death his brother, on succeeding to the throne, thought it would save future trouble if possible claimants were put out of the way. He accordingly demanded the child Yúsuf from his mother for execution. The mother managed to substitute a slave boy, who was strangled, and sent her son to Persia, whence he made his way to India. See Briggs' Farishtah, III. 4-8.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1330-1818.

Yūsuf  
declares himself  
King of  
Bijāpur,  
A.D. 1489.

The Limits of  
Bijāpur.

province of Bijāpur. This and the other provinces seem to have been bestowed under pressure; and the leaders, who in this way gained power and place retained but a slender tie of allegiance to the sovereign to whose weakness and not to whose favour they were indebted. The Bahamani kingdom was distracted by the rivalry between the Dakhanis or born subjects, and the foreigners, who had introduced themselves in great numbers: and Yūsuf Adil Khān was the leader of the latter party. It is needless to recapitulate the details of the struggles of the opposing parties. Ere long Yūsuf Adil Khān followed the example of Ma'lik Ahmad Beheri, who had declared himself king of Ahmadnagar, by having the public prayer read in his own name as king of Bijāpur (A.D. 1489) and by assuming the canopy of royalty. He soon drove out the royal garrisons that were in the forts in his district and made himself complete master of the territory under Bijāpur. Notwithstanding this he appears for some time to have kept up friendly relations with his former sovereign. He assisted Māhmūd Shāh to put down the rebellion of Bahādur Gilāni, and afterwards entertained him royally at Bijāpur.<sup>1</sup> He subsequently joined Māhmūd Shāh in his expedition against Kāsim Barid, another chief who had assumed sovereignty; and it is especially noted that after the victory obtained on this occasion the king treated his former vassal as an equal, and made Yūsuf sit in his presence. The alliance was further cemented by the betrothal of Yūsuf's daughter to Ahmad, the king's son. Some years later Māhmūd Shāh got up a league against the Bijāpur prince, the ostensible ground of action being that the latter had not only revolted against his sovereign but had also introduced Shia tenets into the country. The confederation failed to secure their object, and by their defeat Yūsuf Adil Khān was able to establish his kingdom on a secure basis.<sup>2</sup>

The new dynasty succeeded to the southern territory of the Bahamani monarchy, but at first the limits of their dominions were more circumscribed than those of their predecessors, as, during the feeble sway and troubled reigns of the later Bahamani kings, the Vijayanagar rājās had recovered much of the country of which they had been dispossessed. In the reign of Yūsuf's son, Ismail Adil Shāh, we find that Kittur was apparently the most southerly position occupied by the Musalmāns, Dhārwar having fallen into the hands of the Hindus, who had also possession of Torgal, so that the eastern and southern parts of the Southern Marāṭha Country had reverted to their old rulers. Afterwards the Bijāpur kingdom extended from the Nira on the north to the Tungbhadra on the south, and from the

<sup>1</sup> Farishtah mentions at this period that Bijāpur (apparently the fort) had recently been surrounded with a stone wall. When narrating the rebellion against Humāyūn Shāh Bahamani that had taken place some thirty years previously (II. 467), he particularly noted that the fort was then (A.D. 1459) only built of mud. The stone wall round the city does not appear to have been finished till A.D. 1566. See Farishtah, III. 14 and 132.

<sup>2</sup> Yūsuf assumed and his successors retained the title of Shāh. The dynasty however was generally known by the title of Adil Khān, which the old European travellers turned into Idalcām, Idalcān, and Dialkān. See Purchas's Pilgrimage and Van Linschoten's Travels.

sea on the west to the Bhíma and Krishna on the east.<sup>1</sup> Later on its victorious arms were carried beyond the Tungbhadra, and to the south-east as far as the Bay of Bengal; and it is interesting to note that the Bijápur kings were brought in contact with two European nations destined to play a prominent part in Southern India. Thus Goa was taken from them on the west coast by Albuquerque, the Portuguese general, in A.D. 1510; while on the other side of the peninsula the French, in A.D. 1674, obtained a grant of the site of Pondicherry from the Bijápur viceroy<sup>2</sup>. The most noteworthy point connected with the Adil Khán dynasty is the fact that Shiváji, the founder of the Marátha empire, was its subject, and that his first successful efforts towards the great aim of his life were made in its dominions. This is not the place for a detailed history of the Bijápur kings; but the most important events connected with them will be briefly noted, special prominence being given to such as relate to the Southern Marátha Country.

In A.D. 1510 Yúsuf Adil Khán died, leaving a son, Ismail, who at the time of his father's death was too young to assume the reins of government. Kamál Khán Dakhani was appointed protector, but soon aspired to supplant his master. His arrangements for deposing Ismail Adil Khán and proclaiming himself king were completed, when he was assassinated by an emissary from the queen-mother.<sup>3</sup> Though Kamál Khán's mother and his son Safdar Jang concealed the fact of his death and attempted to carry out the plot as had been planned, their efforts resulted in the death of Safdar Jang and the complete dispersion of their party.

Among those most prominent in the defence of their master was Khúsrao Túrkh, who was rewarded with the title of Asad Khán, by which he was always afterwards known, and who received Belgaum as a jáhgir, a town which he did much to strengthen and beautify.<sup>4</sup>

No sooner had the young king triumphed over his internal foes than he had to meet a formidable confederacy of the kings of Ahmadnagar Golkonda and Berar, who brought with them the unfortunate Bahamani king, once their sovereign, and his son Ahmad. The confederates were signally defeated near Bijápur, and Máhmúd Sháh, together with his son, fell into the hands of the victor. They were treated with the greatest courtesy, and by the Bahamani king's desire the marriage of Ismail Adil Khán's sister to prince Ahmad, to whom, as noted above, she had been betrothed was celebrated with great magnificence.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Contact with  
the Portuguese  
and French,  
A.D. 1510 and  
A.D. 1674.

Yúsuf  
Succeeded by  
Ismail,  
A.D. 1510.

Asad Khán  
of Belgaum.

Defeat of  
Ahmadnagar  
and Berar.

<sup>1</sup> Mountstuart Elphinstone in his History of India (4th Edition page 667) seems to have imagined these to be the permanent limits of the kingdom. The wonder he expressed (page 514 note) that so small a state could have maintained so large a capital would have been diminished had he known the size to which the kingdom attained when at its zenith.

<sup>2</sup> Strictly speaking the land was not granted to the French but purchased by them from Shir Khán Lodi, the governor of the Bijápur king's possessions in those parts. See Malleison's French in India, 20 and 26. Shiváji, when subsequently in the neighbourhood, acknowledged the validity of the transaction and, for a consideration, refrained from harrying Pondicherry. Malleison, 25; Wilks' History of Mysor (Indian Reprint), 25.

<sup>3</sup> This lady, Bubuji Khánam, was the sister of Mukund Ráo, a Marátha chief who had opposed Yúsuf Adil Khán and was defeated.

<sup>4</sup> Stokes' Account of Belgaum, 24-26; Briggs' Farishtha, III. 45.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Bijápur  
Defeated by  
Vijayanagar,  
A.D. 1523.

Takes Bidar,  
A.D. 1524.

Mallu Succeeds  
Ismáil,  
A.D. 1534.

Is Deposed and  
Succeeded by  
Ibráhim I.

Helps  
Vijayanagar.

The Bijápur king's next campaign was less successful. He marched to recover Mudgal and Raichur from the Vijayanagar rája. When encamped on the banks of the Krishna, under the influence of intoxication, he made an attempt to cross the river without due precautions in the face of the hostile force. The result was a defeat with great loss, the king himself narrowly escaping, and the army having to return to Bijápur. The Musalmán commander-in-chief having fallen in this expedition his place was conferred on Asad Khán, who received the title of Sipáh Salár and had many districts added to his estates. The new commander soon proved himself worthy of the honours conferred on him, for in A.D. 1524 he defeated, near Sholápur, the confederate kings of Ahmadnagar and Berar and the regent of Bidar. The confederates were subsequently defeated in detail; and the campaign against Amir Baríd, the regent of Bidar, resulted in the capture of the latter by Asad Khán, who, with consummate daring and address, penetrated the hostile camp at night and carried away Amir Baríd on the bed on which he was lying intoxicated. The result was the capture of Bidar, and the regent became practically the vassal of the Bijápur king. Afterwards he, together with the king of Berar, joined the Bijápur army in an expedition against Vijayanagar, in which the forts of Mudgal and Raichur fell again into the hands of the Musalmáns.

Not long after this (A.D. 1534) Ismail Ádil Sháh died, leaving Asad Khán guardian to his son and successor, Mallu. The conduct of this young king soon disgusted his guardian, who retired to Belgaum, and alienated all his friends, his own grandmother Bubuji Khánam even taking part against him. After an inglorious reign of six months he was deposed and blinded, and his brother Ibráhim placed on the throne in his stead. The new king inaugurated his reign by adjuring the Shia tenets of his father and grandfather. Still more important was the radical alteration he effected in the government and in the army by getting rid of foreigners and employing only Dakhanis, this change being further marked by the substitution of Maráthi the language of the country for Persian in the state accounts.

The first expedition of importance undertaken by Ibráhim Ádil Sháh was to Vijáyanagar, where various intrigues and revolutions had been going on which ended in Bhoj Tirmal Rai seizing the throne. The usurper finding his position precarious invited the aid of the Bijápur king, to whom he offered allegiance and large sums of money. The offer was accepted, and Ibráhim in person seated the Hindu prince on the throne of Vijayanagar as his feudatory. This aid proved of little use to Bhoj Tirmal Rai, who, after the departure of his new allies, was attacked by his rebellious subjects and committed suicide to avoid falling into their hands. Shortly after this Asad Khán was sent to attack the fort of Adoni, but concluded peace with Vijayanagar without taking it.<sup>1</sup> Asad Khán in addition to his other offices was now made prime minister. When in the very height of favour he nearly fell, owing to an intrigue, but afterwards the confidence of the king was restored. It was fortunate for Ibráhim that this was the case, as

<sup>1</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 80 - 86.

a formidable confederacy against him was formed by the kings of Ahmadnagar and Golkonda, and Rám Ráj, the new king of Vijayanagar, who simultaneously attacked him on the north, east, and south. In these critical circumstances the king sent for Asad Khán, who managed to buy off for a time the kings of Ahmadnagar and Vijayanagar, and then marched against and defeated the Golkonda prince, who was thus isolated from his allies. Shortly after war again broke out with Ahmadnagar, and the Bijápur troops under Asad Khán were once more victorious.<sup>1</sup>

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Defeats  
Golkonda,  
A.D. 1536.

Abdulla's  
Rebellion.

Elated by victory Ibráhim behaved in such a way as to alienate his friends and leave openings for his enemies to attack him. The Ahmadnagar king took advantage of the prevalent disaffection to renew hostilities; and as Ibráhim only went on to further acts of frantic folly a conspiracy was set on foot to depose him and place his brother Abdulla on the throne. The plot was discovered and Abdulla had to fly to Goa. The king's suspicions were then directed against Asad Khán, who had to betake himself to Belgaum. Notwithstanding the treatment he had received at the hands of his king Asad Khán rejected the offers made to him by Abdulla, who was advancing, supported by the Portuguese from Goa and by Burhán Nizám of Ahmadnagar, who had halted at Miraj on his way to Bijápur. Feeling death approaching the faithful minister invited Ibráhim to visit Belgaum. The invitation was accepted, but before the king's arrival Asad Khán expired (A.D. 1540), having the satisfaction of knowing on his death-bed, that his loyalty and advice had saved his sovereign, for Abdulla's rebellion collapsed and the Ahmadnagar king had to retreat.<sup>2</sup> The rebel prince again took refuge with the Portuguese and thereby brought on hostilities between them and Bijápur, but was killed in A.D. 1554. Ibráhim Adil Khán did not long enjoy peace. An alliance was made between Burhán Nizám Sháh of Ahmadnagar and the rája of Vijayanagar and hostilities broke out against the Bijápur king and his ally, Ali Baríd of Bidar. Kalyán, belonging to the latter, was besieged by the Ahmadnagar troops, and Ibráhim marched to relieve it. At first he met with some success, but he was taken by surprise by a sudden attack on his camp and had to fly for his life, narrowly escaping capture. In the following year he lost Sholápur, Mudgal, and Raichur, the two last places falling into the hands of their old possessors, the rájás of Vijayanagar.

Asad Khán  
Dies,  
A.D. 1540.

Bijápur  
Reverses.

Shortly after this the belligerent sovereigns changed parts. On the death of Burhán Nizám Sháh, his successor Hussain made peace with Ibráhim, but the latter, in the hope of recovering Sholápur, espoused the cause of Hussain Sháh's brother and rival, Ali, and further concluded a treaty with Vijayanagar. The Bijápur king trusted much to the aid to be derived from Seif-ain-ul-Mulk, the commander-in-chief of the late king of Ahmadnagar, who had entered his service. A battle

<sup>1</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III, 93-94.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, 100-101. Mr. Stokes in his Account of Belgaum gives all the details narrated by Farishtah and also (page 34) some traditions about Asad Khán.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Defeat by  
Sholápur,  
A.D. 1556.

Saved by  
Vijayanagar.

Ibráhim Dies,  
A.D. 1557.

Succeeded by  
Ali I.

Bijápur and  
Vijayanagar  
Allied.

Musalmán  
Confederation  
against  
Vijayanagar,  
A.D. 1564.

ensued near Sholápur, which would have been won by Bijápur had Seif-ain-ul-Mulk been properly supported by Ibráhim Ádil Sháh. The latter fancying himself betrayed, fled from the field; and when the gallant commander-in-chief, after cutting his way through the enemy, arrived at Bijápur, he met with such a reception from the king that he retired to his estates, where he made himself master of the tract watered by the river Mán, and of Válva, Miraj, and other districts. So powerful did Seif-ain-ul-Mulk become, that after he had defeated a royal force sent against him, the king marched against him in person to meet with the same fate, and to be pursued to his capital. Nothing would now have saved Bijápur from capture had not the brother of the rája of Vijayanagar, to whom Ibráhim had applied for aid, opportunely arrived and put the besiegers to flight.<sup>1</sup> Not long after this (A.D. 1557) Ibráhim Ádil Sháh died.

At the time of Ibráhim's death, as they had incurred their father's displeasure by their devotion to the Shia tenets, his two sons were in confinement; the elder, Ali, in the fort of Miraj, and the second, Támásp, in Belgaum. When Ibráhim's life was despaired of Muhammad Kishwar Khán, son of Asad Khán and governor of the districts of Hukkeri, Ráybág, and Belgaum, a man of great influence, moved towards Miraj to secure the succession to prince Ali. This step enabled the latter, on his father's death, to mount the throne without opposition; and he rewarded the services of Kishwar Khán by making him commander-in-chief. His first object was to get Sholápur out of the hands of the Ahmadnagar king, and he sent an embassy to endeavour to effect this purpose, Kishwar Khán being sent at the same time to Vijayanagar to negotiate a treaty of alliance with Rám Ráj. The latter embassy was more successful than the other; and so close became the alliance between Bijápur and Vijayanagar, that Ali Ádil Khán paid a visit to Rám Ráj, whose wife adopted him as her son. In the following year the two kings invaded Ahmadnagar, where they met with complete success. Hussain Nizám Sháh managed after a time to buy off the Bijápur king, but immediately afterwards, relying on the aid of the Golkonda king, renewed hostilities. The result was that he was again attacked by the Bijápur and Vijayanagar forces, which were joined by the Golkonda king who threw over his ally, and the town of Ahmadnagar was besieged by the three kings. Owing to various causes, one of the principal being the disgust of the Musalmáns at the conduct of the Hindu prince and his forces, the siege was raised and Rám Ráj returned to his own dominions, which he had considerably augmented at the cost of his allies.<sup>2</sup>

The insolent conduct of the Vijayanagar king on this occasion and the outrages which his followers had offered to all that the Musalmáns held most sacred, led to his fall, just when his kingdom seemed to have attained the highest pitch of aggrandisement. His late allies, whom he had insulted and despoiled, formed an alliance with their recent enemy the Ahmadnagar king, which was joined by Ali Barid Sháh of

<sup>1</sup> Farishtah, III. 105-111.

<sup>2</sup> Farishtah, III. 123.



Bidar. The bonds between Bijápur and Ahmadnagar were drawn close by the marriage of Ali Adil Sháh to Chánd Bibi, daughter of Hussain Nizám Sháh, who brought the fort of Sholápur as her dōwry; and the four Musalmán sovereigns agreed to combine their forces and attack Rám Ráj, the common enemy of themselves and their religion. The result of the expedition was the complete defeat, at the battle of Tálíkot (A.D. 1565) of Rám Ráj, who lost his life, and the eventual subversion of the Vijayanagar kingdom. The territory did not at once fall completely into the hands of the Musalmáns, as Rám Ráj's brother was allowed to retain much territory, and for a considerable time many feudatory chiefs were able to maintain their independence in their provinces. Some districts, such as Terdál, Yádvád, and Torgal, now forming part of the Southern Marátha Country, seem to have been added about this time to the territories of Bijápur.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Battle of  
Tálíkot:  
Overthrow of  
Vijayanagar,  
A.D. 1565.

Ali meets  
with Defeats.

But Takes  
Adoni.

Invades the  
Southern  
Marátha  
Country,  
A.D. 1573.

Takes  
Dhárwár.

On the death not long afterwards of Hussain Nizám Sháh, who left a successor still in his minority, Ali Adil Sháh, in the hope of gaining a further slice of Vijayanagar, interfered in the intestine disputes of that state and espoused the cause of Tim Ráj, the son of Rám Ráj, against Venkatadri, the latter's brother.<sup>1</sup> Venkatadri, however, by an adroit appeal to the jealousy of Ahmadnagar, procured an invasion of Bijápur territory from that quarter, which made Ali Adil Sháh return with precipitation. Hostilities then ensued between Bijápur and Ahmadnagar in the course of which Kishwar Khán was killed and the Bijápur troops met with great reverses. The same bad fortune attended an expedition to recover Goa from the Portuguese; but Ali Adil Sháh retrieved his military reputation by taking the famous fort of Adoni, which had been considered impregnable.

The Bijápur king proceeded at once to make good use of the strong position thus obtained in the south. Having secured himself by an agreement with Mortaza Nizám Sháh against intervention on the side of Ahmadnagar, he set to work (A.D. 1573) to recover the conquests that had been made by Firoz Sháh Bahamani some sixty-seven years before. The first place taken was Torgal,<sup>2</sup> which was in the hands of Venkati Yesav Rai, an officer of the Bijápur government who had revolted. Thence the king moved to Dhárwár, which was held by an officer of the late Rám Ráj who had assumed practical independence. Dhárwár fell after a siege of six months; and then the Bijápur troops moved against Bankápur, then the capital of Velápa Rai, who had formerly been a servant of the Vijayanagar king but was now independent. After vain applications for aid to Venkatadri, the brother of his former master, Velápa Rai defended himself with such vigour that he nearly forced his enemy to raise the siege. The Musalmáns were especially annoyed by night attacks, which are thus described by

<sup>1</sup> Penkonda was now the capital of what remained of the kingdom, Vijayanagar having been destroyed after the battle of Tálíkot. Briggs' *Farishtah*, III. 181; Wilks' *Mysor*, 12-31.

<sup>2</sup> *Farishtah* (Briggs, III. 135) writes the name Toorkul, but it is more than probable that the place named in the text<sup>1</sup> is indicated. Torgal is to the south of Kaládgi, a little off the road from Bijápur to Dhárwár.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Ali takes  
Bankápur,  
A.D. 1575.

Conquest  
South of the  
Tungbhadra.

Farishtah: "The infantry of the Karnátak, who value their lives but little, were quite naked, and had their bodies anointed with oil to prevent their being easily seized: thus prepared they entered the tents at night and stabbed the soldiers while sleeping without mercy." These attacks occasioned a panic, which would have led to disastrous results, especially as the supplies of the besieging force were also cut off by the activity of the enemy. Mustápha Khán, the Bijápur general, however, by a judicious use of his Bárgirs or Marátha cavalry, re-opened his lines of communication, and by a strong cordon of sentries round the camp effectually checked the night attacks. The result was that after a siege of one year and three months Bankápur was surrendered; and thus nine or ten years after the battle of Tálíkot, the whole of the Southern Marátha Country was absorbed into Bijápur.

Ali Adil Sháh remained for some time at Bankápur, and from there made successive attacks on the Hindus of the south, in which Mustápha Khán, who was made the head of all departments of the state, greatly distinguished himself. The Hindu chiefs of Malabár and Kánara seem to have submitted generally and to have become tributaries.<sup>1</sup> The Musalmáns were much assisted in these campaigns by their Marátha allies or feudatories, but events proved that the latter were not always to be relied on. After overrunning much country south of the Tungbhadra the Bijápur king turned his arms against Venkatadri, whose capital was blockaded. The city was on the point of falling when Venkatadri managed to gain over Hundiatum Náik, the chief of the Bárgirs, whom he induced by large bribes to desert the king and harass his camp. This was done so effectually that Ali Adil Sháh had to raise the siege and retire to his own dominions. The conduct of the Maráthás on this occasion was not forgotten or forgiven. Shortly after the Bárgirs committed excesses in their jáhgirs about Vijáyanagar, and a force had to be sent against them, which they resisted successfully for a year. Artifice at last effected what force had failed to accomplish. The insurgents were invited to court, and notwithstanding the warnings of the more prudent among them the greater number accepted the invitation. The result is concisely told by Farishtah: For some time the king treated the Bárgirs with kindness, but at length put most of them to death.<sup>2</sup>

According to the Portuguese historian, epitomised in Briggs' Farishtah,<sup>3</sup> the kings of Ahmadnagar and Bijápur were not very successful in an attack which they made on Goa in conjunction with the ruler of Kálíkat in A.D. 1570. Ali Adil Sháh, it is stated, descended the Phonda pass with a large army and invested Goa, but after ten months was obliged to raise the siege, having lost twelve thousand men besides numbers of elephants and horses. Not long after this a Bijápur vessel having been taken by the Portuguese, the ambassador from that nation to Bijápur was confined in Belgaum till reparation was made.

<sup>1</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 138-140. See also Wilks' Mysor, 39.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 141.

<sup>3</sup> Farishtah, III. 520.

In A.D. 1580 Ali met with his death under circumstances most disgraceful to himself, and was succeeded by his nephew Ibráhim. During Ali's reign he did much for the adornment of the capital, the Juma Masjid, the Hauz-i-Shápur, the city wall, and various aqueducts having been constructed by his orders.<sup>1</sup>

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300 - 1318.

Ibráhim Adil Sháh II. being but nine years of age when his uncle died, the management of the state devolved on Kámil Khán Dakhani and the famous Chánd Bibi, the widow of the late king. As usual under such circumstances a series of palace intrigues and revolutions ensued. Kámil Khán made himself obnoxious and was deposed and killed by Háji Kishwar Khán, who succeeded to his place. The change however was found to be one from King Log to King Stork. The new regent aimed at sole and uncontrolled authority and shrank from no steps to attain his object. Learning that there was some talk of getting Mustápha Khán from Bankápur to oppose him he had the latter assassinated. He next proceeded to rid himself of Chánd Bibi, which he did by getting her confined in the fort of Sátára on the pretence that she had instigated her brother the king of Ahmadnagar to invade Bijápur. His power was but short-lived. A confederacy of the Abyssinian officers of the army was formed and Kishwar Khán had to fly. Chánd Bibi was released, and Yeklás Khán, the head of the Abyssinian party, was associated with her in the regency.

Ibráhim II.  
A.D. 1580.  
Plots and  
Counterplots.

The successful party was too unpopular to maintain their position. A formidable confederacy was formed against Bijápur by Ahmadnagar Golkonda and Berar, and the capital was besieged by their forces. Two influential nobles of the Bijápur court joined the besiegers, and the Abyssinians finding their tenure of power insecure consented to an addition to the ministry. Chánd Bibi accordingly called to her council Sháh Abul Hassan, who set to work with marvellous energy and success to free the state from its difficulties. The Marátha chiefs of the Karnátak who had revolted were recalled to their allegiance and summoned to Bijápur, where they did good service by hanging on the rear of the besiegers and cutting off their supplies. The Musalmán leaders who had deserted returned; and so successful were the efforts of the new minister that ere long the invaders found their position untenable. After having sat for twelve months before Bijápur and made a large breach the confederate armies had to raise the siege.

Bijápur  
Besieged.

Siege Raised.

The Nizám Sháh army returned to Ahmadnagar, plundering on the way the districts of Kolhár, Hukkeri, Ráybag, Miraj, and Panhála,<sup>2</sup> while some of the Golkonda troops remained in Bijápur territory. The latter were defeated by a Bijápur force under Diláwar Khán, who pursued them to the very gates of their capital.

The successful general returned to Bijápur to grasp at supreme power. He seized and blinded Yeklás Khán and Sháh Abul Hassan,

Diláwar Khán  
Dictator.

<sup>1</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 143.

<sup>2</sup> Briggs' Farishtah, III. 154 and 443.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Diláwar Khán  
in Power,  
A.D. 1583-1591.

His Yoke  
Thrown Off.

Invasion from  
Ahmadnagar  
Repelled,  
A.D. 1592.

Rebellion of the  
King's Brother.

the latter of whom was afterwards put to death; and all obstacles having been removed and the Abyssinians banished, Diláwar Khán became regent, a position which he held for eight years.

Bad as were the means by which Diláwar Khán attained this position he unquestionably made good use of his power, and his strong hand was soon felt in all parts. The dissensions at the capital had encouraged the recently subdued tributaries in the Karnátak to resume their independence, and operations against them were now begun without delay. A treaty was concluded with Ahmadnagar, which was cemented by the marriage of Ibráhim Adil Sháh's sister to Hussain, the son of Murtaza Nizám Sháh,<sup>1</sup> and the young Bijápur king was afterwards married to the sister of the Golkonda sovereign.

The thralldom in which Ibráhim Adil Sháh was kept by the imperious minister soon became intolerable, and Diláwar Khán's conduct to the king during a subsequent campaign against Ahmadnagar made the latter resolve to gain his independence. Accordingly he suddenly left the minister's camp one morning and repaired to that of certain malcontent nobles; and Diláwar Khán, after a vain attempt to get the king again into his power, had to fly to Ahmadnagar. Peace was made with the latter state for a time, but war soon broke out again owing to the instigation of Diláwar Khán; and Burhán Nizám Sháh invaded Bijápur territory and repaired a ruined fort on the Bhíma where he established himself. Ibráhim Adil Sháh at first temporised and treated with Diláwar Khán till he got him into his power, when he blinded him and sent him for life to the fort of Sátára. The king then marched against the invader, whose supplies he cut off by a judicious use of his Marátha cavalry. Finally, harassed by attacks from without and conspiracies from within, Burhán Nizám Sháh was obliged to sue for peace and had to undergo the humiliation of himself dismantling the fort he had re-built in Bijápur territory (A.D. 1592.)

Ibráhim Adil Sháh next turned his arms to the south and made a most successful campaign into the Karnátak and Malabár,<sup>2</sup> when he was recalled by a revolt raised by his brother Ismail, who had been confined as a state-prisoner in the fort of Belgaum. The king at first offered a pardon to the rebel, but as his offers were rejected he sent a force to attack him. Disaffection had spread widely. Some of the leading nobles turned traitors, and the garrison of Miraj revolted and declared for Ismail. To add to the difficulty of the situation, at the instigation of the rebels Burhán Nizám Sháh of Ahmadnagar invaded Bijápur from the north, while the Hindus of Malabár attacked the districts about Bankápur on the south. The army sent against Belgaum returned to Bijápur without orders, and Ain-ul-Mulk, the chief partizan of prince Ismail, joined the latter with an army of thirty thousand men and advanced towards the capital. Hámid Khán, who was sent against the insurgents, pre-

<sup>1</sup> Chánd Bibi accompanied her niece to Ahmadnagar, where she afterwards immortalised herself by her heroic defence of the place against the Mughals.

<sup>2</sup> The fort of Mysor was taken on this occasion. Briggs' *Farishtah*, III., 17.

tended at first to be ready to join their cause, and having thus put them off their guard attacked and defeated them. Ain-ul-Mulk was killed in the action, and Ismail was taken and shortly after was put to death. Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh, freed from internal foes, was able to turn his attention towards his foreign enemies. In a campaign against Ahmadnagar Ibráhim Nizám Sháh, the son and successor of Burhán Nizám Sháh, was defeated and killed, and the expedition against the Hindu invaders of the south having been equally successful, Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh entered Bijápur in triumph (A.D. 1596).

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Ismail's Rebellion  
Crushed,  
A.D. 1596.

About this time the king sent a force to Ahmadnagar to aid his aunt Chand Bibi in her defence of that city against the Mughals under Murád, son of the emperor Akbar, who had been invited by one of the factions that convulsed that unhappy kingdom; but the Bijápur troops did not come into collision with the Mughals, who had raised the siege three days before their arrival. Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh then arbitrated on the claims of various pretenders to the throne of Ahmadnagar, and for a time peace was restored to that distracted kingdom. The intervention of the Bijápur king was soon again called for and on this occasion his troops came into collision with the Mughals and were defeated. The victors did not follow up their advantage; but afterwards Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh sent an embassy to Akbar, and his daughter was married to prince Dániál, the emperor's son, who had succeeded Murád in command of the army of the Dakhán. A secret partition treaty<sup>1</sup> is said to have been executed between Akbar and the Bijápur king, by which the latter was to gain a considerable slice of Ahmadnagar territory. It was probably in consequence of this that Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh resisted with short-sighted policy the consolidation of Ahmadnagar under Malik Amber.<sup>2</sup> The rivalry between the two ended only with their deaths, which took place within a year of each other. Ibráhim 'Adil Sháh died in A.D. 1626, leaving to his son and successor Muhammad a full treasury and a powerful army. Every one who has seen Bijápur will remember his exquisite mausoleum, the Ibráhim Roza, which stands on a raised stone platform outside the town faced by a mosque of corresponding style and dimensions.

Interference with  
Ahmadnagar.

Ibráhim Dies,  
A.D. 1626.

When Muhammad 'Adil Sháh succeeded his father, Sháh Jahán was on the throne of the Mughals, and the Bijápur king at first avoided anything that might bring him into collision with the great northern power. He soon changed his policy. Notwithstanding the terrible famine which was devastating the country, owing to a failure of the periodical rains in A.D. 1629 and the following year, 'Azam Khán, Sháh Jahán's general, carried on operations against Ahmadnagar, which was brought to the brink of ruin. The position of the rival state

Muhammad  
'Adil Sháh,  
A.D. 1626.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff, I. 77.

<sup>2</sup> At this point we lose the invaluable guidance of the historian Farishtah. The loss, however, is of the less importance that the historical interest at this period is concentrated not so much on the internal history of Bijápur as on the gradual approach of the Mughals and on the rise of the Maráthas, which jointly brought about the destruction of the 'Adil Khán dynasty and kingdom.



HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Alliance with  
Ahmadnagar,  
A.D. 1629.

Bijápur  
Invaded by  
the Mughals.

Country  
Devastated.

Peace with the  
Mughals,  
A.D. 1636.

was at first not displeasing to Muhammad Adil Sháh, but afterwards he began to perceive what would be the probable consequence to himself of the subversion of the Nizám Sháh kingdom by the Mughals. He accordingly made an alliance with Murtaza Nizám Sháh, and sent an army under his general, Randullah Khán, which engaged the Mughals and was defeated. At the same time the Ahmadnagar king was assassinated and his state placed at the mercy of the Mughals by the traitor Fatih Khán, so that Sháh Jahán was enabled to direct his whole attention to Bijápur.

The territory was invaded by an army under Asaf Khán, but the general found it no easy task to take his capital, as the Bijápur king displayed considerable talents both as a soldier and as a diplomatist. While amusing Asaf Khán with pretended negotiations and feigned offers, he arranged so that his supplies were cut off, and finally the Mughal leader had to raise the siege. He accordingly retired, but in revenge plundered and destroyed the country as far west as Miraj. The Bijápur troops then took the aggressive and attacked the Mughal forces which were besieging Daulatábád, but met with a defeat.

Muhammad Adil Sháh then made some attempts at negotiation which were not favourably received. Some time after an ambassador was sent from Sháh Jahán calling on the Bijápur king to give up forts belonging to Ahmadnagar which had fallen into his hands, to surrender his guns and military stores, and to cease affording countenance to the famous partizan leader, Sháhji Bhonsle,<sup>2</sup> who had done so much to avert the ruin of the Ahmadnagar kingdom. The rejection of these demands brought on war. Sháhji, driven out of the Ahmadnagar territory, fled into that of Bijápur, in consequence of which the country about Kolhápur, Miraj, and Ráybág was utterly wasted by the Mughals. Another force attacked the capital of Bijápur, but found that in anticipation of its arrival all the forage and grain within a circuit of twenty miles round the fort had been destroyed and the wells filled up. As a regular siege was impracticable, the invading forces marched through the country in two bodies, plundering and devastating. In these operations they met with some loss from attacks by the Bijápur troops; but Muhammad Adil Sháh was at last compelled to sue for peace. He received more favourable terms than might have been expected, the harshest condition being the imposition of a tribute of twenty lákhs a year. Peace was concluded in A.D. 1636. In the following year, on the complete subversion of the Ahmadnagar kingdom, Sháhji Bhonsle entered the service of Bijápur.

The services of the new adherent were soon utilised. Sháhji having been confirmed in the jáhgir of Poona, which he had received

<sup>1</sup> The great gun at Bijápur called the Malak-i-Maidán or Monarch of the Plain was specifically demanded on this occasion. It weighs 40 tons, but is only 15 feet long; the muzzle is 4 feet 8 inches in diameter and the calibre 2 feet 4 inches. It was cast at Ahmadnagar in A.D. 1549, and is supposed to have been taken by Ali Adil Sháh in A.D. 1562. See Briggs' Farishtah, III, 239 Note and 243 Note: also Grant Duff's Maráthás, I, 83 Note.

<sup>2</sup> The father of the great Shiváji.



from his late masters, was sent, under Randullah Khán, on an expedition into what is now the Madras Presidency, where he was promised a large jáhgir, which he afterwards received. He was completely successful and extended the limits of the Bijápur kingdom to the Bay of Bengal.<sup>1</sup>

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Sháhji Arrested  
as a Traitor.

While Sháhji was thus engaged, his son Shiváji, who had been left at Poona, laid the foundations of his future power by getting into his possession several forts belonging to Bijápur. His proceedings at first were little noticed, but when fort after fort fell into his hands the rebellion was too serious to be overlooked. Persuaded that Shiváji was carrying out instructions received from Sháhji, the king sent orders to Báji Ghorpadé, jáhgirdár of Mudhol, who was serving with the latter in the Karnátak, to seize the rebel's father. This was effected by treachery, and Sháhji was sent a prisoner to Bijápur. Here he was desired to suppress his son's rebellion; and his assurances that Shiváji had been acting in contravention of his wishes and that he was unable to restrain him were disbelieved. He was accordingly shut in a stone dungeon the door of which was built up, leaving only a small opening, and he was assured that this also would be closed if his son did not submit.

But Finally  
Released.

On hearing of his father's precarious situation Shiváji applied for aid to the emperor Sháh Jahán, who agreed to admit him into the imperial service and brought such influence to bear on Bijápur that Sháhji was released from his dungeon. He was however kept a prisoner at large for four years until the growing disturbances in the Karnátak rendered it necessary to send him there. Before dismissing him Muhammad Adil Sháh bound him over to refrain from molesting the Mudholkar, and a nominal reconciliation was brought about. Sháhji however, so far from being reconciled, charged his son by his filial duty to punish Báji Ghorpadé, an injunction not neglected by Shiváji, who some years afterwards made a sudden descent on Mudhol, which he burnt, killing at the same time his father's enemy.

Mu'ammad  
Dies.  
Succeeded  
by 'Ali II.  
A.D. 1656.

Ever since the peace of A.D. 1636, Muhammad Adil Sháh had kept on good terms with the Mughal emperor. Unfortunately for his successor he cultivated the favour of Sháh Jahan's eldest son Dára Shekoh, a fact which spurred on to fiercer zeal Aurangzib, who had, on other grounds, resolved to reduce Bijápur to the condition of a province of the empire. The storm however did not burst during the life-time of Muhammad Adil Sháh, who died quietly at his capital in A.D. 1656. His tomb, surmounted by one of the largest domes in the world, is the most prominent object seen when approaching or leaving Bijápur.

Bijápur  
Besieged.

Ali Adil Sháh II., son of the late king, succeeded to a troubled heritage at the age of nineteen. His claim to the throne was disputed by the Mughals without any valid grounds; and an army under

<sup>1</sup> In 1638 Randullah Khán besieged Saringapatan, but was repulsed. He subsequently took Bangalor, which Sháhji afterwards made his head-quarters. For the Bijápur conquests in the south of this period see Wilks' Mysor, I. 41, 42, and 49. About this time Tánjor was taken either by Sháhji or his son Venkáji.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Bijápur Saved  
for the time,  
A.D. 1657.

Campaign  
against  
Shiváji.

Campaign in  
the Karnátak.

Humiliating  
Peace with  
Shiváji,  
A.D. 1662.

Renewed  
Hostilities,  
A.D. 1664.

Bijápur again  
Besieged.

Peace with the  
Mughals.

Aurangzib marched against his capital. Khán Muhammad the prime minister, who was sent against the invaders, allowed himself to be bought over, and aided instead of resisting the approach of the Mughals. The siege was at once formed and carried on with vigour, and nothing could have saved the city, when Aurangzib heard of the supposed mortal illness of his father Sháh Jahán. Feeling it necessary for the prosecution of his designs to be present at the death-bed, he hastily made peace with the young king, and evacuated the Bijápur territory.

Left to itself the city became a prey to factions, and the position of the youthful prince, surrounded by intriguing adherents, many of whom were also traitors, was most difficult.<sup>1</sup> Khán Muhammad was assassinated, and an army was sent under Afzúl Khán against Shiváji, who, after treacherously killing the leader, destroyed the force in the jungles under Mahábaleshvar. A more detailed account of the proceedings of Shiváji at this period will be found in the historical account of the state of Kolhápur. Suffice it to say here, that aided probably by the treachery of Rustum Zamán, an officer of the Bijápur government in charge of the Miraj and Panhála districts, the Marátha leader was enabled to plunder to the gates of Bijápur; and when the approach of the Bijápur troops forced him to take refuge in the fort of Panhála, he escaped. The king then took the field in person, and after capturing Panhála and Pávangad proceeded south to restore order in the Karnátak. On the way he had to take the forts of Raichur and Torgal, and when encamped on the Tungbhadra he was attacked by the rebel Sidi Johár, formerly an officer in his service. He remained two years in the Karnátak with his army, leaving the northern part of his kingdom at the mercy of Shiváji, who did not fail to take advantage of the opportunity thus afforded. Such was the condition of the once proud Bijápur monarchy that Ali Adil Sháh was obliged to consent to a peace which left Shiváji in possession of the Konkan from Kalyán to Goa, and of a strip of country above the Sahyádris extending from the north of Poona to the south of Miraj (A.D. 1662).

The peace thus purchased was of short duration. Two years later the Bijápur generals at Panhála made an attempt to recover the Konkan and were defeated by Shiváji, who further revenged himself by sending his horse to plunder the Bijápur territory. He afterwards entered into an offensive alliance with the Mughals against Ali Adil Sháh, and joined the army of Jaisingh, Aurangzib's general, in an invasion of the Bijápur dominions. Shiváji after a time left Jaisingh to pay a visit to Delhi, while the Mughals, who advanced to Bijápur, were so harassed by the Dakhan horse and suffered so much from sickness and from want of water and supplies that they had to raise the siege. Not long after Ali Adil Sháh concluded a treaty with Aurangzib to the advantage of the latter; and the pretensions and

<sup>1</sup> A graphic account of the condition of Bijápur at this time will be found in the late Colonel Meadows Taylor's *Tara*. Though avowedly a work of fiction the historical details in the book are correct and the local colouring perfect.

attacks of Shiváji were bought off by agreeing to pay him three lakhs of rupees annually. At the end of A.D. 1672 the Bijápur king died, leaving a son, Sultán Sikandar, then only in his fifth year. On his death-bed Ali Adil Sháh appointed as regent Kháwas Khán, son of the traitorous prime minister whose assassination has been noted above, and suggested that the leading nobles should be put in charge of the several districts, the Southern Marátha Country being assigned to Abdul Karim the ancestor of the Sávanur nawábs. The regent, however, though he assented to these arrangements, refrained from giving them effect for fear of his subordinates making their own terms with the Mughals when at a distance from the capital.

Shiváji was not likely to neglect the opportunity offered to him by the infancy of the king and the factions at Bijápur. He at once declared war, retook Panhála, and sent an expedition which sacked the rich town of Húbli, on its way plundering Belgaum.<sup>1</sup> These and other attacks led to an army being sent against the Maráthás under Abdul Karim, who regained possession of the open country about Panhála. While he was thus employed a Marátha force appeared in the neighbourhood of Bijápur and plundered with impunity. Abdul Karim was recalled to the defence of the capital, and between Miraj and Bijápur was attacked by the Maráthás and obliged to come to terms. Shortly afterwards, thinking he saw an opportunity of retaking Panhála, he again advanced with an army in that direction. He defeated the Maráthás under Pratáp Ráo near Panhála, but while his troops were dispersed in pursuit he was attacked by a fresh body and routed, after which he retired in disgrace to Bijápur.

In this year (A.D. 1674), Shiváji, who had long previously assumed royal titles and struck coins in his name, was formally enthroned with great ceremony.

In the following year the regent Kháwas Khán opened negotiations with the Mughals and agreed to hold Bijápur as a dependent province of the empire. He also arranged to give the young king's sister in marriage to one of the sons of Aurangzib. The proposed measures however were most unpalatable to the nobles and people of Bijápur, and when the regent's negotiations became known a conspiracy was formed against him and he was assassinated. The chief authority then fell into the hands of Abdul Karim, who acted with such vigour, that when the Mughals appeared to receive the surrender of Bijápur they were attacked and worsted in several actions; and finally a treaty was made on terms honourable to Bijápur.<sup>2</sup>

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Ali Dies.  
Succeeded  
by Sikandar  
a Minor,  
A.D. 1672.

Marátha  
Attacks.

Shiváji  
Enthroned,  
A.D. 1674.

Mughal  
Attack.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, I. 188; Stokes' Belgaum, 42. This is the first occasion on which we hear of Shiváji or his troops operating much to the south of Kolhapur; yet according to tradition he had twelve years previously built, among others, the forts of Rámdurg and Nargund. See A Memoir of the State of the Southern Marátha Country by Captain E. W. West. Selection from Bombay Government Records, CXIII. New Series, 173. Had, however, these forts been in existence and in Marátha hands at the time of Ali Adil Sháh's expedition to the Karnátak, just noted, we should have heard of their being besieged by him.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, I. 195.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Shiváji in  
the Karnatak,  
A.D. 1676.

Bijápur again  
Besieged.

Siege Raised  
by Shiváji.

Final Siege by  
Aurangzib.

In the next year (A.D. 1676) Shiváji made his famous expedition into the Karnatak. He first went to Golkonda, where he concluded a treaty hostile to Bijápur and the new regent. He then proceeded to the south, where he recovered the jáhگیر that had been granted to his father and plundered or took the other districts belonging to Bijápur in that quarter. In the meantime Abdul Karim, with the Mughals, proceeded to attack Golkonda in revenge for the treaty made with Shiváji. The expedition was unsuccessful, and to add to the difficulties of the situation Abdul Karim died. He was succeeded by Musáud Khán, an Abyssinian, who owed his appointment to Dilír Khán the Mughal general, and who consequently favoured the Mughal faction. The new regent did not display much generalship or statesmanlike ability. He dismissed a large portion of the cavalry who took service with the enemies of Bijápur, and before long he had the mortification of seeing the whole Southern Marátha Country overrun by Shiváji's troops. He was further pressed by the Mughals under Sultán Múazzim, Aurangzib's son, who demanded Pádsháh Bibi the king's sister. The demand was refused, but as one of the factions in the city was prepared to support it by force, the princess of herself went to the Mughal camp in the hope of saving her brother and country. The sacrifice was of no avail. The siege of Bijápur was pressed, and in his despair the regent applied to Shiváji for aid. The latter at once made a diversion by a vigorous attack on the Mughal possessions in the Dakhan. On a further application from Musáud Khán the Maráthás hovered around the besieging army and cut off its supplies, so that Dilír Khán had to raise the siege. He accordingly marched to the west, plundered Athni, and was laying waste the country to the south of the Krishna when he was again attacked by the Maráthás and forced to retreat. Shiváji, in return for the assistance rendered to Bijápur on this occasion, received a grant of most of the Bijápur possessions in what is now the Madras Presidency. He died shortly afterwards (A.D. 1680) and was succeeded by his son Sambháji.

The death of Shiváji and the succession of a prince of a very different type removed a formidable obstacle from the path of Aurangzib, who was now left free to pursue his designs against Bijápur. His envoy there intrigued and gained over many of the principal officers, and owing to his influence Musáud Khán had to retire. The new administration attempted to recover some of the rich districts on the Krishna that had fallen into Shiváji's possession, and Miraj was re-taken, which occasioned an irreparable breach between Bijápur and Sambháji. Aurangzib in person now came into the Dakhan and sent his son Sultán Múazzim into the Konkan. The latter afterwards ascended the Gháts, and making Válva his headquarters for the time, subdued the country round, and then marched to the south, successively taking Gokák, Hubli, and Dhárwár. Prince Azim, another son of Aurangzib's, had meanwhile advanced against Bijápur, but had been compelled to retire; and a force sent against Sultán Múazzim found his troops so weakened by disease and reduced in numbers by the drafts required to garrison the new acquisitions that he too had to retreat. Another attempt was then made by prince Azim, which was near being as unsuccessful

as the first. The last days of the Bijápur monarchy had now come. Aurangzib having crippled Golkonda, turned his whole efforts against Bijápur, whither he proceeded in person, and after a gallant defence the city was taken (A.D. 1686). The young prince fell into the hands of the conqueror and died in captivity.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.  
Fall of Bijápur,  
A.D. 1686.

The subversion of the Bijápur kingdom removes the connecting link which rendered it feasible to give a continuous historical account of the tract of country forming the subject of this sketch. The tide of war too, before long, rolled northwards; and until the latter part of the eighteenth century the Southern Marátha Country was the scene of but few events of sufficient historical importance to be recorded.

After the capture of Bijápur Aurangzib lost no time in securing possession of the territories that had thus become a portion of his empire. His armies marched to the furthest southern districts belonging to the extinct kingdom—those situated in what was termed the Bijápur Karnatak—driving the Maráthás everywhere into their forts. The Mughal tenure of the country, however, was purely military and did not last long. Abdul Ráuf Khán, son of the deceased Abdul Karim, who has often been referred to in these pages, entered the service of the emperor and received charge of a large portion of the Southern Marátha Country. He first made Bankápur his headquarters, but eventually carved out for himself a principality the capital of which was Sávanur. Aurangzib's hands were too fully occupied elsewhere to enable him to look closely after his new acquisitions in the south, which soon ceased to belong to him even in name. In the northern part of the Southern Marátha Country his hold at first seemed to be firm. Miraj and Panhála were taken by the Mughals, but the latter place was almost immediately re-taken by the Maráthás. It fell again into Aurangzib's hands, but the emperor had to move towards the north, leaving behind an enemy whose power increased daily as that of the Mughal waned. The inevitable end was delayed by the dissensions among the Marátha leaders and the absence from the scene of action of their rája, but at Aurangzib's death his power in the south was very circumscribed. His son Kám Baksh was at Bijápur when his father died, and tried to revive the Mughal empire there, but was soon defeated and killed.

Aurangzib  
Takes  
Possession.

When Sháhu, the grandson of the great Shiváji, was released by the Mughals, he found the Southern Marátha Country partly overrun by the adherents of his cousin the rája of Kolhápur and partly in the hands of the Sávanur nawáb. He promised to clear his country of plunderers and practically to bring it again under the Mughal emperor if the latter would bestow on him the *chauth* and *sar-deshmukhi* of the six subhás of the Dakhan. His application was at first refused, but in A.D. 1719 he obtained from Delhi the grants above noted, and in addition the *svaráj* or personal sovereignty of a number of districts extending from Poona to a considerable distance south of the Tungbhadra river and comprising the greater part of the dominions of the extinct Bijápur kingdom.<sup>1</sup> Various officers were appointed to

Sháhu,  
A.D. 1719.

<sup>1</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, I. 324-5.



HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

The Nizám,  
A.D. 1730.

the several provinces, and the tract of country of which this sketch has to deal was placed under Fateh Sing Bhonsle. Some years later (A.D. 1730) in the treaty between the rájás of Sátára and Kolhápur, the territory lying between the rivers Várna and Krishna on the north and the Tungbhadra on the south was assigned to Kolhápur. Miraj Tásgaon and Athni thus remained with Sháhu ; but he and the Peshwás exercised sovereignty over a considerable portion of the tract assigned to Kolhápur by the treaty. The Nizám too divided the revenue with the Maráthás in such parts of the Southern Marátha Country as were not included in the *svaráj* or had not been wholly ceded in *jáhgir*, and long held Bijápur and the adjacent country. In his capacity of viceroy of the Dakhan he interfered to suppress disturbances in the Bijápur Karnátak,<sup>1</sup> and appointed a new subhedár to that district. He is said to have taken the fort of Belgaum into his own hands about this time and to have kept it for ten years, after which it passed into the hands of the Sávanur nawáb as his deputy.<sup>2</sup>

The Sávanur  
Nawáb,  
A.D. 1746.

The great power and extensive territory that the Sávanur nawáb acquired during the various changes noted above is shown by the cessions which Nawáb Majid Khán had to make by treaty to the Peshwa some years after. The *chauth* and *sar-deshmukhi* of the country between the Krishna and Tungbhadra had been farmed out to a well-known banker, Bápu Náik Báramatíkar, and, as the latter's authority was resisted, an expedition was sent into the Southern Marátha Country in A.D. 1746 under Sadáshiv Chimnáji Bháu the Peshwa's cousin. It is probable that the obstruction had in a great measure been occasioned by the nawáb, who not long before had thrown off his dependence on the Mughals. Majid Khán, however, was not strong enough to resist the Marátha force and had to agree to a treaty by which he yielded up the whole of the country comprised in the talukás of Bágalkot, Bádami, Pádshápur, Kittur, Dhárwár, Navalgund, Paragad, Dambal, part of Ránebennur and Kod, Gokák, Yádvád, Torgal, Haliyál, and others, thirty-six districts in all. He was allowed to retain Mishrikot, Hubli, Bankápur, Hángal, and other districts, to the number of twenty-two, together with the forts of Bankápur, Torgal, and Azamnagar or Belgaum.<sup>3</sup> The ceded districts seem not to have passed at once into the hands of the Maráthás, as Gokák was taken by the Peshwa on his return from his expedition into the southern Karnátak in A.D. 1754; and later on Bágalkot is mentioned as having been similarly taken.

Has to yield  
Territory to  
the Peshwa.

On this last occasion Abdul Khán, the Sávanur nawáb, brought on a conflict which resulted in his losing several more districts. Baláji Báji Ráo, in the year that Gokák was taken, sent another expedition into the Karnátak which he himself accompanied part of the way. In the course of the campaign a Musalmán officer

<sup>1</sup> An account of the territory comprised under the name Bijápur Karnátak is given in Wilks' Mysor, I. 136.

<sup>2</sup> Stokes' Belgaum, 47.

<sup>3</sup> Memoir of the Chiefs of the Southern Marátha Country, 208. Belgaum is said to have received the name of Azamnagar from prince Azam, Aurangzib's second son, who lived there for some time after the fall of Bijápur. Stokes' Belgaum, 45. But the name seems older. See Bombay Gazetteer, XXI, 376 note 8.



who had formerly been in the service of the famous French leader Bussy and had subsequently entered that of the Peshwa, took offence and again changed masters, this time taking service with Abdul Khán. The latter refused the demand for his surrender made by Báláji Báji Ráo, and consequently the Peshwa assembled an army and marched against Sávanur. As this movement was regarded with suspicion by the Nizám, who claimed the Sávanur chief as his subject, the co-operation of Salábat Jang was asked by the Peshwa, who represented that Abdul Khán was hostile to both parties. Accordingly, a force from Haidarábád, under Bussy, joined the Maráthás who were besieging Sávanur. The power of the European artillery was soon felt and the nawáb was obliged to submit. By the treaty then made (A.D. 1756) he ceded Mishrikot Hubli and Kundgol and other districts, eleven in all, receiving in compensation the Parasgad taluka and some districts in Ránebennur. To meet the pecuniary fine levied the nawáb had to pledge Bankápur; and it is probable that about this time the fort of Belgaum was given to the Peshwa.<sup>1</sup> The latter seems not to have taken the territory thus acquired under his direct management, but to have left it, for the most part, to the *desáis*, who were held responsible for the revenue.

Not long afterwards the Peshwa made another valuable acquisition. In A.D. 1760 the fort and province of Bijápur were ceded to him by Nizám Ali. He thus became the master of the whole of the Southern Marátha Country except the portions which belonged to Kolhápur. To check the latter state the fort of Miraj and a *saranjám* were bestowed in 1761 on Govind Hari Patvardhan, who had distinguished himself at the siege of Sávanur. Two years later, when the attacks of Haidar Ali of Seringapatan had to be provided against, territory yielding a revenue of upwards of twenty-five lákhs of rupees was granted in *saranjám* to the Patvardhan. The grant comprised not only the territory occupied by the existing Patvardhan states of Sángli, Miraj, Kurundvád, and Jamkhandi, but also several districts now included in the collectorates of Sátára Belgaum and Dhárwár, which during the last half century have passed into the hands of the British Government by cession or lapse.<sup>2</sup> Besides the territory assigned in *saranjám* the Peshwa subsequently granted to the Patvardhan family the districts of Chikodi and Mánoli, which belonged to, or at all events were claimed by the rája of Kolhápur. During the next fifty years these districts seldom or never remained ten years continuously in the hands of one master, but went backwards and forwards between Kolhápur and the Patvardhan and the Nipáni chief till, in the early part of the present century, they passed into the hands of the British Government under the circumstances narrated in the historical sketch of Kolhápur.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Báji Ráo's  
Campaign  
against Sávanur,  
A.D. 1756.

Bijápur ceded  
to the Peshwa,  
A.D. 1760.

Patvardhan  
Grant,  
A.D. 1761.

<sup>1</sup> Stokes' Belgaum, 51; Memoir of the States of the Southern Marátha Country, 209; Grant Duff's Maráthás, II. 67.

<sup>2</sup> Some districts to the south of the Tungbhadra, such as Baswa Pattan and Harihar, were included. It was noted in the *Táinat Zabita* or grant-deed that Haidar Ali had brought the first-named district under his rule, the *naive* remark being added, "If he has not got the máhals then they are with the *sarkár*."

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Between A.D. 1763 and the close of the eighteenth century the most prominent events of which the Southern Marátha Country was the scene were repeated raids by the Patvardhans and the Kolhápur raja on one another's territories; an invasion of the country by the Nizám of Haidarábád; the constant attacks by Haidar Ali and his son Tipu of Mysor on the districts south of the Krishna; and the consequent campaigns against those princes. As far as is necessary, the mutual attacks of the Patvardhans and Kolhápur have been noted in the account of Kolhápur. Of the Nizám's invasion it need only be observed that it was made in A.D. 1774 from Adoni by Basálat Jang, who levied contributions as far as Athni and Miraj but was soon obliged to retire. The invasions of the Mysor princes were much more formidable and call for more detailed notice.

Haidar Ali,  
A.D. 759.

Invades the  
Southern Marátha  
Country.

Takes Dhárwár.

The rise of the Mysor "Mayor of the Palace," Haidar Ali, who was to play towards the rájás of that country the part which the Peshwa played towards the rája of Sátára, had been watched jealously by the Maráthás.<sup>1</sup> In A.D. 1759 his expulsion of their troops from some districts which had been pledged to Báláji Báji Ráo brought about a conflict between them in which the Maráthás had the worst of it and were obliged to conclude a treaty on terms not very favourable to themselves.<sup>2</sup> In 1761 Haidar got Basálat Khán to invest him with the title of Nawáb of Sira, a district to the south of the Túngbhadrá which was in the possession of the Maráthás. The position of Sávanur rendered the alliance or subjection of that state a matter of importance; and as the nawáb Abdul Hakim Khán remained staunch to his engagements with the Maráthás, hostilities ensued. The nawáb was defeated in 1764 and had to submit to the terms imposed on him; and Haidar, having to return to the south, left an army under Fazl Ullah Khán to spread his conquests northward. As no preparations had been made for resistance the general had an easy task. Dhárwár was taken, and as a result of this conquest a large tract of country to the north of Dhárwár was occupied by Haidar's troops.<sup>3</sup> Great preparations were made at Poona to repel this invasion, and an army marched under the Peshwa Mahádev Ráo towards the scene of action. Gopál Ráo Patvardhan was sent on in advance but was defeated by Fazl Ullah Khán. On the Peshwa's approach the latter had to fall back on Haidar's army, which had advanced to his support, leaving a strong garrison in Dhárwár. The two armies came face to face not far from Sávanur, but Mahádev Ráo declined a general action and occupied himself with driving out Haidar's garrisons from the town and villages north of the Varda. An attempt by Haidar to bring on a battle resulted in his discomfiture, and he had to retreat to his entrenched camp at Anavati. The approach of the rains put a stop to further hostilities

<sup>1</sup> Haidar himself drew the parallel on an occasion when the Peshwa's envoy tried to pose as the champion of the legitimate sovereign. An account of this curious conversation is given in Wilks' Mysor, I. 304.

<sup>2</sup> Wilks' Mysor, I. 228-29.

<sup>3</sup> As the line of least resistance was naturally followed, the districts taken were mostly in the present collectorate of Bijápur. The strength of the Belgaum fort seems to have saved the districts covered by it. Stokes' Belgaum, 52.

for the time. The Peshwa cantoned his troops at a place called Narnedra; and as soon as the season admitted of active operations, took Dhárwár, and thus completed the recovery of all the country north of the Varda. He then made over the command to his uncle Raghunáth Ráo, who pursued Haidar across the Tungbhadra, and finally made a treaty at Bednur, by which Haidar, among other stipulations, agreed to relinquish all claims on Sávanur.

The peace did not last long, as in 1767 the Peshwa invaded Mysor and Haidar was obliged to buy off his attack, having other formidable enemies to deal with. The breach of the new treaty led to another attack on Haidar a few years later. The Maráthás were successful, but as all the operations were carried on to the south of the Tungbhadra they need not be detailed here. The death of the Peshwa Mahádev Ráo in A.D. 1772, followed by that of his brother Náráyan Ráo in the next year, and the question of the disputed succession to the Peshwa's throne, afforded Haidar an opportunity of regaining the territory which he had been forced to disgorge. He recovered the districts south of the Tungbhadra which had fallen into the hands of the Maráthás and entered into intimate relations with Raghunáth Ráo, the uncle of the late Peshwa and the claimant to the throne, whom he acknowledged as the head of the Maráthás and agreed to support. In A.D. 1776 he was invited by his new ally to take possession of the Southern Marátha Country up to the Krishna, and Haidar understood that he was to retain these districts.<sup>1</sup> Accordingly he crossed the Tungbhadra, took Bankápur and Sávanur, and would doubtless have pushed his arms further north had not the rains put a stop to active operations. He then returned to the south leaving a force to protect his acquisitions. Konhér Ráo Patvardhan was sent against this force, but was defeated, and his relation, Pándurang Ráo, the grandfather of the present chief of Sângli, was taken prisoner. The allied forces of the Maráthás and the Nizám then marched against Haidar, the former under Parsharam Bháu, the most distinguished member of the Patvardhan family, moving towards Sávanur. The Nizám's forces were however bought off, and the Maráthás, after having suffered a repulse, retired. This left the field open to Haidar, who soon took Kopál, Dhárwár, Gajendragad, Bádámi, and other places, the fall of which made him master of the country as far as the Krishna.<sup>2</sup> Many strong places such as Nargund and Kittur he left in the hands of their chiefs, on the latter acknowledging his supremacy and agreeing to pay tribute an arrangement which much facilitated his conquest of the country. Circumstances prevented the Maráthás making an attempt to recover the country thus taken, and so Haidar remained for a time in undisturbed possession. Indeed, his right was acknowledged by the Maráthás not long after, when they wished to secure his aid against the English, and he strengthened his hold of the territory by a close alliance with the nawáb of Sávanur, whose eldest son was married to his eldest daughter, Haidar's second son being at the same time married to Abdul Hakim's daughter (A.D. 1779).

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Haidar  
Driven Back,  
A. D. 1766.

Again Invades  
the Southern  
Marátha  
Country,  
A. D. 1776.

Takes the  
country as far  
North as the  
Krishna.

<sup>1</sup> Wilks' Mysor, I. 397. Grant Duff (Maráthás, I. 239) doubts that this invitation was given.

<sup>2</sup> Wilks' Mysor, I. 419.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A. D. 1300-1818.

The Treaty of  
Sálbái,  
A. D. 1782.

At the time when the treaty of Sálbái was being negotiated between the English and the Maráthás, Nána Phadnávis the Peshwa's minister endeavoured to persuade Haidar to restore the territory north of the Tungbhadra, and unless his demand was complied with, threatened to join the English against Haidar. But Haidar taking advantage of the rivalry between Nána and Mahádji Sindia was able to protract negotiations, till his death on the 20th of December 1782.

The Poona minister did not lose sight of his cherished design. He called on Tipu for arrears of tribute which the latter acknowledged to be due but evaded paying. Nána then endeavoured to get the Nizám to join him in recovering from the Mysor prince the territory which both states had lost by the encroachments of the latter. Nizám Ali, however, set too high a value on his assistance; and though he was promised Bijápur after the recovery from Tipu of the country north of the Tungbhadra, he refused to co-operate unless Bijápur and Ahmadnagar were made over to him at once. Tipu, on hearing what had taken place, showed his contempt for the Nizám by sending an insulting message in which he claimed to be the sovereign of Bijápur.

War between  
Tipu and the  
Maráthás,  
A. D. 1784.

The disagreement between the Maráthás and the Nizám for the time prevented any attack on Tipu, but the inevitable conflict was not long delayed. It has been noted above how the chief of Nargund became a tributary of Haidar and was allowed to retain his state on those terms. After Haidar's death Tipu demanded an increased tribute, a demand with which Venkat Ráo, the Nargund chief, was unwilling to comply. As he was unable to resist unless supported, he first made overtures to the Bombay Government, and when these failed, to the court of Poona, where he had interest through the Patvardhans. The result of the latter application was that Nána Phadnávis interposed, and while acknowledging Tipu's right to levy tribute from the Nargundkar denied his right to claim more than the amount previously paid. Tipu's reply to this was the despatch of two bodies of troops to enforce his demands and if they were not complied with to besiege Nargund. A Marátha force despatched to the assistance of the Nargund chief found that, owing to want of water, the Mysor force had been obliged to raise the siege, but was still in the neighbourhood. Skirmishing ensued in which the Maráthás had the worst; and Tipu's troops attacked and took the fort of Rámdurg, not far from Nargund, and then resumed the siege of the latter place. On the assurances of Tipu that only the former tribute would be exacted from the Nargund chief the Marátha force withdrew, after which the siege was pressed with redoubled vigour. Terms were promised to the unfortunate chief on the strength of which he capitulated; but no sooner had he evacuated his fort than, in violation of the agreement, he was seized and sent into captivity with his family, and his daughter was taken into Tipu's harem (A. D. 1785). The fort of Kittur was seized at the same time and garrisoned by Mysor troops. Having thus secured his hold of the country, Tipu, to gratify his bigotry and insult the Hindus, forcibly circumcised large numbers of the inhabitants. In the following year the Maráthás and the Nizám formed an offensive alliance against the Mysor prince, and agreed to open operations by

Forced  
Circumcision  
of Hindus  
by Tipu.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

Maráthás  
and Nizám  
against Tipu.

Treaty,  
A.D. 1787.

Broken by  
Tipu.

Combined  
English and  
Maráthá  
Force,  
A.D. 1789.

taking from him the country between the Krishna and Tungbhadra. Accordingly a force was sent against Tipu's general at Kittur, while the main body of the combined army advanced against Bádámi, which they besieged. The town was taken by assault and the garrison of the fort submitted.<sup>1</sup> The force sent to Kittur was less successful. It succeeded in driving the Mysor troops from the adjacent district, but failed in taking the fort. Holkar, who was in charge of the force, suddenly left Kittur and marched to Sávanur, where he was joined by the nawáb, who, though closely related by marriage to Tipu, had been so badly treated that he willingly espoused the cause of the Maráthás. The combined force repulsed an attack made by Tipu's general and were presently joined by Hari Pant, the Maráthá commander-in-chief, who had taken the forts of Gajendragad and Bahádur Benda, and now came to Sávanur to find himself opposed by an army under Tipu in person. Hostilities went on languidly for some time with varying success. Hari Pant took the fortified town of Sirhatti, while the Mysor troops recovered Bahádur Benda. At last a treaty was made (A.D. 1787) by which Bádámi, Kittur, and Nargund were ceded to the Maráthás, who agreed to restore to Tipu the other towns and districts taken by them. Tipu also agreed to pay a tribute and to restore to the nawáb of Sávanur such territory as the latter possessed prior to his son's marriage with Haidar's daughter. The nawáb, however, did not care to trust himself to the tender mercies of his relative by marriage, and accompanied the Maráthás to Poona.<sup>2</sup>

Tipu had seemed anxious to conclude this treaty and had submitted to hard terms, apparently with the determination not to be bound by them, for no sooner had Hari Pant crossed the Krishna than the Mysor troops re-took Kittur. This conduct made the Maráthás eager to make common cause with the other states that had suffered by Tipu's violence and perfidy; and in A.D. 1789 an offensive alliance against him was concluded between the English, the Nizám, and the Peshwa. The Maráthá force was placed under the charge of Parsharám Bháu Patvardhan, who went to his jáhگیر at Tásgaon to make arrangements. He was joined here by two British battalions under Captain Little, which had landed at Sāngameshvar and marched up the Amba pass; and after some vexatious delay the combined English and Maráthá force crossed the Krishna. As they proceeded they had little difficulty in expelling Tipu's soldiery, but their progress was checked when they arrived before Dhárwár, the garrison of which had been reinforced. The siege began on the 18th of September, and the British portion of the force soon attacked and took the town, but little further progress was made. The English had no battering train, and the Maráthá artillery was poor, badly served, and ill-supplied with ammunition. The besieging force was reinforced by a battalion of Europeans and a native corps under Lieutenant-Colonel Frederick, but as no additional artillery was sent the siege languished, until, at last, a lodgment having been effected by the English and Maráthás

<sup>1</sup> It seems to have been retaken immediately. Wilks' Mysor, II. 112.

<sup>2</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, III. 12, 13; Wilks' Mysor, II. 117.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Dhárwár  
Taken,  
A.D. 1790.

Disturbances,  
A.D. 1795-1800.

Dhundia Wágh,  
A.D. 1790-1800.

on the crest of the glacis, the garrison capitulated on the 4th of April 1790. Shortly afterwards Kópál was taken by the Nizám's troops; Kushgal and other places also fell into the hands of the confederates, so that the whole of the Southern Marátha Country was taken from Tipu. By the treaty made at Saringapatan in 1792 the Maráthás were confirmed in their possession of this territory, and Dhondo Pant Gokhalé was made sar-subhedár of the southern portion, most of the districts however falling into the hands of Parsharám Bháu, who had been obliged to raise troops largely in excess of the number for which the Patvardhans' *saranjáin* had been assigned.

The Southern Marátha Country was henceforward free from the incursions of Tipu, but the suicide of the Peshwa in 1795 gave rise to a series of intrigues which led to its peace being not a little disturbed. Nána Phadnavis, having broken with the Patvardhan family, incited the rája of Kolhápúr to attack their possessions. This the rája did with great effect, and then turned his arms towards the Karnátak which he laid under contribution, repeatedly defeating Dhondo Pant Gokhalé, taking all the strong places between the Ghatprabha and Malprabha rivers, and levying tribute as far south as Kittur. The Kolhápúr forces were on one occasion defeated by the sar-subhedár near Sávanur, but on being reinforced recovered their lost ground.<sup>1</sup> The rája's hold of the country however was but short-lived. Parsharám Bháu, having been reconciled to Nána, was sent with the force which it had been intended to employ in the campaign of A.D. 1799 against Tipu to recover the lost territory, and the rája was obliged to retire to Panhála, leaving his capital to be besieged. The death of Nána Phadnavis at this juncture caused new disturbances. Sind'a was incited by the new Peshwa Báji Ráo to attack the Patvardhans' jáhgir, and was joined by the Nipáni chief, who wasted the whole country between Miraj and Bijápúr.

Further south, too, there were troubles. On the fall of Saringapatan one Dhundia Wágh, who had been in Tipu's service, managed to make his escape and took service with the rája of Kolhápúr. When the latter was besieged, Dhundia set up on his own account as a freebooter, and plundered both the districts which the English had lately acquired from Tipu and those in the south of the Peshwa's dominions. His success drew numerous adherents to his standard, and he assumed the title of King of the Two Worlds. Dhondo Pant Gokhalé, who had been engaged at Kolhápúr, returned to the south to put down this formidable marauder, but fell into an ambush and was killed, Chintáman Ráo, the father of the present (1877) chief of Sángli, being wounded on the occasion. Dhundia Wágh did not long enjoy his success. Permission having been granted to the English to follow him into the Peshwa's territory, a force was sent after him under Major-General Wellesley (afterwards the Duke of Wellington), by whom the king of the Two Worlds was followed up vigorously, and at last brought to bay on the 10th of

<sup>1</sup> Stokes' Belgaum, 61.



September 1800 at Konagal, where he was defeated and killed.<sup>1</sup> The territories wrested from Dhundia Wágh were made over to the Patvardhan family; but as the Peshwa Báji Ráo was determined to ruin that family, Bápu Pant Gokhalé, the nephew and successor of the deceased sar-subhedár, was instructed to throw every obstacle in their way.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A. D. 1800-1818.

The following extract from a letter written by General Wellesley in April 1803<sup>2</sup> gives a succinct but graphic account of the state of the Southern Marátha Country during the two and a half years that had elapsed since the battle of Konagal: "Since the year 1800, when I was in this country before, it has been one continued contest for power and plunder between the different chiefs who have armies under their command; between the Patvardhans (Parsharám Bháu's family) and Gokhalé in the countries bordering on the Tungbhadra Varda and Malprabha; between the Patvardhans and the rája of Kolhápúr in those bordering on the Ghatprabha and Krishna; between Bápuji Sindia the killedár of Dhárwár and the rája of Kittur; between Gokhalé and the rája of Kittur, and Gokhalé and Bápuji Sindia; besides various others of inferior note either immediately employed under these or for themselves under their protection." When General Wellesley wrote this letter he was passing through the country on his way to Poona to aid the Peshwa, who had lately concluded the treaty of Bassein. During the campaign against Sindia and the Berar rája, the Southern Marátha Country remained pretty quiet, as the English leader had given it to be clearly understood that he would not have his communications with the south disturbed, and on one occasion ordered up Major-General Campbell from Mysor to keep the peace.

Condition of  
the Southern  
Marátha Country,  
A. D. 1803.

The desái of Nipáni, the only one of the southern chiefs except Bápu Pant Gokhalé who took part in the campaign under General Wellesley, was rewarded on his return with the title of sar-lashkar and a considerable saranjám. He devoted a good deal of his attention to fights with Kolhápúr and Sávantvádi, which are noted in the account of Kolhápúr.

The other chiefs in the south though not so actively turbulent as the Nipáni chief, maintained an attitude of semi-independence of the Peshwa, who was bent on their ruin. Had it not been for the British resident at Poona and the subsidiary force under his orders, doubtless an internecine war would have broken out. Independently of the distrust which Báji Ráo's character and known aims excited, the power placed in the hand of the notorious Trimbakji Denglé caused general disgust. The temper of the country was shown by the refusal of the commandant of Dhárwár to give up that fort to the favourite in accordance with the orders of the Peshwa, who had to send a force to invest the place.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Detailed accounts are given in the Wellington Despatches, in Gleig's Life of Sir T. Munro (page 133 of the Condensed Edition) a letter from General Wellesley to Munro is printed, giving a succinct account of the operations against Dhundia Wágh.

<sup>2</sup> Quoted in Stokes' Belgaum, 69.

<sup>3</sup> Grant Duff's Maráthás, 255.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.

Dhárwār Ceded  
to the British,  
A.D. 1817.

Munro Settles the  
Southern Marátha  
Country,  
A.D. 1817.

Takes Bádámi  
and Bágalkot,  
A.D. 1817;

Belgaum,  
A.D. 1818.

The end of the Peshwa's "robber-government"<sup>1</sup> was at hand. By the treaty of Poona, made in June 1817, he agreed to cede to the English territory in lieu of the contingent he was bound by the treaty of Bassein to maintain; and Dhárwār and Kushgal, together with the districts south of the Varda, were among the cessions. Colonel T. Munro was appointed Commissioner of the ceded districts and made Dhárwār his head-quarters. He was there when the war with the Peshwa broke out at the end of 1817, and thence he started to perform one of the most amazing exploits that have ever been performed, even in India. With five companies of regulars and two field-pieces he calmly proceeded to wrest the Southern Marátha Country from the Peshwa, and to settle it as he went on. Having augmented his scanty force with some *sibandi* or revenue messengers, he began by raising the siege of Navalgund near Dhárwār, which enabled him to get some more troops and a small battering train from the south; after which he took the various strong places in the vicinity of Dhárwār and garrisoned them with peons. He then moved north, taking Bádámi and Bágalkot, and advanced to Gokák. After the battle of Koregaon Bájí Ráo had fled to this place with the intention of invading the ceded districts and opening communications with the rája of Mysor.<sup>2</sup> He found that Munro's exertions, popularity, and skilful military arrangements had rendered an attack on the country south of the Ghatprabha hopeless and was forced to retrace his steps. From Gokák, Munro, who had been made Brigadier-General when the war broke out, marched south to Belgaum, where he arrived on the 14th of March 1818. Owing to the smallness of his force and the inefficiency of his battering train,<sup>3</sup> the garrison felt themselves secure; and after the siege began, on the 22nd of March, various accidents to the besiegers, the blowing up of a magazine and the bursting of a gun, seemed to render the latter's chances of success even less than before. The besieged however soon found, to their dismay, that notwithstanding all obstacles the enemy made rapid progress; and on the 9th of April the garrison sent out a flag of truce to propose terms, which were refused. The siege went on, a practicable breach was made, and on the 11th of April the garrison gave up the fort and marched out with their arms and private property.<sup>4</sup> After resting a few days General Munro advanced towards Bijápúr. As he advanced, to use the words of the historian of the Maráthás, he sent his irregulars to the right and left of his column of march, who occupied the villages, fought with spirit on several occasions, stormed fortified places, and took possession in the name of "Thomas Munro Bahádúr." The Peshwa's troops in the vicinity retreated as Munro advanced, and finally took refuge in the

<sup>1</sup> General Wellesley in a letter to Colonel Close, the resident at Poona, declared that the Peshwa's "only system of government was that of a robber."

<sup>2</sup> See Prinsep's *Transactions in India*, 1813-1823, II. 168.

<sup>3</sup> The force consisted of three troops of British dragoons, three artillerymen, eleven companies of Native infantry, four companies of Mysor infantry, and the same number of pioneers. The battering train was composed of one 8-inch mortar, one 3½-inch howitzer, two iron 18-pounders, two iron 12 pounders, and four brass 12-pounders.

<sup>4</sup> In Stokes' *Belgaum*, 74-77, will be found a more detailed account of the siege.

fort of Sholápur. The capture of the fortress formed a fitting close to Munro's campaign and completed the conquest of the Southern Marátha Country.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300 - 1818.

Southern Marátha  
Country Annexed,  
A.D. 1818.

By the proclamation issued at Sátára on the 10th of February 1818 annexing to the British dominions the territories of the Peshwa, with certain specified exceptions, the tract of country in question had become British territory. As soon as military operations ceased it was placed in charge of Mr. Chaplin, a Madras Civil Servant, who was appointed, under Mr. Mountstuart Elphinstone, principal Collector of the Marátha Country south of the Krishna and Political Agent with the Rája of Kolhápur and the Southern jághirdárs. The intention of Government at the time was that the Southern Marátha Country should eventually form part of the Madras Presidency; but it was finally decided by the Court of Directors that it should continue to form part of the territory subject to the Government of Bombay.

The history of Sávanur the only state of importance in the Southern Marátha districts may with advantage be separately summarised.

SAVANUR.  
Sávanur  
Nawábs,  
A.D. 1630.

The Nawábs of Sávanur are by origin Patháns of the Míána tribe. One of their ancestors is said to have entered Hindustán with Timúr's army (A.D. 1300). His descendants seem to have enjoyed some position at the court of Delhi.<sup>1</sup> Bahlol Khán, the founder of the family in the Dakhan, entered the service of Murtaza Nizám Sháh, king of Ahmadnagar, whence he passed into that of Muhammad Adil Sháh of Bijápur (A.D. 1626-1656). His son Abdul Rahim appears to have done good service under Ali Adil Sháh II.; but the most distinguished member of the family was Abdul Rahim's son, Abdul Karim, who, by his marriage with the daughter of Masáud Khán, jáhgirdár of Adoni, gained as his wife's dowry the fort of Bágalkot, and, what was of still greater value, the support of the Abyssinian faction at the court, of which his father-in-law was the head. On several occasions Abdul Karim commanded the Bijápur armies during campaigns against the Maráthás, and sometimes with success. On the death of Ali Adil Sháh in A.D. 1672, Abdul Karim Khán was named for the governorship of the Southern Marátha Country and other territory, but owing to the jealousy of the regent, Khawás Khán, he was not allowed to take up the appointment. On the assassination of the regent Abdul Karim succeeded to supreme power, and under his guidance the Mughals, who came to secure the surrender of Bijápur, were repulsed, and had to make a treaty. On the fall of Bijápur in A.D. 1686, Abdul Ráuf Khán, then the representative of the family, entered the service of the emperor, receiving the title of Diler Khán Bahádur Diler Jang, and an assignment of the twenty-two máhals of Bankápur, Azamnagar

Ancestor  
takes service  
in Bijápur,  
A.D. 1630-1640.

Abdul Ráuf  
Khán enters  
Aurangzib's  
Service,  
A.D. 1686.

<sup>1</sup> In the account of the family by Mr. (now Sir W.) Elliot, printed in the Memoir of the States of the Southern Marátha Country by Captain West (Selections from Bombay Government Records, New Series, CXIII. 205), the title of nawáb is said to have been assumed at Delhi. It does not seem to have been recognized at Bijápur.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

SÁVANUR.  
Abdul Ráuf  
Khán  
Founds  
Sávanur,  
A.D. 1700.

that is Belgaum, and Torgal. At first he made Bankápur his headquarters, but afterwards taking a fancy to the site of a small village named Janmaranhalli, he there founded the town of Sávanur or Shráwanur, as the place is called to this day by the Kánárese, probably, it has been suggested, from the new town having been begun in the month of Shráwan.<sup>1</sup> Abdul Ráuf Khán at first acted directly under the emperor and then under the imperial viceroy the Nizám. He did good service in reducing the various half-independent desáís and his son Abdul Gháfar Khán followed the same course. Though the latter met with some checks he must have been generally successful, as at his death nearly the whole of the country between the Krishna and Tungbhadra was subject to him.

Majid Khán  
Succeeds.

His successor Majid Khán was less fortunate. He began by incurring the hostility of the Nizám by neglecting to apply to the latter for investiture on his succession. The consequence was that a Mughal force marched against Sávanur and the nawáb had to submit. The next treaty was with the Peshwa, in A.D. 1747, to whom Majid Khán had to yield the whole of the country comprised in the present talukás of Bágalkot, Bádámi, Pádshápur, Kittur, Dhárwár, Navalgund, Parasgad, Dambal, and others, thirty-six in all, and was permitted to retain Mishrikot, Hubli, Bankápur, Hángal, part of Kod and Ránebennur, and Kundgol, in all twenty-two districts. Besides these the nawáb retained the forts of Bankápur, Torgal, and Belgaum; and he seems to have had other territory south of the present Dhárwár collectorate.

Cessions to the  
Peshwa,  
A.D. 1747.

Killed  
in Action,  
A.D. 1751.

Majid Khán, in concert with the other Pathán nawábs of Kaddapa and Karnul, took a prominent part in the contests between the rival candidates for the Nizám's throne. He intrigued with the French; and in pursuance of a conspiracy in favour of Muzaffar Jang held aloof from Násir Jang, with whose army he was serving on the occasion when the latter met his death. He afterwards conspired against Muzaffar Jang and was killed in the action in which the latter also met with the same fate (A.D. 1751).<sup>2</sup>

Abdul Hakim  
Khán Succeeds,  
A.D. 1751.

His son Abdul Hakim Khán had not long succeeded when he had to face a formidable confederation and to give up much of his possessions. He imprudently received into his service an officer who had first been in that of the Nizám and then in that of the Peshwa, and when the surrender of the man was demanded by the Peshwa the nawáb refused to comply with the request. He had incurred the enmity also of the Nizám Salábat Jang, whose supremacy he had declined to acknowledge; so the two princes combined against him. An army under Báláji Báji Ráo marched against Sávanur and was joined there by a force under the famous French leader Bussy, with a splendid train of artillery. The nawáb was assisted by the well-known Morári Ráo of Guti, but the besieging force was too strong for him and he had to submit to a treaty

Besieged by the  
Nizám and Peshwa,  
A.D. 1756.

<sup>1</sup> Memoir of the States of the Southern Marátha Country, 207.

<sup>2</sup> Malletson's History of the French in India, 251, 263, and 272-73.

(A.D. 1756), by which he agreed to pay eleven lákhs in cash and to cede to the Peshwa the districts of Mishrikot, Hubli, and Kundgol, receiving in compensation part of Ránebennur and Parasgad. The estimated revenue of the districts left in the nawáb's possession was nearly eight lákhs of rupees yearly.

The connection of Sávanur and the Nizám seems to have ceased from this date, and the nawáb henceforward had to deal only with the Maráthás and with Haidar Ali and his son Tipu. Abdul Hakim Khán was first brought into contact with the Mysor princes in 1764, when Haidar endeavoured to induce him to turn against the Maráthás, and on his refusal attacked and defeated him. The invasion was repelled by the Peshwa in the following year, and Haidar was obliged to give up all claims on Sávanur. He soon renewed his attacks, and succeeded in getting possession of the country between the Krishna and Tungbhadra. Instead of crushing the nawáb he entered into a negotiation with him which ended in a double marriage, the eldest son of Abdul Hakim Khán being married to Haidar's daughter, the most notorious scold in the South of India according to Colonel Wilks, while the nawáb's daughter was married to Haidar's second son Karim Sáheb. The double wedding was celebrated with great magnificence at Saringapatan; and such of the nawáb's possessions as had been taken from him by Haidar were restored, the tribute of four lákhs that had been imposed being, at the same time, reduced by one-half, on condition of a contingent of 2000 horse being maintained for Haidar's service.<sup>1</sup>

On the death of Haidar, Tipu took offence at the nawáb's neglect in not sending messages of condolence, and made a demand for a large sum of money, on the ground that the contingent had not been properly maintained. Abdul Hakim Khán applied to the Maráthás for aid, which was granted. In the course of the hostilities that ensued Sávanur was taken by Tipu, and all the nawáb's property seized and destroyed. By the treaty that was subsequently made Tipu agreed to restore to the nawáb such territory as the latter had possessed prior to his son's marriage with Haidar's daughter, but the nawáb did not venture to remain at Sávanur, and went to Poona, where he subsisted on a monthly pension of £1000 (Rs. 10,000) allowed him by the Maráthás. By the treaty of Saringapatan all the territory north of the Tungbhadra was ceded to the Peshwa, and Sávanur seems to have been practically annexed. Abdul Hakim Khán died in A.D. 1795, and his adopted son Abdul Kheir Khán returned to Sávanur, while Hussain Mia, his second son, succeeded to the allowance.<sup>2</sup> When General Wellesley, after the fall of Saringapatan, marched through the country he found the family in great distress, as they had no territorial possessions and their allowance was most irregularly paid. By the General's influence the pension was commuted, and the revenue of twenty-five villages, assessed at £4800 (Rs. 48,000) a year was assigned

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818

SÁVANUR.

Attacked by  
Haidar Ali,  
A.D. 1764.

Connection  
by Marriage  
with Haidar.

Sávanur  
taken by  
Tipu.

Practically  
annexed by  
the Peshwa.

Assignment  
of Twenty-five  
Villages.

<sup>1</sup> Wilks' Mysor (Indian Reprint), I. 417.

<sup>2</sup> The eldest son, Tipu's brother-in-law, had gone to Saringapatan some years before. It does not appear that he ever returned.



HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1800-1818.  
SÁVANUR.

to the nawáb. This arrangement was afterwards continued by the British Government. At first the nawáb was not allowed to exercise jurisdiction, but afterwards his name was entered in the list of first class sardárs, and he was allowed to exercise certain powers. Full powers were allowed to Nawáb Abdul Dalél Khán, who, in 1862, was made a member of the Bombay Legislative Council. On his death in the same year, Abdul Kheir Khán succeeded. He died in 1868, leaving a son, Abdul Dalél Khán, then six years of age, who was installed as his successor, and who is at present (1877) being educated under the superintendence of the Collector and Political Agent at Dhárwár.

#### LAPSED STATES.

#### LAPSED STATES.

In the foregoing sketch it has been mentioned how certain states forming part of the great Patvardhan grants lapsed to the British owing to the last holders' death without heirs. The following statement gives the chief details of these lapses :

LAPSED STATES.			
STATE.	Lapse.	Estimated Revenue at time of Lapse.	Brought under the Regulations by
	A.D.	Rs.	
1. Chinchni ... ..	1836	1,82,979	Act VIII. of 1839.
2. Gopál Ráo's Share in the Miraj State...	1842	77,658	Bombay Act III. of 1863.
3. Váman Ráv Sonikar's Share in ditto.	1845	85,850	Ditto.
4. Tásgaon ... ..	1848	1,76,000	Ditto.
5. Sherbál or Kágvád.	1857	1,12,000	Ditto.
6. Nargund ... ..	1858	49,363	Ditto.

The lands comprised in these states now form part of the collectorates of Sátára, Sholápur, Belgaum, and Dhárwár.

The forfeiture of the Nargund state for the treason of the last chief has also been noted. It did not, however, come within the scope of that sketch to give any account of the states of Kittur and Nipáni, which also lapsed under circumstances which will now be narrated.

#### Kittur.

The Kittur state was held by Lingáyát desáis. The founders of the family are said to have been two brothers, both bearing the name of Malla, to which one prefixed the epithet Hiré or elder, and the other that of Chikka or younger. They were originally merchants, but are said to have distinguished themselves in the Bijápur army; and eventually the family obtained a grant from the Bijápur kings of the sar deshmukhi of the Hubli district, after which they settled at Kittur. On the fall of Bijápur the Kittur desáis became vassals of the Sávanur nawáb, and when the power of that chief was circumscribed they became tributaries to the Peshwa. Kittur suffered much during the campaigns between Mysor and the Maráthás, and for a time had to transfer its allegiance to the former power. Tipu



twice took the place, and on one of these occasions carried off the *desái* Mallapa. Mallapa made his escape and joined the Maráthás, who recovered his territory but appropriated it to themselves, putting the *desái* on an allowance. During the confusion consequent on the death of the Peshwa Mahádév Ráo, the *desái* managed to drive out the Maráthá *mámlatdár* and resume possession; subsequently, in the war of 1803, he assisted General Wellesley with a small contingent and thereby obtained the powerful mediation of the latter, who brought about a settlement of his affairs. In 1809 the *desái* succeeded in obtaining a *sanad* from the Peshwa confirming him in possession of the *táluka* of Kittur, on condition of the yearly payment of £17,500 (Rs. 1,75,000) and of maintaining a contingent. There is little doubt that this grant would have been ere long resumed had it not been for the fall of the Peshwa not many years after. When the war with Báji Ráo broke out the *desái* showed himself well disposed towards the English, and was confirmed in the possession of his state on favourable terms by General Munro.

In September 1824 Mr. Thackeray, the principal Collector, received a letter at Dhárwár purporting to be from the *desái*, and dated the 10th July, in which the adoption of a son was announced, the servant who brought the letter stating, at the same time, that his master was dying. The civil surgeon was immediately sent to Kittur and found that the *desái* had been dead several hours. No application for permission to adopt had previously been made, and when Mr. Thackeray had last seen the *desái* the latter had never expressed any wish to adopt. The signature of the letter, also, was not like the *desái's* handwriting. These suspicious circumstances led to an enquiry by which it was ascertained that the *desái* had actually died without making an adoption, and that his *kárbháris* had invested a child with the insignia, and had put a pen in the dead man's hand with which they signed the letter announcing the adoption. It was further ascertained that no descendant of the *desái* who held the state before its conquest by Tipu was alive, and that no near connection of the deceased *desái*, in the female line, was to be found. The boy alleged to have been adopted was, if connected with the family at all, descended from a collateral branch so remote that its descent from the common ancestor could not be traced.

While the question as to the course to be adopted was under consideration by Government, Mr. Thackeray found it necessary to take steps for the security of the state treasury, and proceeded to Kittur accompanied by a troop of *golandáz*. He at first attempted persuasion; but finding that there were signs of an approaching outbreak he considered it advisable to take two guns into the outer fort, which were posted at the gateways. The next morning (the 23rd of October) the gates were found locked and the inner fort full of armed men. Preparations were being made, after milder measures had failed, to blow open the gate with the other two guns, when a sudden sally was made from the fort, and three officers who were with the guns were cut down. Mr. Thackeray, who came up at this juncture, was shot and cut to pieces, and his assistants, Messrs. Stevenson and Elliot<sup>1</sup>

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-18:

LAPSED STAT  
Kittur Taken  
by Tipu.

The *Desái* gets  
a *Sanad* from  
the Peshwa,  
A.D. 1809.

Confirmed by  
General Munro  
A.D. 1817.

Fictitious  
Adoption,  
A.D. 1824.

Revolt of Kittur

Mr. Thackeray  
Killed.

<sup>1</sup> The late Sir Walter Elliot, K.C.S.I.

HISTORICAL  
SKETCH,  
A.D. 1300-1818.

*LAPSED STATES.*

Revolt of Kittur,  
1824.

Fort Taken.

State Lapses.

Nipāni.

Supposititious  
Heir,  
A.D. 1831.

Saranjām  
Lapses,  
A.D. 1839.

were taken into the fort as prisoners. It was some time before a force could be assembled sufficiently strong to capture Kittur, and it was not till the 30th of November that the fort was invested. The insurgents attempted to obtain terms, but were referred to the proclamation that had been issued by Government, and were warned of the terrible punishment that would follow if any harm was done to the prisoners. At last, on the 2nd of December, Messrs. Stevenson and Elliot were released; but as the fort was not given up, it was attacked, and a practicable breach having been made, it was surrendered on the 4th of December 1824 by the garrison.

The yearly revenue of the Kittur state that thus lapsed to Government was £33,365 (Rs. 3,33,647) exclusive of alienations amounting to upwards of £4000 (Rs. 40,000) more. The territory was brought under the regulations by Regulation VII. of 1830, and now forms part of the collectorates of Dhārwar and Belgaum.

The Nipāni state is of recent origin. The chief was a *desāi* who distinguished himself in the Peshwa's service. In the campaign against Sindia and the Berar rāja in 1803, he accompanied General Wellesley as commandant of a contingent of the Peshwa's troops. For the good service he did on this and other occasions he was rewarded by Bāji Rāo with the title of Sar-Lashkar and with the grant of a very considerable *saranjām*. During the war of 1817 Sidoji Rāo sar-lashkar joined the Peshwa late, and never acted cordially against the British. He was accordingly, on the dethronement of Bāji Rāv, confirmed in the possession of his *saranjām*.

The Nipāni chief, though he had six wives, had no son. As there was no genuine heir it was determined to introduce a supposititious one, and accordingly in 1831, Tāi Bái, one of the chief's wives, left the fort and went to reside in a house in the town, giving out that she was with child and wished to be delivered there. A widow, who was really in this condition, was introduced into the house and there gave birth to a male child which was immediately passed off by Tāi Bái as her son, the unfortunate mother being made away with for fear of her subsequently claiming the child or divulging the imposture. These facts were brought to the notice of Government, which, taking into consideration the chief's age and former services, waived their right to resume the *saranjām* at once, but informed him that in consequence of the fraud that had been proved against him the *saranjām* would lapse on his death whether he left male heirs or not. Accordingly, on the death of the chief in 1839, the *saranjāmi* estate was at once resumed<sup>1</sup> and the districts and villages composing it were divided between the collectorates of Dhārwar Belgaum and Sholāpur. The net revenue was estimated at £18,369 (Rs. 1,83,690) but much of the land was waste, so that the revenue under proper management would have been far larger. The territory was brought under the regulations by Act VI. of 1842.

<sup>1</sup> The *deshgat* property passed to the adopted son of the late chief.

# INDEX.

**Ā PAJĪ SONDEO**: Shīvajī's general in the Konkan and Subhedār of Kalyān (1648), 69, 592.

**ABBALABĀ**: 303 note 7. See Abbalabbe.

**ABBALABEE**: daughter of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Amoghavarsha I., 402.

**ABDUL DALĒL KHĀN**: Nawāb of Sāvānur; is made member of the Bombay Legislative Council (1862), 668. Son of Abdul Kheir Khān, is installed Nawāb of Sāvānur (1877), 668.

**ABDUL GHĀFAR KHĀN**: son of Abdul Rāuf Khān the founder of Sāvānur (1700), 666.

**ABDUL HAKIM KHĀN**: son and successor of Majid Khān, Nawāb of Sāvānur (1751 - 1795); declines to acknowledge the supremacy of the Nizām and refuses to surrender an officer of the Peshwa, is attacked by both and becomes the Peshwa's vassal (1756), 656-657, 666-667; is gained over by Haidar; offends Tipu and becomes a pensioner of the Marāthās at Poona, where he dies (1795); 667.

**ABDUL KARIM**: grandson of Bahlol Khān, succeeds to supreme power at Bijāpur, opposes the Mughals with vigour and makes a treaty with them (1775), 653, 665; joins the Mughals and attacks Golkonda, his death (1776), 654.

**ABDUL KHĀN**: see Abdul Hakim Khān.

**ABDUL KHEIR KHĀN**: adopted son of Abdul Hakim Khān of Sāvānur, 667. Successor of Abdul Dalēl Khān, Nawāb of Sāvānur; his death (1868), 668.

**ABDULLA**: brother of Ibrāhīm Adil Shāh; plots to depose his brother, is discovered, flies to Goa, marches on Bijāpur with the help of the Portuguese and Burhān Nizām of Ahmadnagar, is forced to fly to Goa, is killed (1554), 643.

**ABDUL RAHIM KHĀN**: son of Bahlol Khān, ancestor of the Sāvānur family, 665.

**ABDUL RĀUF KHĀN**: successor of Abdul Karim Khān, enters the service of the Mughals, receives the title of Diler Khān Bahādur Diler Jang and an assignment of twenty-two Māhāls, founds Sāvānur (1700), 655, 665-666.

**ABHAYATILAKA**: reviser of the Dvyāśraya Koṣha, 567.

**ABHILASHITĀRTHA CHINTĀMANI**: work of Someśvara III. the Western Chālukya king, 456. See Mānasollāsa.

**ABHIMANYU**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 384, 386.

**ABHIR**: country of shepherds, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.

**ABHĪRAS**: cowherds, come into power, 177 - 178 race, destroyed by Kholeśvara, Singhana general, 240.

**ABLŪR**: in Dhārwar district, inscription a 306 note 5; 482 and note 1; temple of Vi Somanātha at, 483.

**ABŪ ZAID**: Arab writer (916), 387.

**ABYSSINIANS**: immigrants, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xii.; colonists, 7 their establishment in Janjira (1489), 34 sailors, 62; 69. See Sidis.

**ABYSSINIAN TURKS**: their alliance with the rājās of Cochīn and Cambay, 34.

**ĀCHA**: 219; Sinda prince and feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 452. See Āchagi.

**ĀCHAGI**: dependent chief of Vikramāditya VI repels the expedition of Vishṇuvardhana 219. See Āchugi II.

**ĀCHALA STHAVIRA**: ascetic, 354 note 3.

**ĀCHAMA**: 574. See Āchugi II.

**ĀCHĀRA**: Arhat, 354 note 3. See Achal Sthavira.

**ĀCHARASA**: Kalachurya Someśvara's office (1173), 486.

**ĀCHĀRYA**: priest, 571.

**ĀCHI**: 574. See Āchugi II.

**ĀCHRA**: defeat of the Bijāpur fleet at (1555) 47.

**ĀCHUGI**: 452. See Ācha.

**ĀCHUGI I.**: Sinda prince of Yelburga, also called Ācha, 573, 574.

**ĀCHUGI II.**: also called Ācha, Āchi, Achama son and successor of the Sinda prince Sing II. (1122) and feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., 573, 574 pursues the Hoysalas, 497, 517; takes Goa and seizes the Konkan, 569.

**ĀCHUGI III.**: son of the Sinda prince Chāvunḍa II. (1163), 573, 575.

**ACHYUTA NĀYAKA**: Brāhman petty chief, 248 governor of Sālsette (1272), 529.

**ACHYUTAPURAM**: grant of Indravarma a (700), 297.

**ACTA SANCTORUM**: the, 5.

**ADARAGUNCHI**: 306, 307; inscription at 422.

**ADDĀYIDA**: 507.

**ADEKAVVE**: wife of Mariyāne, 492.

**ADEN**: ships from Thāna go to, 5; horses imported from, 35.

**ADEYĀRA**: country, 320 note 6.

**ADHIRĀJENDRADEVA**: 445. See Parakesari varman.

- ADIL KHÂN**: king of Khândesh (1457-1508), 621; defeats Mahmud Begada of Gujarât (1499); his death (1503), 6:2.
- ADIL KHÂN II.**: king of Khândesh; dies (1520), 622.
- ADIL SHÁHI**: dynasty, the, 32.
- ADIPURÂN**: Jain work, 200, 407.
- ADITYA**: god, 182.
- ADITYASAKTI**: Sendraka prince, 292.
- ADITYAVARMAN**: son of Pulakesi II., 186, 212; his grants, 343, 367; his wrong genealogy, 361 note 2. Pallava prince, 323. Southern Konkani Siláhára prince, 537. Hángal Kádamba prince, 559.
- ADIYAMA**: feudatory of the Chola king, 308, 495, 498; defeated by Gaṅgarája, 499. See *Idiyama*.
- ADMINISTRATION**: Siláhára, 21; Portuguese, judicial, 52, and revenue, 53.
- ADMINISTRATIVE**: divisions, 40.
- ADONI**: fort, 638, 642; taken by Ali Adil Sháh, 645.
- ADUR**: village, 281 note 3; inscription at, 377 and note 2, 411 note 3; 438 note 6, 563 notes 6 and 7.
- ADVENTURE**: Captain Kidd's galley, 81.
- ADWÁNÍ**: 638. See *Adoni*.
- AFGHANISTÁN**: Eastern, original settlement of the Aryas in, 135; places in, mentioned by Pálini, 188, 142.
- AFZUL KHÁN**: Bijápur commander, 68; sent to arrest the progress of Shiváji (1659); his assassination at Prataṅgad and defeat of his troops near Jávli, 592.
- AGÁSHI**: timber market, 36; port, burnt by the Portuguese (1529), 46; taken charge of by the Franciscans (1585), 57.
- AGASTYA**: sage, 135, 136, 222, 322.
- AGNI**: god, 182.
- AGNIHOTRA**: sacrifice, 561.
- AGNIMITRA**: second king of the S'unga dynasty, 146-147.
- AGRA**: underground passage to, 13.
- AGRAHÁRAS**: 440, 443 and note 4, 448, 449, 450, 561.
- AGUNTE**: village, 365 note 1.
- AHAVAMALLA**: *biruda* of Someśvara I. the Western Chálukya king, 214, 514.
- AHAVAMALLA**: son of the Kaḷachurya king Bijjala, 228, 471, 477; succeeds his brother; his *biruda*, his epithets, and titles, 488; records of his time; 488, 570, 581; his feudatories and officials, 489, 582.
- AHICHOKHATRA**: 560 and note 11; *agrahára* of, 561, 576.
- AHITHAYA**: Haihaya family, 439 note 2, 451, 457.
- AHIRS**: of the Sápuda hills, 619.
- AHMAD**: 622. See *Malik Ahmad Beheri*.
- AHMADNAGAR**: capital of the Nizám Sháhi dynasty, 32; district, 298 note 2, 514; kingdom, founded (1489); city built (1493-1495) by Malik Ahmad Beheri, 621-622, 640; extent of the kingdom (1500), 622; its king joins a confederacy against Bijápur and is defeated (1524), 641-642; city, occupied by Bahádur Sháh of Gujarât (1528), 622; king, joins another confederacy and is bought off by Bijápur (1536), 643; its treaty with the Portuguese (1547), 46; besieged by Ali Adil Sháh and Rámraj of Vijaynagar in 1553 and 1562, 623, 644; the Ahmadnagar princess Chánd Bibi married to Ali Adil Sháh of Bijápur (1563); its king joins the Musalmán confederacy against Vijaynagar (1564), 623, 644-645; attacks Goa with the king of Bijápur (1570), 646; hostilities and agreements with Bijápur (1573), 645; its king joins a confederacy against Bijápur (1580), 647; Mughal interference (1588), 623; marriage alliance between Ahmadnagar and Bijápur; invasions of Bijápur by Burhán Nizám Sháh repelled in 1592 and 1596, 648-649; internal factions, Mughals called in, Chánd Bibi's gallant defence, peace with the Mughals and surrender of Berár (1595), 624, 649; disturbances break out at, and Mughals march against (1596); Chánd Bibi is murdered, the city falls, and the king is taken prisoner (1600); Malik Ambar sets up Mortiza as king, and retakes the city; defeats another Mughal army (1612); is defeated by Mughals and the city surrendered to them (1617), 624; the king is murdered by Malik Ambar's son (1631), 625, 650; Sháhji Bhonsla sets up another king and overruns the country; he drives back the Mughals (1634); he comes to terms and surrenders the prince and the kingdom is extinguished (1637), 625, 650; the town surprised (1657) and sacked (1664) by Shiváji, 625; battle fought between the Maráthas and Mughals near; recognition of the Marátha claims of *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* on the district of (1720), 626; fort, gained by the Peshwa (1759); district acquired by the Peshwa (1760), 602, 627; fort given to Sindia and Nána Phadnavis imprisoned in (1797), 628; restored to the Peshwa (1803), 629; district, put under Captain Pottinger (1819), 631.
- AHMAD NIZÁM SHÁH**: reduces the fort of Antur and other places in the Sátmálás (1500); assists Adil Khán of Khândesh against Mahmúd Begada; his death (1508), 622. See *Malik Ahmad Beheri*.
- AHMAD SHÁH**: founder of the Ahmadnagar dynasty in 1489, in charge of Junnar province in 1485; takes Shivner and other forts from the Maráthas, 589. See *Malik Ahmad Beheri*.
- AHMAD SHÁH ABDÁLI**: Afghan king, his forces driven out of the Panjáb by Raghubáth Ráo; he defeats two Marátha contingents (1759) and routs the grand Marátha army at Pánapat (1761), 602.
- AHMAD SHÁH BAHAMANI**: changes his capital from Gulburga to Bidár in 1426, 588.
- AHMAD SHÁH WALI**: Bahamani king, sends two deputations from Cheul to Persia, 33.
- AHMED I.**: king of Gujarât, 231.

- AHMEDÁBÁD**: town, 383; siege of, (1755) Vithal Shivdev Vinchurkar distinguishes himself at, 633.
- AHMEDNAGAR**: district, 399, 433, 513. See Ahmadnagar.
- AHMED SHÁH**: Gujarát king, sends an army to re-take Mahim and talsette and reduces the Northern Konkan and Bombay, 30.
- AIHOLE**: village in Bijápur district, inscriptions at, 144, 181 and note 1, 191, 194, 278 note 2, 282 and note 5, 291 note 2, 298 note 2, 300, 309, 313 note 1, 336 note 3; inscription, mention of the three Mahārāshtras in, 341 note 2; inscription at, 342, 344, 345, 346 note 4, 349, 350, 351, 353, 355 note 3, 356, 358, 370 note 5, 372, 376, 431, 463, 541, records of the Yelburga Śindas at, 573, 576.
- AINDRÍ**: 337 note 4. See Indráni.
- AIN-UL-MULK**: chief partisan of Ismail the rebel brother of Ibrahim Adil Sháh II., 618-9.
- AIN-UL-MULK MULKÁNÍ**: governor of Málwa, reinforces Malik Káfur (1303), 532.
- AITAREYA BRÁHMANA**: Aryas acquainted with Northern India in the time of, 138.
- AITAWÁDE KHURD**: village, 390.
- AIYAPARAJA**: Śilāhāra king, 537.
- AIYAPDEV**: Hindu chief, 18.
- AJANTÁ**: caves, 9; Vákṛtaka inscription at, 294 note 4; paintings in, 352; rock-cut Buddhist caves in, 354, identified with Ajitṛthā, 354 note 5; 355; village, 391 note 6; inscription at, 43 note 2.
- AJARVM**: village, Gaṇarāditya builds a Jain temple at, 255.
- AJAYARMAN**: defeated by the Raṭṭa chieftain Piṭṭaga, 552.
- AJINTHÁ**: village, 354 note 5. See Ajantá.
- AJJANA**: 379 note 1. See Ayyapa.
- AJURIKÁ**: Jain temple at, 549.
- AKALANKA**: Jain writer, 407-408.
- AKALANKACHANDRA**: see Akalanka.
- AKALANKACHARITA**: 'of spotless behaviour'; *biruda* of the Western Chálukya king Satyaśraya, 432.
- AKALANKADEVA**: see Akalanka.
- AKÁLAVARSHA**: *biruda* of Kṛishṇa I., 390, 399 note 7; of Kṛishṇa II., 410; of Kṛishṇa III., 418-419.
- AKARÁVANTÍ**: eastern portion of Málwa, ruled by Gotamiputra, 149 and note 4; conquered by Rudradáman, 160.
- AKASSI**: Agáshí, port under Ahmad Sháh, 30.
- AKBAR**: emperor of Delhi, favours the Portuguese, 40; interferes in the affairs of the Dakhan and favours the claims of Burhán Mortiza's brother (1588), 623; overruns Khándesh and blockades Asirgad (1599); takes the fort and sends the king of Khándesh prisoner to Hindustán (1600), 624.
- AKKADÉVÍ**: elder sister of the Western Chálukya king Jayasinha II., governs Kisukád (1021), 435, 437; lays siege to the fort of Gokak, 439; mother of Tóyimadeva the Hāngal Kádamba prince, 564.
- AKRÁNI**: *pargana* and fort, held by a Rājput after the decline of Musalmán power, taken by the Peshwa (1817), by the English (1818), 633.
- AKRÚREŚVARA**: modern Anklेशwar, 314.
- AKULEŚVARA**: 314. See Akrúreśvara.
- ALAF KHÁN**: governor of Gujarát, reinforces Malik Káfur; carries Devaladevi to Delhi, 532.
- ALAKTAKA NAGARÍ**: village, 344 note 6.
- ALANDATÍRTHA**: identified with Alundah, 367.
- ALANDE**: town, 482.
- ALÁ-UD-DIN II.**: Bahamani king, sends an army into the Konkan (1436), 31; captures Burhānpur and besieges the fort of Laling (1437), 620-621.
- ALAWANDI**: inscription at (1203), 502 and note 1.
- ALBERTINI**: Arab writer, 4; geographer, 278 note 2.
- ALBUQUERQUE**: Portuguese viceroy, provides wives for his soldiers from the country women, 47; establishes customs houses and appoints magistrates, 52; conciliates the goodwill of the natives, 58; captures Goa from the Bijápur king (1510), 641.
- ALEXANDER**: the Great, Macedonian king, invasion by; brings the Greeks in contact with the Hindus, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, i. ii.; 5; connection of the successors of, with Purānic kings and dynasties, 146; relations of Chandragupta with one of the successors of, 155; 162.
- ALFONSO**: Martin, owner of the town Grebondel, 64.
- ALI**: son and successor of Ibrahim Adil Sháh, released from confinement by Muhammad Kishwar Khán (1557), 644. See Ali Adil Sháh.
- ALI II.**: son and successor of Muhammad Adil Sháh, 651. See Ali Adil Sháh II.
- ALI ADIL SHÁH**: succeeds his father Ibrahim Adil Sháh on the throne of Bijápur (1557), 644; negotiates a treaty of alliance with Vijayanagar and carries on war with Ahmadnagar, 623, 644; joins the Musalmán confederacy against Vijayanagar (1564) and marries the Nizám Sháhí princess Chánd Bibi (644-45); overthrow of Vijayanagar (1565), 623, 644-645; interferes with the internal disputes of Vijayanagar and provokes the jealousy of Ahmadnagar; fails to recover Goa from the Portuguese; takes the fort of Adoni; invades the Southern Marátha Country (1573); his conquest south of the Tungbhadra; desertion of Marátha cavalry; second failure to recover Goa (1570), 645-646; his death (1580), 647.
- ALI ADIL SHÁH II.**: succeeds his father Muhammad Adil Sháh (1556), 651; makes peace with Aurangzib (1657); sends Afzul Khán against Shiváji; takes the field in person against Shiváji; goes to the Karnátak and is attacked by the rebel Sidi Johár; makes humiliating peace with Shiváji (1662); renews hostilities with Shiváji and Aurangzib (1664); makes peace with Aurangzib and buys off



- Shivaji with an annual payment, 652-653; his death (1672), 653.
- ATLÍBÁG: sub-division, 96; town, 543.
- AL IDRISI: Arab traveller (1100), 4.
- ALIENATIONS: to Jesuits, 53.
- AL ISTAKHRI: Arab writer (951), 388.
- ALLA: pass, 608.
- ALLAHÁBÁD: town, 176, 197, 530; pillar inscription at, 280, 293, 311, 317.
- ALLÁ-UD-DIN: second Khilji emperor of Delhi, invades the Dekkan and conquers the Devagiri Yádavas (1294); defeats the Yádava king Rámachandra and his son Sankara and concludes peace with the former (1294), 250-251, 531, 619; murders treacherously his uncle Jalál-ud-din and ascends the throne of Delhi (1295), 531-532; sends an expedition to recover Devaladevi (1306), 532; sends Malik Kafur and Khwája Háji to reduce the Hoyasajas (1310), 509, 533; is poisoned by Malik Kafur (1316), 533.
- ALLÚRAKA: identified with Alurá, 370 and note 3.
- AL MASÚDÍ: Arab writer (932-933), 4, 387, 393.
- ALMEIDA, LORENZO D': son of Francisco D' Almeida, destroys seven vessels of the Moors (1507), 43; burns ships in Dábhól harbour, attacked by the Gujarát and Egyptian fleets and killed in Chaul harbour, 44.
- ALMEIDA, FRANCISCO D': destroys the Egyptian and Gujarát fleets at Din, 44; destroys Dábhól, 45.
- ALOMPRA: dynasty of Burma, 346 note 4.
- ALUKA: king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 281, 345.
- ALUKAS: division of the Nágas, 309. See *Alupas*.
- ALUNDÁH: village on the Śivagaṅga, tributary of the Nirá, 357.
- ALUPA: town, 309 note 8. See *Alupai*.
- ALUPAI: town on the Malabár coast, 309 note 8.
- ALUPAS: possibly Nágas, 281 note 3; ruling race of Malabar, 183; conquered by Kirtivarman I. (537-597), 309 and note 8; their loyalty secured by Pulakesi II., 189, 262, 309, 350; hereditary servants of the Western Chalukya kings, 300; king of the, renders obeisance to Vikramáditya VI., 216, 444; defeated by Jayakesi I. (1052-53), 309; 567.
- ALUR: village in Dhárwár district, 8; inscriptions at, 282 note 3; 379 note 1, 419; 434; 458 note 2; 527; 564 note 5.
- ALURÁ: village, 370 note 3.
- ALUVA: Alupa prince, 370.
- ALUVAS: 300, 309; defeated by Vinayáditya; son of Vikramáditya I. 368. See *Alupas*.
- AMALÁNANDA: author of the Vedánta Kalpa Taru, 246.
- AMANA: Yádava king, succeeds his father Mahádeva. (1271), but is dethroned by his cousin Rámadeva, 247, 519, 528.
- AMARAGANGA: son and successor of the Devagiri Yádava king Mallugi, 517, 519.
- AMARAGANGYA: 235, 516 and note 4.
- AMARAGOT: in Hubli taluka, inscription at, 568 note 5.
- AMARAKOŚA: Sanskrit lexicon, 248.
- AMARA MALLUGI: Yádava king, son of Mallugi and successor of Govindarája, 235, 516.
- AMARASIMHA: lexicographer, 142; writer of *Námalinganuśāsana*, 530.
- AMARÁVATÍ: pillar inscription at, 331.
- AMBÁ: 414 note 5. See *Vijambá*.
- AMBÁ: village in Nizám's dominions, record at, 523; in charge of Singhara's minister Rámadeva, 524.
- AMBABÁI: inscription in the temple of, at Kolhápúr, 223-224.
- AMBADA: general of Kumárapála Solanki, 19; defeats Mallikarjuna, 24.
- AMBADÁRI GHÁT: pass, 77.
- AMBA GHÁT: pass, 78; blockaded (1700-1701), 80; 661.
- AMBAKAGRÁMA: village, 398.
- AMBARISHA: king, 149.
- AMBARNÁTH: remains at, 22; temple of, near Kalyán, record at, 543 and note 1.
- AMBEM: inscription at, 240, 242.
- AMBERÁ: princess, grants the village of Periyá, 358 note 1.
- AMINBHÁVI: village in the Dhárwár district, 358 note 1.
- AMIR-AL-UMRA MALIK AIAZ SULTÁNI: unites his squadron with the Turkish fleet (1508), 44.
- AMIR HUSAN: admiral of the Turkish fleet, 44.
- AMMA I.: Eastern Chalukya king (918-925), 316 note 5, 417.
- AMMA II.: Eastern Chalukya king, coronation of (945), 399 note 7, 419 note 2.
- AMMAITYANABHÁVI: village, 358 note 1.
- AMMANADEVA: grandson of Kokkala I. king of Chedi, 415.
- AMMANAYA: Kalachurya Someśvara's officer (1176), 486.
- AMMUGI: son of the Kalachurya king Sandaraja, 468.
- AMOGHAVARSHA: *Viruda* of Vaddiga, 418; of Kakka II., 423.
- AMOGHAVARSHA I.: Ráshtrakúta king (814-878), 11, 17, 210; succeeds his father Govind III., 199, 395, 401; attempts to prevent his accession, 408 note 4, 409; his *virudas*, 401; his epithets, crest, hereditary title, and musical instrument, 402; his conquests, 199, 402; 403; his Śiláhara feudatories, 404, 405, 541, 542; records of his reign, 387, 400, 403-408; founds, 199, and completes the fortification of Mánayakheta and makes it his capital, 403; abdicates in favour of his son Krishna II., 403; his Jain preceptor, 200, 407 and notes 4 and 5; his conversion to the Jain faith, 208; author of the *Prasnotara Ratnamálíkā*, 200, 403; his successor, 410 note 2.
- AMOGHAVARSHA II.: Ráshtrakúta king, 210; succeeds his father Indra III.; dies soon after, 204 and note 1, 414 note 5; 416 notes 4, 5, and 6.
- AMOGHAVARSHA III.: Ráshtrakúta king, 210; succeeds his nephew Govinda IV., 205-207. See *Baddiga* and *Vaddiga*.



AMOGHAVARSHA IV. : 210. See Karka II.  
 AMOGHAVARSHYA : mistaken form of Amoghavarsha, 416 note 4.  
 AMOGHODAYA : Amoghavarsha I., 201.  
 AMRAKÁ : camp, 294.  
 AMRAVÁTAKA : village, grant of, 186.  
 AMRAVÁTAVAKA : village, grant of, 356.  
 AMRÁVATÍ : coins at, 167.  
 AMRITESVARA : temple of, at Anúgíre; inscription at, 502 note 7; 518 note 3. Officer of Vira-Ballála II. Hoysala king (1202), 503.  
 AMRUT RÁO : Peshwa's adoptive brother, gives shelter to Mahádji; india's wives; is attacked by Shirzi Ráo Ghátge; appointed to the government of Poona by Holkar (1802); allows his son to be placed on the throne; retires before General Wellesley (1803); comes to terms with the English, serves with them during the war, and is pensioned; 607-609.  
 AMSALA : king, 520.  
 ANAHILAPATTANA : Chaulukya dynasty of, 212, 242. See Anhilwád.  
 ANAHILAVÁDA : 24. See Anhilwád.  
 ANAMALE : modern Anamalai, 293, 299, 499.  
 ANAMKOND : inscription at, 239; laid siege to, by Jagaddeva, 458 note 2; 462.  
 ANANDA : saint, 334, 386.  
 ANANDRÁV DHULAP : Peshwa's admiral, captures the ship *Ranger* (1783), 107.  
 ANANDVELI : place of residence of Raghunáth Ráo's family after 1792, 628.  
 ANANTA : hooded serpent, 577.  
 ANANTADEVA : Śilāhāra king (1095), 18; 539; ruler of the Konkan and feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 450; drives back the Kādambas, 543-544, 567. See Anantapāla. Bhāskarāchārya's grand-nephew, builds a temple of Bhavāni, 244.  
 ANANTAPĀLA : Śilāhāra king, 539; 543; 567. See Anantadeva.  
 ANANTAPĀLAYYA : minister of Vikramāditya VI., 341 note 2, 451.  
 ANANTAPURA : district, in Madras Presidency, 524.  
 ANANTAVARMAN : son of Rājendrarvarman the Western Gaṅga king, 297.  
 ANAVATI : village, Haidar retreats to (1764); 653.  
 ANAWATTI : in Mysore, inscription at, 306 note 5; record at, 5-6 and note 5, 523.  
 ĀNDHERA : dynasty, 167; forced to obey Kṛishṇa II, the Rāshtrakūṭa king, 201; king, subdued by Somesvara III., 221; overthrown by Siṅghapa, 315; kingdom, 403 note 3; country, 507.  
 ANDHRABHRIYYA : Shátakarni, 10; Śālivāhana, 279 note 3; Śātavāhana, 279 note 3.  
 ANDHRABHRIYYAS : of the Purāṇas, identified with Śātavāhanas of the inscriptions, 155-156; their chronology, 157-168; their dynasty, 158, 162, 279; their dates, 161-162; their duration, 163, 164, 165; their rise, 165; political and literary traditions about them, 169, 172; religious, social, and economic

condition of Mahārāshtra under them, 173-176; their extinction, 177-179, 522; appearance of the Sakas in their country, 317 note 3.  
 ANDHRAS : Telugu people, monkey-soldiers sent to the country of the, 137; said to be the progeny of the cursed sons of Viśvāmitra, 138; are subdued by Sahadeva, 142; mentioned in the edicts of Aśoka, 143; their war with Jaitrapāla or Jaitugi, 239; place a woman on the throne of Tailāgana, 246; territories of the, conquered by Rājārājadeva the Choja king, 303. See Tailangas.  
 ANDIRIKĀ : river, 364.  
 ANEGADEVA : father of Vira-Bijjarasa, 523.  
 ANEKERE : tank, at Hāngal; Hoysala king Vira-Ballála II. encamps at, 505, 563.  
 ANESHAJEYA-BASADI : Jain temple at Lakshmeshwar, 371, 483 and note 2.  
 ANGA : Western Bengal, king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 281, 345; subjugated by Amoghavarsha I., 402; humbled by Siṅghapa, 525.  
 ANGANADEVĀ : grandson of Kokkala, king of Chedi, 203.  
 ANGRAS : 287 note 4; ancestor of the Pallavas, 317.  
 ANGRASA-HĀRITAS : royal family of, 277 note 5; descendants of Ikshvāku from Manu, son of the Sun, 287 note 4.  
 ANGRHA : sharer in the Śāshi province, 79; defeats the Portuguese fleet, (1740), 86.  
 ANGRĪAS : Tukāji distinguishes himself in the fleet of Shivāji; Kānhoji becomes master of all the coast from Bombay to Vijaydurg, makes Vijaydurg his capital and is recognised as independent (1713); he is attacked by the English, the Portuguese, and the Dutch between 1717 and 1724; his death (1728); Sakhoji succeeds Kānhoji and is followed by his brother Sambhāji; Sambhāji puts his illegitimate brothers Mānāji and Yesāji in charge of Kolāba; the two illegitimate brothers quarrel and Mānāji with the help of the Peshwa defeats Sambhāji; he is also defeated by the English (1738); his death (1748); his brother Tulāji succeeds him; a joint expedition sent by the English and the Marāṭhas against Tulāji (1755, 87-88; Orme's account of the expedition, 89-95; Tulāji taken prisoner and confined till his death, 95; Mānāji retains possession of Kolāba and remains in alliance with the Peshwa till his death (1759); his son Rāghoji succeeds him and dies in 1793; Rāghoji's rule; Rāghoji's son Mānāji is acknowledged by the Peshwa but is deposed by Daulatrāv Sindia (1799); a grandson of the last Mānāji succeeds; the last of the Angrīs of the direct and legitimate line dies in 1840 and the state lapses to the British Government, 96.  
 ANHILWĀD : capital of the Chaulukyas of Gujrat, 340 note 1; 383; 403 and note 1, 420, 430, 431 note 1, 525 and note 4, 528, 532 note 1, 563. See Anahilapattana and Anahilavāda.

- ANISHTAKARMAN HÁLEYA: 164.  
 ANTÁRITÁCHÁRYA: 376. See Guṇḍa.  
 ANJANERI: village in Násik district, stone inscription at, 235, 236; record at, 457 note 1; 515.  
 ANJANVEL: port and fort, 39; fort, rebuilt by Shiváji, 68; district, taken by the Sidis, 79; fort, taken by the Peshwa (1756), 92.  
 ANKA: Ratta feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Somesvara I., 439 551, 553.  
 ANKALESVARA: temple of, at Saundatti, stone inscriptions at, 553 and note 5, 554.  
 ANKIDEVA: Ratta chieftain, 555.  
 ANKLESHWAR: taluka town in Broach, 412.  
 ANKOTTAKA: circle of villages, identified with Ankut, 399.  
 ANKULESVARA: modern Ankleśwar, 412.  
 ANKULESVARA: 553 and note 5; 551. See Ankleśvara.  
 ANKÚT: village, 399.  
 ANNA: 238.  
 ANNÁJI DATTA: goes to Delhi with Shiváji, 593; given charge of the Dáhol Subha, 69; kept in charge of Konkan from Kalyán to Phonda till 1678, 71; put to death (1630), 76.  
 ANNIGERE: town in Nawalgund taluka of the Dhárwar district, 304; chief town of Belvola three hundred, 305; note 1, 405; 432; royal city in charge of Ballaya, 506; Somesvara IV., Western Chálukya king, establishes himself at, 465 and note 5; inscription at, 441, 443 note 2, 464 note 3, 466, 473, 474, 502 and note 7, 504, 505, 518 and note 3, 523.  
 ANNIGERI: capital of the Chálukya kingdom under Tailapa II., 222; 223. See Annigere.  
 ANTALA: king, 238.  
 ANTHIGA: Pallava king, 420.  
 ANTIOCHUS: Greek prince, 146.  
 ANTIQUARY: The Indian, 166.  
 ANTUKKURA: village, 334.  
 ANTUR: fort, taken by Ahmad Nizám Sháh (1500), 622.  
 ANTVA: ruled by Gotamiputra, 149; conquered by Rudradáman, 160, 161.  
 APARÁDITYA I.: Siláhára king (1138), 15; sends a representative to Káshmir, 22.  
 APARÁDITYA II.: Siláhára king (1184), 15, 539; commentator on Hindu law, 20 note 3, 22; declares his independence, 544.  
 APARÁSITA: Siláhára king, becomes independent (997), 15, 18, 539; his grant at Bhádána, 411 note 1; 416; 426; 430; 542 and note 6.  
 APARÁNTA: Northern Konkan, 134; Áśoka sends religious ministers to, 143 and note 1, 146; ruled over by Gotamiputra, 149; conquered by Rudradáman, 160; 161; Triakūta, its important town, 294.  
 APARÁNTAKA: Buddhist saint Moggaliputto sends missionaries to, 144.  
 APARÁRKA: North Konkan Siláhára prince and commentator on Yájñavalkya, 229. See Aparáditya II.  
 APPA DESAI NIPÁNJKAR: Marátha jáhgirdár, 610. See Nipáni.  
 APPÁYIKA: Ráshtrakúta prince, put to flight by Pulakesi II., 183; 350.  
 APRAMEYA: minister of the Chóla king Rájárájadeva (1006), 308; defeats the Hoysalas, 491.  
 ÁPTAMÍMÁMSÁ: Jain work by Samantabhadra, 406, 407.  
 ÁPTAMÍMÁMSÁLANKÁRA: commentary on Áptamímámsá, 407.  
 ÁPTORYÁMA: sacrifice, 247.  
 ARAB: travellers and geographers, 387, 388 note 1.  
 ARABIAN SEA: 282 note 5.  
 ARABIC CHRONICLE: records the communication between Pulikesin II. and Khosru II. of Persia, 352.  
 ARABS: immigrants, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xii.; trouble the Portuguese, 61; sailors, 62; plunder villages and churches about Bassin, 70; of Muskat, make a descent on Sálsette, burn villages and carry the inhabitants into slavery (1694), 80; army of, go to reduce Navasáriká, 310, See Tájikas.  
 ARADORE: river, in the Pánungal country, 378.  
 ARAKERE: inscription at, 508.  
 ARALESHWAR: village in Hángal taluka of Dhárwar district, inscription at, 278 note 2; 284 note 4; 446 note 5; 561 note 8; 564 note 4.  
 ARASÁRYA: Jain grantor, 413.  
 ARASÍDIL: in Hungund táfuka of the Bijápur district, inscription at, 435 and notes 3 and 5; 439; minor capital of Vikramáditya VI., 450 and note 5. See Vikramapura.  
 ARCHEOLOGICAL SURVEY: Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii.  
 ARCHBISHOP: of Goa, publicly pounds Buddha's tooth, 56.  
 ARCHBISHOPRIC: creation of, at Goa (1560), 56.  
 ARGAON: battle of (1803), 609.  
 ARHATS: 288.  
 ARIKA: country, 1.  
 ARIAKE: 538 note 8.  
 ARIKESARIN: or Kesideva, Northern Konkan Siláhára king (1017), 538, 539, 542, 543.  
 ARIKESARIN I.: son of Yuddhamalla I., Chálukya king of Sapádalakha, 212; 380.  
 ARIKESARIN II.: Chálukya prince, 212; son of Yuddhamalla II. and patron of Pampa (941), rules over the Jola country and protects Vijayáditya against Gojjiga, 380.  
 ARIKESHARI: 18 and note 4. See Arikesarin, Siláhára king.  
 ARISHTAKARMAN: Andhrabhṛtya king, 164.  
 ARIVÁRANA: elephant of Paramesvaravarman I., 322 note 8.  
 ARIVARMAN: Harivarman, spurious grant of, 292 note 10.  
 ARJUNA: Pándava, 142; 149; 234. King of Málva, destroyed by Singhaṇa, 239. Yádava king, 234, 514. Chaulukya king of Arhlwád, 525 and note 4. See Arjunadeva. Son of the Chedi king Kakkala I., 203; 415.  
 ARJUNADEVA: Chaulukya king of Arhlwád

- (1261-1275), overthrown by Siṅghaṇa, 525 note 4.
- ARJUNĀYANAS: frontier kings, early coin of, 293 and note 6.
- ARKAKIRTI: Jain teacher, 400.
- ARKAVARMAN: son of the Pallava king Siṅghavarman I., 331.
- ARMATIVĀLA: of Kurur, minister of Vīra-Ballāla II., 423, note 4; rules at Sātārū (1195), 505.
- ARNĀLA: fort, remains of, 42; taken by the English (1781), 105.
- ARTĀLA: in Hāṅgal tāluka, inscription at, 561 note 9.
- ARTILLERY: Portuguese, at Bassein and Chaul, 54; and at Korlai, 55.
- ARYAN: settlement in the Dekkan, date of, 133-146; origin of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 384.
- ARYANS: 383. See Āryas.
- ĀRYĀPURA: 282. See Āihole.
- ĀRYAS: their settlement in the Dekkan, 135-137; their acquaintance with Northern India in the time of the Āitareya Brāhmaṇa and Pāṇini, 138; their entrance into the Dekkan in the seventh century B. C., 141; their colony in the Rāshtrakūṭa dominions, 207.
- ĀRYA-TĀRĀDEVĪ: *vihāra* of, at Dambal, 452.
- ĀRYĀVARTA: region of the Āryas, 135.
- ĀSA: the shepherd king, builds the fort of Asirgād (1370), 619.
- ĀSĀD KHĀN: title of Khusrāo Turk of Belgaum, 641; commands the troops of Bijāpur and defeats the confederate kings of Ahmadnagar, Berār, Golkonda, and the regent of Bedar at Sholāpur (1524); takes Amir Barid prisoner; captures Bidar, marches against the Vijayanagar Rāja and captures the fort of Rāichur and Mudgal; is appointed guardian of Mallu, son of Ismāil Ādil Shāh (1531); marches to attack Adoni and concludes peace with Vijayanagar. 642; Bijāpur governor of the Konkan (1540), 39 note 3; his overtures to the Portuguese for help, 40; is suspected by Ibrahim Ādil Shāh of being implicated in Abdulla's rebellion; retires to Belgaum; his death (1540), 643.
- ĀSĀF KHĀN: Mughal general, unsuccessfully invades Bijāpur, 650.
- ĀSANDI: district, 492.
- ĀSATIMAYŪRAPURA: town, 506.
- ĀSATIGRĀMA: village, identified with Ashtagām or Asṭgām, a few miles to the south-east of Nausārī, 364 note 6.
- ĀSHERI: caves and fort; 12; acquirement of the fort of, by the Portuguese (1556), 48; hill, re-taken by the Portuguese (1684), 78.
- ĀSHTA-MAHĀ-SIDDHI: eight great supernatural faculties, 579.
- ĀSHTASĀHARĪ: 407. See Āptamīmāṃsāśāstra.
- ĀSHTASĀTĪ: commentary on Āptamīmāṃsā, 407.
- ĀSHTGĀM: 310.
- ĀSHTI: skirmish at (1818), 611, 620.
- ĀSHṬPRADHĀN: or eight chief ministers of Shīvājī (1674), 591.
- ASIA: objects of the Portuguese with respect to the whole of, 43.
- ĀŚIKA: ruled over by Gotamīputra, 149.
- ASIRGĀD: fort; built by Āsa the shepherd king about 1370, 619; taken by treachery by Malik Nāzir the first Khāndesh king, 620; surrendered to the Mughals (1600), 624; taken by Nizām-ul-mulk (1720), 626; surrendered to the Peshwa (1760), 627; taken by Colonel Stephenson from Sindia (1803), 629; captured by the English (1819), 631.
- ĀŚMAKA: ruled over by Gotamīputra, 149.
- ĀŚOKA: Buddhist king of Maurya dynasty (B.C. 263-229), his rock inscriptions, 142; his moral edicts, 143, 285 note 5; language used in his time, 177; third Buddhist convocation held in his reign, 144, 278 note 2; extent of his dominions, 146, 177; Rājās taken in the time of, 194; his name modified into Āsokavarman, 324; Guttas claim descent from his grandfather, 579.
- ĀŚOKAVARMAN: probably a modification of the name of the Buddhist king Āśoka, 324.
- ĀŚRAMA: hermitage, 135.
- ĀŚRAMĀDEVA: temple of, in the Bharukachchha district, 315.
- ASSAM: 215; Vikramāditya VI. the Western Chālukya king, carries his arms as far as, 442.
- ASSAYE: battle of (1802), 112, 609.
- ĀSTGĀM: 310. See Āshṭgām.
- ĀŚVALĀYANA: 141.
- ĀŚVAMEDHA: great horse sacrifice of Pulakeśi I., 181; restoration of, by Samudragupta, 290 note 3.
- ĀŚVĀTHĀMAN: ancestor of the Pallavas, 317.
- ĀTAKŪR: inscription at, 304, 305, 322 note 8, 418, 421.
- ĀTHANI: remains with Shāhu (1730), 656.
- ĀTIRANACHANDA: Pallava king, 331.
- ĀTIRANACHANDEŚVARA: temple of at S'ālavanikuppam, 331.
- ĀTĪSĀTA: horse of Paramēśvaravarman I., 322 note 8.
- ĀTĪSĀYADHĀVALA: *biruda* of Amoghavarsha I., 401.
- ĀTMĀNUŚĀSANA: work of Guṇabhadra, 411.
- ĀTRI: son of god Brahmaṇ, 339, 511.
- ĀTTARASA: 507. See Āttirāja.
- ĀTTIRĀJA: father of Polaṇva, 507.
- ĀTTIVARMAN: born of the family of the king Kandarā, 334, 386; grant of 334.
- ĀTYANTAKĀMA: *birudas* of Rājasiṃha, 329, and of Narasiṃha, the Pallava kings, 331.
- AUFRECHT: Professor, 172 note 1.
- AURANGĀBĀD: town, in the Nizām's dominions, 388, 430, 520, 524; Gāzi-ud-din's camp at (1752); his death at; greater part of the province, ceded to the Marāṭhās by the Nizām (1760), 627.
- AURANGZĪR: Subhedar of the Dakhan (1656), 625; besieges Bijāpur, but on receipt of news about his father's illness hastens to Delhi.

651-652; permits Shivaji to take the Konkan (1651), 68; despatches a force under Mohabat Khan against Shivaji (1671), 594; his ships ravage the coast, 76; comes in person into the Dakhan (1684), 595, 651; sends his son Muzzim into the Konkan (1684), 654; fall of Bijapur (1686), 595, 655; fall of Golkonda (1687), 595; gives a *sanad* to the Sidi (1689), 79; Sambhaji's execution (1689), 596; Shahu taken prisoner (1690), 596; declares war against the Portuguese (1694) and inflicts cruelties on them, 40, 80; fixes his head-quarters at Brahmapur (1694), 596; is hard pressed by the Marathas; his death (1707), 597.

AUTO-DA-FE: 56, 57.

AVANCHAPALI: village, in the Avartika country, 356.

AVANJANAŚRAYA-PULIKESIN: of Gujrat, 310, 311, 316, 336 note 3, 375, 376. See Pulakesin.

AVANINIMHA: 321. See Vishnu, Pallava king.

AVANITA KONGANI: Gaṅga king (454-466), 300.

AVANTI: country, mentioned by Pāṇini, 138; its position in the Purāṇas, 139; mentioned in the Rāmāyaṇa, 142; subjugated by Gotami-putra, 161; Ujjain, 395; kingdom, 403 n. 3.

AVARTIKA: country, 356.

AVASARA I.: Southern Koṅkan Śilāhāra king, 537.

AVASARA II.: Southern Koṅkan Śilāhāra king, 537.

AVASARA III.: Southern Koṅkan Śilāhāra king, 537.

AYCHITGAD: remains of the fort of, 42; ceded to the Peshwa, 83.

AYIGHNĀKARA: Buddhist of Gauda, 405.

AVINITA KONGANI: Gaṅga king, 292 note 10, 300.

AVVALLADEVI: 435, 514. See Hāmmā.

AYEŚVARA: temple of Śiva, 538.

AYAMA: minister of Nahapāna, 149; his inscription, 158.

AYODHYA: modern Oudh, 281 note 3; original seat of the Chālukyas, 339, 340 note 1; 345 note 4.

AYURVEDA-ASĀYANA: commentary on a medical treatise by Vāgbhaṭa, 249.

AYYA: Kinnaree for master, 21 note 2; Lingayat priest, 549.

AYYANA I.: Western Chālukya king (935), 378; marries the daughter of Krishna, Rāshtrakūṭa king, 379 notes 1 and 2, 427.

AYYANA II.: Western Chālukya king, 435.

AYYANASINGA: 'lion of his father,' Karād Śilāhāra title, 547-548.

AYYAPADEVA: Pallava king of the Begur inscription, 379 and note 2.

AYYAVOLE: 282. See Aihole.

AZAM KHAN: Mughal general, at operations against Ahmadnagar, 649.

AZAM SHAH: son of Aurangzib, withdraws from the Dekkan and releases Shahu (1707), 597, 598.

AZIM: prince, Aurangzib's son, advances against Bijapur, 654.

BĀCHALADEVI: wife of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 438. Of the Pāṇḍya family, wife of Tailapa II. the Hāṅgal Kādamba, 559, 562.

BĀCHANA: officer of Bhillamā and governor of Bilyola district, 520.

BĀCHIDEVA: 520. See Bāchana.

BĀCHTRĀJA: Linghara's officer in charge of the Kanpataka in 1247, 524.

BACTRIAN GREEKS: foreign invaders, 173.

BĀDAGI: son of Rāja the Yādava king, his various names, 513.

BĀDAMI: tāluka in the Bijapur district, 572; town, 538 note 8; acquisition of the country round, by Pulikesin I. the Western Chālukya king (550), 335, 382; taken from the Kadambas of Banavasi and made his capital by Pulikesin I., 381, 344 note 5; Pulikesin II. establishes himself at, 351, 356; Western Chālukyas of, 278 note 1, 299 note 4, 315, 335 note 1, 336, 378; laid waste by Narasimha Varman I. the Pallava king, 322, 358, 360; destroyed by the Pallava king Paramēśvaravarman, 362; Kirtivarman I. finishes a Vaisnavā cave temple at, 346; Vijayāditya installs the images of the gods Brahmā, Vishnu, and Mahēśvara at, 189, 371; inscription at, 169, 189, 328 and note 5, 329, 330, 336 note 3, 337 notes 1 and 2, 346 and note 1, 348, 467; besieged and taken by the Marathas from Tipu (1786), 661; ceded to the Marathas by Tipu (1787), 661; capture of, by Colonel T. Munro in 1817, 661. See Vātāpi and Vātāpipura.

BADANĀLU: inscription at, 507.

BĀDAVI: Prākṛit equivalent of Sanskrit Vātāpi, 371.

BADDIGA: 205. See Amoghavarsha III. and Vaddiga. Western Chālukya prince; 212, 330.

BĀDIPODDI: harlot, makes grants to the temple of Lokēśvara, 394.

BĀGADAGE: country round Bāgalkot, forms a part of Rāshtrakūṭa Vaddiga's daughter's dowry, 301-305, 418; hereditary possession of the Sindas of Yelburga, 572, 575; ruled over by the Sindas, 431, 437, 441 note 6, 458, 460, 465, 576, 577. See Bāge, Bagaḍige, and Bāgenād.

BĀGADIGE: 305; 572. See Bāge and Bāgadage.

BĀGALKOT: town, 572; tāluka in Bijapur district, 576; town, captured by Colonel Munro (1876) 664.

BĀGE: 305; 418, 572. See Bāgaḍage and Bāgenād.

BĀGENĀD: 305; 418, 419, 421, 572. See Bāgaḍage and Bāge.

BĀGEVADI: town, place of residence of Basava, 275; lands given to Brāhmins in the village of, 245.

BĀGEVADI: 478; tāluka, 503. See Bāgevadi.

BĀGLAN: Karnarāya of Gujrat, flies to, 532 and note 2.

BĀGOJA: Tippoja's son, architect of the temple at Degānve, 569.

BAGUMRĀ: village in the Baroda territory, 203; copperplate grant from, 312 note 7.

- 360, 363, 365 note 3, 366, 405, 409, 410, 412 and note 4, 414.
- BAGWEL: Commodore, sails against Sambhaji Angria's fleet (1738), 88.
- BAHADUR BENDA: captured by Haripant the Marátha commander-in-chief; recovered by Mysore troops (1787), 681.
- BAHADURGAD: fort built by the Mughal governor Khán Jahán (1673), 626.
- BAHADUR GILÁNI: Bahamani general, 610. See Bahádur Khán Giláni.
- BAHADUR KHÁN: son and successor of Rájá Ali of Khándesh, 624.
- BAHADUR KHÁN GILANI: gets possession of Dábhól and burns Máhim (Bombay) (1493), 32; killed in battle and his fleet handed over to the Gujarát admiral, 33. See Bahádur Giláni.
- BAHADUR KHÁN RANMAST: Mughal general, enters the Konkan (1684), 77.
- BAHADUR SHÁH: of Gujarát, drives Burhán Sháh from Berar, captures Ahmadnagar and compels Burhán to acknowledge his supremacy (1528-1530), 622.
- BAHÁL: records at, 523.
- BAHAMANI: dynasty founded about A.D. 1347 at Gulbarga, 587, 620, 637; extent of its territory (1347), 620, 637; during the Durgádevi famine (1396-1408) the hill forts fall into the hands of Marátha chiefs; Malek-ul-Tujár is sent to subdue the Gháts and the Konkan (1420), 588; another force is sent by Ala-ud-din into the Konkan (1436), 31, 588; Malek-ul-Tujár is again sent (1451); Máhmúd Gáwán, the great minister, makes an effort to subdue the hill country and takes Kelna (1472), and makes a new distribution of the dominions, 588; attacks on the Southern Marátha Country (1406-1472); the capture of Belgaum brings the whole country under them (1472), 638-639; famine (1472); unjust execution of the prime minister precipitates the fall of (1481), 639; partition of the Dekhan (1491), 589.
- BÁHATTARA-NIYOG-ÁDHIPATI: official title, 485, 486, 489, 521, 524.
- BAHIRUGAD: chief place of the Shirkes, 31, 86.
- BAHLOL KHÁN: founder of the Sávanur family, enters the service of Ahmadnagar and thence passes to Bijápur (1626-1656), 665.
- BABBEIN: island, 14.
- BAHURIBAND: inscription at, 425.
- BAIL HONGAL: inscription at, 555.
- BÁIS: widows of Mahádaji Sindia, ill-treated by Shirzi Ráo Ghátge; take refuge in Amrutráo's camp and afterwards at Kolhápúr; plunder Sindia's villages; driven with the help of Yashvant Ráo Holkar into Burhánpur and thence to Mála (1793-1800), 607.
- BAITHANA: Paithana, 143, 538 note 8.
- BÁJAZET II.: emperor of Turkey, 44.
- BÁJI GHORPADE: Bijápur chief of Mudhol, his treachery and arrest of Sháhji, 592; sent against Shiváji; surprised and killed by Shiváji at Mudhol (1661), 593.
- BÁJIPUR: new town of Bassein, 99.
- BÁJIRÁO I.: second Peshwa, made Peshwa (1721), 599-600; defeats and kills Trimbakráo Dábháde (1734), 600; re-takes Ráygad, Tala, and Ghosála; Avchitgad and Birvádi ceded to him (1735), 83, 600; died (1740), 600.
- BÁJIRÁO II.: Konkan, during the reign of, 110-119; kept in confinement with his father and brother; on the death of the young Peshwa wins over Báloba Tátya, Sindia's chief adviser; to forestall Báloba is seated on the throne by Nána Phadnavis; his younger brother put on the throne by Sindia; Sindia declares for him; is reconciled to Nána Phadnavis and is formally installed Peshwa (1796); imprisons Nána Phadnavis in Ahmadnagar and allows Sindia's troops to levy money from the rich inhabitants of Poona (1797); releases Parashram Bháu and sends him against the Rájá of Sátára; war with Kolhápúr (1799-1800), 606-607; executes Vitthoji the brother of Yashwantráo Holkar and imprisons Mahádev Ráo Raste (1801); is defeated by Yashwantráo Holkar (1802); flies to Bassein and signs treaty (1802) and returns to Poona escorted by the English (1802-03), 110-111, 608, 609; his mismanagement; endeavours to centralise his power and imprisons the Pratinidhi at Mhasvad (1806); his crafty policy, 609; Mahádeo Ráo Raste and Appa Desai Nipánikar fail to send their contingents and are deprived of their lands; forms a body of disciplined troops commanded by English officers (1813); raises Trimbakji Dengle and gives his consent to murder Gangádhara Shastri; surrenders Trimbakji to the English (1815); Trimbakji escapes; the inhabitants rise against him; surrenders Trimbakji and signs a new treaty with the English (1817), 610; war with the Peshwa; battle of Kirkee (1817); battle of Koregaon (1818); his surrender (1819), 611.
- BALABHADRA: elder brother of Krishná, 142.
- BALABHI: Valabhi, 284 note 4.
- BÁLACHANDRA: 288.
- BALADEVA: uncle of Basava and prime minister of Bijjala the Kalachuri king, 478; marries his daughter to Basava, 225, 226.
- BALADEVAYYA: officer of the Western Chálukya king Somesvara II., 443.
- BALAGAMI: 369. See Balagámve.
- BALAGÁMVE: in Mysore, forms part of Kuntala, 431; chief place in the Banavási district, 437, 439, 489; important seat of Western Chálukya power, 449; inscriptions at, 228; 281 note 3; 282 note 5; 306 note 5; 339; 341 note 2; 369 and note 3; 428 note 4; 435 note 10; 436; 442 note 4; 443 note 3; 448 note 1; 450 note 2; 451 notes 1 and 2; 455 and note 6; 457 note 5; 458 note 2; 459 note 3; 460; 461; 465; 466; 473; 474; 475; 476; 487; 503 note 3; 505; 524; 529; 538 note 8; 568 note 3; 581 note 3. See Balipura and Balligáve.
- BÁLÁJI AUJI: Parbhu Chitnis of Shiváji, 594.
- BÁLÁJI: son and successor of Bájráo I. (1740-1761); overcomes opposition and assumes the management of the Marátha

- empire (1749); confirms Rāghoji Bhonsla in Berār, Yeshvantrāo Dābhāde in Gujarāt, Fatehsing Bhonsla in Akalkot, and divides Mālwa among Holkar, Sindia, and Pavār; Yamāji Sivdeo's insurrection quelled; takes Dāmāji Gaikwār prisoner to Poona (1751), 600-601; war with the Nizām (1751), 601; greater part of Khāndesh and the Gangthari ceded by the Nizām, 601-602, 627; Rāni Tārābāi rebels and is besieged in the fort of Sātāra; Dāmāji Gaikwār released and Marātha supremacy established in Gujarāt (1754); Marātha defeat at Pānipat and his death (1761), 602.
- BALĀJI KUNJAR**: Peshwa's commander, defeated at Gārdhond, 60<sup>a</sup>.
- BALĀJI LUKSHMAN**: Sarsubhedār of Khāndesh and Bāglān, his treacherous massacre of Bhils in Ahmednagar and Khāndesh, 629.
- BALĀJI VISHWANATH**: Karkān of Dhanāji Jādhav and afterwards the founder of the Peshwa dynasty, negotiates on behalf of Shāhu with Kānhoji Angria (1713) and invades the Sidi territory, 82; 593; besieged by Chandrasen Jādhav in Pāndugad, 598; subdues Krishnarāo Khatāokār and becomes Peshwa (1714); defeats Dāmāji Thorāt and takes him prisoner; induces Mughal officers to make Poona over to him (1715); takes part in the quarrels at Delhi as an ally of the Saiad ministers (1718), obtains the grant of *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* of the Dakhan and the sovereignty of the districts south of the Bhīmā and north of the Vardha and Tungabhadra from Poona to Kolhāpur, a part of the Karnātak and the Konkan (1720), 598-599, 626; his death (1721), 599.
- BALĀPUR**: the battle of, in 1720; defeat of the imperial army by Nizām-ul-Mulk, 627.
- BALAPATNA**: town, 1.
- BALAVARMAN**: Chālukya prince, 211, 380, 399.
- BĀLĀVĀR**: modern Bālūr, 377-378.
- BALDEUS**: 72.
- BALEGRĀMA**: identified with the modern Belgām Tarhālā in the Nāsik district, 185; 357-358.
- BALEOCURON**: mentioned by Ptolemy as governor of the southern province, identified with Vilivāyakura, 158, 176.
- BALEYAPATTANA**: fortress, 496.
- BĀL GANGĀDHARA SĀSTRĪ**: 263 note 3; 254 note 1.
- BALHĀRA**: rulers of the Konkam; 4; name of the founder of the family, 22;
- BALHARĀS**: identified with the Rāshtrakūtas, 209; 387; dynastic title, 388. See Balhāra.
- BALHARĀ KINGS**: appoint Musalmān governors of cities, their partiality to Musalmāns, the extent of their kingdom, 388.
- BALIPATNA**: town, 2.
- BALIPODDI**: 394. See Bādipoḍḍī.
- BALIPURA**: Balagānve, 437.
- BALISA**: village, identified with Ten near Bārdoli, 360.
- BALLAKUNDE**: province, 434.
- BALLĀLA**: Hoysala king Ballāla I., 218. Hoysala king Vira-Ballāla II., 240. Hoysala king Vira-Ballāla III., 509. Karād or Kolhāpur Silāhāra king, 254, 545, 517. Prince of the Sāntālī mapḍala, 579, 583.
- BALLĀLA I.**: Hoysala prince, 374 note 5; feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., 451; 491; 493; rules at Belāpura, 491; his date (1103), 495 note 2.
- BALLĀLA II.**: Hoysala king captures Uchchāngī and restores Pāṇḍya his kingdom, 319 note 1; 333; 501. See Vira-Ballāla II.
- BALLĀLA III.**: Hoysala king, defeated by Malik Kāfūr, 533. See Vira-Ballāla III.
- BALLĀLADEVA**: Singhapa's feudatory, 523.
- BALLARE**: conquered by Vishṇuvardhana, 497.
- BALLĀVALLI**: modern Wallāwal in the Śāvant-vācī state, 372.
- BALLAYYA**: officer of Vira-Ballāla II. in charge of Anṇigeṭṭe (1208), 506.
- BALLAYYASĀHANI**: Western Chālukya king Someśvara IV.'s officer, 465.
- BALLESHWAR**: inscription at, 529.
- BALLIGAVE**: the Pāṇḍavas at, 278 note 2; territorial division, 428 note 4; Balagānve, 439.
- BĀLLŪR**: village, 278 note 2; 378.
- BALMURI**: inscription at, 308.
- BĀLOBĀ TĀTYA**: intrigues to put Chinnāji on the throne; is arrested by Sindia (1796), 606; released by Sindia (1793), 607.
- BALSĀR**: Ambhā defeated Mallikarjun at, 19; grants at, 360 notes 1 and 3, 374.
- BALVANT RĀO PHADNAYIS**: the Mutālik of the Pratinidhi, kills Fatehsing Māne (1805), 609.
- BAMMA**: Brahma, general of Someśvara IV., 464. Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573, 574.
- BAMMANA**: Brahma, the general of Someśvara IV., 464.
- BAMMANAYYA**: Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II.'s officer (1143), 457. See Barmadevarasa.
- BAMMARASA**: Vikramāditya VI.'s officer (1108), 452. Brahma, the general of Someśvara IV. (1175), 464.
- BAMMATYA**: Brahma, the general of Someśvara IV., 464.
- BAMMIDEVA**: Brahmā, the general of Someśvara IV., 464.
- BAMMIDEVARASA**: Kalachurya Someśvara's officer (1175), restores Chālukya sovereignty, 436 and note 1. See Brahma.
- BĀNA**: poet, 138; refers to Kālidāsa in the Harshacharitra, 144; refers to Saptasatī, 171, 286. Race, 486. Siva's attendant, 482.
- BANA**: 4, 24. See Thāna.
- BANAVASI**: Vanavāsi, 278 note 2.
- BANAVASĪ**: 278 note 2. See Banavāsi.
- BANAVĀSE**: Kanarese form of Banavāsi, 278 note 2.
- BANAVĀSĪ**: Vanavāsi, 278 note 2.
- BANAVĀSĪ**: in North Kānara, 461; its different spellings and identification with Vaijayantī, 278 and note 2, 281, 285, 560; chief city of the Kadambas, 285, 286 note 2, 335, 344, 350, 558; conquest of, by Kīrtivarman I., 181, 285; reduced by Pulikeśin II., 183, 350; territorial division, governed by



- the feudatories of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 403, 411 and note 3, 420; given to Būtuga by Kṛishṇa III., 419, 421; province of the Western Chālukya empire, 431; governed by officers of the Western Chālukyas, 428 note 4, 433, 435, 437, 439, 440, 443, 444; Vikramāditya VI. passes some time at, on his march to Malaya, 216, 444, 447; Jayasinha III. appointed viceroy at, 445, 449, 454; governed by Western Chālukya officers, 450, 451, 452, 561, 580; seized and ruled over by the Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 497, 499, 501, 505; governed by Western Chālukya officers, 456, 458, 460, 562; capital of the Western Chālukyas removed to the town, 223, 461, 466; governed by the officers of the Kalachuryas, 472, 473, 475, 476, 483, 485, 487, 489; governed by officers of the Devagiri Yādavas, 523; held by the Gutta Virat-Vikramāditya II., 520, 524, 578, 582, 583.
- BANAVÁSIPURA**: capital of the Kadambas, 16.
- ANAVÁSIPURAVARĀDHISHVARA**: hereditary title of the Kadambas of Goa, 253, 566; of Hāngal, 566.
- BANAWÁSI**: Váijayantī, 278 note 2.
- BĀNDA**: district in Bundelkhand, 469.
- BANDALIKE**: in Mysore, inscription at, 284 note 2.
- BANDANIKEYA SOYIDEVA**: Yādava king Rāmachandra's feudatory (1282), 529.
- BANDĀRIES**: Bhandāries or toddy-drawers, 53.
- BANDHUVARMA**: son of Vaiśvarman, vassal of Kumāragupta I. (436), governs Daśapur now modern Mandasor in west Māla, 312.
- BĀNDRA**: town, naval battle off (1528), paid tribute to the Portuguese, 46; Portuguese college at, 57; Portuguese fort at, 66.
- BANGALORE**: grant from, 467; 508.
- BANGERISHAYA**: country, 380.
- BANKĀPUR**: tāluka in Dhārwar District, 278 note 1; 562 notes 1 and 8; 564 note 2; town, 411 and note 3; in Dhārwar District, inscription at, 299 note 3, 440 note 4; 443, 444; conquered by Vishnuvardhan, 497; fort captured by Firoz Shāh Bahamani in 1406, 638; capital of Vilāpa Rai, taken by Ali Adil Shāh (1575), 645-646; head-quarters of Abdul Rāuf Khān of Sāvanur, 655; pledged by the Nawāb of Sāvanur to meet the pecuniary fine levied by the Peshwa (1756), 657; taken by Haider Ali (1779), 659.
- BANKESVARA**: god, 569.
- BANKEYARASA**: feudatory of Amoghavarsha I., 403.
- BĀNKOT**: town, south boundary of the Nizāmshāhi and north boundary of the Bijapur Konkan, 34; its capture by the English (1756), 92; the first territorial possession of the English and its management, 122; creek, 173.
- BANNAWASSI**: Banawási, 278 note 2.
- BANNERS**: of different royal families, 299 note 4.
- BANNIKOP**: stone inscriptions of Vijayāditya at, 374 note 3.
- BANNŪR**: inscription at, 500.
- BĀPŪKA**: becomes insolent and is killed by Kṛishṇa III., 207.
- BĀPŪRA**: family, 349. See Batpūra.
- BĀPŪVARASA**: feudatory chief, 417 note 5.
- BĀPU GOKHALE**: nephew and successor of the Peshwa's Śarsubhedār Dhondopant Gokhale, 663; defeats the Pratinidhi Shrinivas near Vasantgad (1806), 609; the death of, at Ashti (1818), 611.
- BĀPUJI SINDIA**: killedār of Dhārwar, 663.
- BĀPU NĀIK BĀRAMĀTIKAR**: banker and the Peshwa's revenue farmer in the Karnātak (1746), 656.
- BĀPURĀ LĀMBIA**: the Peshwa's Sardār 116-117.
- BĀRAKANŪR**: pass, mediæval Barkalūr, 298, 299, 499.
- BĀRAMĀTI**: the Peshwa's camp at, stormed by Fatehsing Māne, 608.
- BĀRAP**: general of Tailap II. the Dakan Chālukya (973-997), establishes himself in south Gujarāt, is defeated by Mulrāj, 23. See Dvārāp and Bārappa.
- BĀRAPA**: Chālukya prince, general of Tailapa, defeated by Mularāja with slaughter, 212-213. Chālukya prince, seizes the Lāṭa country, 430, 431 note 1; his son's daughter married to Vesūka the Yādava king, 514. General of a king of Kanauj, 431 note 1.
- BĀRAPPA**: Chālukya prince, seizes the Lāṭa country, 430; 431 note 1; 514.
- BARBARIGAS**: 525.
- BARBOSA**: traveller, 35 note 4.
- BARCELOR**: plundered by Shivāji (1664), 68.
- BĀRGERS**: Marāṭha cavalry of Bijapur desert the camp of the Bijapur kings at the siege of Vijayanagar; their leaders invited to the court by the king and treacherously murdered, 446.
- BĀRHASPATYA**: cycle, 264-267.
- BĀRMADRA**: Vikramāditya VI.'s governor of Banavási and Śāntalige provinces, 450.
- BĀRMADĒVARASA**: 458. See Bammanaya.
- BĀRMARASA**: of Sagara lineage, Kalachurya Bijjala's governor of Banavási province, 476. Someśvara IV.'s general, 439. See Brahma.
- BARUGAZA**: Broach, 1; its trade with Paithan and Tagara in the time of the Periplus, 174.
- BĀRNĀSĀRĀ**: river, mentioned in an inscription at Nāsik, 148.
- BARODA**: copperplate grant from, 195, 199, 387, 399, 400, 404, 408, 409; territory, 282 note 5, 405, 415.
- BARUK**: 4. See Broach.
- BARYGAZA**: modern Broach, 278 note 2, 538 note 8, 619.
- BASADIS**: Jain temples, 437 note 5.
- BASĀLAT JANG**: Nizām's general (1774), 658.
- BASARĀT**: inscription at, 507.
- BASAVA**: Brāhman of Bāgevárādi, becomes prime minister of the Kalachurya king Vijjapa, with his nephew founds the Lingayat sect and spends the king's treasure in supporting the priests of the new sect; plans the king's death; his end, 225-227; incarnation of Nandi,

478 and note 2; declares himself a special Śiva worshipper; is persecuted by Brāhmins and returns to Kappadi; is made his prime minister by the Kalachūrya Bijjala, marries Bijjala's sister Nīlaloचना, 478-479; different versions about his death, 480-481.

BĀSAVALLI: province, 449, 454.

BASAVANNA: temple of, at Hāveri, inscription at, 459 note 3.

BASAVA-PURĀNA: sacred book of the Lingāyats, 487 note 5; 478; 479; 482 note 2.

BASAVURA: province, 439, 443, 450.

BĀSIRĀJA: officer of the Gutta prince Vīra Vikramāditya II., 582.

BASSEIN: town, 142, 543; grant (1069), 512, 513, 514 note 1, 515; record at, 518; headquarters of the Devgiri Yādav viceroys, 25; district and port of Gujarāt kings, 30; place next in importance to Chaul and Dābhol and timber and building-stone mart, 36; port; besieged by the Moghals (1612), 40; burnt by the Portuguese (1629), attacked by the Portuguese (1533), ceded to the Portuguese (1534), besieged by a Gujarāt force (1539), 46; Magistrate's and District Judge's Court, judicial establishment and jail in, 52; its revenue, 53; Portuguese fortress and headquarters of the General of the North; extension of the district of; artillery at, 54; visit of St. Xavier to, and establishment of a Jesuit seminary at, 56; establishment of the college of Purification at, 57; prohibitions of temples, feasts, ceremonies, preaching by Brāhmins, ablutions and burnings in (1555), 59; Christian descendants of Prabhus in, 60; port, frequented by the English and the Dutch ships without hindrance, 63; Fidalgo buildings and Portuguese remains and churches at, 65; decline of 72; invested by Āmbhājī, 78; capitulated to the Marāthās (1739), 84; place of residence of the Āsrubedhār, 99; restored to the Marāthās (1782), 106; treaty of (1802), 111, 608, 628, 663; its condition (1818), 125.

BATPŪRA: family, 349.

BATTEYŪR: village, 369.

BAVĀJ: hill, 421.

BĀVALADEVĪ: queen of Śovideva the Kalachuri king, pleases the king with a song and obtains his permission to make a grant of laud, 227. See Śaṃājadevī.

BAY: of the Brāhmins, 114.

BAVALUNĀD: conquered by Viśṇuvardhana, 497.

BEATI: 5.

BEDNUR: treaty of (1766), 659.

BEDSĀ: inscription at, 143, 144; caves at, 141, 176.

BEGŪR: inscription at, 304, 379 note 2.

BELATTI: grant from, 469, 489, 526, 527.

BELADORI: Arab writer, 4.

BELAGĀVE: 369. See Balagāṇve.

BELĀPŪR: fort, built by Āmbhājī, 77.

BELĀPURA: modern Belūr, 491; ruled over by Ballāla I., 494; taken by Permādi I., 575. See Velāpura and Belupura.

BELATTI: 504. See Bellittage.

BELĀWAL: port under Gujarāt kings, 30.

BELĒHALI: in the Hāngal Taluka, inscription at, 561 note 6, 562 note 7.

BELGALI: territorial division, 403.

BELGĀUM: grant from, 225; 227; district, 298 note 2; 304; 428; 431; 435; 436 note 1; 439 and note 1; 456; 460; 474; 497; 526; 527; 544; 549; 550; 558; 565; 568; Lingāyats in, 477; records in, 523; seat of government of the Rāṭṭas, 550; 556; 557; country round, lost by the Goa Kādambas, 571; the siege and capture of, by the Bahamani king Muḥammad Shāh (1472), 638; taken by the Nizām (1730), 656; given to the Peshwa (1756), 657; siege and capture of, by Colonel T. Munro (1818), 664.

BELGĀUM TARĀHĀLĀ or Tarāhā: village near Igatpuri, 185, 358.

BELHUTTEE: 504. See Bellittage.

BELLĀRY: district and town in Madras, 298 note 2, 318; 336; 431; 437; 454; 497; 504; copperplate grant from, 319.

BELLITTAGE: possibly Belatti, near Lakshmeshwar, 504.

BELUPURA: city, 459; taken by Permādi I., 497. See Belāpura.

BELŪR: town in Mysore, 491; the Hoysala king Ballāla I. rules at, 494; Ballāla III. when liberated by the Musalmāns reigns at, 510; copperplate grant from, 490 note 1, 569; record at, 298, 435 note 10, 498. See Velāpura. Town in the Bijāpur district, victorious camp of Bhīllama, 519 and note 1.

BELUVALA: 305 note 1. See Belvola.

BELVALA: 305 note 1. See Belvola.

BELVOLA: district, 219; 298 note 2; 304, 305 note 1, 527; governors of, 306; 307; 308; 405; 418; 419; 421; 422; 428 note 4; 431; 432; 440; 441; 442; 443; 449; 451; 452; 454; 456; 458; 465; 475; 485; 486; country, conquered by Viśṇuvardhana, 497; invaded by the Cholas, 499; governors of, 506; 520; 573; 574. See Beluvala and Belvala.

BENARES: holy city, 133, 509.

BENDIGERI: record at, 526.

BENE-ISRAEL: immigrants, 7.

BENGAL: 215; king of, son-in-law of Govinda III., 394; 402; Vikramāditya VI. carries his arms as far as, 442.

BENGI: the land of Veṅgi, territory of the Eastern Chalukyas, 308.

BENKANKOND: inscription at, 529.

BENRĀ: province, 135; 141; 143; 355; surrender of, by the Ahmednagar king to the Mughals (1595), 624. See Vidarbha.

BERBERA: division of Abhir, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.; 282 note 5.

BERDI: village, 420.

BERNIER: French traveller (1656), 625.

BETĀLAS: demons, 579.

BETĀVAD: fort, taken and afterwards evacuated by Dāji Gopāl, 630.

BETGERE: inscriptions at, 410.

BETVÁ: river, 135, 142. See *Vetravati*.  
 BETÚL: district, in the Central Provinces, 386.  
 BHADADATAYAL: province, 439, 492.  
 BHADÁNA: in Thána district, grant from, 414 note 1; 416 note 5; 426; 430; 538; 542 and note 4.  
 BHADRÁYANÍA: Buddhist sect, 149, 150.  
 BHÁGALADEVÍ: Bhágyavati, wife of the Western Chálukya king Daśavarman, 434. Wife of Kártivírya II. the Raṭṭa chieftain, 551, 554.  
 BHÁGALÁMBIKÁ: 554. See *Bhágala-devi*.  
 BHAGAVAT: sacred place, 412.  
 BHÁGAVATA: 155, 156; Purána, 162; 163; 164; 165.  
 BHAGAVADGÍTÁ: 250, 530.  
 BHÁGOJI NÁIK: leader of the Bhils in Ahmednagar, attacks the police under Captain Henry and kills him (1857); his band destroyed by Mr. (the late Sir) Frank Souter (1859), 632.  
 BHAGAVATÍ: wife of Daśavarman and mother of Vikramáditya I, later Chálukya king, 213.  
 BHÁGÍRATHA: Kadamba king, 286.  
 BHÁGÍRATHA: Kadamba king Kákusthavarman, 286.  
 BHÁGÍRATHÍ: the Ganges, 348.  
 BHAGVÁNÁL INDRAJÍ: Pandit, 152; 153; 160 note 2; 167; 174; 175; 187; 230; 233; 234, 255 note 3.  
 BHAGVANTGAD: fort, built by the Pant of Bávada, 79.  
 BHAGVÁNÁL INDRAJÍ: Pandit, 279; theory of regarding the Traikúṭakas, 294, 312 note 7; 314, 364 note 3, 512 note 4, 513, 514 note 1, 515, 543, note 1. See *Bhagvánál Indrají*.  
 BHÁGYAVATÍ: wife of the Western Chálukya king Daśavarman, 434. See *Bhágala-devi*.  
 BHAIKRAMMATTI: inscription, 437 note 6; 574, 576.  
 BHAIKRWÁDGI: in the Bágewáđi taluka, inscriptions at, 503.  
 BHÁJÁ: inscriptions in the cave temples at, 144.  
 BHALLASVÁMIN: Bráhmaṇ grantee of a Chálukya prince, 191.  
 BHÁMATÍ: commentary on Śaṅkarárácharya's *Vedántasútrabháshya*, 245-246.  
 BHAMBHÁGIRI: lord of, overthrown by Siṅghaṇa, 525.  
 BHAMMAHA: father of Jákavva, king of the Raṭṭas, 425 note 2; 428.  
 BHÁNDÁRKAR: Dr., 16 note 4; 279 note 3; 317 and note 3; 347 note 2; 350 note 2; 359 note 1; 360 notes 1 and 3; 391 note 6; 401 note 2; 411 note 2; 414 note 5; 456 note 1; 475 note 6; 511 note 4; 513 and note 4; 516 note 3; 520 note 2; 525 note 5.  
 BHÁNDÁRGAVITTAGE: identified with Bhandárkawte, camp of Kirtivarman II. at (757), 377, 378.  
 BHÁNDÁRKAWTE: village in the Sholápur district, 378.  
 BHÁNDÚP: village, 21; grant at, 436, 538; 542.  
 BHANGÁRIKA: 525.  
 BHÁNUŚAKTI: Senuka king, 290, 292.

BHÁNUVARMAN: Kadamba king, charter issued by, 289 note 3; 291 note 1.  
 BHÁRADVÁJA: sage, 136; *gotra*, 248; family stock of the Pallavas, 316; 317; 328.  
 BHÁRADVÁJÍYAS: school of, 140.  
 BHÁRANGI: in Mysore, inscription at, 350 note 8.  
 BHARAP: fort, reduced by Malik Ahmad (1485), 32. See *Sudhágad*.  
 BHÁRATA: the Kanarese, 211; Mahábhárata, 344; war, 357 note 3.  
 BHARATGAD: fort, built by Phond Sávant, (1700), 79; 112.  
 BHARAUT: in Central India, Páli inscription at, 277 note 5; 538 note 8.  
 BHÁRAVI: Sanskrit poet, 357.  
 BHARACH: Broach, 148, 241, 353 note 2, 354.  
 BHARTIRHARI: Sanskrit grammarian, 408.  
 BHARUKACHCHHA: Broach, 148; 174; 314 note 6; 316; 403.  
 BHARHUT: *stupa* at, 176.  
 BHARUKACHCHHA: Broach, 354.  
 BHÁSHÁ: current language, 141.  
 BHÁSKARA: Soḥhala's father, 243. Bhillama's feudatory, 520. See *Báchara*.  
 BHÁSKARÁCHARYA: astronomer and mathematician, 239; 244; 521; 526.  
 BHATTARA: 368 and note 1. See *Bhattáraka*.  
 BHATTÁRAKA: title of Chandráditya in the Nerúr grant, 352, 368 note 1.  
 BHÁU DÁJÍ: Dr., 152 note 1, 543 note 1.  
 BHÁURÁV PHANSE: Peshwa's general, 102.  
 BHÁU SINGH: Rána of Maltwar, annexes the Akráni country and builds the fort of Rosh-nal, 633.  
 BHAVABHÚTI: poet, 136.  
 BHAVA: god Śiva, 514.  
 BHAVÁNÍ: temple of, 244.  
 BHÁVIHÁL: in the Dhárwar taluka, inscription at, 568 note 6.  
 BHAVISHYA: Rashtrakúṭa king, 386.  
 BHÁYÁ: prince, mentioned in an inscription, 147.  
 BHÁYIDEVA: officer of the Western Chálukya king Somésvara IV. governor of the Kúndi province, 465, 556.  
 BHÍKÁJÍ: son of Bháu Singh of Maltwar, murders Jangar the Bhil Nák of Chikli, and is killed by Jangar's son Deváji, 633.  
 BHÍKSHUS: Buddhist mendicants, 173.  
 BHILLAMA: Chándor Yádava king, 17. Of the Yádava dynasty of Devagiri, 502, 503, 504, 505; discrepancy in connection with his parentage, 516, 517; his latest date, titles, 518 and note 5; wrests portions of Chálukya kingdom from Somésvara IV., 223, 230, 466, 518; rules over Kanṇátaka; killed in a battle with Hoysalas, 519; his officers, 520, 521; 549, 582.  
 BHILLAMA I.: Yádava king, son of Dháđiyappa, 231, 513.  
 BHILLAMA II.: Yádava prince, vassal of the Western Chálukyas, assists Tailapa in his war with Munja, his grant, 232, 233; 425,

- 430, 433; copperplate grant of, 511 and note 7, 513; Śiva worshipper, 514.
- BHILLAMA III.**: Yādava king, vassal of the Western Chālukyas, 234; marries Hammā, daughter of Jayasinha II. the Western Chālukya king, 435; 436, 437, 514, 515.
- BHILLAMA IV.**: Yādava king; 234, 515.
- BHILLAMA V.**: Yādava king, first of the later dynasty, extends his power over the country ruled by the Chālukyas, 235-236; puts to death the Hoysala Yādava prince at Kalyāṇa; founds the town of Devagiri and gets himself crowned; endeavours to extend his power beyond the Kṛishṇā, but is defeated by Vīra-Ballāla, 237-238. See Bhillama.
- BHILLAMAMMANAMBUDHA**: security afforded to, by Anantdev, 18.
- BHILS**: wild tribe, 113; invade the Kalyāṇ district (1817), 116; 125; plunder Gangthari, 609; massacres of, 629; establishment of the agencies of, 631.
- BHILSA**: district, identified with ancient Daśārṇa, 142, 147.
- BHIMĀ**: river, 185, 227, 357, 377 note 4; camp of Kirtivarman II. on the bank of the, 378.
- BHĪMA**: Devagiri Yādava prince, 519. Śilāhara king, 537. Sinda prince, 577.
- BHĪMA I.**: Western Chālukya king, 378.
- BHĪMA II.**: king of Anahilapattana, 242. Western Chālukya king of Kalyāṇi, 378, 379.
- BHĪMADEVA I.**: king of Gujarāt, Karna the king of Chedi forms a confederacy with, 214. Devagiri Yādava prince, is defeated by Alaf Khān's troops while conveying Devaladevī, 532.
- BHĪMARĀJA**: Western Chālukya king Satyāstraya's governor of the Banavāsi, Śāntalige, and Kisukād districts, 433.
- BHĪMARASA**: feudatory of Tailapa, 430.
- BHĪMARATHĪ**: river, 356, 377.
- BHĪMASENA**: the Pāṇḍava, 149.
- BHĪMAVARMAN**: younger brother of Śimha-vishṇu the Pallava king, 324 note 1, 325.
- BHĪMAVARGYA**: of the branch of Bhīmavarman, 325 note 1. See Nandivarman.
- BHIMDEV**: first Konkana king, 27.
- BHIMDEV I.**: Solāṅki king, assumes the title of Rāja of Rājās, 24.
- BHIMRĀJ**: 24.
- BHIMRĀJA**: son of Rāmdev of Devgir, conquers the Konkana, dispossesses the Nāik princes, makes Māhim his capital, and is claimed by Parbhū, Rajputs, and Chudrās, 27. See Bhīmadeva I.
- BHIMRY**: port, under the Gujarāt kings, 30. See Bhiwṇḍī.
- BHIR**: Bir, place, 538 note 8.
- BHIS-MA**: 234.
- BHISTI BĀG**: palace at Ahmadnagar, built by Malik Ahmad, 622.
- BHĪVANAYYA**: officer of Vikramāditya VI. (1098), 451.
- BHIWṇḍī**: town, remains of the tomb of a saint at, 41; tāluka, 542. See Bhimry.
- BHOGA-NANDI**: in Mysore, 331; 332 and note 3. See Nandi.
- BHOĠAVATĪ**: capital of the serpent king Vāsuki, 576, 577.
- BHOJA**: king of Mālwa, invades the Dekkan to avenge his uncle's death and defeats the Chālukya king Vikramāditya I.; is in turn attacked and defeated by Vikramāditya's son Jayasinha, 213-214; writes a commentary on a Smṛiti, 228. Of Panhāḍa, subdued by Singhara, 239, 240. See Bhoja II.
- BHOJA I.**: Kolhāpur Śilāhara king, 254; also called Karād Śilāhara king, 545, 547; is defeated by Achugi II. 574.
- BHOJA II.**: Śilāhara chief of Kolhāpur, 227; his grant, 255, succeeds his father Vijayārka; Vijaya Kalachuri attempts to subdue him; he becomes independent; is completely subjugated by the Yādava king Singhara, 256; his father is also called Vijayāditya of the Karād family (1190-1206), 524; 545; 548; 549.
- BHOJA CHARITRA**: account of Bhoja, king of Mālwa, 214.
- BHOJAS**: associated with Petenikas; rule over portions of the Dekkan and Vidarbha, 143 and note 2; their country, 146; Kshatriya tribe, 178.
- BHOJA TIRMAI RAI**: the usurper at Vijayana-gar, commits suicide, 642.
- BHONSĀ**: family name of Śhivājī and the Śāvants, 68; of Ellora, 624.
- BHIRGUKACHCHHA**: Broach, 405.
- BHŪDHARGAD**: sub-division of Kolhāpur territory, 548.
- BHŪJABALA VĪRA GANGA**: *viruda* of Vishṇu-vardhan the Hoysala king, 494, 500, 501.
- BHUKTI**: territorial sub-division, 397, 398.
- BHŪLOKAMALLA**: *viruda* of Someśvara III., 221.
- BHUSHANGAD**: built by Shivājī (1676), 595.
- BHŪTA**: Alavamalla-Bhūtiḡa, 465.
- BHŪTĀRYA**: 304 note 4. See Būtayya.
- BHUVANAĪKAMALLA**: title or *viruda* of Sóméśvara II. later Chālukya king, 216, 442.
- BĪCHA**: 523. See Vichara.
- BĪCHANA**: viceroy of Singhara in the southern provinces; subdues all the kings and erects a triumphal column on the banks of the Kāveri, 243, 245.
- BĪCHIDEVA**: 523. See Vichara.
- BĪCHIRĀYA**: 523. See Vichara.
- BIDAR**: 17, dismemberment of the kingdom of, 32; first an old Hindu capital but afterwards the capital of the Bahamani kings (1426), 588; ceded to the Marāthās by the Nizām in 1760; 629.
- BIJABBE**: wife of Maruḍadeva and mother of Rachcha Gaṅga, 305.
- BIJĀPUR**: district, 298 note 2; 394; 412; 413; 420; 423 note 5; 431; 432; 435 and notes 3 and 7; 440 and note 5; 443; 450; 459 note 3; town, minor capital of Vikramāditya VI., 450; inscription pillar kept in the Government museum at, 280 note 4; inscriptions at, 460; 470; 472; 473; 503; 518; 520; 521 and note 3; records at, 523; 527; 553; 572; 576; Lingāyats in, 477; 478; 497; province of,

- conferred on Yūsuf Adil Khān, who declares himself king of (1489), 32, 639-640; limits of the kingdom of, 640-41; kings brought in contact with the Portuguese and the French (1510), 641; the defeat at, of the confederate kings of Ahmadnagar Golkonda and Berar, 641; confederacy of the kings of Ahmadnagar Golkonda and Vijayanagar, 643; treaty between the Portuguese, Ahmadnagar and Bijnagar against, 46; Reverses, 643; besieged by Seif-ain-ul-Mulk, but saved from capture by the brother of the Rāja of Vijayanagar (1556), 644; plots and counterplots during Ibrāhīm Adil Shāh II.'s time, 647; the siege of, by the joint forces of Ahmadnagar, Golkonda and Berar; Chāndbibi raises it by the help of Shāh 'Abdul Hasan and the Marāthās of the Karnātak, 647; king of, sends help to Chāndbibi at Ahmadnagar; his troops come in collision with the Mughals, and are defeated; marriage alliance with the Mughals, 469; paramount power in the Konkan, 39; besieged by Asaf Khān, 650; attacked by the Mughals under Aurangzib; Khān Muhammad, prime minister, won over by the Mughals; Aurangzib raises the siege to hasten to Hindustān on hearing about his father's illness, 651-652; factions at, assassination of Khān Muhammad and despatch of an army under Afzūl Khān against Shivājī, 652; enters into a treaty with the Sids and the Sāvants against Shivājī and makes an attempt to recover the southern part of the Konkan, 68; invasion of, by the Mughals under Jaisingh and Shivājī (1664), 652; factions at (1672), 653; besieged by the Mughals, 654; the siege raised by Shivājī's diversion on the Mughal territory in the Dakhan, 654; besieged by the Mughals under Azīm, Aurangzib's second son, and taken (1686), 654; the province ceded to the Peshwa (1760) by Nizām Ali, 627, 637.
- BIJAYAGADH**: in the Bharatpur state, record at (372), 312.
- BIJJA**: son of the Kālachurya king Kannama, 468, 470. See Bijjala.
- BIJJALA**: Kālachurya prince, son of Kannama, 468; Kālachurya king, represented to be S'iva's doorkeeper, 227; 406 note 5; 428 note 4; 458; 459 note 1; 460 note 1; feudatory of Taiia III., 460; usurps the Chālukya kingdom and assumes sovereignty (1162), 462; 463; 464; 468; 469; 470; 471; 472; introduces a reckoning of his own; his *virūda*, title, and designation, 474; his feudatories and officials, 475-476; 477; revival of S'aiva faith in the time of, assassination of, 478; makes Basava his minister, 479; 480, 481; laves the feet of Ekāntada Rāmāyā, 483; 501; 548; 555; 577. See Vijjala and Vijjana.
- BIJJALA**: son of the Sinda prince Chāvūṇḍa II. and nephew of the Kālachurya Someśvara, 485; 573; 576.
- BIJJALADEVA**: Sinda prince, 463.
- BIJJALADEVI**: mother of Jagaddeva, 568.
- BIJJALARĀYA CHARITRA**: 481.
- BIJJALĀRĀNĪ**: wife of Vīra Someśvara the Hoysaḷa king, 493; 508.
- BIJJANA**: Kālachurya king, 458, 470. See Bijjala.
- BIJNAGAR**: country, 29; its Hindu rājās, 30; its treaty with the Portuguese against Bijāpur (1547), 46; its trade with the Portuguese (565); 62. See Vijayanagar.
- BILĀSPUR**: district, 384.
- BILHANA**: poet, author of Vikramāṅkadeva Charita, 180; 214; 215; 216; 217; Kāśmīrian Paṇḍit, raised to the dignity of chief Paṇḍit, 219; 221; 281 note 3; 309; 340 note 1; 345 note 4; 440 and note 3; 441; 442; 444; 445 note 3; 449; 450 note 5; 452; 454; 546.
- BILLAYYA**: son of Vīra Ballāḷa II., 502.
- BINDA**: river, 2.
- BIB**: Bhūr place, 538 note 8.
- BIRD**: Dr.: (1839), 13; 178.
- BIRKĀNA KAY**: king of Belgaum, sends his troops against Goa to retake it (1472), 638; besieged and severely defeated at Belgaum, his surrender to Muhammad Shāh II., 638; 639.
- BIRUDAKARĀM**: Aparājīt, 18.
- BIRVĀDĪ**: fort, built by Shivājī, 67; 83.
- BISHOPS**: appeal of, to Rome against the Inquisitors, 60.
- BITTIDEVA**: 494. See Vishṇuvardhana.
- BITTIGĀ**: marauder, Hoysaḷa prince Vishṇuvardhana, 459, 494, 497, 575.
- BITTIMAYYA**: (1175) officer of Vīra Ballāḷa II., 505.
- BOMBAY**: town, divides Konkan into north and south, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.; Gujarat possession, 29; its reduction by Ahmad Shāh, 30; its capture by the Franciscans (1535); intended capture by a dismissed English officer (1667), 57; its cession to England (1661), 63; harbour of, 173; presidency, 282 note 5, 298 note 2; 537, 538, 567.
- BOMBAY KARNĀTAK**: Southern Marātha Country, conquered by the Bahāmanis (1406-1472) 638-639.
- BOMMA**: feudatory of the later Chālukya dynasty, restores Chālukya power, is defeated by Vīra-Ballāḷa, 223, 237. See Brahma.
- BOMMANA**: torchbearer, slays Bijjala the Kālachurya king, 480.
- BOMMAYYA**: companion of Jagaddeva in assassinating king Vijjana, 226.
- BONTHADEVĪ**: wife of Vikramāditya IV. the Western Chālukya king, 296, 380 note 1, 427.
- BOPADEVA**: native of Berār, Hemādri's protegee, composes works on Vaishṇava doctrines, on grammar, and on medicine, 249.
- BOPPADEVĪ**: wife of Ballāḷa I., 493; accomplished in the sciences and in singing and dancing, 494.
- BORGHĀT**: pass, 42; opened (1830), 129.
- BOUNDARIES**: of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix. x.; of Shivājī's kingdom at his death in 1680, 595; of the two Marātha kingdoms (1760), 600; of the Ahmednagar and Khāndesh kingdoms (1500), 622.



- BRAHMA** : 237. Western Chálukya king Someśvara IV.'s general, restores the Chálukya sovereignty, 464, 466, 484, 486 note 1, 489; 502; 504; feudatory of the Kañachurya king Sovideva, 46. See Bomma.
- BRAHMADEVA** : 180; temple of, at Háveri; inscription at, 459 note 3.
- BRAHMADVAITA** : doctrine, 407.
- BRAHMAN** : god, 317, 340 note 2, 511.
- BRAHMANDA** : Purán, 166. [note 2.]
- BRAHMANEMIDATTA** : author of Kathákośa, 410.
- BRAHMAN** : 337 note 4. See Bráhmī.
- BRAHMANIS** : flourishing condition of, 173; revival of, under the Chálukyas, 191-192.
- BRAHMANS** : districts of, coincide with the limits of Kirát, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.; children brought up as Christians, 60; made to work like Kolis, 60; fed and married for the increase of merit, 148, 173; slaughtered by the Chola king Rájendra, 433; hostility to, 477; persecute Basava, 478; of Alande, 482; Bhíllama II. and Bhíllama III. grant villages to, 514; harassed by Jayakesin I., 514, 543, 567; established in Kuntala, 560; in Talgund, 561.
- BRAHMAŚRÍRÁJA** : prime minister of the Pallava king Nandivarman, 325.
- BRAHMÁVAKA** : family, 413.
- BRAHMÁVARTA** : Aryas' holy land, 135.
- BRAHMAVUVARÁJA** : 325. See Brahmaśrírāja.
- BRAHMEŚVARA** : god, site of, 482.
- BRÁHMÍ** : one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.
- BRIDGE OF RÁMA** : connects Ceylon with the Coromandel coast, 341.
- BIGGS** : 30; Captain, in charge of Khándesh (1819), 631.
- BRHADRATHA** : last Maurya king, murdered by his general, 115.
- BRHASPATI** : ancestor of the Pallavas, 317.
- BRHAT-KATHA** : 170 and note 1.
- BRHAT-PARALUB** : village, 288.
- BRHAT-SAMHITA** : work of Varáhamihira, 310; 413 note 2.
- BRITISH** : see English.
- BRITISH MUSEUM** : grant, 344 note 6; stone inscription in, 557.
- BROACH** : town, 4; Gujarát head-quarters of Rashtrakútas of Málkhet, 22; district, 310; 314 note 6; 316; 354; district, 403, 412; territory round, ravaged by Singhara 525; 538 note 8.
- BUBUJI KHÁNAM** : Marátha princess, 641 note 3; grandmother of Mallu and mother of Ismael Adil Sháh, 642.
- BUDHA** : son of Soma the Moon, 340.
- BUDDHA** : tooth of, pounded, 56; religion of, 173; *vihára* of, at Dambal, 452. Kalachuri king, conquered and put to flight by Mangaleśa (597-602), 181, 295, 311, 315, 336, 347, 348 and note 6.
- BUDDEARÁJA** : victory over, by Mangaleśa, 295, 348. See Buddha.
- BUDDHAVARMAN** : Pallava king, 325; Chalukya king, 359. See Buddhavarmarāja.
- BUDDHAVARMARÁJA** : 188.
- BUDDHAVARASA** : feudatory of Prabhútarasha-Govindarāja of Gujarát, 399.
- BUDDHISM** : introduction of, into China, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.; stronghold of, 12; flourishing condition of, 173; prevalence of, though in a declining condition, under the Chalukyas, 191; under the Rashtrakútas, 208; under the later Chálukyas, 228; 406 and note 5; in the Kánarese country, 452.
- BUDDHISTS** : 406 note 5; 482; remains of, in the neighbourhood of Kolhápur, 538 note 8; community of, at Karheri, 541; records of, 542 and note 2.
- BUDHAGUPTA** : 369 note 5.
- BÜHLER** : Dr., 151 note 1; 153; 196 note 2; 278 notes 1 and 2; 279; 295 note 3; 309 note 8; 312 note 7; 313 notes 1 and 3; 314; 315; 319 note 3; 320 note 2; 335 note 1; 360 and note 3; 364; 370; 373 note 5; 393; 399; 401 note 1; 408 note 4; 409 note 1.
- BUTAGAUDANAPURA** : in Mysore, inscription at, 502.
- BUNDELKHAND** : 396; 469.
- BURADÁSHING** : in the Hubli taluka, inscription at, 572.
- BURGESS** : Dr., 13; 153; 165; 196; 346 note 1; 374 note 6; 391 and note 6.
- BURHÁN** : Nizám Sháh (1508-1553), son and successor of Ahmad Nizám Sháh; overruns Berár (1526), is driven back by Bahádur Sháh of Gujarát (1528); acknowledges Bahádur Sháh's supremacy (1530); overruns Sholápur and the adjoining five districts (1543), 622; captures Gulbarga and Kalyán (1548), 590; recaptures Sholápur (1549), 590; dies (1553), 623.
- BURHÁN** : Mortiza Nizám Sháh's brother; becomes king of Ahmadnagar by the aid of the Mughals and Ibrahim Adilsháh (1690), 623; dies (1594), 624.
- BURHANPUR** : 607; the capital of Khándesh kings built by Malik Názir (1399-1441); captured by Aká-ud-dín Bahamani (1435), 620; Burhán Nizám Sháh acknowledges Bahádur's supremacy at (1530), 622; capital of the Mugal governor Prince Daniál (1600), 624; visited by Sir Thomas Roe in 1616, by Bernier in 1656, by Tavernier in 1665; 625; taken by Nizám-ul-mulk in (1720), 626; the battle of, in 1720 between Nizám-ul-mulk and the imperial army, 627; sacked by the Maráthas, 626; death of Nizám-ul-mulk at, (1748), 627; taken from India by Colonel Stephenson for the Peshwa (1803), 629.
- BURNELL** : Dr., 278 note 1, 285 note 6, 298 note 2, 318 notes 3 and 12, 383, 456 note 1.
- BUTARASA** : governor of the Kongalnad and Púnád districts, 303.
- BUTAYA** : 304. See Satyavakya Kongunivarman-Permanañi-Bútuga. See Bhútárya.
- BÚTTARASA** : 303 note 7.
- BÉTUGA** : 302 note 2.
- BUZANTION** : identified with Vaijayanti, 174.
- BYZANTIUM** : 2.



**CÆSAR FREDERICK** : 37.  
**CALICUT** : visited by the Portuguese, 43.  
**CALLIANA** : 3.  
**CAMBAY** : 4; underground passage to, 13; north boundary of Lār, 22, 23; port of Gujarāt, 25; gulf of, 310.  
**CAMPBELL** : Mr., 174.  
**CAMPBELL** : Major-general, ordered up by General Wellesley to keep peace in the Southern Marāṭha Country (1803), 663.  
**CANARESE** : prosody, of Nāgavarman, 344 note 5.  
**CANARINS** : black priests from Malabār, 86.  
**CANNIBALISM** : 465.  
**CAPE COMORIN** : 282 note 5.  
**CAPE OF GOOD HOPE** : 43, 64.  
**CASABA** : district between Bassein and Agāshi, 45.  
**CASTRO** : John De, makes treaties with Ahmadnagar and Bijanagar (1547), 46; Portuguese viceroy, does not carry out his king's order to persecute Hindus and Musalmāns (1546), 59.  
**CATALAN MAP** : of A.D. 1375, 4.  
**CATHOLICS** : 55.  
**CAUSES** : of the downfall of the Portuguese empire in India, 62; of distress in the Southern Konkan, 126.  
**CAVE ARCHITECTURE** : used under the Chalukyas for Purāṇic religion, 192.  
**CAVES** : Buddhistic, 3; Ajanta, Chandansār, Chiplun, Dābhōl, Elephanta, Elura, Gavhānevelgaum, Jambrug, Jogeshvari, Kānheri, Khed, Kondāne, Kondivte, Kuda, Māgāthan, Mandapeshvar, Pāl, Sangameshvar, Vāde Pādāl, 9; Brāhmanical (Mandapeshvar and Māgāthan), 11; Kol, 12; Kondivte, 27; at Kānheri, and Junnar, 174, 541, 542.  
**CAVE TEMPLES** : believed to be the work of the Pāndavas, 27; Vaiṣṇava, at Vātāpi completed in the time of Kirtivarman I., 192, 345.  
**CAZADOS** : married soldiers, 55.  
**CENTRAL INDIA** : earliest traces of the Rāshṭrakūṭas obtained from, 384; Kalachuris of, 396, 468, 469, 470.  
**CENTRAL PROVINCES** : 384, 420, 425.  
**CESSSES** : imposed by the Portuguese, 53.  
**CEYLON** : 28, 146, 207; Hemādri is believed to have taken the Modī writing from, 249; conquest of, 324; king of, attacked by Vikramāditya VI., 442; 536. See Sīnhala.  
**CHABBI** : village in the Hubli tāluka, 307.  
**CHAITYA CAVE** : inscription on, 354 note 3.  
**CHAITYAS** : temple caves, 12; Buddhist tombs of worship, 173.  
**CHĀKANA** : head-quarters of Malek-ul-Tujār (1451), 588, 589; capture of, by Colonel Deacon, 611.  
**CHĀKANA** : Western Chālukya king Someśvara IV.'s officer, 465.  
**CHĀKIRĀJA** : Gaṅga prince, 211, 303 note 1, 400.  
**CHAKORA** : mountain, 149.  
**CHAKRAGOTTA** : in Mālwa, laid waste by Eregyaṅga, 494; burnt by Vishpuvardhana, 496 and note 2; 497.

**CHAKRAKOTA** : fortress in Dhārā territory, marched against by Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 215; 442.  
**CHAKRAVARTIN** : emperor, 555.  
**CHALADUTTARANGA** : *biruda* of the Gaṅga chief Maṛasīṃha, 305.  
**CHALIKYA** : 336 and note 3. See Chalukya.  
**CHALIKYAS** : family of, 337. See Chalukyas.  
**CHĀLISGĀUM** : 147; tāluka in Khāndesh district, 244.  
**CHĀLKE** : Marāṭhā family name, 224.  
**CHALKYA** : 336 and note 3. See Chalukya.  
**CHALLĒSVARA** : temple of, 421.  
**CHALUKYA** : dynasty (578-757), Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii., 178, 277; dominions, 281; 385; dynastic name, 336 note 3; record, 337 note 2; family, 342; 391; stock, 427 note 3. See Chalukyas.  
**CHALUKYA** : dynasty of Kalyāṇa, 469; 493; 518. Progenitor of the Chālukyas, 278 note 1. See Chālukyas.  
**CHĀLUKYA-BHĪMA I.** : Eastern Chalukya king (888-918), 412.  
**CHĀLUKYA BHĪMA II.** : Eastern Chalukya king (934-945), 417.  
**CHALUKYAGIRI** : mountain, 340 and note 4.  
**CHALUKYAS** : of Bādāmi, 143; 180-192; 277; 280; 281; 287 note 1; 315; 335; 336; 340 note 4; 383; 385; 387; 391; foundation of the dynasty of, 178, 335 and note 1; various forms of the name, 336 note 3; legendary origin; Ayodhyā their original seat, 339 and notes 2 and 3, 340 and note 1; their genealogy, 336 and note 2, 337; 381; irregular succession, 346 note 4; crest and banner and other articles of their royal insignia, 299 note 4, 341 note 1; use Saka era, 295; authentic names in the family of, 342; abeyance and recovery (655) of their sovereignty, 318, 319, 324, 362, 363; chief enemies of Mahendraravman I, Pallava king, 316 note 5, 350; their hostilities begin in the reign of Pulikeśin II., 329, 341; separated into Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi and Eastern Chalukyas of Veṅgi (615), 335 note 1, 352; Hiuen Tsiang's account of Mahārāshṭra under them, 184-185, 353-355; establish a branch in southern Gujarāt, 186-187, 188; 311; overwhelmed by the Rāshṭrakūṭas, 190, 336, 378, 385, 389; side branch comes in power (973), 190, 336, 378; extent of their kingdom, 341 note 2, 382; Vishṇu their family god; tolerate and patronise Śaivism, and also Jainism and Buddhism, 191-192, 338; Purāṇic side of Brahmanism receives a great development and cave architecture comes to be used for the purposes of Purāṇic religion, 192; their record, 322, 327, 427 note 3. Veṅgi or Eastern branch of; their territory, 341 note 2; their king burns

<sup>1</sup> References to the Early Chālukyas from Dr. Bhāṇḍārkar's Early History of the Dekkan are shown under this head, as the Chālukyas of Bādāmi and the Early Chālukyas are identical with each other.

- the city of Rāshtrakūta Krishna II., 384; note 4; builds the wall of Mālkhed at the desire of Rāshtrakūta Govinda III., 403; their records, 310; 336 note 3; 337 note 2; 351, 412, 453. See Pulakesi I., Kirtivarman, Maṅgalīśa, Pulakesi II., Vishnvardhana, Jayasimha, Chandraditya, Adityavarman, Vikramāditya I., Vinayāditya, Vijayāditya, Vikramāditya II., and Kirtivarman II. See also Chalukya.
- CHĀLUKYAS**!: of Kalyāṇa or Kalyāṇi, 143; 211-224, 343, 426-467, 549; distinct from the Chalukyas of Bādāmi, 211; their connection with the Chalukyas of Bādāmi, 335 note 1, 378 and note 3, 379; their genealogy, 379, 436; their crests and banners, 299 note 4; dynasty begins with Vikramāditya IV., 427; Kalyāṇa becomes the capital in the reign of Someśvara I., 440; Vikramāditya II. also styled VI. is the greatest of their monarchs who abolishes the Śaka era and establishes his own, 217; their power declines in the reigns of Jagadekamalla and Tailapa II., 222; Bhīlāma, the Yādava, seizes the northern and eastern portions of the kingdom, 518; Bijjala, the general of Tailapa II. also styled Taila III. usurps the throne, 222, 472, 475, 501; Someśvara IV. revives with the help of Brahma or Bomma the sovereignty for a short time at Annigeri, 223, 463, 489; Vira-Ballāla II. acquires supremacy, and the dynasty ends, 223, 503; branch of the family in southern Konkan, 223; religious and social condition of the people; Buddhism, Jainism, Purāṇic religion, codification of the civil and religious law, 222-229. See Vikramāditya IV., Taila II., Satyaśraya, Vikramāditya V., Jayasimha II., Someśvara I., Someśvara II., Vikramāditya VI., Someśvara III., Jagadekamalla II., Taila III., and Someśvara IV. Also see Chālukya.
- CHĀLUKYA-VIKRAMAKĀLA**: (1076-1077), 447. See Chālukya-Vikramavarsha.
- CHĀLUKYA-VIKRAMAVARSHA**: 447, 463.
- CHĀMALADEVĪ**: wife of Tailapa II. the Hāṅgal Kādamba, 559, 562.
- CHĀMANDA**: Raṭṭa of Saundatti, 455. Officer of Jayakarna the Western Chālukya king, 554.
- CHAMBAL**: river, 135.
- CHĀNDOR**: 231.
- CHĀMPĀNER**: 8.
- CHĀMUNDĀ**: one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.
- CHĀMUNDARĀYA**: minister of Rāchamalla the Western Gaṅga prince, and writer of the Chāmunḍarāya-Purāṇa, 307; 332.
- CHĀMUNDARĀYA-PURĀṆA**: written by Chāmunḍarāya, minister of Rāchamalla the Western Gaṅga chief, 307.
- CHANDADANDA**: general of Pulikesi II., 14. Pallava king of Kāंची defeated by Ravivarman Kādamba, 289, 291 note 1; 322.
- CHANDALADEVĪ**: Chandralekhā, wife of the Western Chālukya Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 218, 449, 546, 547. Wife of the Raṭṭa chieftain Lakshmidēva I., also called Chandrike and Chandrikādevī, 551, 556.
- CHANDALAKABBE**: wife of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I. also called Chandrikādevī, 438.
- CHANDANSĀR**: caves at, 9.
- CHANDASĪ SĀTAKARNI**: identified with Chatusparpa Sātakarpi, 156.
- CHĀND BIRI**: daughter of Hussain Nizām Shāh married to Alī Adil Shāh of Bijāpur (1564) 645; confined in the fort of Sātāra by Hājī Kishwar Khān; released by Yeklās Khān, 647; defends Ahmadnagar against the Mughals (1595); murdered by the soldiers of Ahmadnagar (1600), 624.
- CHANDGAD**: in the Belgaum district, 568.
- CHĀNDOR**: range, in Nāsik district, 355, 512.
- CHANDRA**: 511. See Soma, Karāḍ Śilāhāra, 545.
- CHANDRADITYA**: Pulakesi or Pulikesin II.'s second son, 185, 186; his charter, 363; his wife's grant at Nerūr, 185, 352, 365; and at Kochreṃ, 366. Kolhāpur or Karāḍ Śilāhāra prince, 254, 545, 546.
- CHANDRADITYAPURA**: town, modern Chāndor, 231, 512.
- CHANDRAGUPTA**: lying, founder the Maurya dynasty (B.C. 320) Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.; extent of his dominions, 155, 157; his relations with the successors of Alexander the Great, 162, 277, 284; lineage of, 578, 579, 580, 582, 584. Rāshtrakūta officer, 413.
- CHANDRAGUPTA I.**: early Gupta king, 580.
- CHANDRAGUPTA II.**: Gupta king, son and successor of Samudragupta, 361 note 3.
- CHANDRAKĀNTA**: or moon-stone, 437 note 5.
- CHANDRALEKHĀ**: wife of Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 218; 449; 546; 547. See Chandaladevī.
- CHANDRAPURA**: town, 537, 568.
- CHANDRARĀJA**: third Kolhāpur Śilāhāra prince, 254.
- CHANDRASEN JĀDHAV**: Dhanājī's son, his quarrel with his father's karkūn Bālaḥi Vishvanāth; is defeated at Deur by Haibat-rāo Nimbālkar under the orders of Shāhu; retires to Kolhāpur and thence to Nizām-ul-Mulk and obtains from him Bālki in jāghir, 598.
- CHANDRA ŚRĪ**: (208-211) coins of, 166, 168.
- CHANDRIKE**: 556. See Chandaladevī.
- CHANDRIKĀDEVĪ**: wife of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 438. See Chandalakabbe. Wife of the Raṭṭa chieftain Lakshmidēva I., 556. See Chandaladevī and Chandrike.
- CHANDUGIDEVA**: officer of the Kaḷachurya king Ahavamalla, 487, 489, 570.
- CHĀNGADEVA**: grandson of Bhāskarachārya, founds a *matha* at Pāṭṇā for the study of his

\* References to the late Chālukyas from Dr. Bhāndarkar's Early History of the Dekkan are shown under this head, as Chālukyas of Kalyāṇa and late Chālukyas are identical with each other.

- grandfather's Siddhantaśiromani and other works, 244, 526. Councillor of prince Govana of the Nikumbha family, 460.
- CHANGADEVATYA : Vikramāditya VI.'s officer, 450.
- CHANNABASAVA : nephew of Basava, incarnation of Kārtikeya, 479; flies to Uḷavi, 480, 481, 484. See Chenna Basava.
- CHANNABASAVA-PURĀNA : sacred book of the Lingāyats, 435, 437 and note 5, 478, 479, 480 and note 5, 481.
- CHĀPA : race, 313 note 3. See Gurjaras.
- CHAPLIN : Mr., Madras Civilian under Mr. Mountstuart Elphinstone, 665.
- CHĀPOTAKA : 375 note 7. See Chāvōṭaka.
- CHĀPOTKATAS : 409 note 1. See Chānūās.
- CHARANAS : Vedic schools of Brāhmanas, 148.
- CHARLES II. : king of England, 63.
- CHĀRUBENNĀ : river, 356. See Vārubennā.
- CHASHTANA : 157; Satrap (132), 159; relations of Gotamiputra and his successors with, 160-161, 170.
- CHATARAPANA : his regnal year, 152, 154.
- CHATARKOT : hill fort, 396.
- CHĀTTA : Goa Kādamba feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasīma II., 436, 459, 535, 537. See Shashthadeva I. the Hāngal Kādamba prince, 559, 560, 561.
- CHĀTTALADEVA : 436. See Shashthadeva I.
- CHĀTTALADEVĪ : wife of Vijayāditya I. the Goa Kādamba, 565, 568; mother of Kamalādevī, 569.
- CHĀTTAYA : 436, 565, 567. See Shashthadeva I. and Shashthadeva II. the Hāngal Kādamba Chāṭṭa, 559, 560.
- CHĀTTIMBARASA : Kaḷachurya Bijjala's accountant, 473.
- CHĀTTUGA : Chāṭṭa, the Hāngal Kādamba, 559, 560.
- CHĀTURAPANA : son of Yajña Śrī, 153; son-in-law of Rudradāman, 161; identified with Vāsishthiputra Śātakarpi, 167; (172), 168.
- CHĀTURSING : brother of the rāja of Sātara taken prisoner (1812) and confined till death (1818), 114. See Chitursing.
- CHĀTURVARGA CHINTĀMANI : work by Hemādri, 249.
- CHĀTUSHPARNA : may be identified with Chaturapara or with Chandraśrī, 156.
- CHAUDADĀMPUR : in Dhātār, record of the Devagiri Yādavas at, 526, 527 and note 1; inscription at, 529; records of the Guttas at, 578, 580, 581, 582 and note 4, 583.
- CHĀUDĀS : of Aphilwād, 409 note 1.
- CHAUL : Ptolemy's Semulla, 1, 2; Cheul, 2, 7; caves, 12; Chemuli, capital of the Silāhāras, 16; Silāhāra port, 21, 543; Chemūlya, its rulers helped by Avasara II. the Southern Koṅkan Silāhāra, 537; southern boundary of Lār, 22; district laid waste by Malik Kafur, 29, 533; port, of the second government of the Dakhan under the Bahmanis, under the Gujarāt kings, 30; passes to Ahmadnagar kings, 33; commercial mart, ranked with Surat and Goa, 34; its imports; horse traffic and silk weavings, 35; its wood carvings, lacquer work, and its description; its silk manufactures, 36; port, Moors defeated by D'Almeida at (1507), 43-44; Muslim city, destroyed by Shivājī, 41; Portuguese factory (1512-1521); fort built at, by the Portuguese (1523), 45; Portuguese defeated off and at (1521 and 1530), 46; its siege by Ahmadnagar troops and defence by Don Francisco DeMascarenhas (1570), fortifications of the Portuguese town built (1570 and 1592), 49; besieged by the Moghals (1612), 40; Magistrate's court, judicial establishment and jail in, 52; Portuguese fortress and artillery at, 52; visit of its patron saint Xavier to, 56; exports from, 62; port, frequented by the English and Dutch ships without hindrance, 63, 71; besieged by Sambhājī (1683), 77; taken by the Marāṭhas (1711), 85; cession of, to the French, discussed, 102-103; 174, 232 note 5. See Cheul.
- CHAULUKIKA : 340 note 1. See Chaulukya.
- CHAULUKYA : dynasty at Aphilwād, 340 note 1, 525 note 4.
- CHAULUKYAS : dynasty of, 532 note 1; 567.
- CHAUNDA : Yādava governor of the south, 245.
- CHAUNDARĀJA KRISHNA : Yādava king's officer, 527. See Chaundja.
- CHAUNDI SETTI : 527. See Chaundarāja.
- CHAUTH : grant of, in the Mughal rúbās of the Dakhan obtained by Shāhu (1719), 655; the outstanding balances of, claimed by the Marāṭhas from the Nizām (1794), 606.
- CHĀVA : Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573, 574.
- CHĀVALIDEVĪ : wife of Ballāja I., 493; accomplished in the sciences and in singing and dancing, 494.
- CHĀVOTAKA : king, defeated by the Tājikas or Arabs, 187, 375 and note 7.
- CHĀVUNDA I. : Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573; also called Chaundja, 574.
- CHĀVUNDA II. : son of Achugi II. the Yelburga Sinda feudatory of Taila III., 439, 460, 462; marries the Kaḷachurya princess Siriyādevī, 470, 473, 573, 576.
- CHĀVUNDALADEVĪ : wife of Tailapa I. the Hāngal Kādamba, 559, 560.
- CHĀVUNDARĀYA : 428 note 4; feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 439.
- CHAWADĀNPUR : records of the Guttas at, 573. See Chaudadāmpur.
- CHĀBBI : 307. See Chabbi.
- CHEDI : king of, 179; 201, 203; humbled by Tailapa, 212; attacked by Someśvara I., 214; 410; 431; country about Jabalpur, 181, 225, 468; dynasty, 240; era, 293 note 2, 310, 313 note 1, 314 note 1, 360 note 1, 374. See Kalachuri era. Lords of the race of, 380.
- CHELLAKETANA : family, 403 and note 2; 420.
- CHEMBUR : 174.
- CHEMULA : capital of the Silāhāras, 11. See Chaul.
- CHEMULI : Chaul, 543.
- CHEMŪLYA : Chaul, 537.

- CHEMWAL**: Chaul, 282 note 5, 537.
- CHENGIRI**: kings, subdued by Vishnuvardhana, 495 and note 8; country, ruled over by Vishnuvardhana, 499.
- CHENNA**: Siva's attendant, 482.
- CHENNA BASAVA**: nephew of Basava, helps Basava in propounding his new doctrine; after Basava's death, surrenders all his property to the king and is admitted into favour; becomes the sole leader of the Lingayatas and shapes the creed of his sect, 227. See Channa Basava.
- CHERA**: 143; country about Maisur ruled by the Gaṅga family, 183, 189, 197; subdued by Kṛṣṇa III., 207; king, made subject to Vikramāditya, 219; defeated by Someśvara II., 333; humbled by Śiṅghapa, 525; territory, 298, 308; country ruled over by Vishnuvardhana, 499.
- CHERAS**: defeated by the Western Chālukya king Jayasimha II., 213, 436.
- CHEUL**: 2, 7; caves, 12; under the Bahamani rule (1317-1500), 620. See Chaul.
- CHHĀNDASA**: obsolete language, 141.
- CHHAROLĪ**: village, 392-393.
- CHHATISGARH**: province, under the eastern branch of the Chedi dynasty, 240.
- CHHINDWĀRA**: district, 420.
- CHHITTARĀJA**: Śilāhāra king (1026), 436, 539, 542, 543.
- CHHITTARĀJDEV**: eleventh Śilāhāra-king, 18.
- CHHOTĀ UDEPUR**: state, 315.
- CHHURĀYANA**: under Chorawne, 347 note 2.
- CHICACOL**: grants at, 297.
- CHICHNI**: town, seized by Bhimrāja, 27.
- CHIRP OF SĀLSETTE**: English, 123.
- CHIEFS AND JAHĀGIRDĀRS**: Khāndesh and, Nāsik; their states, early history and powers 632, 633.
- CHIKĀRYA**: Vaiśya, builds a Jaina temple, 201; 413.
- CHIKKA**: father of Bīchapa, 243.
- CHIKKA BĀGEVĀDĪ**: record at, 526, 527.
- CHIKKADEVĀ**: subordinate of Vīchapa, 524.
- CHIEF OF THE GUTTA** prince Joyideva II., 533.
- CHIKKAKETAYYA**: minister of Vira-Narasimha III., 509.
- CHIKKA MUDDANŪR**: in the Nizām's dominions, record at, 523.
- CHIKODI**: district, disputes about, 657.
- CHIMNĀJĪ APPA**: Peshwa's brother, takes Bassein (1739), 84.
- CHINA**: country, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.
- CHINCHALI**: village, inscription at, 442 note 5.
- CHINCHAVALLI**: 364 note 1. See Chinchavalya.
- CHINCHAVĀLYA**: identified with Chincholy, 364 note 1.
- CHINCHOLI**: village, 515.
- CHINCHULI**: identified with modern Chincholi, 515.
- CHINESE**: authors, effects of their writings on Indian history, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.; proposal to establish a colony of, in Sālsette (1794), 123.
- CHINGLEPUT**: district in Madras, 421.
- CHINTAKUNTHA**: village, 364.
- CHINTĀMANRĀO**: of Sāngli, wounded by Dhundia Wagh, 662.
- CHITLUN**: village with caves, 9; head-quarters of the Chitpāvans, 27; 35; cave monastery at, 173; copperplate grant at, 186; 337 note 2; grant of Pulike in II, at, 345; 356.
- CHIPURUPALLE**: grant at, 357 note 1.
- CHITALDURG**: district in Mysore, 285 note 5, 413, 454; inscription at, 457.
- CHITPĀVANS**: subdivision of Mahārāshtra Brāhmins, creation of, 27; 113; 245.
- CHITRAKANTHA**: charger of Vikramāditya I., 186; 322 note 8; 358 note 1; 361.
- CHITRAKOT**: hill fort, 396.
- CHITRAKŪTĀ**: fortress, apparently Chitrakot or Chatarkot in Bundelkhand, 207, 396, 420.
- CHITRAMĀYA**: Pallava prince, killed by Udayachandra, 326.
- CHITRARATHASVĀMIN**: 333.
- CHITRASELU**: village in the Toramara country, 309; camp of Vinayaditya at, 369.
- CHITRAVĀHA**: son of the Ālupa ruler Guṇasāgara, 309, 369.
- CHITURSING**: brother of the rāja of Sātara, flies to Kolhāpur; defeats and kills Parsharām Bhāu with the help of Kolhāpur troops, 607; seized and imprisoned in the fort of Kānguri (1812) by Trimbakji Dengle, 610. See Chaturising.
- CHODAS**: Chōlas, 277.
- CHODADEVA I.**: Kulottuṅga, Eastern Chalukya king (1063-1112), t333 and note 8. See Rājendra-Chōḍa.
- CHOKIDEVĀ**: Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- CHOLA**: country, 281; kings defeated by Someśvara II., 333; Purāṇic genealogy, 342 note 1; 350; king of, defeated by Vikramāditya I., 362 and note 6; by Vinayaditya I., 363; by Vikramāditya II., 375; records, 431, 433; king of, burns Jain temples in Beḷvola, 441; kingdom, in a state of anarchy, 445; 489; king, 491, 492; 495, 496; feudatories of the Hoysalas, 498; 499; country, ruled over by Vishnuvardhana, 499; kingdom, established by Narasimha II., 507; taken by Vira-Someśvara, 508; king, subdued by Śiṅghapa, 525. See Chōlas.
- CHOLANA-KOTE**: elephant of Rājāditya the Chōla king, 322 note 8.
- CHOLAS**: country of the, 133; monkey-soldiers directed to go to, 137; descendants of an individual of the Chōla tribe, 139; 140; 142; 143; province, lying outside Aśoka's kingdom, 146; country of the, invaded by Pulakesi II., 183; rebel against and are subdued by Vikramāditya I., 186; king of the, reduced by Vinayaditya and made ally, 188-189; fought with and reduced by Vikramāditya II., 190; army of the, vanquished by the army of Karmātaka, 194; subdued by Rāshtrakūṭa Kṛṣṇa III., 207, and Kakka II., 423; country of the invaded by Tailapa the Western Chālukya, 212; beaten by Jayasimha II., 213, 436; king

- of, conquered by Someśvara I., 214, 215, 441, 567; defeated by Vikramāditya VI., 215, 442, 444, 494; king of the, in alliance with the Goa king, 216; prince of the, makes alliance with Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., and offers him his daughter in marriage, 216-217; revolution in the kingdom of, 217; king of the, made subject to Vikramāditya, 219; 277, 282, 322, 340 note 2, 350; kingdom of the, 358 note 1; king of, 378; 389; burn Jain temples, 443; 499, 527.
- CHOLIA** : king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 345; country, 346.
- CHORAWNE** : village in the Sangamesvara taluka of the Ratnagiri district, 347 note 2.
- CHOSROES II.** : king of Persia (591-628), 185. See Khosru II.
- CHRISTIANITY** : propagation of, 55; practice of, 56.
- CHRISTIANS** : 3; condition of, 53; pirates, 61.
- CHRISTIAN WRITERS** : 60.
- CHRONICLERS** : of Gujarāt, 213.
- CHRONOLOGY** : of the Andhrabhṛtyas and Śātavāhanas, 157-163.
- CHULUKA** : hand, hollowed for the reception of oblationary water, 180.
- CHURCH** : revenue and superintendence of the, 57.
- CHŪTAVANA** : battle at, 326.
- CHUYIPĀKA** : in the Talupaka country, 334.
- CLEMENT X.** : Pope, frees vicars apostolic and their missionaries from the jurisdiction of the Inquisition at Goa (1673), 61.
- CLERGY** : appeal to Rome against the Inquisitors, 61.
- CLIMATE** : of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.
- CLIVE** : Lieutenant-Colonel, 93.
- COAST** : of the Konkan, description of, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.-xi.
- COCHIN** : state, the alliance of its Rājās with Abyssinian Turks, and Egyptians, 34; its capture by the Dutch (1663), 61; 282 note 5.
- COCINTAGA** : spelling of Konkan-Tana used by an Italian writer of the fourteenth century, 4.
- COCINTANA** : spelling of Konkan-Tana in the Catalan map (1375), 4.
- COCKBURN** : Colonel, English commander, negotiates the convention at Vadgaon (1778), 605.
- COIMBATORE** : 496.
- COINS** : study of the old, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii.; of the Śātavāhanas, vi.; of lead and copper, discovered at Kolhāpur, characters on, 152; names of princes on the Supārā, 153; dates on the, of the Kshatrapa dynasty, 157; found at Kolhāpur, 158; of Kshatrapa at Kolhāpur, and of Yajñaśrī at Supārā, 161; 385.
- COLLABY** : port at the entrance into the river of Chaul, 102.
- COLLEGE** : of the Purification, establishment of, at Bassein, 57.
- COLLOOR** : village, 299 note 1.
- COMARA** : Bay, 90.
- COMMUNICATION** : between the several provinces under the Andhrabhṛtyas or Śātavāhanas, 177.
- COMORIN** : Cape, 143.
- CONFEDERACY** : of the kings of Ahmednagar, Golkonda, and Rāmraj of Vijayanagar against Bijāpur, 642.
- CONFEDERATION** : Musalmāns against Rām Rāj of Vijayanagar (1564), 614.
- CONFIGURATION** : of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.-xi.
- CONJEVERAM** : town, 140; 183; capital of the Pallava kings, captured by Vikramāditya I., 186; Kāñchi, 280; inscriptions at, 318 note 3, 319 note 3; 325 note 2; 327 note 8; 329; 330.
- CONSPIRACY** : against the English at Sātara and Poona, detected, and the ringleaders executed, 612.
- CONVENTION** : of Vadgaon, disavowed by the Bombay Government, 605.
- CONVERSION** : to Christianity, 55; by force (1594), 59.
- CONVERTS** : Panjābi, 57, 58; privileges of, and encouragement to, 59.
- COORG** : state, 299; 341 note 2.
- COROMANDEL** : coast, 4.
- COSMAS** : Greek merchant of the sixth century, 3.
- COURT OF MADRID** : sells Indian appointments to the highest bidder, 64.
- COURTEN** : Sir William, his association incorporated with the East India Company (1638-1639), 120.
- CROSBY** : Lieutenant (1818), 119.
- CUNHA** : Nuno Da, prohibits the persecution of Hindus by Catholic priests, 58.
- CUNNINGHAM** : General Sir Alexander, 296 note 5, 311, 338 note 7, 353 note 2, 357 note 3, 380 note 1, 410; his "Indian eras," 415 note 3; 418, 432 note 8.
- CURUMBIES** : Kunbis, 53.
- DĀBHOL** : district, 7; caves, 9; district, laid waste by Malik Kāfur, 29; port of the first government of the Dakhan, under the Bahamanis; under Gujarāt kings, 30; last Musalmān seaport, 31; visit of Mahmud Shāh to, 33; commercial mart, ranked with Surat and Goa and the meeting-place of all nations, 34; its defences, 35; 39; frequently burnt by the Portuguese, 41; port destroyed by Francisco d' Almeida, 45; Portuguese factory, 48; destruction of, by the Portuguese (1570), 49; port, frequented by the English and Dutch ships without hindrance, 63; burnt by Shivājī (1660), 68; Subha, 69; given to the Shirke family, 72; taken by the Peshwa (1756), 92; 120; creek, 173; 533.
- DACHANABADES** : name of the Dakhan in the Periplus (247), 619.
- DADĀ** : commander of Mallugi's troop of elephants, 237.



- DĀDĀJĪ KONDEV**: Brāhman manager of Shāhji Bhonsla and tutor of Shivāji, his death (1647), 591.
- DADDA I.**: Gurjara chieftain, uproots the Nāgas, 281 note 3; 312 note 7, 313 note 4; vassal of the Kalachuri king Buddha, 315.
- DADDA II.**: Gurjara king, 312 and note 7, 313; contemporary of Harshavardhana of Kanauj, 314 and note 1; gives protection to Dharmasena IV, king of Valabhi, 315.
- DADDA III.**: Gurjara king, wages war with the kings of the East and West (706), 316.
- DĀGHORA**: relic shrine, 12.
- DĀHALA**: Chedi country, in Central India, attacked by the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 214; 293; 411; acquired by the Kalachuri king Kṛishṇa, 468; 469.
- DĀHĀNU**: town, attacked by the Mughals, 40; Portuguese fort at, 66.
- DĀHANUKĀ**: river, 143.
- DAHRASENA**: Traikūṭaka king (456-457) grant of, 294-295.
- DĀJĪ GOPĀL**: Brāhman rebel, takes the fort of Betāvād (1817), 630.
- DAKHAMITRA**: wife of Ushavadāta, 118.
- DAKHAN**: 608; 609; 619; 626; 627. See Dekkan.
- DAKHINABADES**: Dekkan, 133, 174.
- DAKKHAN**: 133. See Dakhan.
- DAKKHINĀBADHA**: Dakhan, 133.
- DAKHINĀVADHA**: Dakhan, 133.
- DAKSHINA**: Sanskrit form of Dekkan, 133. See Dekkan.
- DAKSHINA-MAHĪ**: southern kingdom, 523.
- DAKSHINA-MAHĪ-MANDALA**: territory of the southern land, 500.
- DAKSHINA-MANDALA**: southern territory ruled over by Vira-Ballāla II., 502.
- DAKSHINĀPĀTHA**: southern region, 133, 140, 157, 160, 161, 174, 187, 280, 339, 482.
- DAKSHINA-SIVA**: god, 386.
- DĀMA**: Dāva, Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573, 574.
- DAMĀJĪ GĀIKWĀR**: joins Tārābāi, defeats the Peshwa's officers and takes several forts for her; is encountered and taken prisoner by the Peshwa and sent to Poona, 601.
- DAMĀJĪ THORĀT**: 599.
- DAMAN**: northern boundary of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix.; district of Ahmedābād kingdom, 30; 34; thānadāri, attacked by the Moghals (1582); town, besieged by the Moghals (1612), 40; its cession to the Portuguese, 48; jail at, 52; Portuguese fortress at, 54.
- DAMANA**: king of Erāṇḍapalla, 280.
- DAMANĀ**: river, 148.
- DAMANGANGĀ**: river, 295, 310.
- DAMARĪ**: mother of Virasena Abhira, 177.
- DAMARUKA**: double drum, 469.
- DAMBAL**: town, Buddhistic *vihāra* at, 228; inscription at, 406 note 5, 448 note 1, 452, 465.
- DĀMODARA KADAMBA**: Koppūr inscription of, 286 note 1; 291; feudatory of the Chōlas, 495, 498, 499.
- DĀNAKHANDA**: part of Hemādri's Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi, 249.
- DĀNDA**: port under Gujarāt kings, 30.
- DANDAKĀ**: forest, 135, 142.
- DANDAKĀRANYA**: forest of Daṇḍakā, 135, 136; infested by the Rākṣhasas, 137; Aryas settle in, 138; 41, 142, 231, 247.
- DANDĀPUR**: inscription at, 417.
- DĀNDA RĀJĀPUR**: 2; district and port under Ahmad Shāh, 30; its siege and capture by Mulk Ahmad. (1490), 32; its capture by Shivāji (1661), 68; 69; the Dutch prevented admission into the port of (1756), 122.
- DANDIN**: poet, 144; author of the Kāvyaḍarsa, 170.
- DĀNDIS**: name of Khāndesh after Dāniāl, son of Akbar, 624.
- DĀNGS**: Khāndesh, 632.
- DĀNIĀL**: son of Akbar, storms Ahmadnagar and takes the king prisoner (1600): is appointed governor of Khāndesh and Berār, 624.
- DĀNNĀYAKANĀKERE**: in the Bellary district, 437.
- DANTIDURGA**: son and successor of Indra II, the Rāshtrakūṭa king (753), conquers the last Chālukya king Kirtivarman II., 190; real founder of the Rāshtrakūṭa dynasty, his *virūda*, epithets, and titles; his conquests and deposition, 389 and note 5; 191, 195, 210, 377 and note 3, 378, 382, 384, 388, 390, 391, 392, 397 note 1, 399 note 7, 414 note 1.
- DANTIGA**: Pallava king of Kāñchi, conquered by Govinda III. (804), 198, 332, 395, 397; killed by Kṛishṇa III., 207, 420.
- DANTIVARMAN**: of the Gujarāt branch of the Mālikheḍ family, 413, 414. Another name of Dantidurga, 389.
- DANTIVARMAN I.**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 194, 388.
- DANUGUR**: south of Bangalore, *maṭha* at, 437 note 6.
- DARBĀR**: cave, 404.
- DARHASENA**: Traikūṭaka prince, 178.
- DARIKĀDUNĀD**: lord of, 448.
- DARILA**: possibly Darje Tavar, 49.
- DARJE TAVAR**: 49. See Darila.
- DĀSA**: Siva's attendant, 482. Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573, 574.
- DASĀNĀPURA**: Pallava town, 318; charter issued from, 321, 322.
- DAŚĀPUTRA**: in Mālwa, 148.
- DĀSAR**: caste, 414 note 5.
- DAŚĀRĀTHA**: father of Rāma, 142. [142.]
- DAŚĀRĀNA**: district, mentioned in the Rāmāyaṇa.
- DAŚĀRŪPAKA**: treatise on rhetoric, Dhanika's commentary on, 171.
- DĀSĀSVĀMIN**: Brāhman grantee of the Chālukyas, 191.
- DAŚĀVARMAN**: brother and successor of the Western Chālukya king atyāśraya, 213, 433.
- DAŚĀVATĀRA**: cave temple of Ellorā, 388; 404.
- DAŚĀVATĀRĀS**: rock-cut temple of the, 194.
- DASTUE DINĀR**: Abyssinian governor of Gulbarga (1485-1498); his defeat and death, 589.



**DASYUS** : wild tribes, met by Aryas, 137 ; descendants of Viśvámitra form a large portion of, 138.

**DĀTĀMITRI** : town in Sindh, 11, 176.

**DAUD KHĀN** : governor of the Dakhan, revolts (1718) in the name of Farukshir ; is defeated and slain in Khándesh by Hussain Ali shaid, 625.

**DAULATĀBĀD** : town near Aurangābād, in the Nizām's dominions, 3, 136, 31, 253 note 2 ; Devagiri so named by Muhammad Tughlak, military post at, 534 ; 538 note 8 ; seat of a governor of the Bahamani kings (1347-1500), 30, 620 ; rising at (1866), headed by Bahrām Khān, aided by a Yādav chief and the Rāja of Bāglān, 620 ; district under Malik A'īmad (1485), 32, 621 ; unsuccessful efforts of Malik A'īmad to secure the fort of (1493), 621 ; capture of, by the Mughals (1638), 625 ; fort, surrendered to the Marāthās (1760), 627.

**DAULAT KHĀN** : Shivaji's Musalmān admiral, 72.

**DAULATRĀO SINDIA** : successor of Mahādāji Sindia (1794), 606. See Sindia.

**DĀVA** : 574. See Dama.

**DAVANGERE** : in Mysore, 285 note 5 ; inscription at, 319 note 1, 454, 455 note 6, 459 note 3, 462, 528, 529.

**DĀVARI** : Ratta chieftain, 553.

**DAVIES** : Mr. J. M., his new assessment (1836-1838), 129.

**DĀYMA** : 553. See Dāvāri.

**DEACON** : Colonel, 611.

**DEBĀR** : stone inscription at, 302.

**DECLINE** : of the Mughal power in the Dekhan, in 1708, 626.

**DECOUÏTO** : 58.

**DEGĀMVE** : in the Samppgaon tġluka, temple at, 569 ; inscription at, 570 ; ordeal at, 571.

**DEKKAN** : etymology and denotation of the word, 133 ; conquered by Vishnavardhana Chalukya, 341 ; 375 ; 394 ; 482, 509, 528 ; invaded by Bhoja, 214 ; invaded by Allā-ud-din, 530, 531 ; invaded by Malik Kāfur, 532 ; Malik Kāfur marches into, for the fourth time (1312), 533, 619 ; 568 ; remains subject to the Delhi emperors till 1345, 587 ; establishment of the Bahamani dynasty in (1347), 587-588, 620, 637 ; partition of, into Ahmadnagar and Bijāpur kingdoms (1491), 589 ; Mughals begin to invade (1600), 590 ; Todar Mal's revenue system introduced into, under Aurangzib's governorship (1636), 625 ; *chanth* and *sardeshmukhi* obtained by the Marāthās on the revenues of (1700), 626 ; becomes subject to Nizām-ul-Mulk (1720), 626-627 ; passes to the Marāthās, 627 ; ravaged by Fatehsing Mine, 608 ; conquest of by the English (1818), 631. See Dakhan.

**DE LA VALLE** : (1623), 36, 63.

**DEHI** : establishment of Musalmāns at, 250 ; Musalmān kings of, 509 ; empire of, 510 ; Khilji emperors of, 530, 531 ; Allā-ud-din ascends the throne of, 532 ; Malik Kāfur returns to (1311) ; intrigues at (1316), 533 ; empire, decline of (1708), 626.

**DELLON** : (1674), 52, 53, 60.

**DEMALADEVĪ** : wife of the Kānda prince Chāvunda II, 575.

**DEOLĪ** : grant from, 304 note 4 ; 414, 416 note 4, 417, 418, 419 note 1, 420 ; charter at, 422.

**DERBY** : the, English ship, taken by Kānhoji Angria (1727), 87.

**DESĀIS** : 34.

**DEŚASTHAS** : subdivision of Brāhmapas, 245.

**DESEMBARGADORES** : district judges, 52 ; forbidden to have anything to do with Brāhmanas and other Hindus (1591), 59.

**D'SHMUKHS** : 39.

**DESHPĀNDES** : 34.

**DEŚIKOŚA** : vocabulary of vernacular words, 169.

**DESINGA** : 435. See Jayasinha II.

**DEŪR** : in Bijāpur district, inscription at, 440 note 5, 521 and note 5.

**DEVAGANA** : sect of Digambara Jainas, 191.

**DEVAGERE** : copperplate grants found at, 285, 287, 288.

**DEVAGIRI** : modern Daulatābād, 136, 353 note 2, 520 ; identified with Tagara, 171 ; 533 note 8 ; Yādavas of, 230-252, 299 note 4, 465, 509, 511, 512, 549, 555, 557 ; situated in Senrādēva, 231 ; founded and made capital by Bhīllama, 238 ; capital of the Yādava kings, 240, 245, 247, 583, 584 ; expedition of Allā-ud-din against (1294), two invasions of, by Malik Kāfur (1307 and 1312), respectively against the Yādava kings Rāmachandra and Śaṅkara, 250-251, 530, 531, 532, 59 ; peaks of, 501 ; 502 ; Yādava kings, inscriptions of, 503 ; 505, 506, 508, 523, 526, 528 ; kingdom, under Musalmān yoke, 530 ; Kārṇarāya of Gujarāt flees to, 532 ; visited by Muhammad Tughlak, 533 ; name of, changed to Daulatābād by Muhammad Tughlak, 534.

**DEVĀJĪ** : son of Jangar, Bihl Nāik of Chikli, surprises and captures the fort of Roshmal and kills Bhikāji, 633.

**DEVALADEVĪ** : daughter of Kārṇarāya of Gujarāt and Kauladevī, the promised bride of the Devagiri prince Śaṅkara, is captured by Alaf Khān and married to Allā-ud-din's eldest son Khizr Khān, 532.

**DEVALA MAHĀDEVĪ** : wife of the Hoysala king Vīra Someśvara, 466, 493, 508.

**DEVALĀNĀ** : coins from, 96, 385.

**DEVANANDIN** : proper name of Pūjyapāda, 373.

**DEVANAYYA** : governor of Belvola, 405.

**DEVARA-HIPPARGĪ** : inscription, 521.

**DEVARĀJA** : Rāshtrakūṭa king, 386. Yādava king Mahādeva's officer (1264), 528.

**DEVASAKTĪ** :endraka chief, 186 ; 292, 363.

**DEVASVĀMIN** : Brāhmap grantee of the Chālukyas, commentator on sacrificial *sūtras* and rites, 191.

**DEVAVARMAN** : Kadamba prince, 290 ; father of Kṛishnavarman, 291 note 2.

**DEVENDRAVARMAN** : son of Anantavarman, 297. Son of Guṇarāja, 297.

**DEVGAD** : 75 ; seat of Musalmān government (1312), 620.

- DEVGIRI : 3, 29; Yádavs of, 619. See Devagiri.  
 DEVUKHI : subdivision of Bráhmans, 113.  
 DEWARDE : village, 390.  
 DHÁDIBHADAKA : Ráshtrakúṭa feudatory of Vikramáditya VI., 425, 450.  
 DHÁDIBHANDAKA : 425, 450. See Dhádibhadaka.  
 DHÁDIYAMA : son of Vaddiga, 513. See Dhádiyasa.  
 DHÁDIYAPPA : son of the Yádava king Śeunachandra I., 231; his various names, 512; 514.  
 DHÁDIYASA : 232, 512, 513. See Dhádiyappa.  
 DHAKKÁ : drum, 189; 368.  
 DHAMMIYARA : Śiláhára king, founder of Valipattana, 537.  
 DHANÁJI JÁDHAV : Shiváji's officer, 594; appointed Senápati of the Marátha forces, 597; confirmed as Senápati by Sháhu (1708), 598.  
 DHANAKATAKA : capital of king Śátakarni, 150, 151, 152, 165, 166, 167.  
 DHANAKOT : Dharnikot, near the mouth of the Krishna, 11.  
 DHANAMJAYA : king of Kusthalapura, 280.  
 DHANEŚA : preceptor of Bopadeva, 249.  
 DHANIK : commentator of the *Dasárápaka*, 171.  
 DHÁNYAGHATA : Amarávati, sacred to Budha, 331.  
 DHÁNYAGHATAKA : 331. See Dhányaghata.  
 DHÁNYAKASRENIS : Buddhist corn dealers, 173.  
 DHÁRÁ : capital of Bhoja, sacked by the joint army of Chedi and Gujarát, 214, 228; prince of, besieged by Siughana, 240; capital of the Paramáras, stormed by Someśvara I., 441; territory, 442, 526; taken by Ereyānga, 494.  
 DHABANENDRA : serpent king, 576.  
 DHABANIKOT : 151, 152, 167.  
 DHABANIVARÁHA : king of Chápa race, 343 note 5; local representative of Mahipála, 383.  
 DHARASENA II. : of Valabhi, spurious grant of, 312 note 7.  
 DHARASENA IV. : Valabhi king, defeated by Harshavardhana of Kanauj and protected by Gurjjara king Dadda II. (648), 316.  
 DHÁRÁVARSHA : *biruda* of Dhruva, 197; 393, 409.  
 DHÁRÁVARSHA : Nirupama Dhruvarāja, Ráshtrakúṭa king of the Gujarát branch (834-835), 383.  
 DHÁREŚVARA : Bhoja of Dhárá, 229.  
 DHARMAPÁLA : king of Bengal, 394.  
 DHARMÁPURA : Dambál town, 448, 465.  
 DHARMÁRAJA-RATHA : temple of, 331.  
 DHARMAŚÁSTRA : 229.  
 DHARMÁVATÁRA : *biruda* of the Gaṅga chief Márasimha, 305.  
 DHARMAVOLAL : modern Dambál, 228.  
 DHARNIKOT : Andhrabhṛitya capital, 11. See Dhanakot.  
 DHARMAÚRA : village in the Bacheche country, 380.  
 DHÁRUR : town, in the Nizám's territory, identified with ancient Tagara, 174.  
 DHARWÁR : district, 278 note 1, 298 note 2, 304, 403, 406 note 4, 408, 410, 411, 413, 416, 417, 421, 422, 429, 431, 433, 434, 435 notes 4 and 6, 436 notes 1 and 2, 440 notes 1, 3, and 4, 441, 443 notes 1, 2, and 4, 444, 457, 459 note 3; inscription in, 460; 465, 466, 473; Lingáyats in, 477; 478, 482, 489, 496, 497, 502, 503, 518, 522, 523, 526, 529, 549, 558; Goa Kádamba records at, 566; 569, 572, 573, 574, 578; retaken by the Hindus, 640; taken by Ali Adil Sháh from an officer of the Vijayanagar king (1573), 645; taken by the Mughals under Muazzim, 654; taken by Fazl-ullah Khán (1764), taken by the Maráthas, 658-659; taken by Haidar, 659; siege of, in 1739; capture of, by the allied forces of the English and the Maráthas (1790), 661, 662; the commandant of the fort of, refuses to give up the fort to Trimbakji Dengle 663; ceded to the English by the Peshwa (1817), 664; becomes the head-quarters of the English commissioner Colonel T. Munro (1817), 664.  
 DHATLI : rock inscription at, 142.  
 DHAVALA : Maurya chief, 284; holds the northern part of Málwa (738), 312.  
 DHAVALAPPA : father of Prachanda, 413.  
 DHOLKÁ : Rájás of, 525.  
 DHOLKOT : near Asirgad, Bájiráo surrenders himself at (1818), 630.  
 DHONDOPANT GOKHALE : Peshwa's Sar Subhedar in the Karnátak (1792), killed by Dhundia Wagh, 662.  
 DHORA : Prakṛit form of Dhruva, 393.  
 DHORAPPA : prince, 232; identified with the Ráshtrakúṭa king Dhruva, 513.  
 DHORASAMUDRA : 491 note 4. See Dorasamudra.  
 DHURVA : Mr., 295 note 3.  
 DHURVA : Ráshtrakúṭa king (754-784), dethrones his brother Govinda II. and usurps the sovereignty; defeats the kings of the north and south and imprisons the Gaṅga king, 197-210, 302; defeats the Pallavas, 331; his *birudas*, epithets, and titles, 393; his conquests, 393-394, 395; 513. Nirupama, 423 note 2.  
 DHURVARÁJA : Dháravarsha-Nirupama, of the Gujarát branch of the Málkheḍ Ráshtrakúṭas, son of Akálavarsha Subhatuṅga, 404, 405, 408, 409, 414.  
 DHURVARAJADEVA : Gujarát Ráshtrakúṭa prince, 392.  
 DHUNDIA WÁGH : (1790-1800) leader in Tipu's army; takes service under Kolhápúr; leads plundering incursions into the territories of the English and the Peshwa; kills Dhondo Pant Ghokhale, is pursued, and killed by General Wellesley at Konagal (1800), 662-663.  
 DICKENSON : Captain T., examines the forts in the north Konkan, 118.  
 DIGAMBARA : Jain sect, 191, 197, 200, 201, 208, 406.  
 DIGGÁVI : in the Nizám's dominions, inscription at, 434 note 3; 439 note 2.  
 DIGVIJAYA : triumphal progress, 455.

- DIKSHIT**: Mr. Shankar Bálkrishna, 288 note 1; 411 note 2; 421 note 1.
- DIKSHITS**: the, of Shendurni, 633.
- DILÁWAR KHÁN**, Bijápur general, banishes the Abyssinians, and becomes regent of Ibráhim Adil Sháh II. (1583-1591); makes marital alliances with Ahmadnagar and Golkonda; goes over to Burhán Nizám Sháh (1591) and induces him to attack Bijápur; falls into the hands of Ibráhim Adil Sháh and is blinded and kept in confinement for life in the fort of Sátára (1592), 647-648.
- DILÍR KHÁN**: Mughal general, is compelled by Shiváji to raise the siege of Bijápur, 654.
- DINÍKÁ**: mother of Ushavadáta, 148.
- DIPAYAMSO**: 143.
- DISTURBANCES**: in the Karnátak (1795-1800), 662.
- DIU**: 8.
- DIVISIONS**: of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix.
- DJYMOWR**: town, 4.
- D'MELLO**: Ayres D'Silva, sent to superintend the work of Bassein fort, 49.
- DNYÁNEŚVARA**: see Jñāneśvara.
- DOBETALA**: 37. See Nangameshvar.
- DOCK**: at Vijaydurg, 118.
- DODDA-HOMMA**: inscription at, 307.
- DODDAHUNDI**: inscription, 304 note 1.
- DODDAVÁDA**: town, 465.
- DODDERI**: táluqa of the Chitaldurg district in Mysore, 285 note 5.
- DODDHUNDI**: stone inscription at, 303.
- DOMINICANS**: Christian friars, 55; send missionaries to India and do the work of the Inquisition; their jealousy of the Jesuits, 60.
- DORASAMUDRA**: modern Halebíd, seat of government of the Hoysálas transferred to, in the time of Visṇuvardhana (1117 and 1137), 491 and note 4; Hoysálas of, 299 note 4, 517, 524, 555; capital of the Hoysála kings, 499, 502, 507, 508, 509; besieged by the kinda king Permádi I., 459, 497, 575; reduced by Sáluva - Tikkamadeva the Yádava king Rámachandra's officer, 530; conquest of, by Malik Káfur (1310), 510, 533; entirely demolished by the Musalmáns (1327), 510. See Dvárásamudra and Dhorasamudra.
- DOWSON**: Professor, 188.
- DRAMILA**: country, 213; Draviḍa, 281; princes, relations of Paramēśvaravarman II., oppose succession of Nandivarman and besiege him in Nandipura, 326; 323; king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 345; lord of, 436. See Draviḍa and Draviḷa.
- DRAMMAS**: coins, 21 notes 1 and 6, 203.
- DRAVIDA**: country, 281, 318 and note 4.
- DRAVIDAS**: subdued by Sahadeva, 142. See Choḷas.
- DRÁVIDIAN ORIGIN**: of the Ráshtrakúṭas, 383.
- DRAVILA**: king, subdued by Īomeśvara III., 221; Rájendra - Choḷa, 416 note 6. See Draviḍa.
- DRAVIRA**: 4. - See Draviḍa.
- DRIDHAPRAHÁRA**: Yádava king, founder of the family, 231, 236; establishes himself at Śrinagara, 612.
- DRISHADVATÍ**: stream, 135.
- DRONA**: ancestor of the Pallavas, 317.
- DRONA-SIMHA**: of Valabhi, appointed to the feudatory province of Káthiáwád (526), 312.
- DUDIA**: grant, 279 note 1.
- DUGDHAMALLA**: of a branch of the Chálukyas, 212; son of Narasiṃha Bhadradeva, 380.
- DURATION**: of the Maurya dynasty, of the Śuṅgas, of the Kárvas, of the Andhrabhṛityas, 162-163.
- DURGÁDEVI**: famine, in Maháráshtra (1396-1400), 588.
- DURGARÁJA**: Ráshtrakúṭa king, 386.
- DURGAŚAKTI**: Sendraka chief, feudatory of the Chálukyas, 358 note 1.
- DURLABHADEVÍ**: of the Batpúra family, wife of Pulikeśin I., 344, 348.
- DURVÍNTA-KONGANI**: (481-514), 300.
- DUSTUR DINÁR**: 589. See Dastur Dinar.
- DUTCH**: the, the Portuguese, and the Emperor Jahāngír enter into a treaty against (1615), 62; their ships frequent the ports of Dábhól, Chaul, and Bassein without hindrance, blockade Goa from 1639 to 1642; build a fortified factory at Vengurla; refuse an invitation from the king of Bijápur to winter their ships at Dábhól and Ortzery (Áchra ?); become the strongest European power in the East, and again blockade Goa in 1660, 63; capture Cochin (1663), and succumb to the English, 64; successfully defend themselves (1684), 77-78; attack Vijayadurg but fail (1724), 87; excluded from the Maráṭha dominions and prevented from entering into Dánda-Rájápur (1756), 122.
- DUTIES**: on exports from Bombay, Thana, and Kalyán, 81; customs, between Bombay and Sálsette abolished (1803), 124.
- DVÁDIYAPPA**: 512. See Dháḍiyasa.
- DVÁRAKÁ**: modern Dwárká, capital of the Yádava dynasty, 231, 490, 517. See Dwárká.
- DVÁRAP**: see Bārap.
- DVÁRASAMUDRA**: modern Halebíd, capital of the Hoysála kings, 218, 491 note 4. See Dorasamudra.
- DVÁRÁVATÍ**: 490, 512, 514, 516, 517. See Dwárká.
- DVÁRÁVATÍPURA**: Dwárká, 16.
- DVÁRÁVATÍ PURAVAR-ĀDHÍŚVARA**: 'Supreme lord of Dváravatí, the best of towns,' hereditary title of the Hoysálas, 490; also of the Yádavas, 517.
- DVYÁŚRAYAKOŚHA**: of Hemachandra, 567.
- DWAIKIR**: Devagiri, 534.
- DWÁRKÁ**: legendary capital of Krishṇa, 490; in Káthiáwád, 517.
- DYNASTIES**: Maurya and Chálukya, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.; Sátaváhana, 151; Puráṇic; Maurya, 155; Andhrabhṛitya, 156; Kshatrapa, 157; Andhrabhṛitya and Sátaváhana, 158; Andhra, 167; Vijayanagar, 175.

- EAST INDIA COMPANY**: English, 61; put to the annual expense of £50,000 to protect their trade against pirates, 87. Portuguese, Government transfers the monopoly of trade to the, 62. The Dutch, 63 note 5.
- ECCLESIASTICS**: power of, in the state, 56.
- ECHALADEVI**: wife of the Kalachurya king Bijjala, 471, 477. Wife of Ereyanga Hoysala, 492 and note 4; 493. Wife of Narasimha I, the Hoysala, 493, 500. Wife of Kirtavirya IV, the Raṭṭa chieftain, 551, 557.
- EDATORE**: in Mysore, 436.
- EDEDORE**: province, 436, 489.
- EDENAD**: country on the north-east of Banavasi. See Edevolal, 309 and note 8; 547.
- EDEVOLAL**: in the Banavasi province, 278 note 2, 369, 370. See Edenad.
- EDICTS**: of Asoka, 142, 143, 146.
- EGERTON**: Colonel, 103; marches against the Marāthās (1778), 605.
- EGYPTIANS**: ally themselves with the rājās of Cochin and Cambay, 34; hold the monopoly of the Indian trade and are supported by the local traders against the Portuguese, 43.
- EKA DHĪRAMANGALA**: village, 325. See Kodukolji.
- EKĀNTADA-RĀMAYYA**: Brāhman, starts the revival of Śaivism, 406 note 5; 48, 482; cuts off his own head which is restored by the god Śiva; outrages the idol of Jina; is given a *jayapatra* by the Kalachurya Bijjala, 483; the Western Chālukya king Some vara IV, and the Hāṅgal Kādamba Kāmadeva, wash the feet of, 481.
- ELĀPURA**: 196. See Elur. Ellorā, 391 and note 6.
- ELDRIDGE**: Major, 612; reduces the strongholds in Ahmadnagar, 63.
- ELEPHANTA**: caves, 9, 13; surrendered to the English (1774), 101.
- ELLICHUPUR**: 250; 530; ceded to Allā-ud-dīn by Rāmachandra of Devagiri, 531.
- ELLIOT**: Sir Walter, 27, 178, 301 note 1, 347 note 2, 427 note 3, 358 note 1, 373 note 1, 441 note 6, 448, 458 note 1, 543, 573 and note 1.
- ELLORĀ**: cave temples at, 388; 619; inscriptions at, 389, 391 and note 6; 401.
- ELUMPUNDALE**: village, camp of Vinayāḍitya at (692), 369.
- ELPHINSTONE**: the Honourable Mountstuart (1819-1877), Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xi., 29, 37, 99 115-116; the report of, on the condition of Khandesh after the conquest, 631; the principal Collector of the Marāṭha country and Political Agent of Kolhāpur and Southern Jāhگیرs, 665.
- ELUR**: see Elurā.
- ELURĀ**: caves, 9; rock cut temple at, 194; Śiva temple constructed by Kṛishnarājā at, 195, 208; 391. See Elāpura and Ellorā.
- ENGLISH**: the, in the Konkan, 20-31; the Portuguese and the Emperor Jehāngir enter into a treaty against (1615), 62; their ships frequent the ports of Dābhol, Chaul, and Bassein without hindrance, 63; capture Ormuz (1622) and become a great European power in the East, 64; Bombay ceded to them (1661), 63; remove their factory from Ahmedābād to Nandurbar in 1670, 625; enter into a treaty with Shivājī (1680), 72; make an alliance with Phond Savant against the Angriās (1730), 88; enter into a formal alliance with the Sidis against the Angriās (1733), 83, 88; assist in the defence of Bāndra (1737), 84; join the Marāthās to reduce Tulājī Angria (1755), 88; obtain Bānkot (1756), 92; administration at Bānkot, 122; take part with the Sidis and host their flag at Janjira (1760), 93; take Mālvā and Rāiri (1765), 106; take Thāna (1774), 85; administration of Sālsatte, 122; take part in the quarrel of Raghunāthrao with the Poona ministers and send Colonel Goddard to help him (1778), 628; join the Marāthās and the Nizām in an offensive alliance against Tipu (1789), 651; are allowed to have a factory at Sindhudurg (1792), 10; escort the Peshwa Bajirāv to Poona (1803), and take Suvarndurg for the Peshwa, 111; take the Peshwa's country, 61-61', 631, 661-665; conspiracy against 612.
- ENVOY**: British, goes to reside at Poona (1772), 100.
- EPICS**: chronological value of, 141.
- EPIGRAPHIC RECORDS**: 51, 512, 515.
- EPIPHANY**: feast of the, 65.
- EPISCOPAL SEE**: creation of a (1534), 55.
- ERA**: the Gupta, the Christian, the Traikūṭaka, 187.
- ERADURLOKODE**: tax, 451.
- ERAGA**: 505. See Ereyanga. Erega, Ereyamma. Raṭṭa king (10.0), 551; feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasimha II., 553.
- ERAMBARAGE**: Yelburga in the Nizām's dominions, 504; 505; capital of the Sindas of Yelburga, 573 and note 1, 575, 576.
- ERAMBARAGEYAKUPPA**: Vira-Ballala II. reigns at 505.
- ERAMBIRAGE**: 573. See Erambarage.
- ERAN**: inscription of Samudragupta at, 286 note 1; pillar inscription of Budhagupta, 369 note 5.
- EREGA**: of the Raṭṭa family, 437.
- EREPPA-VAMMADI**: king, 301 note 1.
- EREYAMMA**: Erega, of the Raṭṭa family, 437.
- EREYANGA**: son of Vinayāḍitya, Hoysala feudatory takes Uharā, lays waste Chakragottā, and breaks the power of Kalinga, 492, 493, 494, 500.
- EREYANNA**: officer of Vira-Ballala II. in charge of Banavasi and Sāntalige (1192), 505.
- EREYAPPA**: Western Gaṅga king, successor of Satyavākya Permanaḍi (930-931), fights with Viramahendra, 304 and note 1, 332, 379 and note 2, 419.
- EREYŪR**: village, 369.
- EREYYA**: name of Pulikeśin II., 351 note 3, 353 note 1.

**ERSKINE**: 30.

**ESTABLISHMENTS**: Portuguese, judicial, at Bassein and Chaul, 52; military, in the Konkan, 54.

**ETAGIRI**: modern Yatagiri, 450 and note 2.

**EXPORTS**: from Barugaza and Ariaka, 2; from Cambay, Broach, and Malabar ports, 3; from Tanna, 5; iron and pepper, 37; from Bij-nagar, 62; from Chaul, 62.

**FACTORIES**: English, Dutch, and French, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xii.; Portuguese, at Chaul (1512-1521), 45; at Dábhól, 48; Dutch, 63.

**FACTORS**: 52.

**FAH-HIAN**: 133 and note 2. See Fa Hian.

**FA HIAN**: Chinese traveller, 3.

**FAMINE**: the Durgadevi (1396), 637; in the Karnatak (1472), 639; (1629), 649; (1802-1803) in the Dakhan, 111, 609, 629.

**FABIA**: 46.

**FARMERS**: of revenue, 113.

**FARUKSHIR**: emperor of Delhi, 626.

**FATEHSING BHONSLE**: appointed by Sháhu to the Karnatak, 656.

**FATEH SING MÁNÉ**: Yashvantráo Holkar's officer; defeats the Peshwa's officer Báláji Kunjar at Gar Dhond (1802), 608.

**FATEH KHÁN**: Sidi ruler of Janjira, 69; deposed by the other Sidis, 69.

**FATIH KHÁN**: traitor at Ahmadnagar, places the State at the mercy of the Mughals (1629), 650.

**FAZENDÁRS**: origin of, 53.

**FAZL ULLAH KHÁN**: Haider's general in the Karnatak, defeats Gopálráo Patvardhan, 658.

**FERGUSSON**: Dr., 196, 353 note 2.

**FERISHTA**: historian, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix., 30, 38, 47, 530, 531.

**FEROZ SHÁH BÁHMÁNÍ**: 36. See Firoz Sháh Bahamání.

**FIDALGOS**: Portuguese noblemen, 52, 55, 64; their buildings at Bassein, 65.

**FIROZ SHAH BAHAMANI**: captures Bankápur (1406), 638.

**FIRUZSHÁH**: 530. See Jalál-ud-dín.

**FLEET**: Dr., 180 note 1; 182 note 3; 200, 203 and notes 2 and 3; 205 note 2, 215 and note 4, 216, 217 note 5.

**FLEET**: the, of the Rája of Vishálgad, harasses the commerce of the Musalmáns, 31; of the Egyptians, defeated, 44; of the Portuguese, of the south and of the north sent out to protect the Portuguese ships and possessions from pirates, 61; of Shiváji, sent against the Portuguese (1670), 69; of the Mughals, proceeds from Surat to Vengurla (1675); Shiváji's fleet increased to fifty-seven sail (1675), 70; his fleet engaged with the English vessels (1679), 72; Marátha fleet harasses the Sidi, (1699), 79; Marátha fleet under a leader independent of Angria, 81; Angria's fleet, description of, 89; establishment of the Peshwa's fleet under Anandráo Dhulap, 107.

**FORBES**: Mr. (1771), 100.

**FORT**: Asheri, 12, 48, 54; Vishálgad, 28; Kolába, Suvarndurg, Anjanvel, Jaygad, Máhuli, Ratnágiri, and Vijaydurg, 39; Tala, Ghosála, and Ráiri, 40; Manor, 48, 54; Vesáva, 54; description of, 73-75; Goa, 91; Victoria and Himmatgad, 92; Augustus, 106; Sindhdurg, 108; north Konkan, examination of (1818), 118-119.

**FORTALEZZA**: fortresses, 54.

**FORTRESSES**: of three kinds, 496.

**FOULKES**: Rev. T., 320 notes 2 and 6, 325, 333.

**FOUNDERS**: of benefactions, 173.

**FRANCISCANS**: Christian friars, 55; take possession of the Kánheri and Mandapeshvar caves, destroy the sculptures and build a church and the Royal College of Sálsette at Mandapeshvar, 56; take charge of Mandapeshvar, Máhim, Bombay, Karanja, Mount Calvary, and Agráshi (1585), 57.

**FREDERICK**: Lieutenant-Colonel, at the siege of Dhárwár (1789), 661.

**FREE TRADERS**: pirates, 61; (1638-1639), 120. See Interlopers.

**FRENCH**: the, their connection with the Konkan, 122; obtain a grant of the site of Pondicherry from the Bijápur viceroy (1678), 641; cession of Chaul to, discussed, 102, 103.

**FRIARS**: martyrdom of, 5.

**FRYER**: English traveller (1673-1675), 57, 64, 72.

**GADADA SINGAYYA**: officer of Vira Ballála II. (1184), 505.

**GADAG**: town, 304; inscription at, 339, 432, 434 and note 3, 438 note 1, 440 note 3, 444 note 3, 447 note 2, 464 note 4, 466, 496, 502, 504, 505, 506 and note 3, 517, 518 and note 4, 520, 524; record at, 503, 526, 558; taluka, 416, 422 note 3, 426 note 3, 431, 436 note 2, 529.

**GADDAKA**: inscriptions at, 218, 240.

**GADKARIS**: sepoys, holding lands round the forts, 73.

**GAÍKWÁR**: dominions of, 382; the dispute of the, with the Peshwa regarding the tribute due by him; sends Gangádhara Shástri to negotiate with the Peshwa, 610.

**GAJENDRAGAD**: taken by Haider, 659; taken by Haripant from Tipu (1787), 661.

**GALAGNÁTH**: in Dhárwár district, record at, 435; inscription of 1080 at, 442 note 1.

**GAMA**: Vasco Da, Portuguese viceroy (1524), 45.

**GAMAN SINGH**: son of Chaoji, Rána of Dharwá, 633.

**GÁMUNDABBE**: queen-consort of Govinda III., 394.

**GANAPATI**: nephew of Rudradeva of the Kákatiya family, released from prison, and placed on the throne by Jaitrapála, 239, 246, 522. Son of Bháskarachárya's brother Sripati, 244.

**GANAPATIDDEVARASA**: Yádava king, Mahádeva's feudatory (1265), 528.

**GANAPATINÁGA**: Nága chief, conquered by Samudragupta, 281 note 3.



GANAS : Siva's attendants, 482.

GANDAGIRI : ruled by Vishnuvardhana, 496.

GANDARADITYA : Kolhapur or Karad Silahara chief, feudatory of Someśvara III. and Vikramaditya VI. ; brings the Southern Konkan under Kolhapur rule; feeds a hundred thousand Brāhmanas; builds Jain temples, and constructs a tank, 254, 255, 256, 452, 456, 545; 547-548.

GANDASAMUDRA : tank at Irukuḍi built by Gandaraditya the Kolhapur Silahara chief, 255.

GANDHIKAS : Buddhist druggists, 173.

GANGA : ruling family of the Chera country, 183, 189; prince, made captive by Dhruva and retained in custody, 197, 393; released by Govinda III, but immediately after release assumed an attitude of hostility and was again thrown into prison by Govinda III., 198, 395; forced to obey Kṛishṇa II., 201; subdued by Kṛishṇa, 206; western grants, 291 note 1; from Mysore, 301 note 1; territory in Mysore, 346; family, 443, 452; probably Gaṅgavādi, 281; mandala, 399, 441.

GANGĀ : river, 196; 338; 371; emblem of, 396, 416.

GANGADEVA : brother of Bhoja I, the Kolhapur or Karad Silahara king, 254, 515.

GANGADEVI : wife of Basava, 478.

GANGADHARA : son of Dādā, commander of Mallugi's troop of elephants, 237; 239.

GANGADHARA SHĀSTRĪ : comes to Poona to negotiate with the Peshwa on behalf of the Gaikwar (1814-15); his murder at Pandharpur by Trimbakji (1815), 610.

GANGAIKONDACHOLAPURAM : 442. See Gaṅga-kunḍa.

GANGA KANDARPA : *biruda* of the Gaṅga chief Mārasimha, 305.

GANGAKANDARPA JINENDRA MANDIR : Jain shrine; named after himself by Mārasimha Permanaḍi (968-69), 306.

GANGA KINGS : defeated by Vishnuvardhana Chalukya, 341; conquered by Kirtivarman I., 345.

GANGAKUNDA : Chola city, taken by Vikramaditya, 215; conquered by Vikramaditya VI., 442; 445.

GANGAMBĀ : 478. See Gaṅgadevi.

GANGA NĀRAYANA : *biruda* of Satyavākya Koṅṇuvarma Permanaḍi Būtuga, 304.

GANGAPĀDI : 298, 341 note 2. See Gaṅgavādi.

GANGA PERMĀDI : lord of the Gaṅgamaṇḍala and governor of Beḷvola province, 441 and note 4.

GANGĀPURI : 442. See Gaṅgākunḍa.

GANGARĀJA : of the Gaṅga stock, 495, 499; attacks Adiyama or Idiyama, defeats the Chola king and places Gaṅgavādi in the hands of the Hoysala prince Vishnuvardhana (1117), 303-309, 499; Vishnuvardhana's minister, promoter of Jain faith, 491, 499 and note 5; attacks Vikramaditya VI.'s forces at Kannegā and is presented with the territory by Vishnuvardhana for his services, 499-500.

GANGARASA : 308. See Gaṅgarāja.

GANGAS : 292; the Western, of Kalinganagara, 297-309; Eastern, of Kalinganagara, 299 note 3; their crest, banner, titles, 299, 300; Western, their history, 300, 301, 302, conquered by Kirtivarman I. (567-598) and by Pulikeśin II. (608); overthrow of, by the early Kadamba king Mṛigesavarman, 300; 301 note 1; Western, musical instruments of, 327 note 7; of Kalinganagara, 340 notes 2, 3, and 4; Western and Eastern of Kalinganagara, Purāṇic genealogies of, 342 note 1; 350; defeated by Vinayaditya, son of Vikramaditya I., 368; dynasty, 396; tribe, 411; tribe subdued by Kṛishṇa III., 420; dominions of the, acquired by Vishnuvardhana, 495; the city of the, burnt by Vishnuvardhana, 498.

GANGAVĀDI : province, modern Mysore, 297; country, 298 and note 2; 304; 306; 307; invaded by the Cholas (about 1021), becomes a part of their kingdom, 308; 341 note 2; 419; territorial division, 422; 440; 447; 452; 456; 495; 496; province subjugated by Vishnuvardhana, 496; 497; 498; boundaries of, ruled over by Vishnuvardhana, 498; Jain temples of, restored by Gaṅgarāja, 499; ruled over by Vira Ballāla II., 505; 564.

GANGAVAJRA : *biruda* of the Gaṅga chief Mārasimha, 305.

GANGES : river, 202; junction of the, 380; 530.

GANGEYA : race, 297.

GANGTHARI : the, plundered by Bhils, 609.

GANJAM : district, 142.

GĀR DHOND : on the Bhima, Bālāji Kunjar defeated at, 608.

GARGASVAMIN : Brāhman grantee of Chālukya prince, 191.

GARUDA : eagle god, 392, 517, 536, 578.

GARUDA DHVAJA : banner of the Guttas, 578.

GARUDA LĀNCHHANA : crest of Garuda; hereditary title of the Rashtrakūṭas, 387.

GARUTMAT : Caruda, 536.

GARGOTI : town, 548.

GĀTHĀ : stanza, 171.

GATTAVĀDI : stone inscription at, 301 note 1.

GAUDA : Bengal, 11; 197; invaded by Vikramaditya, 215; 400; 405.

GAUDAS : humiliated by Kṛishṇa II., 201.

GAULA : country, 333 and note 6; king conquered by Siṅghana, 525.

GAULRAJĀS : of Khāndesh, 619.

GAURI : favourite goddess of Vishnuvardhana Chalukya, 340.

GAVHĀNE-VELGAUM : caves at, 9.

GAṂILABBARASI : wife of Narasimha, Chālukya prince, 380.

GAYĀKARNA : Kalachuri king, 425.

GAṂARAVĀD : record at, 443 note 2.

GAZI-UD-DIN : Nizām-ul-Mulk's son, advances with a large army against his brother Salābat (1752), is poisoned at Aurangabad, 627.

GEMELLI : 52, 59, 65, 128.

GENEALOGICAL : list of the South Konkan Silāhāras, 537; tree of the Kādambas of



- Hāngal, 559; tree of the Kādambas of Goa, 565; list of the Sindas of Yelburga, 573.
- GENEALOGY: of the early Chalukyas, 193; of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 210; of the branch of the Chalukyas, 212; of the Chālukya family, 229; of the Yādavas, 236; of the Gurjaras, 312, 318; Western Chalukya, 336 note 2; of the Chalukyas, 340; Purāṇic, of the Rāshtrakūṭas, Pallavas, and the Western Gaṅgas, 342 note 1; of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 386; 388; of Pulikāla, 576.
- GENERAL OF THE NORTH: Portuguese, 54; his government, 57.
- GENTILES: condition of the, 53; pirates, 61.
- GERJITHALLI: village, 278 note 2.
- GHAISĀSA: family name among Chitpāvanas, 245, 256.
- GHALISA: family name among Deśasthas, 245.
- GHĀLISĀSA: family name among Deśastha Brahmins, 245.
- GHARĀPURI: island, 9.
- GHATEYA-ANKAKĀRA: feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya V., 434.
- GHATOTKACHA: cave, 391 note 6.
- GHAUTS: the western, 282 note 5, 310, 430; laid waste by Vishnuvardhana, 496; western Sahyādrī mountains, 537; subjugated by the Hāngal Kādamba king Kāmadeva, 563; people of the, dispersed by Achugi II., 574.
- GHERIA: fort, its capture described (1756), 59-94.
- GHODBUNDER: harbour of Buddhist mendicants, 173; Portuguese buildings and Portuguese fort at, 66; taken by the Marāṭhas (1737), 84.
- GHOSĀLA: fort, 40, 83.
- GHUṢṢARĀJĀ: defeated by the Chalukya prince Narasiṃha, 380.
- GIFTS: mentioned in inscriptions; caves, cisterns, pathways, images, cash, and lands, 11.
- GILDEMEISTER: 4.
- GIRNĀ: river, 353 note 2.
- GIRNĀR: rock inscription at, 142.
- GOA: copperplate grant of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi found near, 181, 355, 356 note 1; Śilāhāra possession, 539, 566; Kādamba chieftain Jayakeśin I. feudatory of Somesvara I. (1044-1068) wrests it from the Śilāhāras and makes it his capital, 216, 543, 567; makes presents atto Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 444; Kādamba heroes of, defeated by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 496, 498; king of, associates with Vishnuvardhana against Vikramāditya II. also styled VI. is defeated by Sinda chieftain Achugi II. and Goa burnt (1117), 218-219, 453, 569, 574; Kādamba princes of, re-established by Vijayāditya of Karād (1143-1153), 570; Kādambas of, remain feudatories of the Western Chalukyas of Kalyāni, 439, 451, 452, 456, 460; their doubtful position under the Kālachuryas, 476; 480; territory burnt by a Kālachurya officer (1181), 489; defeated by Bichapa, officer of Siṅghapa (about 1218), 243, 524; become Devagiri Yādava feudatories, 519; their family perish with Shasṭha-deva II. (1257), 572; grants of the Kādambas of, 216; charter, 572; inscriptions of the Kādambas of, 436 note 1, 459 note 4; Mādha-va appointed governor of, by the Vijayanagar king (1350), 5, 175, 566 note 7; captured from the Vijayanagar king by Mahmūd Gawān (1470), 32, 638; Bijāpur possession ranked with Chaul and Dābhōl, 34; taken by the Portuguese (1510), 641; Portuguese expedition sent from, to defeat Bijāpur troops (1555), 47; Portuguese magistrates and supreme courts at, 52; creation of Archbishopric at (1560), 56; Jesuit college at, 57, 69; unsuccessful attack of the Bijāpur king on (1570), 616. See Gopakapattana, Gopakapuri, and Gove.
- GOA: name of a fort near Harnai and Suvarna-durga, 564 note 7.
- GOANESE: strain of Negro blood in, 54.
- GODA: Goa, port under Gujjarāt kings, 30.
- GOBBŪR: in the Nizām's dominions, 450; record at, 523.
- GODĀJI DENGLE: Trimbakji's brother, raises a revolt in Khāndesh (1817), dispersed by Lieutenant Davies, 630.
- GODĀVARĪ: river, 133, 135, 136; Andhras living about the mouth of the, 138; settlement of the Āryas along the, 141, 143, 169, 185, 193, 213, 277; grant by Prithivīmūla, 322 note 8; district, grant from, 334; river, 341 note 2; 355, 432, 509, 533.
- GODDARD: General, 103; marches for the first time with an English force across India, 628; takes Bassein (1780), 104; advances towards Poona; encounters the Marāṭha army at Khāndala and is forced to retreat to Bombay (1781), 605.
- GODHRĀ: chief of, leaves the force of Lavanaprasāda and joins the Mārvaḍ princes, 241; head-quarter town of the Panch Mahāls, 315; province of Valabhi, 315; 382.
- GODRAHARA: modern Godhrā, 315.
- GOGĀYE: village, 483.
- GOGGI: north Konkan Śilāhāra king, 17, 539, 542 note 3. See Gogi. Chālukya Mahāsāmanta also called Gugga, 380. Son of Chaulukya Bārappa, 514 and note 2.
- GOGI: Thāna Śilāhāra king Goggi, 233; 514 note 2.
- GOJIGA: 380; Prākṛit form of Govinda, 416. See Guggija.
- GOJIGAYĀLABHA: Govinda IV., 416.
- GOKĀGE: Gokāk, fort of, laid siege to by Akkādevī, 435; 439.
- GOKĀK: fort of, laid siege to by Akkādevī, 435, 439; taken by Mūazzim, 654; taken by the Peshwa (1754), 656.
- GOKALA: 545. See Goṅka.
- GOKALLA: 545. See Goṅka.
- GOKARNA: town, 452.
- GOLD COIN: of Permaḍi, 570; of Jayakeśin III., 571.
- GOLDSTÜCKER: Professor, his examination of the Vārtikas, 140; his list of obsolete words, 141.

- GOLHANADEVA: Rāshtrakūta feudatory of the Kalachuri king Gayākarna, 425.
- GOLIHALLI: inscription at, 570.
- GOLKONDA: 17; Sultāns of, 30; dynasty, the fall of, 595; in alliance with Sivāji against Bijāpur (1676), 654.
- GOMKA: Kolhāpur Sīlāhāra prince, harasses the Konkan, 254. See Goñka.
- GOMKALA: see Gomka.
- GOMMA: 18.
- GOMMATEŚVARA: colossal image of, at Śravaṇa Belgola, 307 and note 8.
- GOMVANI: 21.
- GONAMARĀSA: officer of, Jaituji I. (1192), 521.
- GONDAYĀDI: 443, 453.
- GONKA: Karād Sīlāhāra (1040-1050), 545, 546, 547. See Gomka.
- GONKADEVA: feudatory of the Karād Sīlāhāras, 548 and note 4.
- GONKALA: 545. See Gomka.
- GONKI: 548 and note 4.
- GOPAKAPATTANA: Goa, 543, 566; made capital by the Goa Kādamba Jayakeśin I., 567.
- GOPAKAPURĪ: Goa, 566.
- GOPĀLA: 417 note 5.
- GOPARĀSHTRA: district, 185, 357.
- GORAVA: Śiva's priest, 397.
- GOTAMA BUDDHA: founder of the Buddhist religion, 208.
- GOTAMĪ: mother to Śātakarṇi, dedicates a cave to Buddhist mendicants, 149, 151.
- GOTAMIPUTRA: see Gotamiputra.
- GOTAMIPUTRA: charter of, 150; inscriptions of, 155; overthrows Sakas, Pahlavas, and Yavanas, and establishes the Śātavāhana dynasty, 155, 156, 317; date of accession and death of, 157; inscriptions of, 150, 157, 158, 159; regains the lost provinces, 160; relations of Nahapāna, Chashtāra, and Rudradāman with, 160-161; accession and death, 165-166; inscriptions of, 166; the only protector of Brāhman, 173. See Śātakarṇi.
- GOTAMIPUTRA II.: Andhrabhritya king (177-196), 10.
- GOTRA: family stock, 240, 248, 278 note 1.
- GOVA: Goa, princes of, re-established by Karād Sīlāhāra Vijayāditya, 548, 570.
- GOVANA: prince of the Nikumbha family, 460.
- GOVARĀSHTRA: modern Goa, 282 note 5.
- GOVARDHANA: town, mountain, and village near Nāsik, 136; modern Nāsik district, 148, 150, 175.
- GOVATTAN: village, 399.
- GOVE: Goa captured by Achugi II., 219, 574; 451; 466; Kādambas rule at, 570. [544.]
- GOVERNMENT HOUSE: Parel, inscription near, GOVERNMENTS: of the Dakhan, 30; of the Dakhan increased to eight, 32; of Gujarāt, 33; and of the Konkan (1648), 39; Marāṭha system of, 99.
- GOVEŚVARA: grant made by Shashthadeva II. to, 572.
- GOVINDA: Rāshtrakūta king, enters into alliance with Pulikeśin II., 183, 194, 350; 385; 386 note 1.
- GOVINDA I.: Rāshtrakūta king, attacked Pulikeśi II. the Chālukya king, but afterwards became his ally, 183, 194, 210; 350 note 2; 386 note 1; 388; 542 note 4.
- GOVINDA II.: Rāshtrakūta king, succeeded his father; gives himself up to sensual pleasures; his younger brother Dhruva dethrones him, 196-197, 210; 393.
- GOVINDA III.: Rāshtrakūta king (784-815), 11; succeeds his father Dhruva, 197, 394; as prince regent dissuades his father from abdicating in his favour, 198, 394; is opposed by a confederacy of twelve kings whom he defeats, releases and again imprisons the Gaṅga king imprisoned by his father, 198, 302, 303 note 1, 395; gives the province of Lāta to his brother Indrarāja, 309, 400; levies tribute from the king of Kāñchi, 198, 331, 395; his *virudas*, epithets, and titles, 199, 394; his contemporaries and conquests, 198, 395; takes steps to remove the capital to Mālkhed and orders the king of Vengi to construct an outer wall to the city, 396, 402, 403, 410 note 2; extent of his dominions, 199, 396; records of his time, 397-401; religious activity of his time, Buddhism and Jainism, 406-408.
- GOVINDA IV.: Rāshtrakūta king, succeeded his brother Amoghavarsha II.; is suspected to have compassed his brother's death; of licentious habits and hence succumbs to an untimely death, 204-205, 416-417; genealogy, 210; his insignia, 338 note 7, his *virudas*, titles, and epithets, 205, 387, 416; his war with the Eastern Chālukyas, 205, 417; records of his time, 204-205, 417-418.
- GOVINDĀMBĀ: Chedi princess, wife of Jagattunga II., 204 and note 2, 296, 414 and note 5, 418.
- GOVINDARĀJA: Yādava king of Seunadeśa, 235, 236, 516. Maurya chief (1069), 234, 515. Rāshtrakūta prince of a branch collateral to the Mālkhed family, 386. Prabhūtavarsha, Gujarāt Rāshtrakūta prince, son of Indrarāja the brother of Govinda III., 310, 392, 393, 400, 401, 404, 408, 409. Gujarāt Rāshtrakūta prince, brother of the younger Dhruvarāja, 409.
- GOVINDARASA: feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 428 note 4, 451, 580, 581.
- GOVINDARĀJA: Chālukya prince, 467.
- GOVINDAYĀDI: location of, 496 and note 4; given to Gaṅgarāja by Vishṇuvardhana, 500.
- GOVINDAVARMAN: Pallava king, 325.
- GOVINDAVVA: Kanarese form of Govindāmbā, 414 note 5.
- GOVIND HARI PĀTVARDHAN: founder of the Patvardhan family, distinguishes himself at the siege of Sāvanur, 657.
- GRAND INQUISITOR: authority of the, 58.
- GRANT DUFF: Captain, historian of the Marāṭhas, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix, 98; British agent with the young rāja of Sātara (1818), 612.
- GREBONDEL: Martin Alfonso's town, 64.
- GREEKS: Bactrian, 155.

**GRIHAS** : solitary cells, 10.  
**GRIHASTHAS** : Buddhist ordinary householders, 173.  
**GUDIGERE** : inscription at, 371.  
**GUDIKATTI** : inscription at, 436 note 1, 439 note 1, 567.  
**GUGGA** : 380. See Goggi.  
**GULĀGAR** : Bajirāv's palace at, 114.  
**GŪHALA** : Śilāhāra, 403 note 3, 545. See Gūvala I.  
**GŪHALLA** : Goa Kādamba, 565, 567. See Gūvala.  
**GUJARĀT** : North, held by Valabhi kings (605-766), 336; Western Chalukya branch established in South (671), 186-187; Rāshtrakūṭa branch in, 392; Govinda, III., establishes another branch of the Rāshtrakūṭas in, 310, 400; Mārasimha Gaṅga leads an expedition into at the orders of Kṛishṇa III., 306; Tailapa II. and Vikramāditya II.'s expeditions into Gujarāt, 212 and 219; establishment of the overlordship of, in the Konkān (1151), 24; Siṅghana's invasion of (1231), 240-242, 525; king of, subdued by Mahādeva the Yādava king, 246; inclusion of Cambay, Somnāth, and Konkān Thāna in (1310), 25; the coast belonging to the kingdom of, falls to the Portuguese, 38. District, in the Pañjāb, 313 note 3.  
**GUJJIGA** : 380. See Goggi.  
**GULBARGA** : Tagara identified with, 538 note 8; capital of one of the four governments of the Bahamani kingdom 30, 580; annexed to the Bijāpur dominions (1504), 582.  
**GULLAVLENDĀVU** : village, 369.  
**GUMRA** : village, identified with Bagumra, 203.  
**GUNABHADRA** : Jain author of Uttara Purāṇa, 200, 202; pupil of Jināsena, 407, 408, 411. *Biruda* of Mahendravarmān I., 328; Pallava king, 331.  
**GUNĀDHYA** : poet, minister of Śātavāhana, 170, 171.  
**GUNADUTTARANGA BŪTUGA** : 303 note 7, 402. See Butarasa.  
**GUNAKA VIJAYĀDITYA III.** : Eastern Chalukya king (844-888), burns Mālkhed, 384 note 4, 411-412.  
**GUNASĀGARA** : Ālupa ruler, 309.  
**GUNDA ANIVĀRITĀCHĀRYA** : architect who built the temple of Lokēśvara Virūpākṣha at Pattadakal, receives the fillet or badge of honour Mūme-perjerepu-patta and the name of Tribhuvanāchārya from Vikramāditya II., 376.  
**GUNDERT** : Dr., 282 note 5.  
**GUNDŪR** : inscription at, 306, 307, 423.  
**GUNTŪR** : district, copperplate grant from, 319, 384, 386.  
**GUTTA** : era, 13, 293 note 7, 360 note 1; era, note on, 258-263; inscription, 280; family, rules over Kuntala, 284 note 2; early inscriptions, 290 note 3; records, 359 note 1; race and lineage, 580, 581.  
**GUPTĀNVAYA BHŪKĀNTA** : Gutta title, 580, 581.  
**GUPTAS** : early, in Mālwa; their fall (about 484), 312; 338 note 7.

**GUPTAVAMŚA TRINETRA** : Gutta title, 580, 581.  
**GUPTIGUPTA** : village, 400.  
**GURJARAS** : 312-316; their lineage and pedigree, 312-313; establish themselves by ejecting the Nāgas, 313; probably of the Chāpa race and their kingdom an offshoot of the Pañjāb Gurjara kingdom, 313 note 3; extent of their territory and the subordinate position of their princes; their territory becomes a buffer state between the kingdoms of Valabhi and Bādāmi, 315; conquered by Pulikeśin II., 183, 282, 350, 359; help the Valabhi king against Harshavardhana (about 648); wage war with the king of Valabhi (706-736), 316; destroyed by the Tājikas and their territory annexed to Lāṭa by the Chalukya prince Avanijanāśraya-Pulikeśin (about 736), 187, 311, 316, 375 and note 3 (of Bhinnmāl, see page 117 Pt. I.); fled before Govinda III., 198, 396; their leader put to flight by Indrarāja, 400; put to flight by Dhruvarāja, 409 and note 1; frightened by Kṛishṇa II., 201. Followers of the Chalukya king Mūlrajā, defeated by Kṛishṇa III., 420; conquered by Kakka II., 423; terrified by Hoysala Vira Ballāla, 333; repulsed by Siṅghana, 517; defeated by Bhīllama, 520; subdued by Siṅghana, 524, 525; defeated by Kṛishṇa, 527.  
**GUTTA I.** : Gutta prince, son of Maḡutta, 579.  
**GUTTA II.** : Gutta prince, son of Vira Vikramāditya I., 579, 582, 583.  
**GUTTA III.** : Gutta prince, son of Vikramāditya III., feudatory of the Yādava king Mahādeva, 528, 579, 583, 584.  
**GUTTA** : see Guttas.  
**GUTTAL** : in the Karājgi tāluka of Dhārwar, capital of the Guttas; record at, 578. See Guttavolal.  
**GUTTAS** : of Guttal, 578-584, 428 note 4; 498; claim descent from the early Gupta kings 580, 581; their pedigree, 579; their crest and banner, 299 note 4, 578; their family god, 578; feudatories, 428 note 4; Chalukya feudatories, 466; Kājachurya feudatories, 487; 488, 489; either Yādava or Hoysala feudatories, 520-521; humbled by Bīchana the general of Siṅghana, 243; Siṅghana's feudatories 524; their records, 578, 579, 580.  
**GUTTAVOLAL** : 466; capital of the Guttas, 520, 524; 528, 578; 582, 583.  
**GUTTI** : capital of the Pāndyas, 519, 524.  
**GUTTOLAL** : Guttavolal, 578.  
**GŪVALA** : Goa Kādamba prince and feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 451, 568.  
**GŪVALA I.** : Kolhāpur or Karāḍ Śilāhāra prince succeeds his brother Goṃka, 254; 257; 545; 547.  
**GŪVALA II.** : Kolhāpur or Karāḍ Śilāhāra prince succeeds his father Mārasimha, 254; 257; 545.

**HABSHI** : Abyssinian ruler of Janjira, his jurisdiction, 38.  
**HADAPSAR** : village, 608.

- HADDALÁ** : grant from, 343 note 5.
- HADINÁD** : district ruled over by Armativaḷa, 505.
- HAGARATAGE** : district, 556.
- HAGARATTAGE** : province, managed by Párisa-setti, 522, 524, 528.
- HAGARITIGE** : in the Nizám's dominion, record at, 523.
- HAIBATRAO NIMBÁLKAR** : an officer of Sháhu, defeats Chandrasen Jádha, 598.
- HAIDARÁBÁD** : in the Nizám's dominions, grant of Palikeśin II. (612) at, 17, 337 note 2, 344, 351 and note 4, 356, 538 note 8; grant of Vikramádivya I. at, 328 note 3, 329 note 5, 352, 361, 364; enriched by the eastern trade, 17.
- HAIDAR ALI** : his rise similar to the Peshwa; expels the Peshwa's troops from the districts pledged to the Peshwa (1759); gets Basálat Khán to invest him with the title of Nawáb of Sira, a district in the possession of the Maráthas (1761); defeats the Nawáb of Sávanur, an ally of the Maráthas (1764); is defeated by the Peshwa Mahádev Ráo and pursued across the Tungbhadra by Raghunáth Ráo; makes the treaty of Bednur and relinquishes claims on Sávanur; buys off the Peshwa's attack on Mysore (1767); avails himself of the opportunity afforded by the question of disputed succession to the Peshwa's throne and re-gains the territory south of the Tungbhadra; agrees to support Raghunáth Ráo, and is invited by him to take possession of the Southern Marátha Country (1776); strengthens his hold on the newly conquered country by a marriage alliance with the Nawáb of Sávanur (1779); his death (1782); 658-660.
- HAIHAYA** : see Haihayas.
- HAIHAYAS** : of Central India, their rise to power (about 249) and extent of their sway, 179; subdued by Vinayádivya and made steadfast allies of the Western Chalukya crown (692-695), 189, 225, 296, 368; their princesses marry a Western Chalukya king, an Eastern Chalukya king, Ráshtrakúta kings, and a Western Chálukya king of Kalyáni, 190, 201, 203, 296, 374, 410, 414 and note 4, 415; Kalachuryas of Kalyáni claim some connection with, 469. See Kalachuris of Central India.
- HIRANYA** : Pallava prince Hiranyavarman, 325.
- HAYVE** : probably north Kánara, 282 note 5. See Hayve.
- HÁJÍ KISHWAR KHÁN** : Bijápur noble, murders Kámil Khán and succeeds him; gets Mustápha Khán assassinated; confines Chánd Bibi in the fort of Sítára; is compelled to fly through a confederacy of Abyssinian officers, 647.
- HAKUSRI** : name of a figure in the Nánaghát cave, 147.
- HÁLA** : Andhrabhritya prince, confounded with Aristakarmán of the Vishnu Puráṇa, 164; same as Sáliváhana, 169; author of Saptasáti 171.
- HALASIGE** : province, governed by Barmadevarasa (1143), 458; seized by Vishnuvardhana, 497; province governed by Máyidevaparidita (1226), 523; original territory of the Kádambas of Goa, 565. See Palasige.
- HALAVÚR** : governed by a Párdya official named Ísavara of the Sinda family (1165), 476, 577.
- HÁLÁYUDHA** : author of an artificial poem Kavirahasya, 208. Siva's attendant, 482.
- HALEBÍD** : town, in Maisur, 218; the Hoysala Yádavas of, 237; inscription at, 490 note 2; 491. See Dorasamudra.
- HALF-CASTE** : Portuguese, origin of, 47.
- HALI** : town, 304.
- HALLAHARADAT-KOPPA** : Rayadevarasa rules at (1199), 506.
- HALLAVÚR** : town, 476, 486, 577. See Halavúr.
- HALLGERE** : copperplate grant at, 301 note 1; 302.
- HALLEIJA** : 480. See Halleyaga.
- HALLEYAGA** : pious Lingáyát, blinded and put to death by Vijjana, 226, 479.
- HALLÚR** : village, 318 note 12. See Palakkada.
- HALSI** : copperplates found at, 285, 288; 565; inscription at, 570.
- HÁMÍD KHÁN** : Bijápur general, kills Ain-ul-Mulk and takes Ísmael the king's brother prisoner, 648-649.
- HAMJAMAN** : probably Sanján, a Siláhara possession, 16.
- HÁMMÁ** : daughter of the Western Chálukya king Jayasimha II. and wife of the Yádava prince Bhíllama III., 435; 514.
- HAMMIRA** : conquered by a boy-general of Síngghara, 240.
- HAMMIRAS** : Musalmáns, defeated by Síngghara, 525.
- HAMPE** : town, in Belláry district, 369; 431.
- HAMPI** : site of the Pámpá lake, 142.
- HAMYAMAN** : probably Sanján, 18.
- HAMYAMANA** : Hanjamana, probably Sanján, 542, 543.
- HANDARIKE** : inscription at, 339 and note 6.
- HÁNGAL** : town, táluca in the Dhárwár district, 377 note 4, 444, 558; its ancient names, 558; included in Kuntala, 431; hereditary possession of a branch of the Kádambas, 558; Kádambas of, a branch of the Goa Kádamba family, 498; Kádambas of, as Western Chálukya feudatories, 435, 437, 439, 450, 456, 458, 465, 466, 486; of the Kalachuryas of Kalyáni, 475, 482; Ekántada Rámayya worshipped at, by the Kádamba chief of, 484; besieged and taken by Vishnuvardhana Hoysala, 502; fort of, reduced by Vira Ballála Hoysala, 504; Kádambas of, as feudatories of the Hoysalas, 506; Kádambas of, do not recognise the sovereignty of Bhíllama the Devagiri Yádava king or his son, 519; annexed to his kingdom by the Hoysala king Vira Ballála II. (about 1196); inscriptions found in, 419, 458 note 1, 505, 506, 562, 563, 564 notes 4 and 5. See Hanumgala.

- HANJAMANA** : probably Sanján, next in importance to Puri, 19 ; 542, 543.
- HANMANT SINGH** : son of Gaman Singh of the Akráni Pargana, 633.
- HANNIKERI** : unpublished inscriptions at, 384 note 4, 556.
- HANUMANT** : inscription at the temples at Managoli, 521 and note 4 ; at Khánápur in Kolhápur, 555 and note 2.
- HANUMAT** : monkey-god, 299 note 4 ; 517, 560.
- HANUMGALA** : province, hereditary possession of the Kadambas of Hángal, 458, 476, 485, 496, 497, 499, 501, 505, 506, 558, 568. See Hángal.
- HARALAHALLI** : Yádava grant (1238) at, 576 note 4, 558 ; record of the Guttas at, 518, 531, 582, 583.
- HARAPÁLA** : son-in-law of Rámachandra the Yádava king of Devagiri, takes advantage of the disorder at Delhi to drive away the Mahomedan governors, but is taken prisoner and inhumanly flayed alive by Mubárik (1318), 252, 519, 533.
- HARASÚR** : in the Nizam's dominion, inscription at, 457 note 5, 461 and note 2 ; 463 and note 3.
- HARESHAPURA** : Harishapura, 370.
- HARI BALLAL KELKAR** : killedár of Suvarn-durg, 111.
- HARIHAR** : in Mysore, included in Kuntala ; 431 ; inscription at, 281 note 3, 285 note 5 ; 456 note 2 ; 460 ; 462 ; 464 ; 468 ; 469 ; 470 ; 472 ; 487 ; 490 note 2 ; 504 and note 1 ; 506, 507 and note 2 ; 529, 530, 546 note 5 ; 558 note 6 ; 564 note 3 ; 577 ; spurious grant from. 299 note 3 ; grant of Vinayádiva at (694), 300, 309, 370.
- HARIHARÁ** : of Addávida, hereditary minister of the Hoysaja kings Narasimha II. and Vira-Someśvara, 507, 508. Vijayanagar king, 175.
- HARIHARADEVARASA** : Kalachurya Sankama's feudatory, 488.
- HARIHARÉSVARA** : god at Kaulúr, 488 ; inscription at the temple of, at Harihar, 504 note 1 ; 507 note 2.
- HARIKESARIN** : Hángal Kádamba ruler of the Banavási province, under Vikramáditya VI., 440, 560, 563.
- HARILÍLA** : abstract of Bhágavata by Bopadeva, 249.
- HARIPÁLDEV** : Yádava king, 27.
- HARI PANT PHADKE** : one of the ministers of the regency in 1774, 604 ; assembles his forces at Talegáon Dábháde to fight the English (1774), 605 ; succeeds to the command of the Marátha army, 105 ; marches against Tipu (1786), 661.
- HARISHPURA** : Hareshapura, 370.
- HARITA** : ancestor of the Chálukyas, 278 note 1, 339.
- HÁRITA** : Chálukya hero, 180, 278 note 1, 339 note 7, 340 note 1. *Gotra* of the original ancestress of the Western Chálukyas of Bádámi, 337. Family name, 277 note 5. *Gotra* or clan of the original ancestress of the Kadambas, 287 note 3.
- HÁRITAS** : family of, 277 note 5.
- HÁRITIPUTRA** : 279, 287 note 3, 337 note 2.
- HÁRITIPUTRAS** : Western Chálukyas, 277 note 5. Kadambas, 277 note 5, 286, 287 note 3.
- HÁRITI** : 211, 337 note 2. See *Hárita*.
- HARITIPUTRA-SAUNAKA** : 277 note 5.
- HÁRITIPUTRA-SAUNAKA** : constructs a cave, 277 note 5.
- HÁRITIPUTRA-SÁTAKARNI** : 277.
- HARIVAMŚA** : Puráña of Digámbara Jains, 197 ; 394 ; 407.
- HARIVARMAN** : Kadamba king, 289 ; grants of, 289 note 3. Gaṅga king (A.D. 248), 300 ; 301 note 1.
- HARNAT** : forts in, built by Sháhu, but taken by Kánhoji Angria (1707-1713), 81.
- HARPÁLDEV** : death of (1818), 29. See Harapála and Hirpáldev.
- HARSHA** : Harshavardhana of Kanauj, invades the south and is resisted by Pulikeśin II. on the Rewá, 350, 378, 389.
- HARSHACHARITA** : work of Bápa, 144, 171.
- HARSHADEVA** : 314 note 1. See Harsha.
- HARSHAPURA** : territorial division, 413.
- HARSHAVARDHANA** : king of Kanauj, invades the south and is resisted by Pulikeśin II. on the Narmadá, 183, 325 note 3, 350, 351, and note 4, 353, 355 ; called Śiláditya by Hwan Thsang, 184, 353 ; defeats Dharasena IV. of Valabhi, 316. See Harsha and Harshadeva.
- HARTLEY** : Colonel, compels the Maráthas to retreat up the Gháts (1780), 104, 605 ; trap of, 105.
- HASÁJI MOHTA** : his gallant services in a battle near Panhála with the Bijápur troops (1672), 594.
- HASTIMALLA** : Gaṅga prince and vassal of the Chola king Parántaka I., 299 note 4.
- HASTIVARMAN** : king of Vengri, 280.
- HATTÍ-MATTÚR** : village, inscription at, 416, 428 note 4.
- HAUZ-I-SHÁPUR** : water cistern in Bijápur, 646.
- HAYÁLDÁR** : Marátha district officer, 100.
- HÁVANIG** : in the Hángal Táluka, inscription at, 562 note 4.
- HAYELIS** : districts, Jáfarábád and Ahmadábád, 42.
- HÁVERI** : in the Dhárwár district, inscription at, 459 note 3, 461, 473, 474.
- HAYVE** : probably North Kanara, 282 note 5 ; ruled over by a Western Chálukya prince, 487 ; by a Goa Kádamba prince, 452 ; by a governor of the Kalachuryas, 489 ; country ruled over by Vishpuvardhana, 499, 568. See Payve.
- HEBBÁL** : inscription at, 304 ; 305 ; 306 ; 418.
- HEBER** : Bishop, 9, 115, 123 ; consecrates the Thána church (1825), 128.
- HEGGADE** : officer, 473 ; 476 ; 485.
- HEJJUNKA** : tax, 502.
- HEMACHANDRA** : author of Prákrit grammar, 161 note 1 ; 169 ; 288 note 1 ; author of *Dvyáśrayakosha*, 567.



- HEMÁDIDEVA**: of the Nikumbha family, officer of Jaitugi I., 521.
- HEMÁDPANT**: 249. See Hemađri.
- HEMÁDPANTÍ**: style of architecture introduced by Hemađpant, 528; 619.
- HEMÁDRI**: author of Vratakhaṇḍa, 136; 229; Brāhmaṇa minister of the Devagiri Yādava kings Mahádeva and Rāmachandra, 230, 243, 528, 530; patron of learning and a zealous builder, introduces a style of architecture named after him and the *modi* or current form of Maráthi writing, 248-249, 528; gives a pedigree and a brief history of the Devagiri Yādavas, 230, 511 note 8, 512, 513, 514, 515, 520, 522, 525, 528.
- HEMMÁDIDEVA**: prince of Māsavādi, 501.
- HEMMARAGAL**: inscription at, 509.
- HEMMEYANÁYAKA**: Siṅghapa's governor of Banavāsi (1215), 523.
- HENJERU**: chief, 496.
- HENRY**: Captain, police officer, killed by Bhils under Bhágoji Náik (1857), 632.
- HEPTANESIA**: islands, identified by Lassen with the islands of Bombay and Salsette, 2.
- HERÚR**: probably Belúr in the Bijápur district, 519 and note 1.
- HETKARIS**: Maráthás from Málvan, 73.
- HIKULAMBA**: village, 372.
- HIMÁLAYA**: mountains, 135, 142, 207.
- HIMÁLAYAN**: regions, 560.
- HIMMATGAD**: fort, taken and its name changed to Fort Victoria (1755), 92.
- HINDU DEAS**: 335 and note 2.
- HINDU MYTHOLOGY**: 576.
- HIPPARGI**: in the Sindagi táluca, inscription at, 435 note 7; 503.
- HIPPOCURA**: town 2, 153; probably either Karhá or Kolhapur, 176.
- HIRANYA**: Pallava king, 325.
- HIRANYAGARBHA**: God Brahman, 334, 342, 344; festival of, 367; 386. See Brahman.
- HIRANYAGARBHA-BRAHMAN**: sprung from the navel of Vishnu, 339. See Brahman.
- HIRANTAVARMAN**: Pallava king, 325 and note 2, 327. See Hiranya.
- HISLOP**: General, captures Holkar's fort of Thálner (1818), 630.
- HIRE-BÁGEWÁDI**: village, 527.
- HIRE-HANDIGOL**: village, inscription at, 422 note 3.
- HIRE-KERÚR**: village, inscription at, 562 note 4.
- HIRE-MUDDANÚR**: in the Nizám's dominions, inscription at, 448 note 3; 457 note 7.
- HIREWADAWATTI**: inscription at, 501.
- HIRIYADEVA**: Gutta prince, son of Vikramá-ditya III., 579, 584.
- HIRIYA-HANDIGOL**: village, 520.
- HIRIYA-SOVANAYYA**: Kalachurya Ahavamalla's officer, 489.
- HIRPÁLDEV**: insurrection of (1316), suppression of his insurrection (1318), 620. See Harpáldev and Harapála.
- HIRÚR**: village, inscription at, 436 note 1.
- HISTORIANS**: Greek, 277.
- HIYEN TSIANG**: Chinese traveller (629-645), 3, 318 note 4; his name also spelt as Hwhan Tshang, Introduction to the History of the Dekkan, ii; gives Moholocha for Maharáshtra, 145; refers to the composition of a brief Sanskrit grammar, 171; his visit to Mahá-rashtra and his account of Pulakesi II. and his kingdom, 184-185; 353-354, 431 note 2; his account of Buddhism, 191; refers to Harshavarhahana's expedition into the Dakhan, 350; his visit to the court of Harshavardhana, 353. See Hwhan Tshang and Hwan Tshang.
- HOG ISLAND**: surrendered to the English (1774), 101.
- HOLAL**: 497. See Polalu.
- HOLALAMARASA** 473. See Holalarája.
- HOLALARÁJA**: father of Kalachurya Bijjala's feudatory Keśava, 473.
- HOLALUGUNDA**: province, 465.
- HO-LI-SHA-FA-T'AN-NA**: Chinese for Harshavardhana of Kanauj, 353.
- HOLKAR**: Marátha leader, assembles his forces at Talegaon Dábháde to fight the English (1778), 105, 605.
- HOLJOJA**: father of Tippoja the architect, 569.
- HOLY OFFICE**: the, interprets wrongly the Portuguese King's orders, 60.
- HOMBUCHA**: in the Nagar district, Mysore, 458.
- HONNUR**: near Kágál, 547.
- HONVÁD**: inscription, 438 note 4, 440.
- HORSES**: importation of, 35; traffic in, 35.
- HOSALA**: probably Hoysala Yádava Narasimha, 238.
- HOSANÁD**: province, 484.
- HOSPET**: táluca in Belláry district, 454.
- HOSÚR**: near Bangalore, grant at, 302 note 2, 358 note 1, 361 note 2.
- HOTTÚR**: in Dhárwár district, inscription at, 433, 435 note 6, 564 note 2.
- HOVÉ**: Dr., (1789) 122; 123.
- HOYSALA**: family, 451; kingdom, 489; northern boundary of, 503; subjugation and annexation of, to the empire of Delhi (1327), 510. See Hoysalas.
- HOYSALAS**: of Dorasamudra, 490-510; the various forms of the name; claim Yádava descent, 490, 517; origin of the name, 490; their family goddess; Velápura or modern Belúr is the town with which the family is first connected; seat of government transferred to Dorasamudra by Vishnuvardhana; originally Jains and subsequently converted to the Vaishnava faith; the earliest mention in an inscription of A.D. 1006, 491; their genealogical tree, 493; their crest and banner, 299 note 4; as feudatories of the Western Chálukyas of Kalyáni, 428 note 4, 439, 451; 494, 498; rise under Vishnuvardhana and besiege and take Hángal, but are prevailed against by the Sinda chieftain Áchagi or Áchugi II., 218-219, 237, 453, 497, 562, 574; continue as Western Chálukya feudatories, 456; again become aggressive and again defeated by the Sindas under Permađi I., 459, 497; 575; declare their independence under



- Vira-Ballála II.**, 501; dispute with the Devagiri Yádavas the possession of the southern provinces of the Chálukya empire, 466, 519, 521, 524, 555, 583; defeat the Yádavas near Gadag (1191), 504, 520; Musalmáns under Malik Káfur and Khwájá Hájí lay waste their kingdom and their power as a dynasty is practically extinguished (1310), 509-510, 533; their kingdom annexed to the Delhi empire (1327), 510. See Vinayádaya, Ereyanga, Ballála I., Vishnuvardhana, Narasimha I., Vira-Ballála II., Narasimha II., Vira-Someśvara, Vira-Narasimha III., Vira-Ballála III.
- HOYSANA**: Hoysala, 490.
- HUBLI**: in Dhárwar district, 307; 549; 572; sacked by Shiváji (1671), 594; 653; taken by the Mughals, 654.
- HULGÜR**: village, inscription at, 459 note 3; 461; 526; 527.
- HÜLI**: in Belgaum district, 432; inscription at, 474; 475 and note 1.
- HULIGERE**: province, 304 note 6, 458, 466, 485, 486; shrine of Eomanátha at, 482; seized by Vishnuvardhana, 497; governed by Mallideva (1295-96), 530. See Puligere.
- HÜLHALLI**: in the Rápebennur taluka, records of the Guttas at, 578; 582 and note 1.
- HULLA**: Narasimha I.'s minister, promoter of the Jain faith, 491; 499; 501.
- HULLAMAYYA**: 501. See Hullá.
- HULLAPA**: 501. See Hullá.
- HULLAYYA**: officer of Narasimha I. and Vira-Ballála II., 505.
- HULLUNIYATIRTHA**: Someśvara III. encamps at, 455.
- HULTSCH**: Dr., 282 note 5; 297 note 8; 298 notes 1 and 3; 316 and note 5; 317 note 1; 318 notes 3, 11, and 12; 322; 323 and note 1; 324 and note 3; 325 notes 2 and 6; 326; 327 note 8; 328 note 1; 329 notes 3 and 4; 330, 331; 343 notes 2 and 5; 362 note 2, 403 note 3; 408 note 4; 409 note 1, 412 note 4; 413; 443 note 5; 445 notes 1, 2, and 3; 446 note 2, 507.
- HUMCHA**: 458. See Hombucha.
- HÚNAS**: the, conquered by Kakka II., 423.
- HUNASHIKATTI**: record of A.D. 1131 at, 455 note 4.
- HUNDIATUM NÁIK**: chief of the Bágirs, harasses the Bijápur camp, 646.
- HUNGUND**: taluka, 348 note 8, 435; in the Bankápur taluka, inscription at, 562 note 1.
- HUSSAIN ALI SAÍAD**: defeats and kills Dáud Khán governor of the Dakhan in Khándesh (1716), 626.
- HUSSAIN NIZÁM SHÁH**: succeeds his father Burhán of Ahmadnagar (1553), 623; makes peace with Ibrahim of Bijápur, 643; becomes involved in war with Ali Adil Sháh of Bijápur and Rámraj of Vijayanagar; is severely defeated at Kalyán; and Ahmadnagar besieged (1562); retreat of the allies; combines with Ali Adil Sháh of Bijápur against the king of Vijayanagar and marries his sister Chánd Bibi to the former (1563), 623; his death, 623.
- HUSUKÚRU**: inscription at, 303.
- HÜVINA-BÁGE**: probably Raybág in the Kolhápúr State, 569 and note 7.
- HÜVINA-SIGALLI**: in Dhárwar, record at, 526 note 7.
- HUVVALLI**: 527. See Mugut Khán Hubli.
- HWAN TSHANG**: 191. See Huien Tsang.
- HWHAN TSHANG**: Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii. See Huien Tsang.
- IBÁ**: river, 148.
- IBN BARTTA**: Arabian traveller (1340), 3, 5; visits Daulatábád (1342), 534.
- IBN HAUKAL**: Arab writer (943-968), 388.
- IBN KHURDÁDBA**: Arab writer (912), 387.
- IBRÁHIM**: Ibráhim Nizám Sháh, 624.
- IBRÁHIM ADIL SHÁH I.**: king of Bijápur, abjures the Shia tenets of his family, employs the Dakhanis, substitutes Maráthi for Persian in the state accounts (1534), 612; is defeated by the Rájá of Vijayanagar, 643; his death (1557), 644.
- IBRÁHIM ADIL SHÁH II.**, nephew and successor of Ali Adil Sháh, 647; plots and counterplots during the minority of, 647; asserts his independence (1591), 648; harasses the invading army of Burhán Nizám Sháh and compels him to sue for peace (1592), 648; his campaign into the Karnátak and Malabár, 648; his campaign against Ahmadnagar ends in the defeat and death of Ibráhim Nizám Sháh, 649; marries his daughter to Dániál, son of Akbar, 649; resists the consolidation of Ahmadnagar by Malik Amber; his death, 649.
- IBRÁHIM NIZÁM SHÁH**: son and successor of Burhán Nizám Sháh, defeated and killed in an action with the Bijápur troops (1594), 624, 649.
- IBRÁHIM ROZA**: mausoleum at Bijápur, 649.
- IDAITURAI NÁD**: Ededore district, 486.
- IDIGÜR**: district, 400.
- IDIYAMA**: Chola feudatory, attacked by Gañga-rájá (1117), 308, 495, 498, 499. See Adiyama.
- IDOLS**: search for, in Hindu houses by the Portuguese, 59.
- IDRISI**: Arabian writer (1094-1143), 24.
- IGANMARAI MANGALA**: village, 327.
- IGATPURI**: copperplate grants found in the taluka of, 185.
- IGGALI**: inscription at, 304.
- IKHLAS KHÁN**: son of Takarib Khán, 596.
- IKSHVÁKU**: son of Manu, son of the Sun, 277 note 1; king of Ayodhyá, 287 note 4.
- ILHEOS QUEIMADOS**: burnt rocks, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xi.
- IL MORRO**: Korlai rock, 50.
- IMLACH**: Colonel, takes Siddhagad, Bhagvantgad, and Achra (1818), 118.
- IMMADI**: Nalambádhirájá II. the Pallava king (977), 332. Son of Vijaya, orders Basava to be arrested, 227. See Immadi Bijjala.

- IMMADI BIJJALA**: Kañachurya Bijjala's son, 481. See Immañi.
- IMMIGRANTS**: Pársis, Jews, Abyssinians, and Arabs, Introduction to the History of the Konkán, xii.; Bene-Israelis and Pársis, 7.
- IMPORTS**: into Chaul from Mecca, Aden, and Ormuz, 35; into Bijnagar, 62.
- INDHYÁDRI**: range of hills, 354 note 2.
- INDIA**: ruled over by Singhañ the Yádava king, 525.
- INDIAN ANTIQUARY**: establishment of the, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii.
- INDRA**: god, 180; Adhirája, Indravarman of the Gañga dynasty of Kañlinganagara, 334. Ráshtrakúta king, son of Kriṣṇa, conquered by Jayasimha I. the Chalukya king of Badámi, 342. Ráshtrakúta prince, brother of Govinda III., founder of a Ráshtrakúta branch in Látá (Gujarát), 199. See Indrarája.
- INDRA I.**: Ráshtrakúta king, successor of Dantivarman I., 388. See Indrarája.
- INDRA II.**: son and successor of the Ráshtrakúta king Karka, marries a Chálukya princess, 174; 389. See Indrarája.
- INDRA III.**: Ráshtrakúta king, succeeds his grandfather Kriṣṇa II., his grant of villages and other charities, 203, 210; son of Jagat-tunga II. marries Vijámhá the granddaughter of Kokkalla I., 296; 383, 414 notes 1 and 5; his *biruda* and titles, 415; records regarding him, 415-416; 416 and note 5, 428 note 4.
- INDRA IV.**: grandson of Kriṣṇa III. the Ráshtrakúta king (978), 307 and note 1, 422; crowned by the Gañga prince Márasimha, to continue the Ráshtrakúta family, 306, 424; his death (982), 425.
- INDRA BHATTÁRAKA**: Eastern Chalukya king (663), 334.
- INDRADÁMAN**: 295 note 1. See Indravarman.
- INDRADATTA**: 295 note 1. See Indravarman.
- INDRAKESIDEVARASA**: Kañachurya Someśvara's feudatory, 486.
- INDRÁÑI**: one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.
- INDRAPURA**: Indur, 196.
- INDRARÁJA**: Ráshtrakúta prince of Gujarát, 194; brother of Govinda III., 309; put in charge of Látá, 382, 393, 397, 400, 404. See Indra I. and Indra II. Śiñahara king, 537.
- INDRAVARMAN**: Traikutaka king (700), 295 note 1, 297. Satyáraya Dhruvarája the Western Chalukya chief (613), 311, 349. King of the Gañga dynasty, 334.
- INDRÁYUDHA**: contemporary of Govinda III., 395.
- INDU**: the moon, 511. See Soma.
- INDUR**: 196. See Indrapura.
- INDUS**: river, 576.
- INGALESHWAR**: in the Bijápúr district, inscription at, 455 note 5, 472 note 2; record at, 527; 528.
- INGALI**: in the Nizám's dominions, record of A.D. 1210 at, 522, 523.
- INGALIGI**: inscription in the Jain temple at, 448 note 6.
- INGUNIGE**: village, 448.
- INQUISITION**: prisoners of, 52, 56; jurisdiction of, 57; managed by the Dominicans, 60; tyranny of, 61; abolition (1775) and restoration (1779) of, 61.
- INQUISITORS**: sent from Europe (1560), 56; Dominicans impress the natives with dread and overawe their own clergy, who appeal to Rome against them, 60-61.
- INTEREST**: rate of, 176.
- INTERLOPERS**: 61; (1638-39), 120. See Free-traders.
- INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF ORIENTALISTS**: the seventh, proceedings of the Aryan section of, 294 note 5, 336 note 3, 370 note 1, 376 note 5.
- IRIDGE**: country, 282 note 5; 347 note 2; territory in the Konkán forming the Sávantvadi state and the Ratnágiri district, Mahásaptami or the great seventh, one of the divisions of the seven Konkáns, 372; 538.
- IRIVABEDANGA**: Satyáraya, 341 note 2; 426; *biruda* of the Western Chálukya king Satyáraya, 414 note 1, 431, 432, 433, 434, 514, 537, 567. Márasimha of the Mañalúr family, 437.
- IRIVABEDANGADEVA**: 437 and note 2.
- IRIVABEDANGA**: Irivabedanga, 532.
- IRIVA NOLAMBÁDHIRÁJA**: also called Ghaṭeya-Añkakára, Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya V.'s vassal, 333.
- IRMADI**: 332. See Immañi.
- IRUKUDI**: village in the Miraj district, 255.
- IRUMGOLA**: power of, broken by the Hoysala king Viṣṇuvardhana, 496.
- ISLÁMABAD**: 41. See Kalyán.
- ISMÁEL**: successor of Mirán Nizám Sháh, defeated and deposed by Burhán, Mortiza Nizám Sháh's brother (1590), 623. Brother of Ibrahim Adil Sháh II., taken in battle and afterwards put to death by Hámid Khán, 648.
- ISMAIL ADIL SHÁH**: son and successor of Yúsuf Adil Khán (1510), 641; defeats near Bijápúr the kings of Ahmadnagar Golkonda and Berar and takes Máhmúd Sháh Bahamani II. and his son Ahmad prisoners; marries his sister to Ahmad as previously settled, 641; tries to recover Raichur and Mudgal from the Vijayanagar rája; his defeat with great loss, his death (1534), 642.
- ÍSVARA**: Paramesvaravarman I. Pallava king, 327, 329 note 5, 362; see Paramesvaravarman I. Prince of the kindra family, 476, 485, 577.
- ÍSVARA**: god Śiva, 469; inscription at the temple of, at Tilawallí, 524 note 1; inscription at the temple of, at Chaudadampur, 582 note 4.
- ÍSVARADATTA**: Abhíra chief, comes from Sindh, gains a victory over the Kshatrapas, conquers the western coast and makes Trikutá his capital (249-50), 294.
- ÍSVARAPOTARÁJA**: Pallava king, conquered by Vikramáditya I. the Chalukya king, 327, 329 note 5, 362. See Paramesvaravarman I.

- ÍŚVARAPOTAYARMAN : 327. See Parmeśvara-varman I.
- ITIHÁŚAS : the, 344.
- I-TSING : Chinese pilgrim, 408.
- IVES : Surgeon on Admiral Watson's ship, his account of the capture of Gheria, 88, 89.
- JABALPUR : town, 176, 181 ; 410 ; 527 ; district, 425.
- JACQUEMONT : Victor, died (1832), 130.
- JÁDAV RÁNA : 14.
- JÁDHAUS : or Yádavs of Devagiri or Daulat-ábád, 587.
- JAGADALA PURUSHOTTAMA : governor of the Toragale province under Singhapa, 523.
- JAGADDEVA : Basava's follower and assassin of king Vijjapa, 226 ; 479 ; 480.
- JAGADDEVA : Tribhuvanamalla, of the Śántara family, feudatory of the Western Chalukya king Jagadekamalla II., 458 and note 2 ; 494 ; power of, destroyed by Vishnuvardhana, 495 ; 568.
- JAGADEKAMALLA : title assumed by some of the Chálukya kings of Kalyáni, 211 ; *biruda* of Jayasimha the Chálukya king, 213 ; 435.
- JAGADEKAMALLA II. : 455 note 6 ; son and successor of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara III., 222 and note 3, 456 and note 2 ; his *biruda* and records of his reign ; his feudatories and officials, 457 and notes 3 & 5 ; 458 ; Perma, 319 note 1, 459 note 3 ; 472.
- JAGADEKAMALLA PERMÁDI : 575. See Permá-di I.
- JAGADEKAŚVIRA : *biruda* of the Ganga chief Márasimha, 305.
- JAGATTUNGA I. : 11 ; Ráshtrakúṭa king, 210. See Govinda III.
- JAGATTUNGA II. : Ráshtrakúṭa king, son of Ākalavarsha-Kṛishṇa II., 202, 210, 414 ; Dr. Bhándárkar holds that he married but one princess of the Haihaya race, 203, 204 note 2 ; Dr. Fleet holds that he married two princesses of the Haihaya race, 296, 374 note 5, 414 note 5 ; dies without ascending the throne, 202, 414 note 1.
- JAGATTUNGA III. : Ráshtrakúṭa prince, brother of Kṛishṇa III., 420, 422.
- JAHÁNGIR : emperor of Delhi, enters into a treaty with the Portuguese (1615), 62.
- JAHLA : son of Dádá, 237 ; Bhillama's general, 238 ; 289.
- JAHLANA : author of *Súktimuktávali*, 245.
- JAILS : Portuguese, at Bassein, Chaul, and Daman, 52.
- JAIN : temples, in the Aprgère province, 441 ; burnt by the Cholas in the reign of Someśvara I., 443 ; accounts, 481 ; religion of the Hoysalas, 491 ; temples of Gaṅgarája province restored by Gaṅgarája, 499 ; 501.
- JAINA : Purápa, consecration of the, 201-202.
- JAINAS : Digambara, 191.
- JAINENDRAVÁKARANA : work by Pújyapáda, a Jain teacher, 371.
- JAINISM : under the Chalukyas ; three kings of this dynasty favour it by repairs to temples and grant of villages ; it holds its sway in the Southern Marátha Country only, 191 ; under the Ráshtrakúṭas, 208 ; under the Chálukyas, 228 ; 406 ; 435.
- JAINS : 406 note 5 ; 437 note 5 ; persecution of the, by the Liṅgáyats, 479 ; 482 ; outrage of Ekántada-Rámayya on the, 483 ; Káreya sect of the, 550.
- JAISING : Aurangzib's general, invades Bijápúr (1664), 652.
- JAITAPALA : 521. See Jaitugi I.
- JAITASIMHA : minister of Bhillama, 502, 520. See Jaitrasimha.
- JAITRAPALA : 238, 521. See Jaitugi I.
- \*JAITRAPALA : son of Singhapa, dies before his father, 244. See Jaitugi II.
- JAITRASIMHA : minister of Bhillama, defeated at Lakkundi by Vira-Ballála II., 238, 502, 520. Supposed to be Bhillama's son Jaitugi I., 238.
- JAITUGI I. : son and successor of Bhillama the Devagiri-Yádava king (1191-1210), 238, 504, 519, 521 ; records of his time, his titles, epithets, officers, 503, 521 and note 1 ; kills king Rudra of the Tailaṅgas and places his nephew on the throne, 239, 522 ; makes Bháskarachárya's son Lakshmidhara his chief Pandit, 239, 526 ; 582. See Jaitrapála and Jaitrasimha.
- JAITUGI II. : Devagiri-Yádava prince, son of Singhapa, dies before his father, 519, 526. See Jaitrapála.
- JAJALLADEVÍ : defeated by Singhapa, 240, 525 and note 2.
- JAJALLA : king, defeated by Singhapa, 239 ; of the eastern branch of the Chedi dynasty, 240.
- JÁKALADEVÍ : 425. See Jákavve.
- JÁKAVVA : 425 note 2.
- JÁKAVVE : wife of Taila II., 425, 428 note 1. See Jákavva.
- JAKKALADEVÍ : 428. See Jákavva. Wife of the Western Chálukya king Vikramaditya VI., 448.
- JAKKALAMÁDEVÍ : 428 note 1.
- JALÁL KHÁN : governor of Navalgund, brother-in-law of Alla-ud-dín Bahamani II., raises the standard of revolt (1454) at Navalgund, 638.
- JALÁL-UD-DÍN : first Khilji emperor of Delhi, 630 ; treacherously murdered by Allá-ud-dín, 631.
- JÁLAMANGALA : village, 400.
- JALAŪKUHE : village, 386.
- JAMADAGNI : sage, 283 note 5.
- JÁMBAVÁ : village, 399.
- JÁMBRUG : caves, 9.
- JAMBÚSAR : 359 note 5. See Jambúsara.
- JAMBÚSARA : modern Jambúsar, in the Broach district, 359.
- JAMBUVÁVIKÁ : identified with Jámavá, 399.
- JAMES : Commodore, 90.
- JANAMEJAYA : 149.
- JANANÁTHAPURA : modern Málhingi, burnt by Vishnuvardhana, 497.

- JANÁRDANA : son of Gaṅgádhara, teaches Śiṅghara the art of managing elephants, 239, 245. God Vishnu, 507.
- JANAVALLABHA : *biruda* of Govinda III., 394.
- JANGAMAS : 226. See Jaṅgams.
- JANGAMEŚVARA : god, 480.
- JANGAMS : Liṅgáyāt priests, 479, 481.
- JANJIRA : Arabic name for rocky island, its occupation by Abyssinians, 34 ; capital of the Sidis, laid siege to by Shiváji every year from 1661 to 1678, 68, 69 ; put under the protection of the Mughals, 69, 70, 71 ; laid siege to by Sambhájī (1682), 77 ; proposal to establish an English factory at (1668), 121.
- JANJIRAS : island forts, 75.
- JANMARANHALLI : village, original site of Śāvanur, 666.
- JANNASVÁMIN : Bráhmaṇ grantee, 191.
- JÁNOJĪ BHONSLA : of Berár, ravages the country round Poona and makes peace with the Peshwa, 603.
- JATÁ CHOLA : lineage, 580.
- JATÁVARMAN : Páṇḍya king, takes Śrīraṅgam from Someśvara, 508.
- JATIGA I. : founder of the Kolhápura or Karád Śilāhāra dynasty, 254, 545, 546.
- JATIGA II. : fourth Kolhápura or Karád Śilāhāra prince, 254, 545, 546.
- JATINGA RÁMEŚVARA : hill in Chitaldurg district, record at, 443 ; inscription at, 454.
- JAUGAD : rock inscription at, 142.
- JAVANIKE NÁRÁYAṆA : 509. See Perumáledeva.
- JAWHÁR : recognition of the dynasty of (1341), 30 ; Koli State, rises in importance, 67 ; most of its possessions taken by the Maráthas, 86 ; its rája confirmed (1782), 106.
- JAYABBE : younger sister of Nītimárga of the Western Gaṅga family and mother of the Pallava king Mahendrādhirāja (930-940), 332.
- JAYABHATA I. : Gurjara king, 313 note 4.
- JAYABHATA III. : Gurjara king, his grants, 314 ; vassal of the Kalachuri king Buddha, 315 ; subdues the king of Valabhī (736), 316 ; 375 note 3.
- JAYAB MUKNE : founder of the Jawhár family, 30.
- JAYADÁMAN : defeated by Gotamīputra, 161, 170.
- JAYADEVA : 8.
- JAYADEVA PANDITA : Bráhmaṇ grantee, son of Rámadevāchārya of Mūlasaṅgha, 373.
- JAYADHAVALÁ : important work on the philosophy of the Digambara Jains, 200.
- JAYADHAVALATIKÁ : Jain work, 407 note 5.
- JAYADITYA : the Sun god, 404.
- JAYADUTTARAMGA : *biruda* of Satyavákya-Koṅṅuṇivarma-Permanādi-Būtuga, 304.
- JAYAGAD : port, 174, 175.
- JAYAKARNA : Western Chálukya prince, 449 ; son of Vikramāditya VI., 455 ; 554.
- JAYAKESĪ : 218. See Jayakeśin I.
- JAYAKESIN : of the Maṇḍalūr family, feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Jayasimha II., 437.
- JAYAKESIN I. : 309 ; Goa Kádamba prince (1052-53) and feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara I., 439 ; 565 ; brings presents to Vikramāditya VI., 216, 444 ; seizes a part of the Konkan from the Śilāhāras and makes Goa his capital, 216, 543, 567, 568.
- JAYAKESIN II. : Goa Kádamba king (1119-1125) 449, 565, 568 ; feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 452, 456, 458 note 2 ; holds the whole Konkan, 544 ; encroaches on the territory of the North Konkan Śilāhāras, 548 ; 568 ; attempts to throw off the Chálukya supremacy, is defeated and put to flight by Achugi II. and Permāñji I. ; marries Māilaladevi, daughter of Vikramāditya VI., 569 ; is defeated by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 496, 569.
- JAYAKESIN III. : Goa Kádamba king (1187-1211), 486, 565 ; his gold coin, 566 ; 570 ; the Goa Kádambas lose Venugráma under, 571.
- JAYANTHA : of Uchehakalpa, feudatory prince, 293.
- JAYANTA : origin of the Goa Kádambas attributed to, 286 note 2, 566.
- JAYANTĪ : town, 278 note 2.
- JAYANTI MADHUKESVARA : family god of the Hāngal Kádambas, 560.
- JAYANTĪPURA : viceroy of, 175 ; Banavási, 461, 560.
- JAYAPATRA : certificate of success, 483.
- JAYASIMHA : 178 ; 181. See Jayasimha I. Brother of Pulakesi II., 185. Brother and successor of the Chálukya king Vikramāditya I., also styled V., 213-214, 22, 234. See Jayasimha II. Brother of Vikramāditya II., also styled VI., 217. See Jayasimha III. Chastiser of Kottā Harivatsa, 386. Hāngal Kádamba prince, 559. See Jayavarman II.
- JAYASIMHA I. : Western Chálukya king of Bādāmi (500), 178, 296 ; 335 note 1 ; conquers the Rāshtrakūṭa king Indra and restores the power of the Chálukyas, 181, 339, 340 ; 342, 343, 360 note 3, 385.
- JAYASIMHA II. : brother and successor of Vikramāditya V. the Western Chálukya king, 229, 333 ; 339, 341 note 2, 428 note 4 ; his *biruda* and records of his time, 278 note 1, 435 ; marries his daughter to Bhillama III. his great general, 234, 435 ; 514 ; breaks the confederacy of Maṭṭava and subdues the Cheras and Cholas, 213-214, 436 ; his feudatories and officials, 436, 437 note 5 ; 438, 515, 553, 563, 567, 577.
- JAYASIMHA III. : Mirāj inscription of, 282 note 3 ; son of Someśvara I. the Western Chálukya king (1072), 333, 349 ; governor of Tardavādi in the reign of his father, 367 ; 428 note 4, 438, 440, 441, 443, 444 ; appointed viceroy of Banavási by the Western Chálukya king Vikramāditya VI., 217, 445 ; 449 ; 452 ; his full designation, 453 ; his rebellion and dismissal, 454.
- JAYASIMHARAJA : 188 ; Chálukya chief, mentioned in the Kaira grant, 359 ; 360 note 3.

- JAYASIMHAVARMAN : third son of Kirtivarman I, the Chálukya king, 349.
- JAYASIMHAVARMAN : Dharásraya, younger brother of Vikramāditya I., founds the Chálukya family in Lāṭa (South Gujarāt), 186-187; feudatory of the Chálukyas, 357; 364 and note 4, 370, 374, 376.
- JAYÁSRAYA : succeeds Jayasimha as king of Southern Gujarāt, 187, 374. See Maṅgalarasa. *Biruda* of Nāgavardhana Tribhuvanaśraya, 357.
- JAYAVARMAN II. : Hāṅgal-Kādamba prince, 569.
- JAYGAD : 2; fort, 39; fort rebuilt by Shivāji, 68, 75.
- JAYTĀPUR : burnt by the Sidis (1676), 71.
- JEDUGŪR : identified with Jedda in the Sorab taluka, Shimoggā district, Mysore, 369.
- JESUITS : 53; Paulistines, 56; assist a dismissed English officer to capture Bombay (1667), 57; do the work of conversion, their jealousy of the Dominicans, 60; pursue a policy of concession, 60; tyranny of, 61.
- JEWS : immigrants, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xii.; of Cochín, 7; forbidden to exercise their religion within the towns, 60; pirates, 61.
- JHADEŚVARA : town-gate, Broach, 314.
- JHANJHA : Śilāhāra king of Thāna, governs Lār, 23; 232, 233, 539, 542 note 3. Of the Rāshtrakūṭa lineage, 425, 513.
- JIMŪTAKETU : king of the Vidyādhara and father of Jimūtavāhana, 253, 536.
- JIMŪTAVĀHANA : son of Jimūtaketu, king of the Vidyādhara and originator of the Śilāhāras, 253; lineage, 439, 443, 450, 476 523; legend about, 536 and note 2; lineage of, 548.
- JINA : 482; image of, broken by Ekānta-Rāmaya, 483.
- JINA BHATTĀRAKA : shrine of, inside the Jain temple known as Saṅkha-Jinalaya, 373.
- JINAPRABHĀSŪRI : author of the Nāsaka Kalpa, 512.
- JINASENA : composer of the Harivaṃśa, *purāṇa* of the Jains, 197; compiler of a part of the first half of the Mahā Purāṇa, 200; 394; 406, 407 and notes 4 and 5, 408.
- JINENDRA : 288; temple of, at Adūr in Dhārwar district, 377.
- JINENDRABUDDHI : another name of Pūjyapāda, 373.
- JINJI : taken by Shivāji (1676); siege of, by the Mughals under Zhulfikār Khān, 596.
- JIRNANAGARA : 175. See Junnar.
- JNĀNADEVA : see Jnāneśvara.
- JNĀNEŚVARA : Maṭātha saint, writer of a Marāṭhi commentary on the Bhagavadgītā (1290-1291), 249, 250 and note 1, 530.
- JODI-BASAVANAPURA : inscription at, 508.
- JOGADEVA : Śiṅghapa's officer (1222), 523.
- JOGAMA : Kaḷachurya king, 225, 468, 469, 470, 471.
- JOGAMARĀNA : 448. See Jogamarasa.
- JOGAMARASA : or Jogamarāṇa, of the Śūrya-vaṃśa, 448.
- JOGESHVARI : caves, 9.
- JOGIS : ascetics; inhabit Kānheri caves, 13.
- JOKIDEVA : 559. See Chokideva.
- JOLA : province, 211.
- JOMA : 579, 581, 582. See Joyideva I.
- JOMMA : 579, 582. See Joyideva I.
- JOYIDEVA : 579, 583. See Joyideva II.
- JOYIDEVA I. : of the Gutta family (1181), 489; son of Vira-Vikramāditya I., 579; feudatory of the Kaḷachurya king Ahavamalla, 581, 582, 583.
- JOYIDEVA II. : of the Gutta family (1238), Śiṅghana's feudatory, 524; son of Vira-Vikramāditya II., 579, 583.
- JOYIDEVA III. : Gutta prince, son of Vikramāditya III., 579, 584.
- JUDGES : Portuguese, 52.
- JULIEN : Mr., 354 note 4.
- JUMA MASJID : at Bijapur, built by Alī Adil Shāh, 647.
- JUNĀGAD : inscriptions at, 159, 160.
- JUNĀGADH : inscription at, 281 note 3, 317.
- JUNANARA : 175. See Junnar.
- JUNNAR : head-quarters of Malik-al-Tujār's army, 31; district under Malik Ahuad, 32; inscriptions at, 149, 155, 158; capital of the Mahārāshṭra, 160; identified with Tagara, 174; capital of Nahapāna, 175, 176; in Poona district, 538 note 8, head-quarters of the Musalmān garrison in 1451, 588; rock-temples of, 619; under the Bahamani kings (1347-1500), 620; second head province of the Bahamani dominions (1489), 621.
- JURNANAGARA : 175. See Junnar.
- JUZE : Gujar, 22.
- K**
- KABBER : caste, 414 note 5.
- KACHCHHA : country, mentioned by Pāṇini, 138.
- KACHCHHELLA : king, destroyed by the army of the Tājikas, 187; 375 and note 5.
- KACHCHI : Tamil name for Kāñchi, 318 note 3. See Kāñchi.
- KACHCHIPPEDU : 318 note 3. See Kāñchi.
- KADAL : grant from (813), 303, 380; copper-plate grant of, 399 and note 7.
- KADAKOL : in Dhārwar district, inscription at (1246), 522.
- KADAMBA : see Kadambas.
- KADAMBA : see Kadambas.
- KADAMBALE : country, ruled over by Vishṇu-varadhana, 499.
- KĀDAMBARĪ : 138 note 3.
- KADAMBAS : of Banavāsi, 16, 285-291; the four important seats of their power, 285 and notes 5 and 6; their Brāhmaṇ origin, their *gotra* or clan and the origin of their name; their ancestor Mayūrasarma applies himself to war and obtains a territory on the shore of the Western Ocean from the Pallavas and his great grandson Raghu places the power of the family on a firm and wide footing, 286. Under Mrigeśavarman they overturn the



- Gaṅga family and destroy the Pallavas, 288; their pedigree, 289; the sixth century is the probable period of their rule, 291 and note 1; king of, conquered by Vishnuvardhana the Chalukya prince, 341; Jayasinha I. and Rājarāja hold office under them, 343; Pulakeśi I. defeats them and takes Bādāmi from them, 343, 344; their confederacy is broken by Kirtivarman I. the Western Chalukya king of Bādāmi, 181, 285, 335, 345 and note 4, 346; reduced by Pulakeśin II., 183, 350; their copperplate grants, 174; their inscriptions, 322.
- KĀDAMBAS**:<sup>1</sup> of Goa, 564-575; belong to the same original stock with the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, 566; their traditional progenitor, 286 note 2, 566; their family and hereditary title, 566; their crest and banner, 299 note 4, 566; their musical instrument, 327 note 7, 566; under Jayakeśin I. wrest a portion of the Koṅkan from the Śilāhāras and make Goa their capital, 216, 543, 567; extent of their Koṅkan possessions, 282 note 5, 347 note 2; their prince makes a present to the Chālukya king Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 444; are defeated by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 496, 498; associate with Vishnuvardhana against Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., and are defeated by the Śinda chieftain Achugi or Achugi II. (1117), 218-219, 453, 569, 574; re-established by Vijayāditya of Karād (1143-1153), 548, 570; feudatories of the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi, 437, 439, 451, 452, 456, 460, 568; their doubtful position under the Kālachuryas, 476, 480; their territory burnt by a Kālachurya officer (1181), 489; defeated by Bīcha, an officer of Siṅghana (about 1218), 243, 524; Devagiri Yādava feudatories, 519; their family perish with Śhaśthadeva II. (1257), 572; their grants, 216; their inscriptions, 357 note 3, 438 note 1, 459 note 4.
- KĀDAMBAS**: of Hāṅgal, 558-564; assert genealogical connection with the Kādamba kings of Banavāsi; possess the hereditary right to rule the Hāṅgāṅgal (Hāṅgal) district, 558; their genealogy, 559, 560; the head of their genealogy, 286 note 2; their traditional origin, 560-561; branch of the Goa Kādamba family, 498; their family deity, 278 note 2; their crest and banner, 299 note 4; their musical instrument, 327 note 7; Western Chālukya feudatories, 435, 437, 439, 450, 456, 458, 465, 466, 486; Kālachurya feudatories, 475, 482; Hoysala feudatories, 506; do not recognise the sovereignty of Bhīllama the Devagiri Yādava or his son, 519; subjugated by the Hoysala king Vīra-Ballāḷa II. and their territory annexed to his kingdom (1196), 563.
- <sup>1</sup> References to the Goa Kādambas from Dr. Bhāndārkar's Early History of the Dekkan are shown under this head, as the Kādambas of Goa and the Kādambas of Goa are identical with each other.
- KĀDAROLI**: in the Sampgaon tāluka, record at, 568.
- KĀDAVA**: king, destroyed by Narasinha II., 507.
- KADODA**: town, on the banks of the Tāpī, 203.
- KADŪR**: district, in Mysore, 411.
- KADUVAPAVEPU**: village, 369.
- KĀGAI**: near Kolhāpur, 547.
- KĀGINELLI**: inscription at, 529.
- KAILĀSA**: mountain, 196. Temple at Ellorā, 391; 482.
- KAILĀSĀ**: river, 353 note 2.
- KAILĀSANĀTHA**: temple of, at Conjeeveram, 319 note 3, 327 note 8; inscription in the temple of, 330.
- KAIRA**: copperplate charters found at, 313 note 5; grant of Vijayarāja at, 359; district, 413, 356 note 1; grant (643) of Vijayavarman, 360 note 3, 365 note 3. Rāshtrakūṭa town (835), 383.
- KAITABHA**: demon, destroyed by god Janārdana, 507.
- KAITABHĒSVARA**: temple of, at Anawattī, record at, 516 note 5.
- KĀJAR SINGH**: leader of the Bhils in the Sātpada hills in Khāndesh (1857), 632.
- KĀJI ALĀ-UD-DIN**: builder of the Nāgothna bridge, 42.
- KĀKĀJI**: outlaw, plunders villages and burns the Catholic church of Remedi (1690), 80.
- KĀKATEYA**: dynasty of Tailaṅga, 222.
- KĀKĀTIYA**: records and legend, 340 notes 2 and 4; Prince, Prola, 462 and note 2. Dynasty, 239, 522. See Kākatēya.
- KĀKĀTYA**: Prince, Prola, 462 and note 2. See Kākatēya.
- KAKKA I.**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, patronises the old Vedic religion, 194; 388.
- KAKKA II.**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, Khotika's successor, 207; his Karḍā grant, 208, 387; his *birudās*, epithets, titles, and wars with the Gurjaras, Chōlas, Hūnas, and Pāṇdyas, 423, 425 note 2; is overthrown by the Western Chālukya Taila II. (973-974), 208, 306, 307, 385, 424, 426; overthrown by Aparājita Śilāhāra, 430.
- KAKKALA**: 18, 207, 211, 256; 423, 423, 542 note 4. See Karka II. also Kakka II.
- KAKKALLA**: overthrown by Siṅghana, 525 and note 3. See Kakkūla.
- KAKKARA**: 423. See Kakka II.
- KAKKARĀJA I.**: prince of the Rāshtrakūṭa family in Gujarāt, 392.
- KAKKARĀJA II.**: last Gujarāt Rāshtrakūṭa king (757), 382, 389; his grant of 757, 359; possibly Rāhappa whom Kṛishna I. defeated, 392; his descendants rebel and are defeated, 408 and note 4, 409.
- KAKKŪLA**: monarch, deprived of his sovereignty by Siṅghana, 239; identified with Kakkala, 240.
- KĀKUSTHA**: 287 note 6. See Kākusthavarman.
- KĀKUSTHAVARMAN**: Kādamba king, 285, 286; his grant, 287 and note 6, 291 and notes 1 and 2.



**KALĀ**: king of, subdued by Vishnuvardhana, 495.  
**KALABHRA**: king of, 375.  
**KALABHRAS**: overthrown by Vikramāditya I., 362; defeated by Vinayāditya, 368; reduced by Vikramāditya II., 190, 375.  
**KĀLACHCHURIS**: Kalachuris, 293.  
**KALACHURI**: era, 364; foundation of the era, 294; same as the Chedi era, 293, 295, 310, 313, 314 note 1, 360, 374; \* used in Western Chalukya grants from Lāta, 295; 311. See Haihaya, Kalatsūri, Kalachurya, Kālachchuri, Kaṭichchūri, and Traikūṭa.  
**KALACHURIS**: of Chedi, vanquished by Maṅgalīśa (597-608), 181, 293 and note 1, 347 and note 1; conquered by Govinda III., 396; protected by Kṛishṇa III., 420; claim to be descendants of Mahasra-Arjuna and are possibly referred to as Arjunāyanas, 293; Pandit Bhagvānāl's theory about them and their era, 294-295; their princesses marry Western and Eastern Chalukya, Rāshtrakūṭa, and Western Chalukya princes, 296; 374, 380, 410, 414, 418, 427.  
**KALACHURIS**: of Kalyāṇi, 225-228. See Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi.  
**KALACHURYA**: family, 456, 458; sovereignty, 486. See Kalachuryas.  
**KALACHURYAS**<sup>1</sup>: of Kalyāṇi, 225-228, 468-489; their original seat, 225; a later offshoot of the Kalachuris of Chedi, 225, 296; founder of the branch, 225; their lineage, 468-469; analogy between the names Chalukya and Chalukya, Kādamba and Kādamba, and Kalachuri and Kalachurya, 469-470; their genealogical list, 471; their crest and banner, 299 note 4, 469; their musical instrument, 469; Western Chalukya feudatories, 296, 456, 458, 460, 462, 470; usurp the sovereignty (1162), 296; a portion of their territory seized by the Western Chalukya king Someśvara IV. and a portion by the Yādavas of Devagiri, 223, 489, 505; the dynasty becomes extinct (1183), 228, 489; revival of the worship of Śiva in the time of, 225-227, 477-484. See Bijjala, Sovideva, Saṁkama, Ahavamalla, and Singhana.  
**KĀLĀDEVĪ**: wife of Narasiṁha II., 493, 507.  
**KALAMBHRAS**: allies of the Chālukyas of Bādāmi, 189.  
**KALAMESVARA**: temple of, at Hulgūr, inscription at, 459 note 3, 526 note 4; temple of, at Renadī, 528 note 1.  
**KĀLANJAR**: town in Bundelkhaṇḍ, 469. See Kālanjara.  
**KĀLANJARA**: fortress, 207, 225, 420; town, 468, 469.  
**KĀLĀPAKA**: see Kātantra.

**KALĀS**: inscription at, 416.  
**KALĀSĀPUR**: inscription at, 416.  
**KALAS-BUDRUK**: grant at, 231, 436, 512, 513, 514.  
**KALATSŪRI**: Sanskritised name of Kalachuris, 293; conquered by Maṅgalīśa (597-602), 295; 348 note 6. See Kalachuri.  
**KĀLĀVANGĀ**: village, 288.  
**KĀLĀWĀLĪ**: river, 347 note 2.  
**KALBHĀVI**: in the Belgaum district, inscription at, 299 note 4.  
**KALHOLE**: in Belgaum district, stone inscription at, 557.  
**KALI**: evil deity, 426.  
**KALIBALLĀHA**: Prakṛit form of Kalivallabha, 393.  
**KĀLĪDĀSA**: Sanskrit poet, author of the Meghadūta, 142; author of the Setubandha, 144; 357.  
**KALIDEVA**: of Ammaiyyanabhāvi, 358 note 1.  
**KĀLIDURGA**: fortress of the Pāṇḍyas, 327.  
**KĀLIGE**: in the Nizām's dominion, inscription at, 339; 444 note 4, 455, 468 and note 4.  
**KALINDAVARMAN**: Pallava king, 324.  
**KALINGA**: country, corresponds to the Northern Circars, 139; between the rivers Godāvāri and Mahānadi, 341 note 2; one of the traditional nine kingdoms, 403 note 3; mentioned by Pāṇini, 132, 139; mentioned in the Rāmāyaṇa, 142; eastern boundary of Aśoka's kingdom, 146; conquered by Kirtivarmān I. (567-598) 281, 345; subdued by Pulakeśi II., 183, 350; subjugated by Dantidurga, 194, 389; reduced to obedience by Kṛishṇa II., 201; conquered by Rājaraḥadeva the king of Chōla (1006), 308; subjugated by Achagi II. for Vikramāditya II. the Western Chālukya king, 219; power of, broken by Ereyāṇa Hoysala, 494; humbled by Singhana the Devagiri Yādava, 525.  
**KALINGANAGARA**: modern Kalingapatam on the east coast of Madras, 297; capital of the Eastern Gaṅgas, 299 note 3; Gaṅgas of, 334; records and traditions of the Gaṅgas of, 340 notes 2, 3, and 4.  
**KALINGAS**: the, 282, 350.  
**KALINGATTU PARANI**: work, composed in the reign of the Eastern Chalukya king Kulotunga-Choḥadeva I. of Kalinganagara (1063-1112), 342 note 1.  
**KĀLINJAR**: town, 469. See Kālāñjar.  
**KALIVALLABHA**: *biruda* of the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dhruva, 393.  
**KALI-VIKRAMA**: Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., 446 and note 1.  
**KALI-VIRTA**: of the Chella-Ketana family, 420.  
**KĀLĪTA-BALLĀLA**: Yādava king, 235; successor of Amaramallagi, 516.  
**KALIVAMMARASA**: Western Chālukya king Someśvara II.'s officer, 443; Vikramāditya VI.'s governor of Bāsavura province, 450; Kalachurya Bijjala's officer, 476.  
**KALİYUGA**: era, 248, 357 note 3, 566 and note 8.  
**KALİYŪR**: in Mysore, inscription at, 308, 491.

<sup>1</sup> References to the Kalachuris of Kalyāṇa from Dr. Bhagadārkar's Early History of the Dekkan are shown under this head, as the Kalachuris of Kalyāṇa and the Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi are identical with each other.

KALLABBARASI : wife of Bútuga, 305.

KALLESVARADEVA : of Kittúr, god, 571.

KALLIÁN : port, under under the Gujarát kings, 30.

KALLIENA : modern Kalyán, 174, 538 note 8.

KALLUKERI : in Dhárwar, record at, 526, 527, 528 and note 2.

KATUMUKHA : 'harsh-sounding'; musical instrument of Pallava Nandipotavarman taken by Vikramāditya II., 374.

KALUSHA : Kanoja Bráhmaṇ and favourite of Sambháji, 596; appointed in the place of Annaji Dattu, farms out districts, 76; tries to save Sambháji and is wounded, 79.

KALVINI : 24. See Káveri.

KALWAN : taluka, 596.

KALYÁN : seaport in the Thána district, embargo laid on the use of, 538 note 8; place of great commercial importance, 174; district, 7, 17, 29, 37; formerly called Islámábád, 41; belongs to Ahmadnagar, 49; town, got possession of by Shiváji, 67; 68, 69, 70; utterly ruined (1672), 72; district extension of, 100; district surveyed and assessed in cash (1771-1790), 108; district, invaded by Bhils and Rámoshis (1817), 116. See Kallian and Kalliena, 353 note 2. In the Bañkápúr taluka of the Dhárwar district, record at (1025-1026), 278 note 1, 339 note 4.

KALYÁNA : modern Kalyáni in the Nizám's dominions, 234, 427 and note 3; city, founded by Someśvara I, the Western Chálukya king, 215, 427, 440; burnt by the Chola king, 350 note 8; entered into by Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., after his brother's deposition, 217, 445; Vikramāditya does not reign at, 446; still it continues to be the capital, 449; Talapa II. flies to, from Annigeri (1157), 222; ceases to be the capital of the Western Chálukyas, 461; capital of the Kalachuryas, 225, 476, 485, 487; Basava welcomed to, 479; religious revolution at, 225; Basava reinstated as minister and Vijaya assassinated at, 226; represented as Siva's *kailāsa* or heaven, 227; lived in by Vijñāneśvara, 229; sovereignty of, obtained by Bhīllama the Devagiri Yádava king, 238, 520.

KALYÁNAPURA : modern Kalyáni, 335 note 1; 427; 440. See Kalyána.

KALYANÁSAKTI : priest of Múlasthānadeva, 571.

KÁMA : Kávara, father of Brahma, Someśvara IV.'s general, 464.

KÁMADEVA : father of Hemádri, 248. Hāngal Kádamba prince and feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara IV. (1181-1203), 465, 559, 482; feudatory of Vira-Ballála II. the Hoysala king, 506; washes the feet of Ekántada Rámayya, 484; fights against the Hoysala forces, 563. Pāṇḍya chieftain of Nólambavádi, rebels and is reduced by Vira-Ballála II., 505. Father of Kamaládevi, wife of the Goa Kádamba Permádi, 569. Kávara, brother-in-law of Shashthadeva II., 572. God of Love, 577.

KAMALÁDEVÍ : wife of the Goa Kádamba Śiva-chitta Permádi, 565; builds the temple at Degánive, 569.

KAMALA-NARÁYANA : and Maháalakshmi, god and goddess, temple of, at Degánive, built by Kamaládevi, wife of the Goa Kádamba Permádi, 569.

KAMÁL KHÁN : regent at Bijápur during the minority of Ismail, aspires to supplant his master and is assassinated (1511), 589, 641.

KÁMARÚPA : 215. See Assam.

KÁMASÚTRA : institutes of love, written by Vátsyáyana, 171.

KAMATHADEA-MALLÍSÉTTI : officer of Vira Ballála II. (1203), 506.

KÁM-BAKSH : Aurangzib's son, tries to revive the Mughal empire but is defeated and killed, 655.

KAMBÁYA : Cambay, northern boundary of the Balhára kingdom, 388.

KAMBOJAS : name of a non-Aryan people, 139.

KAMERAS : 368. See Kaveras.

KÁMIL KHÁN : Dakhani, one of the managers of the state during the minority of Ibráhim Adil Sháh II., killed by Háji Kishwar Khán, 647.

KAMKAR : name of the Balhára country, 388.

KAMMARA : Sinda prince of Bágadage, 576.

KAMMANIJA : 415.

KAMMARAWÁDI : in the Nizám's dominions, 452.

KAMMAYARASA : 576. See Kammara.

KAMREJ : in Baroda territory, near Surat, 370.

KÁMREJ : 370. See Kamrej.

KÁMVADÉVA : prince of the Chálukya family and chief of the Konkan, 223, 224; donor of the Rájápur grant, 233.

KÁMVADÉVARÁYA : Western Chálukya prince after the fall of the dynasty, 466, 467. See Kámvadeva.

KÁNBHUTI : ghost, 170.

KÁNAGOPA : Pallava king, 324.

KANARA : district, 298 note 2; 388; Hindu chiefs of, become tributaries of the king of Bijápur, 646.

KANARESE : non-Aryan language, 137; districts or Southern Marátha Country, 344 note 6, 454 note 5, 431, 509, 572; Buddhism in, 452; country and vernacular, 477.

KANASWA : inscription at, 284.

KANATJ : town, in the Farukhábád district, 314 note 1; 350, 384; king of, 431 note 1.

KÁNCÍ : modern Conjeveram, 280; capital of Dravida, the country of the Pallavas, 190, 281; its various spellings, 318 note 3; Pallava king of, captured by the Early Gupta king Samudragupta, 319; kings of, seek to overthrow Mayūraśarma, prince of the Kádamba family, 286; king of, overthrown by the Kádamba king Ravivarman, 291 note 1, 322; besieged by the Western Chálukya king Pulakeśi II. (609), 183, 324, 329, 350 and note 8; taken by Vikramāditya I., 362; captured by Vikramāditya II., 190, 327-328, 375, 376; king of, defeated by Kirtivarman II., 377;

- subjugated by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dantidurga, 194, 389, 197; conquered by Govinda III., 331-332, 393, 397; taken by Kṛishṇa III., 419; missionary tour to, of the Digambara Jain author Samantabhadra, 407; Chōḷa capital, taken by the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 215, 350 and note 8, 441, 567; plundered by Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 442; rebellion at, put down by Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 217, 445; taken by Hoysaḷa Viṣṇuvardhana, 494, 498; Pāṇḍya capital, lord of, feudatory of the Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi, 486.
- KANCHIPURA: modern Conjeveram, 140, 183, 199; charter from, 320 and note 6. See Kāñchi.
- KANCHIVATIL: village, 320 note 6, 327.
- KANDALGAON: charter from, 347 note 2; copperplate grant from, 358 note 1.
- KANDARADEVI: wife of Amoghavarsha III., 205.
- KANDALI: town, grant of Rāja Prithivīmūla, issued from, 334.
- KANDANĀ: river, identified with Kanhanā, 420.
- KANDARA: king, 334.
- KANDAVALĀHARA: country, 364.
- KANDAVARA: inscription at, 332.
- KANDHARA: 334. See Kandara.
- KANDHĀRA: Prākṛit name of Kṛishṇa the Yādava king, 244, 526.
- KANDHĀRAPURA: town, 384 note 4, 419, 553.
- KANDY: town, 4.
- KANDUGUL: village, in the Kanna country, 364.
- KANGORI: fort, 114.
- KANGUVARMAN: Kadamba king, 286.
- KANHANA: 420. See Kandana.
- KANHARA } Prākṛit name of Kṛishṇa the  
KANHĀRA } Yādava king, 244, 526. See Kan-  
dhāra.
- KANHERI: Buddhist caves, at 3, 9, 13, 174, 176, 202; caves of, taken possession of and the sculptures destroyed by the Franciscans, 56; inscriptions at, 151, 153, 161, 167, 200, 202, 208, 253, 279 note 1, 294 and note 7, 404, 406, 541, 542. Cave monasteries at, 173, 178; chaitya caves at, 178. See Kṛishṇagiri.
- KANHOJI ANGRIA: becomes the greatest power in the Konkan, possesses the coast from Sāvānṇādī to Bombay and extends his authority to Kalyān (1707-1713), 81; goes over to Shāhu (1713), and invades the Sidi's territories, 82.
- KANISHKA: founder of the Śāka era, 158 note 1.
- KANJI: 318 note 3. See Kāñchi.
- KANKAN: Konkan, 3, 4.
- KANNA: district, 365. Raṭṭa chieftain, 411 note 1, 553-554. See Kannakaira II.
- KANNADA: Kanara, 388.
- KANNAKAIIRA I.: Raṭṭa feudatory, 551, 553.
- KANNAKAIIRA II.: Raṭṭa prince and feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 450; also called Kanna (1069-1076), 551, 553.
- KANNAMA: Kalachuri king, son of Sagararasa, 468, 469.
- KANNANŪR: in the Chōḷa kingdom, 507; capital of Vīra-Someśvara, 508.
- KANNARA: son of the Kalachuri king Sandarāja, 468.
- KANNEGĀL: forces of Vikramāditya VI. attacked at, by Gaṅgarāja, 500.
- KANNESHWAR: in Dhārwar district, inscription at, 433.
- KANNŪRA-BASAPPA: temple of, 422 note 3.
- KANOJ: king of, 183; 215. See Kānyakubja.
- KANVA: Purāṇic dynasty, overthrown by Śipraka, 153. School of the White Yajurveda, 207.
- KĀNTAS: the, 155, 162, 163, 164, 165.
- KĀNVAṬANAS: see Kāntas.
- KĀNTAKUBJA: king of, put to flight by Someśvara I., 215.
- KĀPADWANJ: town, a Rāshtrakūṭa possession (909), 383; copperplate grant from, 413.
- KAPĀLEŚVARA: god Śiva, 358.
- KAPĀLIKEŚVARA: god Śiva, 185, 192.
- KAPARDI I.: 17. See Kapardin I.
- KAPARDI II.: 11, 17. See Kapardin II.
- KĀPARDIKADVĪPA: territorial division, north of Revatīdvīpa, or Kavāḍīdvīpa, 347 note 2, 543, 544; king of, slain by the Goa Kādamba Jayakośin I., 567, 568.
- KAPARDIN: prince of the Śilāhāra family, 200.
- KAPARDIN I.: Northern Konkan Śilāhāra king, 200, 539, 541, 543, 567.
- KAPARDIN II.: son of Pullaśakti the Śilāhāra king of northern Konkan (851 and 877-78), 11, 17, 405, 406, 539; feudatory of Amoghavarsha I., 542, 543, 567.
- KĀPIKĀ: modern Kāvi, 404.
- KAPILA-SANGAM: in the Bijāpur district, 497.
- KAPILI: modern Kampili on the Tuṅgabhadra, 454.
- KAPPADEVARASA: feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II., 457.
- KAPPADI: village, Basava goes to, 478; and returns from, 479.
- KAPURVĀDI: village, 622.
- KARABENĀ: river, mentioned in an inscription at Nāsik, 148.
- KARĀD: town in the Sātārā district, 390, 407, 538 note 8; visited by Sahadeva, 142; mentioned in the Mahābhārata under the name Karahāṭaka, 175; may be Hippocura of Ptolemy, 176; Kshatrapa coins found in a village near, 177; capital of the Sindas (1000-1025), 577-578; Śilāhāras of, 254, 544-549; Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya II., goes to, and marries Chandaladevi, 217, 546; Śilāhāras of, feudatories of the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi, 439, 452, 456, 460, 498; do not recognise the sovereignty of the Yādava kings Bhīllama and his son, 519; subdued by Siṅghara the Devagiri Yādava king, 524; differences between the Śilāhāras of, and those of the north Konkan, 543, 567; prince of, reinstates the Śilāhāra princes of the north Konkan, 570; prince of, repulsed by Sinda Achugi II., 574.
- KARĀDH: village, discovery of coins near, 157.

- KARAHAKADA** : 176.  
**KARAHAKATA** : 538 note 8.  
**KARAHATA** : territorial division, 298 note 2 ; town, 476, 538 note 8 ; province, modern Karād, capital of the Karād Silāhāras, 546 ; 577, 578. See Karād.  
**KARAHATAKA** : modern Karhād, visited by Sahadeva, 142 ; 175, 217, 390, 407, 538 note 8. See Karhād.  
**KARAHATAKAS** : Karhāde Brāhmaṇas, 256.  
**KARAHATAKUNDI** : district, under Goṇika the Silāhāra prince of Kolhāpur, 254 and note 3.  
**KARAJGI** : tāluka, 578.  
**KARAJIKA** : village, 391 note 6.  
**KARAMDIVADEJAPHITADEULAVADĀ** : village, 390.  
**KARAN** : (1072-1094), 24.  
**KARANAS** : writers or accountants, 473.  
**KARANJA** : island, 9 ; port, paid tribute to the Portuguese, 46 ; south boundary of the Portuguese district under Basscin, 54 ; its capture by the Franciscans (1585), 57 ; its capture by Sambhāji (1683), 77 ; its recapture by the Portuguese (1684), 78 ; civil and judicial administration in, 124.  
**KARANJAPATRA** : village, near the town of Hareshapura, camp of Vinayāditya at (694), 370.  
**KARANJAWADE** : village, 390.  
**KARAVIRA** : modern Kolhāpur, 538 note 8.  
**KARAVIRA MAHATMYA** : local Purāṇa, 538 note 8.  
**KARĀD** : grant at, 195, 199, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 387, 402, 414 and note 5, 418, 423.  
**KARDAMA** : village, on the south of Pulikara, 373.  
**KARDAMAKAS** : family, the queen of S'ātakarṇi belongs to the, 153.  
**KAREI** : village, in the Rājāpur tāluka, 356.  
**KARELLIKĀ** : village, 355, 356.  
**KAREYA** : sect of the Jains, 550, 552.  
**KARGUDARI** : in the Hāngal tāluka, stone inscription at, 529, 560, 562.  
**KARHĀD** : 142 ; 175 ; 176 ; 177 ; 217 ; 254. See Karād.  
**KARIKAL** : town in the Tanjore district, 323.  
**KARJAT** : tāluka, 399.  
**KARJIKA** : village, granted by Ushavadāta, 149.  
**KARKA** : 388. See Kakka I.  
**KARKA I.** : 194. See Kakka I.  
**KARKA II.** : See Kakka II.  
**KARKARA** : 423, 426. See Kakka II.  
**KARKARĀJA** : Kakkala, 18. Śuvarnavarsha Lāteśvara, son of Indrarāja the Rāshtrakūṭa of Gujārāt, 310, 393, 400, 401 and note 1, 402, 408 ; reduces to obedience the rebellious Rāshtrakūṭas, 409 ; issues the Baroda grant, 199.  
**KARKASVĀMIN** : Brāhmaṇ grantee of the Chālukya king; commentator on sacrificial rites and *sūtras*, 191.  
**KARLE** : caves, 10, 391 note 6. See Kārli.  
**KARLI** : river, 47 ; inscriptions in the cave temples at, 144, 148, 150, 151, 155, 166 ; caves at, 175, 176. Colonel Egerton marches to (1778), 605.  
**KARMAṆYAHARA** : country, identified with Kānrej near Surat, 370, 376.  
**KARMĀTAPURA** : town, 406.  
**KARNA** : king of Chedi, deposed and slain by Sōmeśvara I., 214 ; 313. Kalachuri king, of Dāhala, power of, destroyed by Sōmeśvara I., 441. An ancestor of Bijjala the Kalachurya king of Balyāṇi, 468. Devagiri Yādava king, 517 ; 519. Aṇhilwād Chaulukya king (1063-1091), 567-568.  
**KARNADEVA** : prfuce of the Southern Koṅkan Chālukya family, 224.  
**KARNADEVA II.** : Vāghela king of Aṇhilwād (1296-1304), 532 note 1. See Karpārāya.  
**KARNAPURI** : district, 421.  
**KARNARĀYA** : of Gujārāt, is defeated and his wife taken into Allāuddin's harem (1297), flies with his daughter Dēvaladevī to Bāglān, is again defeated by Alaf Khān and flies to Devagiri, 532 and note 1.  
**KARNĀLA** : head-quarters of the Devagiri Yādav viceroys, 25 ; fortress, taken by the Portuguese (1540), 48 ; and captured by Shivāji, 69.  
**KARNĀTA** : country, 518 ; governed by Gaṅga-Permanadi, 308 ; king of, subdued by the Yādava kings Siṅghana, 517 ; king of, defeated by Bhīllama, 520 ; and by Mahādeva, 528. See Karpātak.  
**KARNĀTAK** : attacked by the Bahamani kings (1347-1489), 658 ; brought under the Muslims by Mahmūd Gawān, the prime minister of the Bahamani kings (1472), 638, 639 ; the invasion of Ali Adil Shāh (1573), 645 ; absorbed within a decade after the battle of Tālikot into the Bijāpur kingdom (1575), 645 ; campaign of Ibrāhīm Adil Shāh II. in, 648 ; Shivāji's campaign in, opposed unsuccessfully by Ali Adil Shāh II. in person, 652 ; in charge of Abdul Karim the ancestor of the Sāvanur Nawābs (1672), 653 ; Shivāji's famous expedition into (1676), 654 ; under Fateh Sing Bhonsla, an officer of Shāhu, 656 ; invasion of, by the Nizām (1774), 658 ; invasion of, by Haider in 1776, 659 ; disturbances in 1795 and 1800, 662 ; falls into the hands of the confederates, the Peshwa, the Nizām, and the English (1790), 662 ; condition of (1803), 663.  
**KARNĀTAKA** : army of, defeated by Dantidurga, 194 ; army, of Kirtivarman II., 377 ; provinces under Bāchirāja, 524 ; laid waste by Malik Kāfur in 1312, 533. See Karpātak.  
**KARNĀTAS** : Western Chālukyas, 436.  
**KARNŪL** : district, 186, 336 ; copperplate grant from, 343, 351, 363, 364, 365 note 1, 367, 369.  
**KARPATAVĀNIJYA** : territorial division, identified with Kāpaḍwāṇaj, 413.  
**KARPŪRATILAKA** : elephant, brought by Simhārāja, the Yādava king, from Lāṅjīpura, 235, 516.  
**KARBAH MĀNIKPUR** : on the Ganges, governed by Allā-ud-dīn, 530, 531.

- KĀRSHĀPANA**: coin, mentioned in an inscription, 148, 176.
- KĀRTAVĪRYA**: 410. See *Sahasrārjuna*.
- KĀRTAVĪRYA I.**: Ratta prince of Saundatti (980), 428; feudatory of the Western Chālukya kings Someśvara I. and Taila II., 439, 553.
- KĀRTAVĪRYA II.**: Ratta king (1069-1076), 551; feudatory of the Western Chālukya kings Someśvara II. and Vikramāditya VI., 443, 451, 554.
- KĀRTAVĪRYA III.**: Ratta chieftain (1143), 551; feudatory of the Western Chālukya kings Jagadekamalla II. and of Taila III., 460, 478.
- KĀRTAVĪRYA IV.**: Ratta chieftain of Saundatti, son of Lakshmidēva I. (1199-1218), 551; 556, 557, 571.
- KĀRTTIKEYA**: god, favours Śarvavarman with the first *sūtra* of a new grammar, 170-171; family god of the Chālukyas, 180; of the Kadambas, 287 note 1; god of war and son of Śiva, 337 and note 4; 338. See *Kārttikeya*.
- KĀRTTIKEYA**: god of war and Śiva's son, 287 note 1, 479. See *Kārttikeya*.
- KARṬA**: country, mentioned by Pāṇini, 138 and note 4; situation of, assigned in the *Purāṇas*, 139.
- KĀRVĀN**: village, 314.
- KĀRYA**: inscription at, 305.
- KĀSAHRADA**: territorial division, 404; leading town, 413.
- KĀSĀKŪDI**: Pallava grant, 316 note 5, 319 note 3; village, 322; copperplate grant from, 323; records at, 326; 376.
- KĀSĀKŪLA**: 359, 392. See *Kāsākūla*.
- KĀSĀKŪLA**: country on the north bank of the Tāpti, 359, 392. See *Kāsākūla*.
- KASAPATTANAYAKA**: governor of Banavāsi under the Kalachurya Bijjala, 460, 472, 475.
- KASĒLI**: village granted by Bhoja II. the Kolhāpura Śilāhāra, 256.
- KĀSYAPA**: *gotra*, 278 note 1. Sage, 340 note 2.
- KĀŚI**: king of, killed in a battle by Śiṅghapa. 240, 525.
- KĀSIM BARID**: Bahamani chief, 640.
- KĀSMĪR**: chronicle of, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, i. 243; history of, 281 note 3.
- KATACHURIS**: Kalachuris, 282, 293-296.
- KATAK**: 142.
- KATAKA**: fortified part of Daulatābād, 534.
- KĀTANTRA**: grammar, legend regarding the compilation of, 170-171.
- KATHĀKOŚA**: Sanskrit work, 410 note 2.
- KATHĀSARITSĀGARA**: 170.
- KĀTHĪĀVĀD**: 142; southern boundary of Chandragupta's dominions and western boundary of Aśoka's dominions, 146; Kshatrapas of, 153; 157. See *Kāthiāwād*.
- KĀTHĪĀVĀD**: province, 312, 317; held by the Valabhi kings (605-766), 336, 383, 490, 515, 517. See *Kāthiāwād*.
- KATTA**: 551. See *Kārtavīrya I. II. and III.*
- KĀTTAMA**: 555. See *Kārtavīrya III.*
- KATUMUKHA**: Pallava musical instrument, 327.
- KĀTYĀYANA**: his acquaintance with southern nations; notices Pāṇini's omission in explaining Pāṇḍya, 139, 140; familiarity of north Āryas with the southern countries in the time of, and the chronological relations with Patañjali and Pāṇini of, 140, 141.
- KAULADEVI**: wife of Karṇarāya of Gujarāt, taken into Allā-ud-dīn's harem after her husband's defeat (1297), 532.
- KAULŪR**: in the Nizām's dominions, inscription at, 488; 601; in the Mā'avaḍi district, 502.
- KAUMĀRA**: forest in the extreme south, 202.
- KAUMĀRI**: one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.
- KAUNDINYA**: *gotra*, 278 note 1.
- KAUSĀMBI**: capital of the king of the Vatsas, 197.
- KAUTHEM**: grant from, 282, 367, 378 note 3, 293, 339 note 1, 342, 343 note 5, 345 note 4, 346 note 4, 347 notes 1 and 2, 349 note 4, 361 note 2, 378 and note 3, 385, 425 note 2, 426, 434.
- KAVADIDIVĀPA**: 282 note 5; northern part of the Koṅkan, 298 note 2; 347 note 2; province, 452; evidently Kāpardikadvīpa, 544; ruled by the Goā Kādamba Jayakēsin II., 568. See *Kāpardikadvīpa*.
- KĀVANA**: Kāma, father of Brahma the general of Someśvara IV., 464; Kavarayya, Kalachurya Saṅkama's officer, 487, 489.
- KĀVANAYYA**: 487, 489. See *Kāvapa*.
- KĀVERA**: king of, made tributary to the Chālukya crown, 189.
- KĀVERAS**: defeated by Vinayāditya the son of Vikramāditya I., 368.
- KĀVERĪ**: river, 24; crossed by Pulikeśi II., 183; 243, 299, 331, 350, 524.
- KĀVI**: grant, found at 195, 197, 198, 315, 401, 403, 404, 408, 409.
- KAVIRAHASYA**: poem, 208.
- KAVITHASĀDHI**: village, identified with Kosāḍ, 412.
- KĀVYĀDARŚA**: 170.
- KĀVYAPRAKĀŚA**: 171.
- KĀVĀVATĀRA**: village, modern Kārvān, 314.
- KĀZIS**: their office, re-established by Bālāji Bājirāv, 97.
- KEATING**: Col., takes Vesāva and Karanja, 101.
- KEIR**: Sir William Grant, takes the forts of Nivti and Bāiri, 127.
- KELAVĀDI**: province, 441 note 6, 458, 460, 485; ruled over by the Sindas of Yelburga, 572, 575, 576. See *Kelvādi*.
- KELEYABBE**: Keḷeyaladevī, wife of Vinayāditya; 492.
- KELEYALADEVĪ**: 492, 493. See *Keḷeyabbe*.
- KELODI**: 572. See *Keḷavādi*.
- KELVĀDI**: 572. See *Keḷavādi*.
- KELVA MAHIM**: town seized by Bhimrāja, 27; remains of a Portuguese church at, 65.
- KELVĀDI**: 572. See *Keḷavādi*.
- KEMAJJU**: identified with Kimoj or Kimāj, 315.
- KEMBRĀVI**: in the Nizām's dominions, 439; inscription in a temple at, 440 note 8; 460.
- KEMKEM**: Koṅkan, 3.
- KENDATTIMADIVĀLA**: inscription at, 332.



- KEÑDORMÁNTA**: village, 348.  
**KENGALI**: province, 333, 434.  
**KENNEDY**: Col., takes Mandangad (1818), 116; takes the forts of Rámgaḍ and Pálgad and purchases the possession of Rasalgad, 117; takes Anjanvel, Govalkot, Bairamgarh, and Bháwanganr (1818), 118.  
**KENNETT**: Major, takes the fort of Nawapura, 117.  
**KERALA**: Malabar district, 280, 281, 282 and note 5; king of, conquered by the Chalukyas of Bádami, 345; 346; 362 note 6, 363; 375; humbled by Vishṇuvardhana, 496; slain by Vikramáḍitya VI. the Western Chalukya king of Kalyáni, 362, 378; 442, 444.  
**KE'RALA**: country, 143, 444. See Keralas.  
**KERALAPUTA**: 277.  
**KE'RALAS**: people of Malabár, 216; \* their country forms part of Dakṣiṇápatha, 133; monkey-soldiers are directed to go to the country of, 137; subdued by Sahadeva the Páṇḍava, 142; come in contact with the Western Chalukyas, 282; made allies by Pulikeśin II., 183, 350; repeatedly defeated by the Pallava king Narsimhavarman I., 322; humbled by Vikramáḍitya I., 186, 362; reduced by Vikramáḍitya II., 190, 191, 375; conquered by Govinda III, the Ráshttrakúta king, 396; conquered by the Western Chalukya king Vikramáḍitya II. also styled VI., 215, 444; subdued by the Devagiri Yádava king Síṅghapa, 525.  
**KERÁTHA**: country, 282 note 5.  
**KERN**: Dr., places Kálidása in the first half of the sixth century, 144; 162.  
**KE'SAVA**: Bráhmapa chief of the Káshyapa gotra, performs an *Aptoryama* sacrifice, 247. Physician and father of Bopadeva, 249. Kannarese poet, 344 note 5. Son of Hoḷalarája governs the Bānavási province as a feudatory of the Kaḷachurya Bijjala, 473. Kāmavadeva-ráya's minister, 566. God Vishṇu, 149. Grant to, 581.  
**KE'SAVADHATTAYYA**: 465. See Keśirájayya.  
**KE'SAVADEVA**: god, 449.  
**KE'SAVADITYADEVA**: the Western Chalukya king Someśvara II.'s officer, 443.  
**KE'SAVA MAHÁJANI**: minister of Kāmavadeva and donor of a copperplate grant, 223.  
**KE'SAVA RÁJA**: Śiva's attendant, 482.  
**KE'SAVASVÁMIN**: Bráhman grantee of a Chalukya prince, commentator on sa rificial *sutras* and rites, 191.  
**KESHIDEV**: Śiláhara king (1203), 20.  
**KESIDEVA**: 539, 542. See Arikesarin.  
**KEŚIMAYYA**: officer of Ahavamalla the Kaḷachurya king, 428 note 4. Jagadekamalla II.'s officer. See Keśirája, Bijjala's officer, 458, 473. See Keśirája and Keśava. Bolikeya, Kaḷachurya Someśvara's governor of the Tardaváḍi, Hānūmgal, and Banavási provinces, 485, 486.  
**KEŚIN**: demon, destroyed by Kṛiṣṇa, 343 note 5.  
**KEŚIRÁJA**: the Western Chalukya king Jagadekamalla II.'s governor of the Beḷvola, Pálasige and Pānūmgal provinces, 458. Bijjala's officer, 473. See Keśava and Kesimayya, Bijjala's officer.  
**KE'SIRÁJAYYA**: Keśavabhāṭṭayya the Western Chalukya king Someśvara IV.'s officer, 465, Kaḷachurya Saṅkama's governor of Banavási, 487.  
**KESUVOLALA**: modern Pattadakal in the Hūngund tāluka of the Bijápur district, 348.  
**KETALADEVI**: wife of the Western Chalukya king Someśvara I., 438, 440. Wife of Viraballála II., 493, 502. Wife of the Hāngal Kādamba Kāmadeva, 559, 560.  
**KETALAPUTRAS**: country of (Chera or Kerala), mentioned in Aśoka's edicts, 143.  
**KETALAPUTTA**: province, outlying Aśoka's dominions, 146.  
**KETARASA**: Kādamba king, 285 note 5, 564.  
**KHACHARA**: race; 439, 443, 450, 452, 476, 523.  
**KHADGÁVALOKA**: *biruda* of Dantidurga, 389.  
**KHÁFI KHÁN**: Musalmán historian, Introduction to the History of the Korṇar, ix, 38, 60, 69, 73.  
**KHAGARÁTA**: race, annihilated by Gotamiputra, 149; 155, 160.  
**KHÁJANA**: marshy land, 185.  
**KHAJJANA**: modern Khájana, 185.  
**KHAKHARÁTA**: 155. See Khagaráta.  
**KHALIF OMAR**: 4.  
**KHALSI**: rock inscription at, 142.  
**KHÁNÁPUR**: in the Kóḷhápura State, inscription at, 555. Táluka and town in the Belgaum district, 565; Goa Kádamba record at, 566, 570.  
**KHANDÁLA**: village, 605.  
**KHANDARABALLABA**: 418 note 8.  
**KHANDERÁO DÁBHÁDE**: Senápati or chief commander of the Maráthas (1716-1721), 599; defeats the Mughal army between Surat and Burhānpur, 626.  
**KHANDERÁV RÁSTE**: Sarsubhedár of the Korṇar, 110.  
**KHÁNDERI**: Kennery Island, taken and fortified by Shiváji, 71-72.  
**KHÁNDESA**: origin of, 231.  
**KHÁNDESH**: district, 298 note 2, 355, 374, 399, 423, 430, 460, 515, 521, 522; kingdom of, founded by Malik Názir the eldest son of Malik Rája (1399), 620.  
**KHANDOJI MÁNKAR**: Marátha commander, takes Chaul (1741), 85; first Subhedár of Sálsette, 99.  
**KHÁN JAHÁN**: Mughal general, sends ships to help the Sidis, 69.  
**KHÁN JAHÁN**: Mughal governor of the Deccan, cantons at Pedgaon and builds a fort called Báhdurgad (1673), 626.  
**KHÁN JAHÁN LODI**: Mughal governor of the Deccan (1628), 625.  
**KHÁN MUHAMMAD**: prime minister of Bijápur (1657), 652.  
**KHÁN ZAMÁN**: imperial general, ordered to join the Bijápur troops, 38.  
**KHARDA**: battle of, between the Nizám and the Peshwa (1794), 606.



- KHÁRĒ'PÁTAN**: river, 37; remains of the town of, 41; plates at, 206, 207; grant at, 203, 205, 254, 255, 341 note 2, 414 note 1, 416 note 4, 422 note 1, 426, 431, 433, 536 and note 2, 542, 543; charter from, 538.
- KHĀRKĪ**: city, founded by Malik Ambar, after the fall of Ahmednagar (1600), 624.
- KHAROLI**: inám village of Khandoji Mánkar, 85.
- KHÁTKARIS**: wild tribe, 113, 125.
- KHATVÁNGA DHVĀJA**: club banner of Pallava Nandipotavarman, taken by Vikramáditya II., 375.
- KHĀVAS KHĀN**: son of Khān Muhammad, the traitorous prime-minister, becomes regent of Bijāpur (1672), 653; his negotiations with the Mughals to hold Bijāpur as a dependent province of the empire (1675); his assassination; 653.
- KHED**: caves, 9.
- KHEDIAPUR**: Singharā's inscription at, 240.
- KHEDRĀPUR**: inscription (1243) at, 523, 524, 538.
- KHELNA**: Vishalgad, hill fort, 31; invaded unsuccessfully by Malek-ul-Tujār (1451), 588.
- KHEM SĀVANT**: attacks the remains of the Portuguese armies, 85, 108; death of (1803), 112.
- KHETĀHĀRA**: country, present Khed táluka of the Ratnágiri district, 355, 356 note 1; identified with Kittur in the Belgaum district by K. T. Telang, 356 note 1.
- KHETAKA**: modern Kaira, mentioned in the Valabhi records, 256 note 1; 382; 404, 413.
- KHETAKĀHĀRA**: province of the Valabhi chiefs (760), modern Kaira district, 315, 316, 382.
- KHILJI**: emperors of Delhi, 509, 531.
- KHILIGILA**: 547. See *Kiligaḷa*.
- KHILIGILI**: another name of Panhāḷā, 251.
- KHILIGILADURGA**: Śīlāhāra prince Mārāsīnha rules at, 459.
- KHIZR KHĀN**: Allā-ud-dīn's eldest son, marries Devaladevi, 532.
- KHOLESVARA**: Brāhman chief and general in the service of Singharā the Yādava king, reduces the Gurjara kings Mālava and Abhīra, 240, 242, 243, 525.
- KHOLLAS**: the seven, country under Gaṇḍarāditya, 255.
- KHORAS**: meaning of, Introduction to the Konkan History, x, footnote 1.
- KHOSRU**: dynastic title of Persian kings, 388.
- KHOSRŪ II.**: of Persia, interchange of letters and presents between, and Pulikēsin II. (625-626), 352.
- KHOTIKA**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, succeeds his brother Kṛishṇa III., 205-207; 210. See *Khotiga*.
- KHOTS**: grants to (1502), 33, 106; of Sālsette, 124, 126.
- KHOTIGA**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 306; 307; 387; his *virūdas*, titles, epithets, and wars with Paramāra kings of Mālwa, 422 and note 3; records regarding him, 422-423; 424 note 1; 426; 432. See *Khotika*.
- KHOTIGADEVA**: 205.
- KHOTIGADEVA NITYAVARSHA**: 422 note 3. See *Khotiga*.
- KHUDDIKA**: village, 347 note 2.
- KHŪSO TURK**: defends Ismael Adil Khān and is rewarded with the jahāgīr of Belgaum, 641.
- KHWĀJĀ HĀJĪ**: general of Allā-ud-dīn, sent with Malik Kāfir to reduce Dorasamudra (1310), 509; sets out to subdue the king of Worargal and reduce the Hoysalas, 533.
- KHWĀJĀ JAHĀN**: Bahamani noble in charge of Purēnda, 589.
- KHWĀJĀ MAHMŪD GAWĀN**: 639.
- KIDD**: Captain, English pirate, plunders a Bombay vessel off Rajāpur (1697), 80.
- KIELHORN**: Professor, 200 note 1, 292 note 4, 293 note 2, 320 note 6, 335 note 2, 360 note 1, 423 note 2, 446 notes 4 and 6, 513, 517, 519 note 1.
- KIGGATNĀD**: inscriptions at, 303, 307.
- KIGGATNĀDU**: inscribed stones at, 299.
- KILIGALA**: hill-fort, 547.
- KILIGILADURGA**: 439. See *Khiligiladurga*.
- KIM**: river, 310, 314; southern boundary of the Gurjara country, 315; 336, 347, 359 and notes 3 and 5, 370 note 3.
- KIMĀJ**: village, 315.
- KIMOR**: 315. See *Kimāj*.
- KINGFISHER**: English ship, 54.
- KINGS**: Portuguese, complain against the practice of idol-worship (1564), 58; transfer all seminaries to the Society of Jesus and order the charges incurred by missionaries in their voyages to be paid by the viceroy and captains of the fortresses; order conversion by force (1594), 59; allow liberty of conscience, 60; abolish the Inquisition in India (1775), 61; are indifferent towards their Eastern possessions, 64.
- KIRĀT**: division of Abhīr, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.
- KIRIYA**: language of the Balhāra country, 388.
- KIRIYA-KEREYUR**: agraḥāra of, 449.
- KIRKI**: battle of (1877), 630; a village, 657.
- KIRTIDEVA I.**: 559, 561. See *Kirtivarman II.*
- KIRTIDEVA II.**: Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- KIRTI NARĀYANA**: *virūda* of Govinda III., 394.
- KIRTIRĀJA**: brother of Goṇika the Kolhāpur Śīlāhāra prince, 254; 345; 545. See *Kirtivarman I.*
- KIRTIVARMA**: Chālukya king (550-567), 13. See *Kirtivarman I.*
- KIRTIVARMAN I.**: fourth Chalukya prince (567-597), successor of Pulikēsin I., 323; his *virūda*, 351 note 3; subdues the Nalas, the Mauryas of North Koṅkan, and the Kadambas of Banavāsi, 181, 182, 285, 335-336; breaks the confederacy of the Kadambas, 291 note 2; conquers the Gaṅgas, 300, 309; date of his succession to the throne, 344 and note 7; adorns Vātāpi with buildings and temples, Vaiṣṇava cave temples, appoints Satyāśraya Dhruvarāja Indravarma his governor in the Koṅkan (590); enlargement of the Chalukya power by, 345 and note 4; 346 note 4, 349;

- 356; Badāmi cave inscription of (578), 357; 365, 377 note 2. Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- KĪRTIVARMAN II.**: Saṃśrāya Nripasimha (746-757) last Western Chalukya king, 190, 379, 389; son and successor of Vikramāditya II., 374; his copperplate grant, 190; conquered by Dantidurga, 194; 211, 212; grant of, 386 note 3; Paṭṭadakal inscription of, 374; his *virūdas*, epithets, and titles, 376-377; breaks the power of the Pallavas, 190, 377; grants villages to a Brāhmaṇa (757), 377; overthrow of the Western Chalukya sovereignty in the time of, by the Rāshtrakūṭas, 190, 377; loses the northern provinces of his dominions before the date of the Paṭṭadakal inscription (754), 378; 391, 397, 427 note 3. Hāngal Kādamba prince (1068-1078) and feudatory of the Western Chalukya kings Someśvara I. and Vikramāditya VI., 439, 450, 559, 561.
- KĪRTIVARMAN III.**: Western Chalukya king of Kalyāni, 378, 379.
- KĪRTTIKAUMUDI**: work of Someśvara or Somadeva, 213, 241, 525 note 5.
- KIRUKĀGĀMĀSI**: village, 309, 370.
- KIRUVALLI**: village, 377.
- KISHKINDHĀ**: visited by Sahadeva, its situation in the Purāṇas, 142.
- KISHWAR KHĀN**: Bijāpur general, 645.
- KISUKĀD**: territorial division, 305, 418, 419, 421, 430, 431, 433, 435, 437, 439, 440, 441 and note 6, 443; ruled over by the Sindas of Yelburga, 452; 453, 460, 485, 488, 572, 574, 575, 576.
- KISUVOLAL**: modern Paṭṭadakal, city, 305, 348 note 8, 358 note 1, 365 note 1, 572, 575. See Kesuvolal.
- KITTĒL**: Mr., Kānārese dictionary by, 285 note 6, 437 note 6.
- KITTŪR**: in Belgaum district, 356 note 1; inscription at, 570 note 8, 571; the most southerly portion of Ismael Adil Shāh's kingdom, 640; besieged by Tipu (1785), 660; ceded to the Peshwa by Tipu; retaken by the Mysor troops (1787), 661; state founded by two Lingāyat brothers Malla and Chakka; revolt and capture (1824), 668-670.
- KOĀRI**: fort, reduced by Malik Ahmad, 32; pass, 42.
- KOCHAREM**: village, 185.
- KOCHCHURAKA**: identified with Kochrem, 366.
- KOCHREM**: copperplate grant from, 363, 366.
- KOD**: tāluqa, 460 note 3, 504, 563.
- KODIKOP**: records at, 457, 573; 574, 575.
- KODUKOLLI**: village, 325.
- KOINĀ**: confluence of the Krishnā and the, 142.
- KOKALLA**: 410. See Kokkalla.
- KOKALLA I.**: Kalachuri prince, 296; of Tripura or Tewar, 380; Chedi king, Krishnā II.'s father-in-law, 412.
- KOKKALA**: king of Chedi, 201; 203; prince of the western branch of the Chedi dynasty, 240; father-in-law of Krishnā II., 410; 415.
- KOKKALA I.**: 296. See Kokkalla I.
- KOKKALLA**: 296. See Kokalla I., 410. See Kokkalla.
- KOKATNŪR**: grant, 468; 469.
- KOL**: caves, 12.
- KOLĀBA**: caves, 9; fort, 39; fort, rebuilt by Shivāji, 68; Shivāji's former naval headquarters, 75; Angria's principal place of arms, 79; district surveyed and assessed in grain (1784-1785), 109; 282 note 5, 298 note 2, 537, 543; state, lapses to the British Government (1810), 129.
- KOLĀHALA**: king, founder of the city of Kolāhalapura, 297, 340 note 3.
- KOLĀHALAPURA**: modern Kolār, 297.
- KOLĀLA**: 293; fortress at, 496. See Kolāhala.
- KOLĀLAPURA**: town, taken by Vishṇuvardhana, 496.
- KOLAPUR**: Kolhāpur, 538 note 8.
- KOLĀR**: town, 297, 300.
- KOLĀRAMMA**: inscriptions at the temple of, 297.
- KOLENĒRU**: province, 465.
- KOLHĀPUR**: State, 390, 544; coins of the Śātavāhanas found at, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iv.; coins with names of princes on found at, 152; coins found at, 158; 161, 166, 167; flourishing inland town under the Andhrabhṛityas or Śātavāhanas, 175, 176; Jayasimha II. the Western Chalukya king's camp at, 214, 436; Śilāhāra dynasty of, 253-257, probably Tagarapura, 538 and note 8; chief of, filled with fear at the success of Sidhrāja (1094-1143), 24; replaces the dethroned kings of Thāna (1151), 25; won over by Vijjāna, 222, 475; Vijjāna's expedition to, 227; 481; Śilāhāra chief of, places idols of Buddha, Śiva, and Arhat, on the margin of a tank at, 228; annexation to the Yādava dominions of the kingdom of, 240, 524; inscription at, 224, 240, 467, 523, 524, 527, 529, 549; Śilāhāra dynasty of, 253-257; district, 254; Lingāyats in, 478; temple of Mahālakshmiat, 546; devastated by the Mughals (1636), 650; Tārābai establishes herself at (1710), 81; Rājā of, attacks the possessions of the Patvardhan family and levies tribute as far south as Kittūr; defeated near Sāvanur by the Sir Subhedar, 662; fights with Śāvant-wādi, 112, 663; peace with the Rājā of (1800), 608.
- KOLIS**: petty rājās, 30, 70; wild tribe, 125; give trouble in the North Konkan, 127.
- KOLLA**: Quilon, 341 note 2; country, ruled over by Vishṇuvardhana, 499.
- KOLLĀGIRI**: conquered by Vishṇuvardhana, 497 and note 2.
- KOLLĀPURA**: ancient name of Kolhāpur, 538. See Kolhāpur.
- KOLLIPĀKE**: place, 437 and note 6.
- KONKAM**: Konkan, 3.
- KONAGAL**: battle of (1800), 663.
- KONDĀNA**: fort, obtained by Shivāji (1647), 501.
- KONDĀNE**: caves, 9.
- KONDITE**: caves, 9, 27.

KONGALI: fortress at, 496.

KONGALNÁD: district, 303.

KONGANIVARMAN: alleged founder of the Western Gaṇṇa dynasty, 301 note 1.

KONGAS: slain by Vishṇuvardhana, 496.

KONGU: territory, 298; fortress at, 496; country, ruled over by Vishṇuvardhana, 499, 501, 505.

KONGUDESA RÁJÁKKAL: Tamil chronicle published by Mr. Rice, 300, 301 note 1.

KONHERRÁO PATVARDHAN: Peshwa's general defeated by Haidar (1776), 659.

KONKAN: its boundaries, and divisions into Tal-Konkan and Ghát-Mátha, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix.; climate, aspect, and people, *ibid.*, x.-xii.; tradition of its creation, 26; extent of, and territories included in its ancient divisions; its seven divisions, 282 note 5, 298 note 2; its earliest mention, 1; its various spellings, 3; Mauryas of, 541; were dispossessed of, by the Western Chalukya king Kirtivarman I. (566-598), 282, 335, 336; Satyáśraya-Dhruvarāja Indravarmā appointed governor of (590), 345; overwhelmed by Pulikeśin II. (609-612), 283, 350; Southern Konkan was acquired by Saṇaphulla Śilāhāra under the Rāshtrakūta king Kṛishṇa I. (754-782), 537; under the Rāshtrakūtas and Western Chalukyas, 26; conquered by the Chōla king Rājārajadeva, 305; passed into the hands of the Śilāhāras of North Konkan (1017), 538; Śilāhāras of North Konkan rule the whole Konkan as feudatories of the Western Chalukyas, 436, 439, 450, 498; some portion of North Konkan held by the Karād Śilāhāra king Goṅka (1040-1060), 546-547; Konkan nine-hundred or Goa territory is wrested from the Śilāhāras of North Konkan by Kādamba Jayakēśin I. (1051), 566, 567; under the Kolhāpur or Karād Śilāhāra prince Gaṇḍarādītya, 255, 547; Śilāhāra princes of North Konkan reinstated by the Karād Śilāhāra prince Vijayādītya (1143-1153), 548; North Konkan invaded and included among his eighteen districts by Kumār Pāl of Anahilavāda, 24; subjugated by the Hāngal Kādamba Kāmadeva, 563; Śilāhāras of, become independent, 544; Goa Kādambas become independent in, 568; seized upon by the Sinda prince Achugi II., 219, 574; Goa Kādambas are defeated in, by Achugi II.'s son Permaḍi I., 569, 575; some success obtained in, by the Devagiri Yādava king Kṛishṇa, 246, 527; annexed to the kingdom of the Devagiri Yādavas, 247, 528; Devagiri Yādava governors appointed in, 25, 529-530; under Devagiri Yādavas, 26, 29; Mubārik I. (318) extends his garrison to, 29; North, reduced by Ahmad Shāh, 30; its invasion by the Bahamāni king Alā-ud-dīn II., 31; district, put under Junnar, 32; its division between Ahmadnagar and Bijāpur and government by Gujarāt, 33; transfer of its Ahmadnagar portion to Bijāpur (1636), overrunning of its northern part by Shāhji

Bhonsla, and its survey, 38; its administrative divisions and government by Bijāpur, 39; North, passed to the Mughals (1572), and held by the Portuguese, 40; military establishment in, 54; attains its highest importance under Shivājī, 67; Shivājī extends his power to the (1648), 67; Southern, its three powers, 68; Northern, suffers from the armies of the Mughals (1684), 77; its condition during the twenty-seven years which elapsed between the deaths of Shivājī and Aurangzeb, 81; its inclusion in the Marāṭha *swarāj* (1720) and its division between Rājārām and Shāhu, 82; condition of, 97-99; its management under the last Peshwa, 113; North, ceded to the English (1817), 115; its condition in 1818, 125; Southern, its condition in 1818, 125, 126; military force in, 127, 128; North and South joined together (1830), 128; its future, 131. See Konkan.

KONKANA: country, 310; nine-hundred, one of the provinces of the Goa Kādambas, identified with Revatīdvīpa, 347 note 2, 412, 452, 456, 460; ruled over by the Goa Kādambas, 476, 486; ruled by the Śilāhāras under Arikēsarin, 538. See Konkan.

KONKANĀPURA: 353 note 2.

KONKANI MUSALMĀNS: 7.

KONKANIS: people from the Konkan, 126.

KONKAN-TANA: its various spellings, 3.

KONKAN-THANA: port of Gujarāt, 25.

KONKONGA: country, surrendered to Vishṇuvardhana, 496.

KONNŪR: town 431; inscription at, 286 note 1, 406 note 4, 553, 554, 555.

KOOTWAR: 547.

KORĀL: captured by Haidar, 659; taken by the Nizām's troops (1790), 662.

KO-PARAKESARIVARMAN: another name of Rājendrachola, 341 note 2.

KOPARGAON: Raghunāthrao's place of residence after the treaty of Sālbāi in 1782; his death at, 628; scene of the treacherous murders of Bhils by Bālājī Lakshman, 629.

KORPA: on the river Tuṅgā, 441. See Koppam.

KOPPĀL: in the Nizām's dominions, 501.

KOPPAM: on the Perārū river, Western Chalukya king Someśvara I. conquered by the Chōla king Rājendradeva at, 441.

KOPPAN: town, 486.

KOPPEŚVARA: grant of a village to the temple of, 240.

KO-RĀJĀRĀJA-RAJAKESARIVARMAN: Chōla king, Iṭṭivabedāṅga-Satyāśraya's opponent, 341 note 2, 433. See Nūrmadi-Chola, Rājārājadeva, Rājendra.

KORAL: town, 314.

KOREGAON: battle of (1818), 611.

KORILLA: modern Korāl on the Narmadā, 314.

KORLAI: rock of, 38; the name 11 Morro given by the Portuguese and other Europeans; attempts to build a fort on; capture of (1594), 50; artillery at, 55; Portuguese fort at, 66.

KOSĀD: village, 412.

- KOSALA**: country, mentioned by Pāṇini, 138; its position assigned in the Purāṇas, 139; king of, surrenders himself to Pulakeśi II., 183; king of, subdued by Dantidurga, 194, 389; umbrella of the king of, carried away by Dhruva, 197; 280; kingdom of, 403 note 3.
- KOSALAS**: the, 282, 350.
- KOSAM**: 197.
- KOTEYŪR**: village, 421.
- KOTIPURA**: village, 401.
- KOTTA HARIVATSA**: 386.
- KOTTA MANDALA**: 491.
- KOTTATTI**: inscription at, 307 note 7.
- KOTUR**: inscription at, 380.
- KOVALALA**: capital of the Gaṅga kings, 298, 303 and note 3. See Kolāhalapura.
- KOVATTUR**: modern Coimbatore, uprooted by Vishṇuvardhana, 496.
- KOVATUR**: modern Coimbatore, fortress at, 496.
- KOTIMUTTŪR**: modern Coimbatore, 496.
- KOYNÁ**: river, 546.
- KRISHNA**: eighth incarnation of Viṣṇu, 142; 343 note 5; 490, 517. King of Śātavāhana race, 147; second king of the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty, 155, 163; dates of his accession and death, 166. Rāshtrakūṭa king, 178. See Krishnarāja, the contemporary of Jayasimha. Devagiri Yādava king, 244-246; 467; (1247-1260), 519; Prakṛit forms of his name, records of his time, his titles and epithets, his officers, 252, 526, 527. Founder of the Kalachuri family of Chedi, 225; kills a cannibal king at Kālāñjara and acquires the Dahalā country, 468; 469. Yādava king Rāmachandra's viceroy in the Konkan, 243. Kādamba prince, 290 note 2. See Krishnavarman.
- KRISHNA I.**: Rāshtrakūṭa king (754-782), 195-196, 382, 385; deposes his nephew Dantidurga, 389; his *virudas*, 390; his conquests and grant; constructs a temple of Śiva at Ellorā, 391; 392, 393, 399 note 7, 400, 408 and note 4, 409, 413; favours Saraphulla the first Śilāhāra king, 537. See Krishnarāja.
- KRISHNA II.**: Rāshtrakūṭa prince (888-912), 379 note 2, succeeds his father, marries a Chedi princess, 201, 296; subdues the neighbouring princes, constructs Jain temples, consecrates the Jaina Purāṇa, 201-202; 210; northern limit of his dominions, 383; his city burnt, 384 note 4; his *virudas*, epithets, 410; his wars with the Eastern Chalukyas, 411-412 and note 1; records regarding him, 412-414 and note 1.
- KRISHNA III.**: (Krishnarājadeva) Rāshtrakūṭa king (940-956) succeeds his father Amoghavarsha III., 205, 418; his *virudas*, titles, and epithets, 418-419; his wars, 207, 305, 332 note 6, 383, 419-420; his feudatories, 231, 233, 236, 256, 420, 550, 552; records regarding him, 207, 420-422, 427 note 3.
- KRISHNÁ**: river, 133, 185, 334 note 2, 442, 497, 524, 547; confluence of the Koyná and the, 546; of the, and the Tuṅgabhadra, 186; of the Malaprabhā and the, 227; and the Malparbhā, northern boundary of the Hoysala kingdom, 503, 504, 506.
- KRISHNABENNA**: river Krishnā, 334 and note 2.
- KRISHNADEVA**: Yādava king Rāmachandra's governor of the Konkan (1239), 529.
- KRISHNAGIRI**: modern Kapheri, mount, 404, 405; 541.
- KRISHNAJÍ**: author of the Ratnamālā, 409 note 1.
- KRISHNA-KĀNDHARA**: Krishnā III., 419, 556. Yādava king Krishnā of Devagiri, 508.
- KRISHNAPURA**: 384 note 4.
- KRISHNARAJA**: Śātavāhana king Krishnā, 154. Early Rāshtrakūṭa king (375-400), 13. Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishnā, contemporary of Jayasimha I., 295-296. Father of Śaukaraṇa, chief of Western India, 295, 296; Rāshtrakūṭa king Krishnā I., 195-196, 253. Akālavarsha, of the Gujarāt branch of the Mālkhed family, son of Dantivarman, 412, 413, 414. Kalachuri king, his coins, 385.
- KRISHNARAJADEVA**: 411 note 1, 550. See Krishnā III.
- KRISHNARĀO KHATĀOKAR**: 599.
- KRISHNA SASTRI**: Mr. H., 332 note 10, 443 note 5.
- KRISHNA VALLABHA**: 201.
- KRISHNAVARMAN I.**: Kādamba king, 290 and notes 2 and 3, 291 notes 1 and 2. Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- KRISHNĀ-VEŇĀ**: river, 219, 237.
- KRISHNAVENÍ**: river, 437 note 6, 497, 504. See Krishnā.
- KRISHNAVENNĀ**: river Krishnā, 334 note 2.
- KRISHNAVERNĀ**: river Krishnā, 334 note 2, 369, 547. See Krishnavarman.
- KRITAVIRYA**: lord of Māhishmatipattāna, lineage of, 439 note 2.
- KSHAHARĀTA**: 155. See Khagaráta.
- KSHAHARĀTA NAHAPĀNA**: foreign king, 148, 155.
- KSHATRAPA**: title of a king, 155; dynasty, 157, dynasty ruling over a part of the Dekkan, 177; era, 294; power, destruction of, 295 note 1.
- KSHATRAPAS**: blood relationship of Śātavāhanas with, 161; Western, kings in Western India in the early centuries, 294.
- KSHATRIYAS**: tribe, 143; humbled by Gotamīputra, 149.
- KSHEMARAJA**: ruler of Anhilwād (841-856), 409 note 1.
- KSHEMENDRA**: author of the Bṛihatkāthā, 170.
- KUBEBA**: king of Devarāshtra, 280.
- KUBJA-VISHṆUVARDHANA**: Western Chalukya prince Vishṇuvardhana, 340 and note 3.
- KUDĀ**: Buddhist caves, 9, 12; inscriptions at, 143, 538 note 8. See Kudem.
- KUDĀL**: district, 29; town, 68.
- KUDĀLI-SAMGAMESVARA**: Basava goes to from Kalyāṇa, 479; Basava absorbed into the god of, 480 and note 1.

- KUDAMALANĀDU : identified with Coorg, 341 note 2.
- KUDEM : caves at, 173, 174 ; inscription at, 175, 176. See Kuṇḍā.
- KUḌLĀPURA : stone inscription at, 301 note 1.
- KUDU : grain, 78.
- KUDUHĀRA : country, 333.
- KUHUNDI : country, governed by Sāmiyāra of the Rudranila-Saindraka family, 344 note 6 ; 527 ; governed by the Rattas, 549.
- KUKKANŪR : district, in the Nizām's dominions, 304, 333, 432, 435 ; inscriptions at, 433, 456 note 2, 460, 469, 487 ; grant of, by the Kaḷachurya Siṅghana, 489 ; 527.
- KUTURA : ruled by Gotamiputra, 149.
- KULACHURI : 225. See Kalachuris.
- KŪLAGERE : inscription at, 303.
- KULĀṢEKHARĀNKA : vanquished by the Sinda prince Permādi I., 459.
- KULBARGA : 538 note 8.
- KULBURAGI : 538 note 8.
- KULIGERI : in the Nizām's dominions, record at, 527, 528.
- KULKARNI : hereditary village accountants, 34.
- KULOTTUNGA CHODADEVA I. : Eastern Chalukya king, 342 note 1 ; inscription of, 442 note 3 ; 445. See Rājiga.
- KULUHĀRA : 333. See Kuduhāra.
- KUMĀRAGUPTA I. : early Gupta king, 530.
- KUMĀRA-MANGALA-VELLATTŪR : village, 327.
- KUMĀRANĀDU : falls into the hands of Viṣṇuvardhana, 496.
- KUMĀRILA : 403.
- KUMBHA : pass, 38.
- KUMBHĀRLI : pass, 35 ; opened (1830), 129.
- KUMMATA : 505.
- KUMUDA : elephant, 322 note 8.
- KUMUDVAT : country, mentioned by Pāṇini, 139.
- KUNĀD : district, ruled by Armativaḷa, 505.
- KUNDAKADEVĪ : wife of Vaddiga, 418.
- KUNDAMARASA : feudatory of the Western Chalukya king, and ruler of the Banavāsi, Sāntāḷige, and Hayve provinces, 437.
- KŪNDI : village, in the Saṃgameshwar tāluka of the Ratnāgiri district, 348 note 4 ; country, 298 note 2, 428, 431, 439, 443, 455, 460, 465, 546 ; Kuṇḍi province, governed by the Rattas of Saundatti, 549, 553, 556, 558.
- KUNDIVĀTAKA : possibly Kūndi, 348 and note 4. See Kūndi.
- KUNDŪR : district, 358 note 1, 403, 432.
- KUNIMALLIHALLI : inscription at, 411 note 3.
- KUNKUMAMAHĀDEVĪ : sister of Vijayāditya, builds a Jain temple at Lakshmeshwar called Anesejjeya-basadi, 371.
- KUNTALA : name of Śālivāhana, 169 ; kingdom, 216, \*403 note 3 ; country, 482, 549, 561 ; Southern Marāṭhā Country, 238 ; limits of, 431 and note 2 ; country, ruled by the nine Nandas, the Gupta family, the Maurya kings, the Rattas, the Chalukyas, Bijjala of the Kaḷachurya family, and the Hoysala king Vīra-Ballāla II., 284 note 2, 462, 503 ; in Mahārāshṭra, 355 note 3.
- KUNTALA ŚĀTAKARNI : kills his queen Malayavati in amorous sport, 171-172.
- KUNTAVĀDA : Kootwar village, 547.
- KUPANAPURA : town, 556.
- KUPPATŪR : in Mysore, inscription at, 234 note 2, 326, 523 ; 561 note 6.
- KŪRA : village, 323.
- KŪRAM : grant from, 319 note 2, 322, 323, 324 note 3, 329, 343 note 5.
- KURCHAKAS : Jain sect, 288, 289.
- KURTAKOTI : town, 304 ; grant, 327 note 4, 329 note 5, 365 note 1, 432.
- KURUGOD : near Bellāry, 504.
- KURUMARATHI : Kurumarathya, village, 356.
- KURUNDAKA : modern Kaḍodā, 203, 415.
- KŪRŪR : 605.
- KŪRTAKŪNTE : 365 note 1. See Kurtakoti.
- KUSEGAL : falls into the hands of the confederates, the Peshwa, the Nizām, and the English (1790), 662.
- KUSUMĒSVARA : camp of Ś'ilāditya, son of Jayasinhavarman at, 187, 370.
- KŪTA : family or group, 178.
- KUTLA : probably Kothigad, given to the Peshwa, 88.
- KUTRA : inām village of the Shirke family, 86.
- KUVALĀLA : 298. See Kolāhalapura.
- KŪVI : Jain Achārya, his lineage, 400.
- KWAN-TSZ'-TSAI : Chinese for Bodhisattva, 354.
- KYĀSANTŪR : village, in the Hāngal tāluka of the Dhārwar district, included in the Edevolal district, 278 note 2 ; inscription at, 420, 447 note 1, 529, 562 note 5, 564 note 4.
- L**ACHCHHIYAVVĀ : wife of Bhīllama II., 232 ; 513. See Lakshmi.
- LAGHVIYASTRAYA : Jain work, 407.
- LAKHMĪDEVA : officer of Hoysala Vīra-Ballāla II., 506. See Lakshma and Lakshmidhara.
- LAKHMĪDEVAYYA : Kaḷachurya 'Saṅkama's officer (1173), 487. See Lakshmidhara.
- LAKKUNDI : village near Gadag, 228 ; 496 ; battle of and inscription at, 238 ; 504, 520 ; Vīra-Ballāla II.'s camp at, 505.
- LAKMAYA : officer of Hoysala Narasiṃha I., 501.
- LAKMĪDEVA : Kaḷachurya Saṅkama's officer, 487.
- LAKSHMA : officer of Vīra-Ballāla II. (1197), 506 ; put to flight by Achagi II., 219. See Lakshmidhara and Lakshmidhara.
- LAKSHMĀDEVĪ : queen of Vikramāditya VI., 428 note 4 ; 448. Wife of Viṣṇuvardhan, 493 ; 494. See Lakumādevī.
- LAKSHMANA : father of Bonthādevī the wife of Vikramāditya IV., 427. Kaḷachurya Ahavamalla's officer, 489.
- LAKSHMARASA : feudatory of the Western Chalukya king Someśvara II., 443.
- LAKSHMESHVAR : town in the Miraj State within the Dhārwar district, 304 note 6, 372-373 ; its old names Huligere 482, Puligere 563, and Pulikaranagara 524 ; Jain temple called Anesejjeya-basadi built by Kūṇkumamahādevī, sister of the Western Chalukya king Vijaya-



ditya at, 371; temple of Somanátha at, 482; inscription at, 209, 292 and note 10; 304 note 6, 305, 336 note 3, 363, 372, 373 note 5, 375, 394, 419, 420, 455 note 6, 529, 569; 431.

**LAKSHMI**: goddess of fortune drawn out of the ocean, 195 and note 8. Wife of Jagattuṅga, Rāshtrakūṭa prince, 203, 296, 414. Daughter of Jhanjha and wife of Bhīllama II., 232, 425, 513 and note 4. See Lachchiyavva and Lasthiyavva. Sister of Rāma, a Brāhmaṇ chief, 242.

**LAKSHMĪDEVA**: 245; father of Lakshmidēvi, wife of Vijayāditya II. Goa Kādamba prince, 569.

**LAKSHMĪDEVĀ I.**: Ratta chieftain, 551; also called Lakshmana and Lakshmidhara, 556.

**LAKSHMĪDEVA II.**: Ratta king (1228), 551; son of Kārtavīrya IV., 557, 558.

**LAKSHMĪDEVĪ**: wife of Sena II. Ratta chieftain, 551, 555. Wife of the Goa Kādamba Vishnu-chitta Vijayāditya II., 565, 569.

**LAKSHMĪDHARA**: Kalachurya Saṅkama's officer, 487. Ratta king, 556. Officer of the Hoysala Viṣa-Bāllāja II., 506. See Lakshma and Lakshmidēva. Son of Bhāskarācharya, in the service of Jaitrapāla the Yādava king, 239, 521, 526. Lion of Bhambhāgiri, reduced by Siṅghapa, 289-240; 525.

**LAKSHMĪPĀLADĒVARASA**: governor of Nāgarā-khanda district under Siṅghapa (1241), 524.

**LAJUMĀDEVĪ**: 494. See Lakshmidēvi.

**LALITĀNKURA**: *viruda* of Mahendravarman I., 328.

**LĀNOHHANA**: crest, 469, 517.

**LANDHOLDERS**: 53.

**LANGUAGES**: Sanskrit, 136-137; Marāṭhī, 136; Kanarese, Telegu, Tāmil, 137.

**LANJA**: remains at, 41.

**LANJIGESARA**: village, identical with Lanjīśvara, 348 and note 2.

**LANJIPURA**: probably Tanjore, 235, 516. See Tranjīpurā.

**LANJISVARA**: modern Nandikeshwar, 346; 348 note 2.

**LANKĀ**: see Ceylon.

**LAPSED STATES**: in the Karnāṭak, 668-670.

**LĀR**: 22, 23 and note 1. See Lāṭa.

**LĀRAN**: country, 4.

**LARIKA**: Ptolemy's name for Lāṭa, 1, 5.

**LASSEN**: 15.

**LASTHIYAVVĀ**: 425. See Lakshmi, wife of Bhīllama II.

**LĀT**: 23, 179. See Lāṭa.

**LĀṬA**: South Gujārāt, 23; one of the seven divisions of the Konkan, 282 note 5; boundaries of, 5, 22, 310, 315; one of the traditional nine kingdoms, 403 note 3; various spellings of, 1; part of the dominions of the Kalachuri kings, 295, 310; Western Chalukya king Maṅgaleśa (about 602) acquires the sovereignty of, by overthrowing the Kalachuri kings Saṅkaragana and Buddha, 311, 347; governed by Satyāśraya Dhruvarāja Indravarman (611), 311; subdued by Pālakesin II., 183, 350; held by Vijayavarmarāja, first Gujārāt prince of the Chalukya family (643), 311; was in charge of Sendraka

Prithivīvallabha-Nikumbhallaśakti (654), 311, 361; placed in the hands of a prince of the Western Chalukya stock (670), 311; Avani-janāśraya Pulikēśin includes the Gujārā territory into (736), 311, 316; passes into the hands of the Rāshtrakūṭas distinct from the Mālkheḍ family, 382, 392; subdued by the Mālkheḍ Rāshtrakūṭa Dantidurga (753), 194; 382, 389; portion of, taken by Kṛishṇa I., 382, 393; conquered and given as a feudatory province to his brother Indra by Govinda III. (783-784), 199, 382, 393, 400; king of, humbled by Kṛishṇa II., 201; ruled over by the Rāshtrakūṭa feudatory Jhanjha of the North Konkan Sīlāhara family; 23 and note 1; seized by Bārappa (975), 213, 430, 514; king of, defeated by Hoysala Viṣṇuvardhana (1117-1137), 496; 497; chief of, leaves the side of Lavaṇaprasāda and joins the princes of Mārvād, 241; subdued by the Devagiri Yādava kings Bhīllama (1187-1191), Siṅghapa (1210-1247), and Mahādeva (1260-1271), 520, 525, 528. See Lār, Lāṭ, Lāṭadesh, and Lāṭaka. See also Lāṭas.

**LĀṬADESH**: 1. See Lāṭa.

**LĀṬAKA**: 1. See Lāṭa.

**LĀṬALAURA**: town, 425.

**LĀṬAS**: kings of Lāṭa, 282, 309, 350, 520. See Lāṭa.

**LĀṬESVARA**: Suvarṇavarsha Karkarāja, son of Indrarāja, 310; 400.

**LĀṬĀLAURA**: 384 note 4.

**LĀṬĀLŪR**: the first Rāshtrakūṭa town, 384 and notes 4 and 5.

**LĀṬTANŪR**: 387, 402, 552. See Lattalūr.

**LAVANAPRASĀDA**: chief of the Vaghela branch of the Chalukya family of Anahilwād, marches to meet the army of Siṅghapa, but being deserted by the chiefs of Godhrā and Lāṭa, concludes a treaty with him, 241, 525.

**LAWYERS**: Portuguese, forbidden to have anything to do with Brāhmaṇs and other Hindus, (1591), 59.

**LEGEND**: regarding Sita's tears, 28; popular, 161.

**LEKHAPANCHĀŚIKĀ**: work, containing forms of letters, deeds, patents, &c.; 241 and note 4; 525 notes 5 and 7.

**LENĀS**: dwelling caves, 12.

**LENDEYARASA**: feudatory of Indra III., 416.

**LI**: Chinese linear measure, 184.

**LIBRARY**: Deccan College, 248.

**LIMITS**: of Bijāpur, 640.

**LINGA**: phallic emblem, adoration of the, 226, 477.

**LINGĀNA**: fort, built by Shivāji, 67.

**LINGAWANTS**: 477. See Lingāyats.

**LINGĀYATS**: sect of Saivas, 464; chief characteristics of the faith and practices of, 477 and note 5; their numerical strength, 477-478; *purdnas* of, 478-481; establishment of the sect of, 484; their attacks chiefly directed against the Jains, 225, 479; title of their priest, 549.

**LINSCHOTTEN**: 36, 60.



- LITTLE**: Captain, English officer at the siege of Dharwar (1789), 661.
- LOAHE**: wine drawn from trees, 5.
- LOHAGAD**: state prison of Ahmadnagar kings; taken by Shivaji (1648), 592-593; re-taken by Moropant (1670), 594.
- LOHAGRAMA**: village, 417.
- LOHASVAMIN**: Brahman grantee of Chálukya prince, 191.
- LOKADE**: 411 note 3. See Lokaditya.
- LOKADEYARASA**: 411 note 3. See Lokaditya.
- LOKADITYA**: *viruda* of Ugradanda-Paramesvaravarman I., 330. Feudatory of Krishnra II., 411 and note 3.
- LOKA MAHÁDEVÍ**: Háihaya or Kalachuri princess, wife of Vikramaditya II. (733-747)-190, 296; temple of S'iva built by, at Pattadakal, 374 and note 5; 414 note 4.
- LOKAPÁLESVARA**: S'iva temple at Pattadakal in Bijapur, 372.
- LOKÁPURA**: province, 465.
- LOKASENA**: pupil of Gunabhadra, consecrates the Jain Purāṇa, 201-202.
- LOKESVARA**: S'iva's temple at Pattadakal in the Bijapur district, 190; built by Lokamahádeví, wife of Vikramaditya II., 374 and note 5, 377; inscriptions at the temple of, 376, 394. Inscription at the temple of, at Handarika in the Nizám's dominions, 339 and note 6.
- LOKKIGUNDI**: modern Lakkundi, 228, 496 and note 6; conquered by Vishnupvardhana, 497; Bhillama's forces destroyed by Viraballála II. at, 505.
- LONAD**: Siláhara town, 16; its remains, 22.
- LONT**: village, 603.
- LUDOVICO VARTHEMA**: (1503), 31.
- LUNAR**: race, 388, 389, 468, 578; Yádavás belong to the, 512.

**MACHÁL**: hill, 28.

- MACHANDRAGAD**: fort, built by Shivaji in 1676, 595.
- MADAGAJENDRALÁNGHHANA**: crest of the Western Gaṅgas, 299.
- MADALÁMBIKÁ**: mother of Basava, 478.
- MÁDEVÍ**: wife of Kátavirya IV. the Ratta chieftain, 551, 557. Wife of Achugi II. the Sinda prince, 573, 574.
- MADHARÍPUTA**: 153.
- MADHARÍPUTRA**: Andhrabhritya king, 11, 156, 167, 177; dates of the reign of, 168. See Sakasena.
- MADHARÍPUTRA ŚAKASENA**: 152 and note 1.
- MÁDHAVA**: great counsellor of king Harihara, 175.
- MÁDHAVA II.**: Gaṅga king, marries the sister of Krishnavarman the Kadamba king, 291 note 1.
- MÁDHAVASENA**: cousin of the king of Vidarbha, his capture by the general of the king, 147.
- MÁDHAVAYYA**: Kalachurya Someśvara's officer (1173), 486. Viraballála II.'s governor of Belvola (1207), 506.

- MÁDHAVRÁO I.**: son and successor of Báláji Bájirao Peshwa (1761-1772), 602; Nizám Ali advances within fourteen miles of Poona (1761), 602-603; disagreement with Raghunáthráv; defeat of the army of, by Raghunáthráv with the help of the Nizám; the Nizám burns Poona (1763) but is defeated by the Marátha army; recovers the management of the government, 603; his campaign against Haider (1764-1766); capture of Dharwar; treaty of Bednur (1766), 658-659; by A.D. 1766 retrieves the position of the state, 98; suppresses the revolt of Raghunáthráo (1766) and imprisons him till the close of his reign; war with Janoji Bhonsla of Berár, 603; during his reign the administration reaches its highest excellence, 603; his death (1772), 659.
- MÁDHAVRÁO II.**: his correspondence with Bájirao and Chinnáji, the sons of Raghunáthráv; his death (1796), 606, 628, 662.
- MÁDHAVRÁV RÁSTIA**: Marátha Jáhírdár, 611.
- MADHUKESVARA**: family god of the Háṅgal Kádambas, 278 note 2.
- MADHURÁNTAKA II.**: 436. See Rájendra-Choladév and Parakesarivarman.
- MADHURAPURA**: held by Vishnupvardhana, 497.
- MADHUVENJA**: 480.
- MADHUVEXYA**: Lingáyat, caused to be blinded by the Kalachurya Bijjala or Vijjala, 226, 479.
- MÁDINAYYA**: Pergaḍe of Banavási province, 563.
- MÁDIRÁJA**: Basava's father, 225, 478.
- MÁDBAKA**: king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 281, 345.
- MADRAS PRESIDENCY**: 282 note 5; copper-plates from, 319, 524.
- MADURA**: district, 133, 141, 277.
- MAGADHA**: kingdom of Aśoka in, 142; king of, forced to obey Krishnra II., 201; is subdued by Someśvara III., 221; is conquered by Kirtivarman I., 281, 345; pays homage to Amoghavarsha, 402; is humbled by Singhana, 525.
- MÁGADHI**: Prakrit dialect, 136.
- MAGARA**: kingdom, 507. See Makara.
- MÁGÁTHAN**: caves, 9; Portuguese church at, 66.
- MAGISTRATES**: Portuguese, 52.
- MÁGUTTA**: Gutta king, 579, 580.
- MÁHÁBLESHWAR**: defeat of Afzul Khán's army at (1659), by Shivaji, 592.
- MAHÁBHÁRATA**: Sanskrit work, 133; 135, 175, 278 note 2.
- MÁHÁBHÁSHYA**: Patanjali's commentary on Pāṇini's grammar, 135, 141.
- MAHÁBHŌJA**: great Bhoja, mentioned in inscriptions, 143.
- MAHÁBHŌJAS**: princes, 173.
- MAHÁBHŌJI**: 144.
- MAHÁD**: town, 67; flourishes under Shivaji, 72; treaty of (1796), 110; caves at, 173; 174.

- MAHÁDAJI SINDIA**: Marátha leader (1789-1794) possesses Delhi and the person of the emperor (1789); marches to Poona to supplant Nána Phadnavis; settles the terms of the treaty of Sálbái (1782); his death (1794), 605-606.
- MAHÁDEVA**: officer of the Western Chálukya kings Someśvara III., Jagadekamalla II., and Taila III., 456, 457, 460. Devagiri Yádava king (1260-1271), 230; succeeds his brother Krishna, 246, 252, 527; records of his reign, 527-528, 583, 584; defeats the kings of Lata, Kariáta, Tailanga, Konkan, and Anhilwád, 246-247, 528; his feudatories and officials, 248, 528.
- MAHÁDEVARASA**: Kalachurya Bijjala's governor of the Banavási province, 473.
- MAHÁDEVÍ**: 574. See Mádeví.
- MAHÁDEVARÁV RÁSTE**: released by Bájiráv (1802), 110. See Mádhavaráv Rástia.
- MAHÁGUTTA**: 579, 580. See Mágutta.
- MAHÁKÁLA**: of Ujjayani, family god of the Guttas, 578.
- MAHÁKÁNTÁRA**: country, 280.
- MAHÁKSHATRAPA**: see Kshatrapa.
- MAHÁKÚTA**: inscriptions at, 285, 293; 295; 300; 309; 328; 336 note 3; 338 and note 1; 342; 343; 344; 345; 347; 348; 372; 417 note 5.
- MAHÁLAKSHMÍ**: inscription at the temple of, at Kolhápúr, 467; goddess, ancient shrine of, at Kolhápúr, 538 note 8; family deity of the Karáḍ Siláháras, 546.
- MAHÁLS**: groups, 27.
- MAHÁMALLA**: Pallava *viruda*, 328 and note 3.
- MAHÁMMÁYÍ**: temple of, at Kúkkandúr, inscription at, 456 note 2, 460 note 6, 469 note 3.
- MAHÁNADI**: river, 341 note 2; 347 note 2; 358 note 1; 389.
- MAHÁNAND**: father of Mallikárjun, 24.
- MAHÁPURÁNA**: 407.
- MAHÁRÁJAŚARVA**: *viruda* of Amoghavarsha, 401 and note 4; 404; 408.
- MAHÁRÁJA SHANDA**: *viruda* of Amoghavarsha I., 401.
- MAHÁRÁSHTRA**: region in which Maráthi is spoken except the Konkan; limits of, 134, 587; country about the Godávari, 135; number of villages contained in, 298 note 2, 341 note 2; 355 note 3, 431 note 2; proof of subjugation of, by the Aryas, 186; associated with Mahishmati in the Purápas, 140, 141; not referred to in the Rámáyana and the Mahábhárata, 142; referred to in oooks and inscriptions, etymology of the name of, Sanskrit name of, 143; Varáhamihira mentions it as a southern country, 144; referred to in the Purápas, 145; political history of, 146; governed by Pulumáyí, 151; under the sway of the Kshatrapa dynasty, 157; ruled by Nahapána, 160; Yajña Sri's reign in, 166; dates of the later Sávatkhana kings in, 168, 169; the religious, social, and economic condition of, under the Andhrabhrityas or Sávatáhanas, 173-176; establishment of the supremacy of Pulikeśin II., 311; visited by Hwan Thsang, 184, 353-354 and note 3, 619; overthrow of Chálukya power by Ráshtrakútas in, 190; Chálukyas of Kalyápa rise to power in; Devagiri Yádavas follow Chálukyas; Musalmáns invade (1294), 587; the Yádava dynasty is extinguished (1312), 533, 587; 619; becomes a province of the Musalmán empire of Delhi, 619; Musalmán nobles of the empire revolt and establish a dynasty in (1344-1347), 588, 520; the Durgádevi famine in (1396-1403), 588; under the Bahamani dynasty (1347-1500), 620. See Dakhan and Maráthas.
- MAHÁRÁSHTRAKAS**: three countries constituting the, 183; captured by Pulikeśin II., 350.
- MAHÁRÁSHTRI**: Prakrit dialect, 136, 144, 171.
- MAHÁRÁSHTRIS**: Maráthas of the Dekkan, 277.
- MAHÁRATHI**: male donor, mentioned in inscriptions, 144 and note 2.
- MAHÁRATHINÍ**: female donor, mentioned in inscriptions, 144.
- MAHÁRATTHA**: Maháráshtra 143; Moggaliputto sends missionaries to, 143.
- MAHÁRATTHAS**: 143.
- MAHÁRATTHI**: name, occurring in books and inscriptions, 143.
- MAHÁRATTHIS**: 143; chiefs, 173; ancient Maráthas, 178.
- MAHÁVAMŚA**: 278 note 2; 324. See Mahávamso.
- MAHÁVAMSO**: Ceylonese chronicle, 143.
- MAHENDRA**: mountain, 149. King of Kosala, 280. Pallava king, 329 note 5. See Mahendravarman III. King of Pishtapura, 280; mentioned in the Allahábád pillar inscription, 360 note 6. See Mahendravarman II.
- MAHENDRAGIRI**: mountain, 340 note 4.
- MAHENDRAVARMAN I.**: Pallava king, 316 note 5; successor of Simhavishnu, defeats the Chalukyas of Bádami at Pullalúra, 324 and note 1; 328; 331; is defeated by Pulikeśin II. and compelled to take refuge in Kanchi, 329, 350 and notes 7 and 8.
- MAHENDRAVARMAN II.**: Pallava king, 322; son of Narasimhavarman I., 324 and note 3; 327; 362.
- MAHENDRAVARMAN III.**: Pallava king Narasimhavarman II.'s son, erects a temple called Mahendravarmanesvara, 330.
- MAHENDRAVARMEŚVARA**: 330. See Mahendresvara.
- MAHENDREŚVARA**: temple of, 330.
- MÁHENDRI**: 337 note 4. See Indráñi.
- MAHÉŠA**: progenitor of Jnanesvara, 250.
- MAHÉŚVARA**: Nága king of the early Gupta period, 281 note 3. Follower of Bháskaracharya, 526 and note 1.
- MAHÉSVARADEVARASA**: Kalachurya Someśvara's officer, 486.
- MÁHÉSVARÍ**: one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.

- MAHÍ**: river, 199, 241, 310, 311, 315, 336, 348 note 5, 383, 389, 404, 525.
- MAHÍDHARA**: son of Dádá, commander of Bhillama's troop of elephants, 237, 238.
- MAHIM**: capital of Bhimarája, 27; its occupation, 29; its capture by Malik-ul-Tujár, 39; town, attacked by the Mughals, 40; its capture by the Franciscans (1585), 57.
- MAHÍPÁLA**: King, 383.
- MAHISHAKAS**: southern country, 135; Mahá-ráshtra, 140.
- MAHISHMAT**: 140. See Mahishakas.
- MÁHISHMATÍ**: lord of, 439, 450, 523.
- MAHISHMATIPATTANA**: lord of, 439 note 2.
- MAHISHMATIPURA**: 457.
- MAHMÚD BEGADA**: king of Gujarát, overruns Khándesh -(1499); is driven back by the united forces of Adil Khán Faruki and Ahmad Nizám Sháh; exacts tribute from Adil Khán and captures Daulatábád (1500), 622.
- MAHMÚD GÁWÁN**: Bijápur minister, suppresses the revolt of Jalál Khán; his campaign in Kolhápur and Vishálgad; captures Goa from the Rájá of Vijayanagar (1470); his siege and capture of Belgaum (1472); makes a new distribution of the Bahamani dominions; his execution (1481), 588, 638, 639.
- MAHMÚD KHWÁJA GÁWÁN**: takes a large army into the Konkan, 32, 33. See Máhmúd Gáwán.
- MAHMÚD SHÁH**: king of Bidar, visits Dáhol, 33.
- MAHMÚD SHÁH BEGADA**: death of (1511), 30; 44. See Máhmúd Begada.
- MAHOMMED**: son of Kásim, conquers Sindh and destroys the Gurjara, 375 note 3.
- MAHULI**: fort, reduced by Malik Ahmed (1485), 32; 39; capture of, by Shiváji, 69.
- MAILALADEVÍ**: Western Chálukya king Somesvara I.'s wife, 438, 440. Rátta chieftain Sena I.'s wife, 551, 553. Goa Kádamba Jayakesin II.'s wife, 565, 569. Gutta prince Vikramáditya III.'s wife, 579, 583, 584.
- MAILALAMAHÁDEVÍ**: daughter of the Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya VI. and wife of the Goa Kádamba Jayakesin II., 449.
- MAILALATIRTHA**: founder of the Káreya sect of the Jains, 550, 552.
- MAILARAYYA**: Kájachurya Bijjala's governor of Tardavádi, 460, 473.
- MAIRINJA**: modern Miraj, 254 and note 3; 546.
- MAISUR**: Mysore, 183; 189; copperplate grant at, 211.
- MÁJID KHÁN**: successor of Abdul Gháfar of Sávanur, signs a treaty with the Peshwa (1746), 656; yields territory in the Karnatak to the Peshwa (1747), 665; takes part in the contests for the Nizám's throne; his intrigues with the French; conspires first in favour of and afterwards against Muzaffar Jang; his death (1751), 666.
- MAKARA**: Magara kingdom, uprooted by Narasimha II., 507.
- MÁKARAPPI**: village, 356.
- MAKUTÉSVARANATHA**: god, temple of, 348 and note 7.
- MALABÁR**: 4; 66; 133; 140; province, held by the Alupa race, 183; the Syrians settle on the coast of, 189; district, 230, 282 note 5; Ibráhim Adil Sháh's campaign into, 648.
- MALA**: kings, apparently of the Malapas subdued by Vishnuvardhana, 495.
- MÁLALADEVÍ**: 449. See Mailala Mahádeví, wife of the Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya VI.
- MALAPAS**: dispersed by Achagi, 219, 574; people of the Malenád, subdued by Vishnuvardhana, 495.
- MALAPRABHÁ**: river, 227, 497.
- MALAPRAHARINI**: modern Malaprabhá, 497.
- MÁLAVA**: era, 311.
- MÁLAVA**: one of the nine kingdoms, 403 note 3; its capital; 494. See Málavas.
- MALAVALLI**: village, 277.
- MALAVARAMARIN**: slayer of the Malavas or people of the ghaut country; title of the Goa Kádamba prince Pernádi, 569; 570.
- MÁLAVAS**: people of Málva in Central India and of South-Eastern Rájputáná; their era and coins; conquered by the Early Gupta king Samudragupta, 311; their country falls into the hands of Tóramána and in 532-33 A.D. forms part of the kingdom of Vishnuvardhana Yasódharman; the northern part of their country is held by the Mauryas; subdued by the Western Chálukya king Pulikésin II., 189, 312, 350; defeated by Vijayáditya, 368; subjugated by the Ráshtrakúta king Dantidurga, 389; conquered by Govinda III., 395, 396; protected against the Gurjara by Govinda III., 400; king of, worships Amoghavarsha I., 402; their capital burnt by Hoysala Ereyanga, feudatory of the Western Chálukyas, 494; king of the, made vassal of Vikramáditya II. styled also VI., 219; defeated by the Devagiri Yádava Singhana, 524, Krishna claims success over, 527.
- MÁLAVIKÁ**: cousin of the king of Vidarbha, 147.
- MÁLAVIKÁGNIMITRA**: Sanskrit drama, 146.
- MALAYA**: country, 216; hills, 442; Vikramáditya VI. marches through, 444.
- MALAYÁLAM**: dictionary, by Dr. Gundert, 282 note 5.
- MALAYAMATIDEVÍ**: 448. See Malleyamadeví.
- MÁLAYAS**: attack Uttamabhadras, 148.
- MALAYAVATI**: queen of Kuntala Sátakarni Sátaváhana, 171.
- MALAYESVARA**: S'iva's attendant, 482.
- MALCOLM**: Sir John, 128; 611.
- MALE**: country, subjugated by Vishnuvardhana, 496, 499; by the Hángal Kádamba Kámadeva, 563; kings of, 507.
- MÁLEGAON**: fort occupied by Arab mercenaries of the Peshwa; fall of in 1818, 630; military head-quarters at, 631.
- MALÉNÁD**: hill country, conquered by Rájarája, 308; 495.

- MALEPAS**: people of the Malenád, 495.  
**MALERKOTLA**: state, 346 note 4.  
**MALEK-UL-TUJÁR**: 588. See Malik-ul-Tujár.  
**MALGUND**: in Dhárwár district, inscription at, 440 note 3.  
**MALHÁRJI HOLKAR**: founder of the Holkar family, 600.  
**MÁLIKA**: wife of the Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya VI., 449.  
**MALIK AHMAD**: reduces the Ghát and Konkan forts, 32. See Malik Ahmad Beheri.  
**MALIK AHMAD BEHERI**: Bahamani governor of Junnar, defeats the Bahamani troops at Bhingár, declares his independence (1489), and builds the city of Ahmadnagar (1493-95); 621; 640. See Ahmad Sháh.  
**MALIK AMBAR**: Abyssinian minister of Ahmadnagar, manages the revenue and introduces the survey, 38; sets up Mortiza as king and founds a city at Kharki, defeats the Mughal general Khán-i-Khánán and retakes Ahmadnagar and Berar; is defeated by Sháh Jahán (1617) and forced to surrender Ahmadnagar; his death (1626), 624.  
**MALIK KÁPUR**: slave-general of Alá-ud-dín; invades the Dakhan (1306) and takes Rámdeva prisoner (1307), 251, 532, 618; is sent to subdue Tailangana and on his way is entertained hospitably at Devagiri (1309), 251, 533; is sent to Dorassamudra (1310), 509, 533; returns to Delhi (1311), 533; is sent against Samkara, whom he puts to death and fixes his residence at Devagiri (1312), 251, 533, 619; is summoned to Delhi, poisons Alá-ud-dín, and is assassinated (1316), 533.  
**MALIK NÁZIR**: founder of the Faruki dynasty of Khándesh in 1399; seizes the fort of Asirgad, builds the towns of Burhánpur and Zeinábád; recovers the fort of Thálner from his brother (1417); takes Sultánpur and overruns Nandurbár; is defeated by Alá-ud-dín Bahamani (1435); capture of Burhánpur; extent of the Khándesh dominions during his time; his death (1437), 620-621.  
**MALIK RÁJA**: Arab adventurer; obtains from Firuz Tughlak the districts of Thálner and Kurunda in Khándesh (1370); forces the Rája of Bágán to pay tribute; dies (1399); 620.  
**MALIK-UL-TUJÁR**: is sent to subdue the Gháts and the Konkan (1420), 588; seizes Máhim (Bombay) and Sálsette (1429), 30; is again sent with a considerable force (1451); builds the fort of Chákan; overruns the lands of the Shirké family; is induced to march against Shankar Rái of Khelna; is surrounded and defeated, 31, 588.  
**MÁLINGI**: opposite Talakad, 497; inscription at (1290), 509. See Jananáthapura.  
**MALKANA**: temple of, at Ruddawádi, inscription at, 428 note 1.  
**MÁLKHED**: in Nizám's territory, 200, 396, 403, 450; Ráshtrakútas of, 299 note 4, 327 note 7, 341 note 2, 386, 423; Ráshtrakúta capital, 382; records of the family of, 383; burnt by Gupaka Vijayáditya III., 411; plundered by the Paramára king, 422; dynasty, 424, 425; first capital of the Western Chálukyas, 427, 430. See Mánayakheta, Mankir, and Manneyakere.  
**MÁLKHET**: 10, 11, 17; overthrow of the power of (A.D. 970), 24.  
**MALLA**: brother of Bichara, 243; Yádava king Kṛishna's officer, 529. See Mallisetti. Of the Gutta family, 452, 580. See Mallideva. Lingáyat brothers, founders of Kittur, 668.  
**MALLALA MAHÁDEVÍ**: 216. See Mallala Mahádevi.  
**MALLALI**: musical instrument, 577.  
**MALLANA**: Vira-Ballála II.'s officer (1203), 506.  
**MALLAPPA**: Desái of Kittur, resumes possession of his territory from the Maráthas; assists General Wellesley (1803); obtains a sanad from the Peshwa (1809); is confirmed in his possessions by General Munro; fictitious adoption by; his death, 669-670.  
**MALLÁVALLI**: village, grants to the Vira Somnath temple by the Hángal Kádamba Kámadeva, 484.  
**MALLAYA**: Jagaddeva's companion in assassinating Vijjara, 226.  
**MALLEYAMADEVÍ**: Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya VI.'s wife, 448.  
**MALLEYASÁHANI**: Bhillama's officer, 520.  
**MALLIDEVA**: Singhara's officer, 523; Yádava king Rámachandra's governor of Huligere (1295-1296), 530, 564. Son of Gutta I., (1115), 579; 580; 581. Kádamba ruler (1231), 564. See Málíkárajuna.  
**MALLIDEVARASA**: Kalachurya Saṅkama's feudatory (1180), 488, 489.  
**MALLIKÁRJUN**: Síláhara king of the Konkan, 24.  
**MALLIKÁRJUNA**: Northern Konkan Síláhara, (1156); 539; 544; 548. Ratta chieftain, son of Lakshmidéva I. (1204-1208), 551; 556; 557. Hángal Kádamba (1132-1145), 559; feudatory of the Western Chálukya kings Someśvara III. and Perma Jagadekamalla II., 562. Kádamba ruler (1231), 564. See Mallideva. God, temple of, at Degánive, 571.  
**MALLIKÁRJUNA I.**: son of the Hángal Kádamba Tailapa II. and feudatory of Someśvara III., 456.  
**MALLISETTI**: 245, 527. See Malla.  
**MALLISHENA**: epitaph of, 407.  
**MALLU**: son and successor of Ismail Ádil Sháh; is deposed (1534), 642.  
**MALLUGI**: Yádava king, 235, 517, 519; takes Parnakheta, 235, 516; at war with Vijjara, 237. Enemy of Bhillama, 238 and note 2.  
**MÁLOJI**: Shiváji's grandfather, 591.  
**MALPARBHÁ**: 497; 503; 504; 506; 519; 524. See Malaprabha.  
**MÁLUNDI**: 37.  
**MÁLVA**: under the Satraps, 159; king of, subdued by Dantidurga, 194; surrenders himself to Govinda III., 198; northern limit of the Ráshtrakúta kingdom, 199; invaded by

- Tailapa, 213; king of, re-gains his throne, 215; humbled by Singhana, 240.
- MĀLVAN: port, fort built by Shivāji at, 68, 69; Shivāji's naval head-quarters; description of, 75; taken by the English (1765) and restored on payment of Rs. 3,60,000 (1766), 106; ceded to the English (1812), 112.
- MĀLVANS: Sāvant and Kolhāpur ship captains, 88.
- MĀLWA: part of the Early Gupta dominions, 580; falls into the hands of Toramāna, 312; Samantabhadra's tour to, 407; 432; confederacy of, 436; 441; king of, assisted by Vikramāditya VI., 442; 532; 578. See Mālva.
- MĀLYAH: 4.
- MĀMALA: modern Maval, 175.
- MĀMALĀHARA: Māmala district, 175.
- MĀMALLAPURAM: inscriptions at, 331.
- MĀNDĀPUR: record at, 526.
- MAMELUKĒS: rulers of Egypt, 44.
- MĀMLATDĀRS: officers of districts yielding about five lakhs of revenue, 99.
- MĀNVĀNT: 539; 543; 567. \* See Mummuni.
- MĀNA: Rāshtrakūta king, 386.
- MĀNA: people, 400, 408.
- MANAGOLI: in the Bijāpur district, inscription at, 423 note 5, 503, 521.
- MAṆAKATTI: in the Bankāpur tāluka, inscription at, 562 note 8.
- MANALARATA: Western Ganga prince Permanaḍi Būtuga's feudatory, 284 note 4, 421.
- MANĀLKUDI: town, 334.
- MĀNALŪR: village and family, 437 and note 4.
- MANAPURA: town, 386.
- MANASOLLĀSA: Sanskrit work of the later Chālukya king Someśvara, 456. See Abhilāshī-tārthachintāmaṇi.
- MANAVADHARMAŚĀSTRA: Sanskrit work on Hindu law, 298 note 2.
- MĀNAVARMAN: prince of Ceylon, helps the Pallava king Narasiṃhavarman I., his war with Chalukya Pulikeśi II.; obtains help from Narasiṃhavarman I. in his invasion of Ceylon, 324.
- MĀNAVĀS: 278 note 1.
- MĀNAVYA: Chālukya hero, 180; race, 180, 211, 278 and note 1; *gotra*, 286, 287 note 4, 290 note 3, 337 and note 1, 339.
- MANCHANNĀ: Kalachurya Bijjala's minister and rival of Basava, 226, 479.
- MĀNDĀD: caves at, 174.
- MANDAGADA: see Māndād.
- MANDAGORA: port, 1; 2 note 5; modern Māndād, 174.
- MANDALI: province, 428 note 4, 443.
- MĀNDANGAD: 2 note 5.
- MANDAPESHVAR: caves, 9; 12; caves, taken possession of, sculptures destroyed and a church and the Royal College of Salsette built at, by the Franciscans (1585), 56; 57; Portuguese remains at, 66. See Mont Pezier.
- MĀNDARĀ: mountain, 340 note 1.
- MĀNDASOR: town in Mālwa, inscriptions at (A.D. 473), 310; records at, 312; 426 note 2; treaty of (1818), 630.
- MĀNDAVYA: son of Hārīta, 339 and note 7. See Mānavya.
- MĀNDVI: Portuguese remains at, 65.
- MANGALAPURĪ: town, charter issued from, by Maṅgalarasa, 374.
- MANGALARAJA: 346. See Maṅgalīsa.
- MANGALARASA: Yuddhamalla, of Gujarāt, son of Dharāśraya Jayasimhavarman, 368; *birudas* of, 374.
- MANGALAYĀDA: 448.
- MANGALAVESHTAKA: 238; 520. See Maṅgal-vedhem.
- MANGALĒSA: (597-608) son of the Western Chālukya king Pulikeśi I. and brother, and successor of Kirtivarman I., 181, 328, 335 and note 1; 346 and note 4; various forms of his name, 346; his *birudas* and epithets; 347; overthrows the Kalachuri kings Saṅkaragana and Buddha and acquires the sovereignty of Lāta or the country between the Kim and the Māhi, 181, 295, 311, 336, 347; captures Revatīdvipa with a bridge of boats, 181, 347 and note 2; endows with a village the cave temple of Vishnu at Bādāmi, 181, 192, 346; his death in the civil war with his nephew Pulikeśi II. (608), 182, 329, 347-348; record regarding his reign, 293, 336 note 3, 338 note 1, 344, 348-349.
- MANGALĪSĀ: see Mangalēsa.
- MANGALĪSVARA: 346. See Mangalēsa.
- MANGALPURĪ: 17. See Māgāthan.
- MANGALSTHĀN: 11. See Māgāthan.
- MANGALVEDHEM: 233, 520. [try, 321.
- MĀNGALŪR: village in the Veṅgorāśhṭra coun-MANGI: 411.
- MĀNĪKĀDEVĪ: wife of the Goa Kādamba Tribhuvanamalla, 565, 571.
- MĀNĪKYANANDIN: Jain writer, 407.
- MANIMANGALA: battle of, 322, 326, 358.
- MANIPUR: state, 346 note 4.
- MANKIR: 22; capital of the Balhārās, 387; 388. See Mālkhet.
- MĀNKOJI ANGRĪA: succeeds to the command of the Marātha fleet (1698), 79.
- MĀNNAIKUDI: defeat of the Pāṇḍyas at, by the Pallavas, 327.
- MANNEYAKERE: Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI. reigns at, 450 and note 4.
- MANOHIRGĒR GOSĀVI: commander of the troops under the Sarsubhedār of Khāndesh and Bāglān, 629.
- MĀNOLI: district, dispute about, 657.
- MANOLI: in Belgaum district, 431; inscription of 1222 at, 523, 558; record at, 526.
- MANOR: fort, acquired by the Portuguese (1556), 48.
- MANSEHRA: rock inscription at, 142.
- MĀNSINGHRĀV PĀTANKAR: Kolhāpur commander, 112.
- MANTARĀJA: king of Kerala, 280.
- MANTŪR: in the Mudhol state, inscription at, 435 note 10; 553.
- MANU: son of the Sun, 277 note 5; son of Hiranyagarbha Brahman, 339; Hindu law-giver, 135; code of laws of, 344; 316 note 6.



- MANYAKHETA**: Málkheid in the Nizám's dominion, 200, 396; founded by the Ráshtrakúta king Govinda III. and walled by the Eastern Chálukya king Narendramrigarāja-Vijayāditya of Veṅgi, 396; beautified by Amoghavarsha I., 199, 403; Ráshtrakúta capital, 203, 205, 206, 306, 415, 416, 417, 419, 420, 423. See Málkheid, Mankir, and Manneyakere.
- MANYAPURA**: town, 400.
- MARÁŚARVA**: king of the country adjoining the Vindhya, surrenders himself to Ráshtrakúta Govinda III., 198, 397.
- MARASIMHA**: Satyavákya-Koṅṣunivarma-Permanadi, Western Gaṅga prince, 305; feudatory of Ráshtrakúta Kṛishṇa III., 419; 422, 423; commands an expedition into Gujaráṭ, 306, 420; subjugates the Pallavas of Nolambaváḍi, 306, 332; is expelled from Manyakheta, 306; his unsuccessful attempt to restore the Ráshtrakúta dynasty (973), 306, 385, 424; killed in battle by Western Chálukya king Taila II. (974), 307, 332. Kolhápura or Karáḍ Śiláhara prince, 545; rules at Kilgildurga, 254, 439, 547; father-in-law of Vikramáditya VI., 449, 546; his copperplate grant, 439, 546. Feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara III., 456.
- MARASINGAYYA**: 494.
- MARÁTHA**: Berbera, a division of Abhir, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.
- MARÁTHÁS**: of the Dekkan, 277; their old names, 143, 277; petty rájás of, 30; begin to make themselves conspicuous under the Bijápur kings, 591; their chiefs become important under Malik Ambar; their greatest family, the Jádnavs of Sindkhed, go over to the Mughals (1621), 624; their incursions into the Mughal territories (1657-1673), 625-626; exact for the first time from village officers promises to pay *chauth* (1670), 625; their attacks on the kingdom of Bijápur, 653; dissensions among (1697-1700); plunder in the rear of Aurangzib, are joined by his Mánkaris; their independence is formally recognised by the emperor of Delhi (1707), 597; equip a fleet independent of the Angriás (1707), 81; obtain a grant of the *chauth* and *sardeshmukhi* of the Dekkan (1720), 626; become the chief power in the Konkan (1735), 83; invade Sálsette (1737); take Bassein (1739); 84; allow their Christian subjects full liberty of conscience, 86; cession of Khándesh to (1752); their campaign against Sávanur (1756), 657; gain Ahmednagar and Násik (1759-1760), 627; obtain Bijápur (1760), 657; their defeat at Pánipat (1761), 627; defeat the Nizám at Khánda and obtain the districts along the frontier from Purinda to Daulatábád (1795); the last occasion on which all the great Marátha chiefs acted together, 628; their wars with Haidar and Tipu (1759-1792), 658-662; complete defeat of the confederates by the English at Assaye and Argaon (1803), 609. See Shiváji, Ráma Rájá, Sháhu, and the Peshwa.
- MARÁTHA WAR**: first, 101.
- MARÁTHI**: language, offshoot of, Sanskrit, 136.
- MARCO POLO**: Venetian traveller (1290), 5; 35.
- MARICHI**: sage, 340 note 2.
- MARYÁNE**: lordship of Sindigere conferred on, 492. Second Daṇḍanáyaka, 494.
- MÁRKANDEYA**: Puráṇa, 133, 136.
- MÁRKINDA**: hill fort, 396.
- MAROL**: village, remains of a Portuguese church at, 29.
- MARRIOTT**: first Collector of the North Konkan, 128.
- MARTIN**: M. V. St., 353 note 2.
- MARTS**: Chaul and Dábhól, 34.
- MARTYRDOM**: of four Christian friars, 5.
- MARU**: king of, subjected to Vikramáditya's sovereignty, 219.
- MARULADEVA**: son of Bútuga, 305.
- MÁRVÁD**: desert of, 197; kings of, rise against Lavaṇaprasáda, 241.
- MÁRWÁD**: 395. See Márvád.
- MASÁUD KHÁN**: Abyssinian Jáhirdár of Adoni, 665; succeeds Abdal Karim as regent of Bijápur; applies to Shiváji for aid against Dilir Khán; retires from office, 654.
- MÁSAVÁDI**: country, 333, 435, 437, 440, 465, 497, 501, 502, 523.
- MASCARENHAS**: Don Francisco de, defends Chaul, 49.
- MASITAVÁDI**: country, 435.
- MÁTANGAS**: aboriginal tribe, 293 note 1.
- MATHURÁ**: Yádava lords of, 231; king of, killed by the Devagiri Yádava Singhara, 240, 525.
- MÁTSYA**: Puráṇa, 133, 136, 155, 156, 157, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 172, 177.
- MAURYA**: dynasty, Introduction to the Early History of the Dakhan, ii., 13, 14, 140, 142, 155, 157, 162, 187. See Mauryas.
- MAURYAS**: 282-284; dynasty in the Konkan, 13, 541; perhaps descendants of the Maurya dynasty of Pátaliputra (322 B.C.) 284 and note 2; dispersed by the Western Chálukya king Kirtivarman I., 14, 181, 282, 335, 345 and note 4; overwhelmed by Pulikéśin II., 183, 282-283, 350; destroyed by the Tájikas, 187, 375; their capital, 283, 541; Maurya dynasty of Pátaliputra founded 322 B.C., Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii., 142, 155, 157, 284 and note 2; duration of the Pátaliputra dynasty of, 162; of Valabhi, 284.
- MÁVAL**: meaning of, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x. footnote; taluka in the Poona district, 175.
- MAVALIS**: Maráthás along the gháts, 73.
- MÁVULIDEVA**: Hāngal Kádamba, 559.
- MAX MÜLLER**: Professor, 162, 277 note 5;
- MAYÁNALLADEVÍ**: Chaulukya king Karṇa I.'s wife, 568.
- MAYENDIRAPOTTAREASARU**: 328. See Mahendravarmān I.
- MÁYIDEVA PANDIT**: Singhara's governor of the Halasige province, 523.



- MĀYĪDEVARASA** : Kaḷachūrya Someśvara's officer, 486.
- MĀYILANGAI** : modern Māṅgi, 497. See *Jamunāthapura*.
- MĀYŪRAKHANDĪ** : identified with the hill fort of Morkhand, 198 ; modern Mārkiṇḍa, 396 ; 398 ; 400.
- MĀYŪRĀSARMAN** : identical with Mukkaṇṇa Kādamba I., 286 note 2, 561, 287 note 1.
- MĀYŪRAVARMAN** : feudatory of the Western Chālukya kings Jayasīṃha II. and Someśvara I., 563.
- MĀYŪRAVARMAN I.** : Hāṅgal Kādamba, 559, 560.
- MĀYŪRAVARMAN II.** : Hāṅgal Kādamba prince and feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara III. (1131), 437 ; 439 ; 559 ; 562.
- MĀYŪRAVARMAN III.** : son of the Kādamba king Talapa II. and feudatory of Someśvara III. 466.
- McDOWALL** : Lieut.-Colonel, in the Chāṇḍod range (1817-18), 630.
- MECCA** : horses imported from, 35.
- MEDŪR** : in Dhārwar, record at, 527.
- MEGHADŪTA** : Kālidāsa's poem, 142.
- MEGUTI** : temple inscription at, 357.
- MEIRINHO** : police officer, 52.
- MELĀGANT** : inscription at, 305, 322.
- MELIZIGARA** : 1, 2 ; identified with Jayagad, 174.
- MELLO** : John de, his mansion, 64.
- MELUKOTE** : in Mysore, 499.
- MELVATEYA VADDARĀVULA** : tax, 451.
- MENDICANTS** : wandering Buddhist, 173.
- MERABA** : Raṭṭa chieftain, 551, 552.
- MERKABA** : spurious grant of Avinṭa Koṅgāni at, 292 note 10.
- MEYUNDI** : in Gadag tāluka, record at, 503.
- MEWAS** : petty states in the wild west of Khāndesh, 632.
- MHAJAH** : pass, 77.
- MHĀVAD** : 609.
- MHĀTARAS** : elders and managers of the cultivators, corresponding to Pātels, 53 ; village headman under the Portuguese, made Pātils by Khandoji Mankar, 99.
- MHOW** : town, 386.
- MIDDLETON** : Sir H., 36, 39, 120.
- MIHIRA** : king, 409.
- MIHIRAKULA** : son of Toramāṇa, conquered by a northern Indian king Viśhṇuvardhana Yaśodharman (about A.D. 530), 312.
- MIRAJ** : plates, 178, 180, 190, grants, 211, 212, 213, 282 note 3, 425 note 2, 434, 435, 467, 538 note 8, included in the dominion of Kolhāpur Śilāhāras, 254 ; charter, 436 ; town, 546 ; 547 ; retaken by the Bijāpur troops from the Marāthās, 654 ; taken by the Mughals and re-taken by the Marāthās (1730), 655.
- MIRĀN** : successor of Mortiza Nizām Shāh, assassinated by his minister Mirza Khān (1588), 623.
- MIRAN ADILKHAN** : the successor of Malik Nāzīr, his assassination (1441), 621.
- MIRAN MUHAMMAD** : successor of Adil Khān II. of Khāndesh ; proclaims himself king of Gujarāt on the death of Bahādur Shāh (1535), 622. Successor of Mubārak (1566-76), 623.
- MIRĀT-I-AHMADI** : 30.
- MIRINJA** : country of, under the rule of Gaṇḍarāditya, Kolhāpur Śilāhāra prince, 255 ; modern Miraj, 546, 547.
- MITĀKSHARĀ** : Sanskrit work on Hindu law, 219.
- MODEGANŪR** : Kaḷachūrya Someśvara's seat of government, 485, 487.
- MODEGANŪR KUPPADE** : 485. See *Modeganūr*.
- MODĪ** : current form of Marāthi writing, 249.
- MODKAL** : laid waste by Malik Kāfur, 29.
- MOGGALIPUTTO** : Buddhist saint, sends missionaries to Mahārāṭṭha, 143-144.
- MOGHALS** : enter Khāndesh and sack Burhānpur, but are defeated by the king of Khāndesh (1561), 623 ; succeed to the territories of Gujarāt in the north Koṅkan (1572) and attack Daman, Tārāpur, and Dāhānu (1582), 40 ; besiege Ahmadnagar but are forced to retire (1596), 624, 649 ; invade the Dakhan (1600), 590 ; besiege Daman, Bassein, and Chaul (1612), 40 ; Ahmadnagar surrendered to them (1617), 624 ; invade Bijāpur, 650 ; driven from Pūrenda by Shāhji Bhonsla (1633), 591 ; their peace with Bijāpur (1636), 650 ; enter into offensive alliance with Shivāji against Bijāpur (1664), 67, 652 ; attack Shivāji's possessions (1673), 69, 626 ; burn Vengurla (1675), 70 ; make a raid in the Kalyān district (1683), 77 ; take Bijāpur (1686), 655 ; capture Sambhājī at Sangameshvar (1689), 78 ; take Rāygaḍ, 79 ; decline of the empire of (1708), 626. See *Mughals*, also *Musalmāns*, *Akbar*, *Jehāngir*, *Shāh Jahān*, and *Aurangzib*.
- MOHĀBAT KHAN** : sent by Aurangzib to crush Shivāji, his defeat at Sālher and retreat to Aurangābād, 594.
- MOHAGAON** : village, 207.
- MÓHAMAGRĀMA** : village, identified with Mohagaon, 420.
- MOHARTABA KHAN** : tomb of, at Kalyān (1690), 41.
- MÓHGAON** : village, 420.
- MO-HO-LA-CHA** : 184, 353. See *Moholocha*.
- MOHOLOCHA** : Hwan Thsang's name of Mahārāshṭra, 145.
- MOHTARFA** : shop-tax, 100.
- MOHTARFHA** : shop-tax, 123.
- MOKSHAKHANDA** : part of Hemādri's Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi, 249.
- MONT PEZIER** : Portuguese ruins at, 66. See *Mandapeshvar*.
- MOORS** : condition of, 53, 58 ; pirates, 61. See *Musalmāns*.
- MORKHAND** : hill fort in Nāsik district, 198.
- MORABA PHADNAVIS** : one of Mādhavrāo's chief ministers, 603 ; kept in confinement, seeks the aid of the English, 604.
- MORO PANDIT** : see *Moro Pant Pingla*.
- MORO PANT PINGLA** : also called *Moro Pandit*, Shivāji's general, defeats the army of Afzul Khān at Jāvli (1659), 592 ; is given charge of Rājpurī and Rāygaḍ and captures Māhulī, 69 ; goes to burn the Moghal ships at Surat and

- afterwards to Kalyán, 70; defeats Mohábat Khán at Sálher (1671), 594; goes with Shiváji to Junnar and returns to Ráygad (1675), 70, 594; is appointed Peshwa or Mukhya Pradhána, 594; attacks Janjira but fails (1676), 71.
- MORTABA KHÁN**: Nawab of Bhiwndi, 41. See Mohartaba Khán.
- MORTAZA**: Nizám Sháh, marches against Revdanda (1570), 49.
- MORTIZA**: son and successor of Hussain Nizám Sháh, overruns Berár and annexes Khándesh to the Ahmadnagar kingdom (1572); entrusts the management of his government to Salábat Khán; is killed by his son Mirán (1587), 623.
- MORTIZA NIZÁM SHÁH**: killed by the son of Malik Ambar (1631), 625.
- MOUNT CALVARY**: taken charge of by the Franciscans (1585), 57.
- MOUNT MARY**: Roman Catholic church at Bandra, destroyed by the Portuguese themselves (1737) and re-built (1761), 84.
- MRIGAVARMAN**: Hángal Kádamba, 559.
- MRIGESÁ**: 287 note 9. See Mrigesvara.
- MRIGESAVARMAN**: Kadamba king, 287 note 3, builds Jain temple, 288; 291 note 1; 322.
- MRIGESVARAVARMAN**: 287 note 9. See Mrigesvara.
- MÚAZZIM**: Sultán, Aurangzib's son, demands in marriage Pádsháh Bibi the Bijápur king's sister (1676); makes Válva his head-quarters; takes Gokák, Hubli, and Dhárwár, 654.
- MUBÁRAK**: releases Mahmúd, son of Bahádúr Sháh of Gujarát, and obtains Sultánपुरa and Nandurbár; dies (1566), 623.
- MUBÁRIK**: Allá-ud-din's third son, Delhi emperor, marches to the Dekkan (1318); takes Harapála prisoner and flays him alive, 252, 533.
- MUBÁRIK I.**: emperor of Delhi, orders extension of his garrisons to the sea, 29.
- MUBÁRIK KHÁN**: son and successor of Miran Adil Khán, 621.
- MUCHKUNDA**: Rishi, 28.
- MUCHKUNDI**: river, 28.
- MUDGAL**: in the Nizám's dominions, 527, 533 and note 3; district and fort, taken by Vijayanagar from Bijápur, 643.
- MUDGALA**: *gotra*, 240; town, 245.
- MUDHOL**: state, 553.
- MUDGALA**: modern Mudgala, 245.
- MÚDUR**: in the Hángal taluka, inscription at, 562 note 6.
- MUGDHABODHA**: Bopadeva's treatise on grammar, 249.
- MUGHALS**: 596, 626, 649, 650, 652, 655. See Moghals.
- MUGUT KHÁN-HUBLI**: in Belgaum district, 456, 527.
- MUHAMMAD ADIL SHÁH**, son and successor of Ibráhim Adil Sháh (1628), 649; his change of policy; his alliance with Murtaza Nizám Sháh; sues for peace with the Mughals (1636), 650; effects a nominal reconciliation between Sháhji and Báji Ghorpade and sends Sháhji again into the Karnátak, 650; asks Sháhji to suppress the rebellion of Shiváji, 651; his anger at Shiváji's getting possession of several forts of Bijápur in the Dakhan and the Konkan; his order to Báji Ghorpade to arrest Sháhji and send him to Bijápur, 651; keeps on good terms with the Mughals; secures the goodwill of Dárá Shikoh but incurs the displeasure of Aurangzib; his death (1656), 651.
- MUHAMMAD KISHWAR KHÁN**, son of Asad Khán, secures the succession to Ali of the throne of Bijápur (1557), is appointed commander-in-chief and sent to Vijayanagar to negotiate a treaty of alliance, 644; killed in hostilities with Ahmadnagar, 645.
- MUHAMMAD SHÁH BAHAMANI I.**: establishes orphan schools, 33.
- MUHAMMAD SHÁH BAHAMANI II.**: 638; 639; 640.
- MUHAMMAD TUGHLAK**: ascends the throne of Delhi (1325); visits Devagiri; fails in his project to make it his capital, 510, 533; 620.
- MUHAMMADANS**: see Musalmáns.
- MUIZUDDIN**: son of Sultán Muazim, 77.
- MUKANNA KADAMBA**: identified with Mayúrvamah I., 561.
- MUKTÁPHALA**: Bopadeva's work, 249.
- MUKTESVARA**: temple of, at Chaudadámpur, inscription at, 527 note 1, 580 note 9; 583 note 5;
- MÚLAKA**: ruled by Gotamíputra, 149.
- MÚLARAJA**: founder of the Cháulukya dynasty of Anahilapattana, 212; 420; 430; 431 note 1.
- MÚLASANGHA**: 191.
- MÚLASTHANA**: sacred place, 405; temple at 421.
- MÚLASTHANADEVYA**: god, 571.
- MULGUNDA**: in Dhárvád district, Jain temple at, 201; inscription at, 307, 413, 432, 503.
- MULK AHMAD**: establishes the Nizám Sháhi dynasty, takes Dánda Rájápur (1490), 32.
- MULRÁJ**: Chaulukya or Solanki king of north Gujarát (943-47), 23.
- MULTAI**: grant, 377 note 3; 384; 386.
- MÚME-PERJEREPU-PATTA**: badge of honour, 376.
- MURMUNI**: thirteenth Śiláhara king, 13; (1059-60), 539, 543.
- MUNAWALLI**: in Dhárwár district, inscription at, 374 note 3, 433.
- MUNDAGOD**: 484.
- MUNDAKALLU**: village, 367.
- MUNDARASHTRA**: country, 320.
- MUNI SUBHADRA**: preceptor of Yuddhamalla II.'s son Narasimha, 380.
- MUNJA**: Vákpati, Paramára king of Málvá, defeated and killed by the Western Cháulukya king Taila II. and his feudatory the Yádava king Bhillama II., 213, 214, 233, 238, 422, 424, 426, 430, 431, 432, 433, 436. Sinda feudatory of Vikramáditya VI., 450; son of Sindarāja, 577.
- MUNJALADEVA**: of Sagara lineage, 475.

**MUNRO**, Colonel, afterwards Brigadier-general, conquers the Peshwa's territories (1818), 611; is appointed commissioner of the districts ceded by Bājirāo (1817), makes Dhārwar his head-quarters; wrests from the Marāthās the Southern Marātha Country and captures the forts of Badāmi, Bāgalkot, Belgaum, and Sholāpur (1817-18), 664-665.

**MURĀD**: son of Akbar, invades Ahmadnagar (1576), 619.

**MURGOD**: town in Belgaum district, 255 notes 3 and 6.

**MURHĀS**: meaning of, Introduction to the History of the Konkān, x. note 1.

**MURTAZA NIZĀM SHĀH**: assassination of (1629), 650.

**MUSALMĀN**: kings of Delhi, 509; historians, 511. See Musalmāns.

**MUSALMĀNS**: defeated by the Devagiri Yādava king Siṅghana (1210-1247), 525; under the Delhi emperor invade the Dakhan (1294), 29, 530-31, 587, 620; extend their power to the Konkān (1312), 29, 533; nobles revolt and establish the Bahamani dynasty (1345-1347), 587, 620; 637; Malik Nāzir founds the Faruki dynasty of Khāndesh, 620; the Bahamanis lose hills and strong places, 588; recover the lost ground (1420-1451), 30, 31, 32; 588; attack the Southern Marātha Country, 637-639; the Gujarāt king takes North Konkān, 30; decline of the Bahamanis (1481), 639; partition of the Bahamani kingdom (1491), 33, 589, 621, 640; the king of Bijāpur loses Goa to the Portuguese (1510), 641; the king of Gujarāt loses North Konkān to the Portuguese, 33; are not allowed by the Portuguese to exercise their religion within towns, 60; Abyssinians establish themselves at Janjira (1489), 34; their power wanes with the decline of the Mughal empire (1703), 626.

**MŪSHAKA**: country, 261; king of, conquered by Kīrtivarman I., 345.

**MŪSHIKA**: 281. See Mūshaka.

**MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS**: of the Rāshtrakūtas of Mālkhed, of the Rattas of Saundatti, of the Kalachuryas of Kalyāṇi, of the Kūdambas of Hāngal and Goa, and of the Western Gaṅgas, 327 note 7.

**MUSKAT**: port, 70.

**MUSTĀFĀD**: 33. See Dābhol.

**MUSTAPHA KHĀN**: Bijāpur general at the siege of Bankāpur, 616.

**MUSUNIPARU**: village on the Krishṇaveruṇā, 369.

**MŪTBAS**: living on the borders of Aryan settlements, 138.

**MUTTAGE**: in Bijāpur district, inscriptions at, 466.

**MUTTĀGI**: inscription at, 518, 520.

**MUTTATTI**: village, in Mysore, inscription at, 284 note 4.

**MUZIRIS**: generally identified with Mangalore, 3.

**MYSOR**: 146, 659. See Mysore.

**MYSORE**: 277, 298 note 2, 299, 304 and note 1, 318, 377 and note 4, 399, 421, 430, 431, 433, 436, 441, 443, 458, 459 note 3, 466, 468, 470, 473, 478 491, 492, 495 and note 2, 499, 502, 505, 507, 509, 516, 523, 528, 529 and note 3, 561, 581 note 3. See Mysore.

**NABHĀGA**: equalled by Gotamīputra in prowess, 149.

**NĀCHARĀJA**: lineage of, 486.

**NĀCHNE-KI-TALĀI**: records, 286 note 1.

**NĀD**: district, 578.

**NADAS**: reeds, 140.

**NADAVIYUPPAYANA VIDU**: the Western Chālūkyā king Vikramāditya VI. reigns at, 446, 450.

**NADIR SHĀH**: king of Persia, 84.

**NADVAT**: country mentioned by Pāṇini, 139.

**NĀGA**: race, 251 note 3; tribe overthrown by Dadda I. the Gujarāt king, 313. Serpent, 536.

**NĀGABHATTA**: son of Maheśvaranāga, 281 note 3.

**NĀGADHVAJA**: hooded serpent banner, 576.

**NĀGĀDITYA**: of the Sinda family, 437; of Bāgaḍiya, 577; Sinda princes of Yelburga, closely connected with, 574, 576.

**NĀGĀLĀMBIKĀ**: sister of Basava and mother of Chenna-Basava, 226; incarnation of Pārvaṭi, 479, 480.

**NĀGAMANGALA**: grant, 301 note 1, 302.

**NĀGAMMASYĀMIN**: Brāhman grantee of Chālūkyā king, 191.

**NĀGĀNANDA**: Sanskrit play of Śrī Harsha, 253 note 1.

**NĀGĀNNA**: Hoysala minister, 491.

**NĀGAON**: 543.

**NĀGĀPURA**: possibly modern Nāgaon, 543.

**NĀGĀPURA NĀNDIVARDHANA**: district, 420.

**NĀGAR**: town in the north of Mālwā, coins obtained at, 311.

**NĀGARAKHANDA**: section of the Banavāsi province, territorial section of the Nāgas, situation and origin of the name of, 281 note 3; part of the Kadamba territory taken by the Western Chālūkyas, 345 note 4; a village in, granted to the Vira-Somanātha temple by the Western Chālūkyā king Someśvara IV., 484; under the Hoysalas of Dorasmudra, 506; under the Devagiri Yādavas, 524.

**NĀGAREŚVARA**: temple of, at Sūdi, 441.

**NĀGĀRJUNA**: North Konkān Śilāhāra king, 15; 539; temple of, 422 note 3.

**NĀGARĪ CHARACTERS**: the earliest use of in Southern India, 377 note 3.

**NAGARLE**: inscription at, 306.

**NĀGARSHĀH**: Pratāpshāh's brother-in-law, defeats Pratāpshāh and is defeated by the Musalmāns, 27.

**NĀGAS**: race of, 576; figure prominently in the history of Kashmir; spread over the whole of India, defeated by Samudragupta and Skandagupta and Tivararāja; uprooted by Dadda I. the Gurjara king; also by the Eastern Chālūkyā king Narendramrigarāja Vijayāditya II., 281 note 3.

- NĀGASENA**: Nāga chief conquered by Samudragupta, 281 note 3.
- NĀGATT**: son of Ketarasa the Kādamba, 564.
- NĀGAVAMSA**: race of the hooded serpents, Sindas of Yelburga allotted to, 574.
- NĀGAVARDHANA**: Jayāśraya Tribhuvanaśraya, son of Dharāśraya Jayasimhavarman, brother of Pulakesi II., 185, 192, 357; his Nirpan grant, 345, 352, 357; God or teacher, 352, 358 note 1, 361, 364 note 3.
- NĀGAVARMAN**: Kanarese poet, 343 note 5, 392.
- NĀGAVARMAN I.**: Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- NĀGAVARMAN II.**: Hāngal Kādamba, 559.
- NĀGAVARMAYYA**: Vikramāditya VI.'s governor of the Belvola, Purigere, and Banavāsi provinces, 452.
- NĀGAVI**: temple at, 422 note 3; record of Vīra-Ballāja II. at, 503; 526; inscription at, 529.
- NĀGEŚVARAPANDITA**: Sivupūr village granted by Someśvara I. to, 441.
- NĀGOJI MĀNE**: of Mhaswad, surprises and kills Santāji Ghorpade, 597.
- NĀGOTHNA**: 12; S'ilāhāra port, 21; south boundary of the kingdom of Gujarāt, 34; bridge, 42; port, burnt by the Portuguese (1529), 46.
- NĀGPUR**: in the Central Provinces, 207, 420, 450.
- NAHAPĀNA**: the great Kshatrapa king, 149; Kshaharāta, 156, 166; king of foreign descent, a Śāka, 155; dynasty of, 157; 158; Satrap, 159; 160; his or his successors' overthrow by Gotamiputra, 161, 168; his death; 160; Gotamiputra kills his successors, 160, dates of his accession and death, 163.
- NAHRVĀRA**: 24. See Anhilavādā.
- NAHUSA**: 149.
- NAIGAMAS**: Buddhist merchants, 173.
- NĀIK**: of Sangameshvar, dispossessed of lands, 40.
- NĀIKS**: petty Konkan chiefs, 25.
- NAIMOTO**: Chinese for Narmadā river, 354.
- NAIRNE**: Rev. A. K., Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xiii, note 2.
- NĀKA**: Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573, 574.
- NĀKIMAYYA**: the Western Chālukya king Someśvara II.'s officer, 443.
- NALA**: dynasty, 13.
- NALAS**: subjugated by Kirtivarman I., 181, 345 note 4; of Nalavādi, country in the direction of Bellāry and Karnūl, 282, 336.
- NALAVĀDI**: country of the Nālas, 282; 363.
- NĀLKOTE**: burnt by Būtuga, 419 note 7.
- NĀMALINGĀNUSĀSANA**: work of Amarasimha, manuscript of, with the date A.D. 1297, 530.
- NĀMDĀR RADDER**: castē, 414 note 5.
- NĀNĀGHĀT**: trade route, 29; large cave at, 144; inscription in a cave at, gives names of certain members of the Śātavāhana royal family, 147; inscriptions on, 152, 156.
- NĀNAMOGLA**: village, referred to in an inscription at Nāsik, 148.
- NĀNA PHADNAVIS**: cousin of Moroba Phadnavis, one of the chief ministers of Mādhav Rāo I., 603; quarrels with Moroba and retires to Purandhar; soon establishes himself with the help of Haripant Phadke and Sindia (1777), 604; receives St. Lubin (1777), 102; throws his rival Sakharām Bāpu into prison (1778), 605; demands the surrender of Raghunāthrao and Sālsette from the English (1779), 103; his rivalry with Mahādji Sindia; endeavours to persuade Haidar to restore the territory north of the Tungabhadra; intercedes on behalf of the chief of Nargund with Tipu, 660; his intrigues to prevent the accession of Bājirāo to the office of Peshwa (1795); determines to forestall Bālobā Tātya, one of Sindia's chief advisers, and himself to seat Bājirāo on the throne; Sindia marches to Poona and Nāna retires into the Konkan; wins over Daulat Rāo Sindia through Sakharām Ghatge Shirzi Rāo; declares for Bājirāo and becomes his chief minister (1796), 110, 606; is treacherously arrested by Sindia and confined in the fort of Ahmadnagar (1797), 606-607, 628; released by Daulatrāo Sindia on payment of a large ransom (1798); again becomes Bājirāo's minister, 607, 628; his breach with the Patvardhan family; incites the Rāja of Kolhapur to attack their possessions; his reconciliation with Parsharām Bhāu, 662; his death (1800), 607.
- NĀNA SĀHEB**: adopted son of Bājirāo II., 130.
- NANDA**: king, 340 note 4.
- NANDAGIRI**: modern Nandidurg near Kolār, hill fort, 300, 340 note 4; mountain, 303 and note 3.
- NANDAGIRINĀTHA**: hereditary title of the Western Gāngas, 300.
- NANDAPADRA**: identification of, 314.
- NANDARĀJA**: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 377 note 3; grant of, 384.
- NANDAS**: dynasty, 140; Kings of the Kuntala country, 284 note 2.
- NANDGAON**: village, 355.
- NANDI**: in Mysore, inscription at, 332. Śiva's bull, adoration of, 477, 478.
- NANDIGRĀMA**: village, 348.
- NANBIN**: Śiva's bull, 226.
- NANDIN**: 325. See Pallava king Nandivarman the son of Hiranyavarman.
- NANDIPOTARĀJA**: 325. See Nandivarman the son of Hiranyavarman.
- NANDIPOTAVARMAN**: 189, 374. See Nandivarman the son of Hiranyavarman.
- NANDIPOTTARĀJA**: 331. See Nandivarman the son of Hiranyavarman.
- NANDIPURA**: town, 326.
- NĀNDIPURĪ**: modern Nāndod, 314.
- NANDISVĀMIN**: Brahman grantee of Chālukya prince, 191.
- NANDIVALI**: village, 377.
- NANDIVARMAN**: Pallava king (733-747), son of Hiranyavarman, 323; his ancestry, *birudas*, and titles, 325 and notes 1 and 2; chosen by the subjects, is besieged in Nandipura by the

- Draṃiḷa princes and rescued by Udayachandra, 326; put to flight by Vikramāditya II., 327, 374; his Udayendiram grant, 319 note 2, 320 note 6, 327; his records at Conjeeveram, 331. See Nandin, Nandipottarāja, Nandipottavarman, and Nandipottaraiya, Pallava king, son of Skandavarman III., his Kāñchipura grant, 319 note 2, 320 note 6, 327. Pallava king, son of Simhavishnu, 331.
- NĀNDOD : town, 314.
- NANDURBĀR : town, English factory at (1670), 625.
- NANDWĀDIGE : inscription at, 412.
- NANGALI : ghaṇṭ, 299; fortress at, 496, 499, 501, 505.
- NANNA : Rāṭṭa chieftain, 551, 552 and note 8.
- NANNIYA-GANGA : *biruda* of Satyavākya-Koṅṭgipvarma-Permanaḍi-Būtuga, 304.
- NARADA : leader of Śiva's Gaṇas or attendants, 482.
- NARANA : son of the Kalachuri king Kannama, 468.
- NĀRANAPURA : in the Andhra country, birth-place of Polāḷva, minister of the Hoysala Vira-Ballāḷa, 507.
- NARASIMHA : Chālukya prince, 212, 380. Hoysala Yādava king, killed by Bhīllama, 238. Pallava king, 329 note 5, 331. See Narasimhavarman I. Feudatory of the Chōḷa king, overthrown by Viṣṇuvardhana, 495, 498. God, temple of, at Muttagi, inscription at, 518 note 2.
- NARASIMHA I. : Hoysala king, son of Viṣṇuvardhana (1159-1169), 493, 499; various forms of his name, his *birudas* and date, 500, 501; 505.
- NARASIMHA II. : Hoysala king (1224-1234), 428 note 4; 491; 493; succeeds his father Vira-Ballāḷa II., 502; 506; maintains his independent position but loses some territory, 506; records of his reign, his titles, 504, 507; 508.
- NARASIMHA III. : 428 note 4, 508, 509. See Vira-Narasimha III.
- NĀRASIMHA : 509. See Narasimha I. Narasimha II. and Narasimha III.
- NARASIMHA-BHADRADEVA : son of Arikesarin I. 380. See Narasimha the Chālukya prince.
- NARASIMHAPOTARĀJA : 322 note 7. See Narasimhapottaraiya.
- NARASIMHAPOTAVARMAN : 330. See Narasimhavarman II.
- NARASIMHAVARMAN : 495, 499. See Narasimha the Chōḷa feudatory.
- NARASIMHAVARMAN I. : Pallava king, defeats the Chōḷas, Keraḷas, Kaḷabhras, and Pāṇḍyas, and captures and destroys Vātāpi, 322 and note 7; defeats Pulikeśin II. and conquers Ceylon, 324, 326, 328, 329 and note 4, 358, 362; variant of his name, 330.
- NARASIMHAVARMAN II. : son of the Pallava king Parameśvaravarman I., 324; 326; 329; founder of the temple of Rāja-simheśvara, 330, 375; his other names, 330. See Rāja-simha.
- NARASIMHA-VISHNU : Pallava king Narasimhavarman I., 329, 330.
- NĀRASINGA : 509. See Vira-Narasimha III.
- NARASINGAPOTTARĀIYA : Pallava king Narasimhapottarāja, 322 note 7.
- NĀRĀYANA : gives a standard to the Chālukyas, 180. Inscription at the temple of, at Inḡaleshwar, 455 note 5, 470 note 2. Hoysala Vira-Ballāḷa acquires sovereignty by the favour of, 491, 503; god Viṣṇu, 517. Stone inscription at the temple of, at Saṅkeshwar, 556 note 6.
- NĀRĀYAN RĀO : Peshwa, succeeds his brother Mādhav Rāo (1772); is murdered by the leaders of the mutinous troops (1773), 604.
- NARBADĀ : river, southern boundary of Mulraj's kingdom, 23.
- NAREGAL : village, in Rop tāluka of Dhārwar district, 376; inscription at, 438 note 6, 508, 573, 575 note 3. In Hāngal tāluka, inscription at, 446 note 7, 448 notes 1 and 4, 450 note 4, 457 note 1, 529.
- NARENDRA : in the Dhārwar tāluka, inscription at, 563 notes 7 and 8; Peshwa's troops cantoned at (1766), 659.
- NAREYANGAL : identified with Naregal, village in the Rop tāluka of the Dhārwar district, 376, 441 note 6; agraḥāra of, 448; province, 458; ruled over by the śindas of Yelburga, 572, 575.
- NAREYANGAL-ABBEGERE : chief town of the Nareyangal province, 574.
- NĀRGOL : 8.
- NARGUND : town, in Dhārwar district, 304, 432; inscription at, 457; acknowledges the supremacy of Haidar, 659; ceded to the Marāṭhas by Tipu (1787), 661; forfeiture of the state, 668.
- NARMADĀ : river, 133, 134; Pulindas living along, 188; Māhishmati on the banks of, 140; 183; the northern boundary of the Rāshṭrakūṭa kingdom under Govinda III., 199; 240, 277, 310, 311, 314; boundary line between Northern India and the Dekkan, 341 and note 2; boundary line of the Mahārāshṭra proper 355, note 3; 359 note 5, 377 note 3; Rāshṭrakūṭa frontier, 382, 383; 404, 405, 412; Vikramāditya VI. crosses the, 452; Rāmadeva, the Devagiri Yādava general, slain on the banks of the, 525; crossed by Allā-ud-din, 530.
- NARMADĀ-TATA-DEŚA : country on either side of the river Narmadā, 134.
- NĀROBA TAKTI : of Karambha, butchers about 15,000 Bhils in the Gangthari under the orders of Trimbakji Dengle (1806), 630.
- NĀRO SHANKAR : Rāja Bahādūr, builds the Nirmal temple, 28; builds the fort of Malegaon, 631.
- NĀSAKAKALPA : work of Jinaprabhustri, 512.
- NĀSIK : town, ancient Pañchavatī, 136, 140; inscription in the caves at, 147, 279 note 1; Ushavadāta's principal inscription at, 148, 173, 176; inscriptions of Gotamiputra Śātakarṇi and Puṣṭamāyī at, 149, 152, 157, 159,



- 166, 175, 177; district about, under Jaysin̄ha, 185; grant at, 192; district, 298 note 2; records at, 317; 355, 374, 385, 396, 398, 430, 431 note 2, 437, 512, 513, 514, 515; plundered by Amritrao (1802), 608, 609.
- NÁSIKYA**: town mentioned by Kátýáyana, modern Násik, 140.
- NAUSÁRI**: town and district in the Baroda state, 310, 405; capital of the Gujarát branch of the Chalukyas of Bādāmi, invasion of, by the Tájikas, repulsed by Avanijanásraya Pulikeśin, 187-188, 316, 375, 376; copperplate grants from, of S'ryásraya Śilāditya, 187, 360 note 3, 364; of Avanijanásraya Pulikeśin, 316, 336 note 3, 375, 376; of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 197, 199, 201, 202, 203, 383, 405, 415, 416; granted to Rāmachandra of Devagiri by the Delhi emperor, 532. See Navasári.
- NAUSHERVAN**: Persian king (531-578), 14.
- NAVAKHANDAPRITHIVÍ**: earth composed of nine parts, 403 note 3.
- NAVALGUND**: seat of the Bahamani province (1454), 638; siege of, raised by Colonel T. Munro (1817), 654.
- NAVANAGARA**: new town, 175.
- NAVANARA**: lord of, 150, 175.
- NAVASÁRI**: 187, 188, 195, 197, 199, 201, 202, 303. See Nausári.
- NAVASÁRIKÁ**: modern Nausári, capital of the original Lāta country, 310; 364; invasion and defeat of the Tájikas or Arabs in, 375. See Nausári and Navasári.
- NAVA-SIDDHAS**: shrine of, at Kukkanúr, inscription at, 456 note 2.
- NAVILUGUNDA**: province, 465.
- NAWÁB**: of Sachin, creation of (1784), 107.
- NAWÁBS**: of Sāvanur, their ancestor takes service in Bijápúr, and after the fall of Bijápúr enters the service of the Mughals and obtains an assignment of twenty-two máhals, 665.
- NAWALGUND**: taluka in Dhārwar district, 406 note 4, 497, 503.
- NÁYANIKÁ**: Sātaváhana's queen, mentioned in an inscription, 147.
- NÁYALADEVÍ**: daughter of Gogi, married to Vesuga the Yádava king, 233, 514. See NáyiladevÍ.
- NÁYARKHANDA**: Prākṛit name of Nágara-khaṇḍa, 281 note 3, 292, 369.
- NÁYILADEVÍ**: wife of Vesu, 514.
- NÁYIMMA**: Kolhápúr or Karhād Śiláhāra prince, 254, 545. See Náyivarmān.
- NÁYIVARMAN**: Karād Śiláhāra, 254, 545. See Náyimma.
- NEDAMARI**: son of Pulikeśin II., 361 note 2.
- NEGRO**: slaves, 54.
- NELVÉIDU**: fixed place of abode or capital, 440, 441 note 1.
- NELLÚR**: battle at, 326.
- NENGIVÚR**: village, 377.
- NEPÁL**: 525.
- NEPÁLA**: king of, subdued by Someśvara III., 221; conquest of, 431.
- NERÚR**: copperplate grant from, 185, 189, 295, 336 note 3, 337 note 2, 338 note 1, 344, 347, 348, 351, 352, 356, 365 and note 2, 367, 370 note 5, 371, 372, 373.
- NESARGE**: in the Belgaum district, 555; stone inscription at, 557.
- NESTORIANS**: Christian sect, 6.
- NETÁJI PÁLKAR**: Shiváji's general, defeats a body of Mughal horse under Shaista Khán, (1664) 593.
- NIBANDHAS**: commentaries on the Smṛitis, 228.
- NIDAGUNDI**: in the Roṇ taluka, inscription at, 403, 443 note 1, 574.
- NIDASINGI**: in the Hángal taluka, inscription at, 564 note 4.
- NIGAMASABHA**: town-corporation under the Andhrabhṛityas of Sātaváhana, 176.
- NÍJIKABBE**: wife of Piṭṭaga the Raṭṭa chieftain, 552.
- NÍJIKABBE**: 552. See Níjikabbe.
- NIKITIN**: Russian traveller, 31, 35.
- NIKUMBHA**: family, 460, 521.
- NIKUMBHALLAŚAKTI** PRITHIVÍVALLABHA: prince of the Sendraka family in charge of Lāta (654), 311; grant of, 360, 363.
- NÍLAGIRI**: fortress at, 496.
- NÍLALOCHANÁ**: sister of the Kaṭachurya Vijjaṇa or Bijjala and wife of Basava, 226, 479.
- NÍLAMBA**: wife of Basava, 227, 481.
- NÍLGUND**: inscription at, 426, 429.
- NIMBADEVARASA**: subordinate of Gaṇḍarāditya, 548.
- NIMBARGR**: in the Nizám's dominions, inscription at, 438 note 2.
- NIMBAVANA**: battle at, 326.
- NINÉ KINGDOMS**: 403 note 3.
- NIPÁNTI**: chief of, joins Śindia against the Patvardhans, 662; accompanies General Wellesley as commandant of the Peshwa's troops; is rewarded by Bāji Rāv II. with the title of Sar-Lashkar; does not act cordially against the English (1817) and is confirmed in the possession of his saranjám; attempts are made to introduce a supposititious child; the saranjám is resumed on the death of the chief (1839), 670. See Appa Desai Nipánkar.
- NÍRÁ**: river, 357.
- NÍRALGI**: in the Hángal taluka, record at, 444, 454, 561 note 7.
- NIRAVADYA PANDITA**: house pupil of Pújyapáda, spiritual adviser of Vinayáditya the Chálukya king, 191.
- NIRAVADYA UDAYADHYA PANDITA**: house pupil of Pújyapáda 373. See Niravadya-pandita.
- NIRGRANHA**: Jain sect, 288.
- NIRGUNDA**: in Mysore, inscription at (1250), 495 note 2, 502.
- NÍRILÍ**: Mahájanas of, 444.
- NIRMAL**: temple at, 28.
- NIRPAN**: in the Násik district, grant at, 345, 349, 352, 357, 358 note 1, 360 note 3.
- NIRUPAMA**: father of Karka II. the Rāshtrakūṭa king, 207. *Biruda* of Dhruva, son of Śubhataṇḍa, 409. Brother of Khotiga and father of Kakka II., 423. See Dhruva.



**NĪRUPAMADEVA** : king, 380.  
**NĪSĀNKAMALLA** : *biruda* of the Kaḷachurya Saṅkama, 486.  
**NĪSĀNKAPRATĀPA CHAKRĀVARTIN** : Hoysaḷa title, 507, 508, 509.  
**NĪTIMARGA-KONJUNIVARMA-PERMANADI** : Gaṅga king, 303 note 2.  
**NITRIAS** : 2.  
**NITTANINGI** : village, 448.  
**NITYAVARSHA** : *biruda* of Indra III. the Rāshtrakūṭa king, 203, 415, 416 note 5. *Biruda* of Khottiga, 422.  
**NITYAVINITA** : Pallava king, 331.  
**NITYAVINĪTESVARA** : temple of, 331.  
**NIYARTANA** : land measure, 150.  
**NIYRITINĀTHA** : father of Jñānadeva, 250.  
**NIYTI** : 112.  
**NIZĀM** : Nizām-ul-mulk, Mughal governor of the Dakhan, gives a jāghir at Balki to Chandrasen Jādhav (1713), 598; declares war with Shāhu (1713), 599; governor of Mālwa crosses the Narbada, defeats the imperial army and brings under his sway Ahmadnagar, Ganghari, and Khāndesh (1720), 626-627; becomes master of the Dakhan (1727); revives the quarrel between Shāhu and Sambhāji of Kolhāpur (1727); war with and defeat by Shāhu (1727); incites Trimbakrāo Dābhāde to march against Bājirāo to depose him from his superiority (1731), 600; shares the revenues of the Southern Marāṭha Country with the Marāṭhas, appoints a new Subhedār to the Bijāpur Karnātak and the fort of Belgaum, 656; his death (1748), 627. Salābat Jang, successor of Nizām-ul-Mulk, invades the Poona districts (1751); comes to terms with the Peshwa and confirms a cession of territory promised by his brother Gāzi-ud-din (1752), 601-602, 627. Nizām Ali declares war with the Peshwa and is defeated by Sadāshiv Bhāu at Udgir (1760), 602, 627; sides with Raghunāthrao, burns Poona, and is defeated at Rākshas Bhuvan (1763), 603, 627, 658; levies contributions as far as Athni and Miraj (1774); alliance with the Peshwa against Haidar, (1776); his forces bought off by Haidar, 658-659; forms an offensive alliance with the Marāṭhas against Tipu (1786), 660; enters into an offensive alliance with the Marāṭhas and the English against Tipu (1789), 661; his troops take Kopal (1790), 662.  
**NIZĀM ALI** : 602, 657. See Nizām.  
**NIZAMALUCO** : Portuguese name of the Nizāms of Ahmadnagar, 34.  
**NIZĀMPUR** : 78.  
**NIZĀM'S DOMINIONS** : 388, 396, 403, 404, 428 note 1, 432, 433, 439, 440 and note 8, 446, 450, 452, 457 and notes 5 and 7, 460, 461, 463, 469, 476; sect of Lingāyats in, 478, 485, 488, 489, 501, 520, 522, 523, 527, 528, 529, 573.  
**NIZĀM SHĀHI** : dynasty, establishment of, 32; (1490-1637), 621-625.

**NIZĀM-UL-MULK** : 599, 600, 626, 627. See Nizām.  
**NOLAMBĀDHITĀJA** : Pallava king, 332.  
**NOLAMBA KULĀNTAKA** : *biruda* of the Western Gaṅga prince Mārasiṁha (967-968), 305.  
**NOLAMBA-PALLAVA-BOMMANAYYA** : Pallava chief (1040), 333, 437.  
**NOLAMBAS** : territories of, conquered by the Chola king Rājārājadeva, 308.  
**NOLAMBĀVĀDI** : country, 298 and notes 2 and 3; of the Pallavas in the direction of Bellary, 306; 318 and note 13; passes out of the hands of the Pallavas into those of the Pāṇḍyas, 319 and note 1; 333, 434, 443, 452, 453, 456, 459; province, ruled by Vijaya Pāṇḍyadeva, 472, 486; Pāṇḍyas of, 495, 496; seized by Vishṇuvardhana, 497; ruled over by Vishṇuvardhana, 499; 501, 505, 524, 577.  
**NONAMBĀVĀDI** : 318. See Nōlambavādi.  
**NORTH ARCOT** : district, 421.  
**NORTHERN CIRCARS** : corresponds to Kālīṅga, 139, 140; southern limit of the province of the Aryans previous to the seventh century before Christ, 141. See Kālīṅga.  
**NORTHERN INDIA** : 341 note 2.  
**NORTHERN KONKAN** : branch of the Śilāhāra dynasty, 253. Śilāhāras of, 538.  
**NORTH KĀNARA** : district, 282 note 5; 431; 461; Lingāyats in, 478, 480.  
**NOSSA SENHORA DOS REMEDIOS** : name of the Portuguese church of Remedi, 65.  
**NOURA** : modern Nowohar, village, 543.  
**NOWOHAR** : village, 543.  
**NRIPASIMHA** : *biruda* of Kirtivarman II., 376.  
**NRIPATI TRINETRA** : *biruda* of Govinda IV., 416.  
**NRIPATUNGA** : *biruda* of Amoghavarsha I., 199, 200, 401; of Govinda IV., 416; of Kakkā II., 423.  
**NRISIMHA** : 500. See Narasiṁha I., Narasiṁha II., and Narasiṁha III.  
**NULAMBĀVĀDI** : 318, 341 note 2. See Nōlambavādi.  
**NŪRMADI-CHOLA** : Choḷa king, 433. See Kō-Rājārāja-Rājakesarivarman.  
**NŪRMADI-TAILA** : 428, 459. See Taila III, and Tailapa II.  
**NYĀKAMUMDA CHANDRODAYA** : commentary on the Laghīyastraya, 407.

**O**CEAN : churning of the, 195.  
**O'-CHE-LO** : Chinese for Arhat Āchāra, 354.  
**ODORICUS** : friar, 5, 29.  
**OHILA** : Śiva's attendant, 482.  
**OKAKETU** : bird ensign of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 387; bird ensign of Amoghavarsha I., 402.  
**OLDENBERG** : Professor, 158 note 1, 159 note 1.  
**OLSHAUSEN** : Dr., 317.  
**OLAJIKABBE** : wife of the village accountant Rāyapa, 449.  
**OLPĀD** : tāluka, 412.  
**OMĀN** : 14.  
**ONYX** : stone, 174.  
**OOPĀRA** : Sopāra, port near Bassein, 1.

**O PAYDOS CHRISTAOS** : official in Mandapeshvar, Máhin, Bontay, Karanja, Mount Calvary, and Agáshi, 57.  
**ORDEAL** : trial by, 556 and note 5; 571 and note 3.  
**ORIGINAL SANSERIT TEXTS** : Muir's, 287 and note 4.  
**ORISSA** : people of, 431, 516.  
**ORME** : 88.  
**ORMUZ** : 5; horses imported from, 35; capture of, by the English (1622), 64.  
**ORTZERY** : (Achra P), 63.  
**OSUMBHALÁ** : village, identified with Umbhel or Umbher, 370.  
**OUR LADY OF THE MOUNT** : Roman Catholic church at Bándra destroyed (1737), 84.  
**OUTRAM** : Sir James, forms the Bhil Corps in 1826, 631.  
**OUIDORES** : Portuguese magistrates, 52.

**P**  
**PADMAGAD** : island, 75.

**PADMALADEVI** : wife of Hoysala Ballála I. 493, 494. Of Hoysala Virá-Ballála II. 493, 502. Of Ratña Kártavírya III, 551, 556. Of Gutta Gutta II., 579, 582, 583.  
**PADMÁMBIKE** : Purushottamabhatta's wife, 482.  
**PADMANÁBHA** : acquires Singhana's favour, 248.  
**PADMANÁBHAYYA** : Vikramáditya VI.'s officer, 451.  
**PADMANÁLADURGA** : modern Panhála, 549.  
**PADMANANDI KUNDAKUNDA** : Acharya, Mrigésavarman's preceptor, 288 note 6.  
**PADMARASA** : Kalachurya Bijjala's accountant, 473.  
**PADMÁVATÍ** : Basava's sister, 226. Goddess, 490; 548. Kártavírya III.'s wife, 556.  
**PADRAKA** : village, 376.  
**PÁDSHÁH BIBI** : Bijápur king's sister, 654.  
**PAGES** : allotted to Fidalgos, 55.  
**PAGODAS** : despoiled of their accumulated riches by the Portuguese (1544), 59.  
**PAHLÁDPUR** : pillar inscription at, 318.  
**PAHLAVAS** : foreign tribe, 173, 149, 155, 317. See Pallavas.  
**PAHNAVAS** : 317. See Pallavas.  
**PAISÁCHÍ** : language, form of the Prákrit, 170.  
**PAITÁMAHÍ** : festival of, 367.  
**PAITHAN** : on the Godávri, 147, 509, 533; mentioned by Ptolemy and in the Periplus, 143; capital of Pañmáyi, 158, 166; of Sáliváhana, 587; Sáliváhana attacked at, 161; younger Andhrabhítya princes reign at, 165; invaded by Vikramáditya, 169-170; exports from, 174; flourishing town, 175; Péténikas inhabitants of, 277; grant at, 197, 198, 239, 246, 248, 356 note 5, 387, 393, 394, 397, 511, 512, 516, 522, 524, 529. See Paithana and Pratishthana.  
**PAITHANA** : 143; 538 note 8. See Paithan.  
**PAITHANAKAS** : people or country about Paithana, 143.  
**PÁL** : caves, 9; 174.

**PÁLADÉVA** : Western Chálukya king Jagadekamalla II.'s officer, 457.  
**PALAIPATMAI** : modern Pál, near Mahád, 174.  
**PALAIPOTAMAI** : 1. See Palaipatmai.  
**PALAKKADA** : Pallava town, 318 and note 12; grant from, 320.  
**PALÁRU** : river, 277, 326.  
**PALASIGE** : territorial division, 298 note 2; 358 note 1; 451; 452; 456; 460; 476; 486; 565; 568; 569; 570.  
**PALÁSÍKÁ** : Halsi, 285, 288, 289.  
**PALAVÉRKADU** : modern Pulicat, 318 note 12.  
**PÁLE** : caves, 12.  
**PÁLEGAR CHIEFS** : 637.  
**PÁLGHÁT** : 282 note 5.  
**PALGIRE** : village, 367.  
**PALHAVAS** : 317 and note 3. See Pallavas.  
**PÁLI** : fort, reduced by Malik Ahmad, 32.  
**PÁLI** : ancient dialect, 136; 177; inscriptions, 538 note 8.  
**PÁLIBEVÍ** : 286 note 1.  
**PÁLID-VAJA** : banner of Vinayáditya the Chálukya king of Bádámi, 189, 338, 368; of the Ráshtrakútas, 387, 402.  
**PALLAVA** : see Pallavas.  
**PALLAVÁDITYA - NOLAMBÁDHIRÁJA** : Pallava king (974), 305, 306 note 4.  
**PALLAVAMALLA** : *viruda* of Nandivarman, 325.  
**PALLAVA - MURÁRI** : *viruda* of Tribhuvana-dhira Nulamba, 332, 422.  
**PALLAVAS** : 316-334, Drávida, Drávida, or Drávida, their country and Káñchi or Conjeeveram their capital, 281; their country also called Tonja; Nolambavádi, portions of Belláry and Mysore, their possession in Western India, 318; their Gotra and Puranic genealogy, degraded Kshatriyas, origin of their name, Arsacidan Páthians, 316 and notes 5 and 6, 317 and notes 1 and 3, 318; their pedigrees, 321, 323; their crest, banner, and family-god, 299 note 4, 319 and notes 2 and 3; destroyed by Gotamiputra (130), 317; their dynasty firmly established by the middle of the fourth century, 317; their king captured and liberated by the Early Gupta king Samudragupta, 319; seek to overthrow Kadamba Mayúrasarman, 286; destroyed by Kadamba Mrigésavarman, 288; conquered by the Western Chálukya king Kirtivarman I. (567-598) 281; defeated by Pulikeśin II., 282, 329, 350-351; make constant wars with the Western Chálukyas and are called their natural enemies, 316; invade Bádámi, take Nolambavádi, and interrupt the sovereignty of the Western Chálukyas (634-635), 318-319, 336, 358, 382; defeated by Vikramáditya I., 186, 342, 362; by Vinayáditya, 188, 368; by Vikramáditya II., 189, 374; by Kirtivarman II., 190, 375, 377; by the Ráshtrakúta king Dhruva, 197, 393; subjugated by Govinda III., 198, 395; lose their sovereign power and sink into the position of mere feudatories and officials (977), 332; subdued by the Western Chálukya kings Someśvara II. and Vikramáditya VI.,

- 333; their country overrun and ruled over by Hoysala Vishnupardhana, 496, 499; brought to obedience. by the Devagiri Yādava king Siṅghaṇa, 525; exist and continue to exercise some kind of power till the thirteenth century A.D., 333. See Kāñchi.
- PALLUR: 318 note 12. See Palakkada.
- PAMPA: Canarese poet, author of the Vikramārjunavijaya (863), 212, 380, 416 note 7.
- PAMPA: lake, 142.
- PAMPABHĀRATA: 380. See Vikramārjunavijaya.
- PAMPĀTIRTHA: modern Hampe in the Bellary district, 369.
- PANAMALAI: inscription at, 330.
- PANCHĀLA: 139; king of, killed by Taila II., 424, 426, 432; humbled by Siṅghaṇa, 525.
- PANCHALADEVA: Narasiṅha's successor (974-975); killed by the Western Chālukya king Taila II., 307.
- PANCHĀLAS: 139. See Panchāla.
- PANCHASIKHA: Māṇḍavya's son, progenitor of the Chālukyas, 339 note 7.
- PANCHASIKHI HĀRITI: son of Hārita, 278 note 1; 339.
- PANCHAVAMAHĀRĀYA: Chōla king, Rājārāja-deva's military commander, 308.
- PANCHAVATI: place, on the Godāvarī, 135; identified with Nāsik, 136.
- PANCH MAHĀLS: district, 382.
- PANDAVAS: the, spend twelve years in Banavāsi, 278 note 2.
- PANDHARPESHA: tenure, 113.
- PANDHARPUR: in the Sholāpur district, under Vishnupardhana, 185; inscription at, 247; records at, 527; murder of Gangādhara Shāstri at (1815), 610.
- PANDIT: Mr. Sh. P., 427 note 3.
- PĀNDU LENA: group of caves, 355.
- PANDURANGRĀO PATWARDHAN: taken prisoner by Haider (1776), 659.
- PĀNDUS: the, 139.
- PĀNDYA: see Pāṇḍyas.
- PĀNDYADEVA: Western Chālukya king Permajagadekamalla II.'s vassal, 319 note 1.
- PĀNDYADEVARASA: Kālachūrya Someśvara's officer, 486.
- PĀNDYAS: boundaries of the country of, 277, 281; monkey-soldiers directed to go to their city, 137; their king-defeated by Sahadeva, 133, 142; probably not known to Pāṇini, 140; their territory outlying Aśoka's kingdom, 146; conquered by the Western Chālukya king Kīrtivarman I., 345-346; invaded by Pulakeśin II., 183, 282, 350; rebel but are subdued by Vikramāditya I., 186, 358 note 1, 362 and note 6; reduced by Vinayāditya, 188-189; 368; by Vikramāditya II., 190, 375; defeated by Udayachandra, the general of the Pallava king Nandivarman, 327; reduced by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Dantidurga, 194, 389; subdued by Kṛishṇa III., 207; conquered by Kakka II., 423; their lands absorbed into the Chōla kingdom, 308; subdued by the Western Chālukya king Someśvara II., 333; humbled by Hoysala Vishnupardhana, 495, 496; associate with the Hoysalas against Vikramāditya II., also called VI., and are defeated by Sinda Achugi II., 218-219, 453, 574; their chieftain of Nalambavādi rebels and is defeated by Hoysala Vīra-Ballāla II., 505; by Narasiṅha II., 507; their Nalambavādi branch do not recognise the sovereignty of the Devagiri Yādava king Bhīlāma, 519; subdued by Siṅghaṇa's general Bichāṇa, 243, 524, 525.
- PANGARIKĀ: village, 423.
- PANHĀLĀ: hill fortress near Kolhāpur, 76, 254; capital of the Kolhāpur Śilāhāras, 546; 549, 587; taken by Anāji Dattu (1659), 593; besieged by Sidi Johār (1660), 593; fight between the Marāṭhas and the Bijāpur army at (1671), 594; Sambhāji confined in, 595.
- PĀNINI: Sanskrit grammarian, 135, 138, 139, 140; his date, 141; 142, 171.
- PĀNIPAT: battle-field, 101; battle of (1761), 627.
- PANJĀB: first Aryan settlement in, 135; Aryas progressing from, 137; places mentioned by Pāṇini in, 138.
- PANJIM: capital of Portuguese India, 565.
- PANNĀLA-DURGĀDRISIMHA: Karād Śilāhāra Jatiṅga II.'s title, 546.
- PANNĀLEDURGA: modern Panhāla, 549.
- PANNAPPEŚVARA: temple of, 422.
- PANNĀYA: tax, 451, 452.
- PANT: of Bāyda, shares of, in the Sālshi province and Bhagvantgad, 79.
- PANTHĪPURA: Hāngal, 558, 562. See Pāntīpura.
- PANTIPURA: 563 and note 5. See Pānthīpura.
- PANT PRATINIDHI: 106.
- PANT SAOHIV: surrender of (1818), 116; his rights over the Kōṅkan villages settled, 127.
- PANUNĠAL: modern Hāngal in Dhārwar district, 377; 298 note 2, 431, 435, 437, 439, 450, 451, 456, 458, 465, 484; 553, 561, 562, 563, 564. See Hāngal.
- PANWELLY: port under the Gujarāt kings, 30.
- PARĀDĀ: river, mentioned in an inscription at Nāsik, 148.
- PARĀHĀNAKA: village, modern Parona in the Surat district, 406.
- PARAHITARĀJA: *biruḍa* of a Chālukya chief, 380.
- PARAKESARIVARMAN: another name of the Chōla king Rājendra Chōladeva, 436. See Madhurāntaka II. and Rajendra-Chōladeva. Brother-in-law of Vikramāditya VI. the Western Chālukya king, 445. See Adhirājendra-deva.
- PARAMA: village, presented to Gaṅgarāja by Vishnupardhana, 500.
- PARAMABHATTĀRAKA: paramount title, 474; 475; 488; 518 523.
- PARAMĀRAS: kings of Mālwa, 441; 442.
- PARAMARDI: Kālachūrya prince, 470. See Permādi.

- PARAMARDIDEVA: Vikramāditya II., 219; 234, 515. See Vikramāditya VI.
- PARAMARDIN: Kālachurya prince, 225. See Permādi.
- PARAMĒSVARA POTARĀJA: Paramēśvaravarman II., 325.
- PARAMĒSVARA POTATARMAN I.: 324. See Paramēśvaravarman I.
- PARAMĒSVARA POTAVARMAN II.: 325. See Paramēśvaravarman II.
- PARAMĒSVARAVARMAN I.: Vidyāvinīta the Pallava king, 322 and note 8, 328; succeeds Mahendravarmān II., 324 note 3; 325; defeats Vikramāditya I. at Peruvalanallūr, 326; 343 note 2; is overthrown by Vikramāditya I., 362.
- PARAMĒSVARAVARMAN II.: Pallava king, 324 note 1, 325 and note 2, 326.
- PARAMADEVA: Seupachandra II.'s successor, 516.
- PARĀNTAKA I.: Chōla king (935), 299 note 4, 320 note 6; 325; copperplate grants of, 326, 327. See Madiraiṅkoḷa-ko-Parakesarivarman.
- PARASANGAS: Sindi linear measure of distance, 388.
- PARASHRĀM: Marāṭha commandant of Viśhāgaḍ, after a six months' siege hoists the imperial flag and leaves the fort (1701), 80.
- PARASHRĀM BHĀU PATVARDHAN: Peshwa's general, 105. See Parsharām Bhāu Patvardhan.
- PARASHURĀMA: sixth incarnation of Vishnu, 26; son of Jamadagni and Reṇukā, 282 note 5.
- PARASIKAS: probably Syrians, 317; defeated by Vinayāditya, 368.
- PARBHUS: district of the, coinciding with Virāt, Introduction to the History of the Koṅkan, x.; claim Bhimrāja, 27; employed in high positions under the Portuguese Government, but not allowed to perform their religious duties openly; forcibly converted to Christianity, their Christian descendants in Salsette and Bassein, 60.
- PARDĀPUR: Pratāpshāh's capital, 27.
- PARICHERA: (fairy-face) daughter of the king of Sonkehr sent to Alā-ud-dīn, 31.
- PARIKSHĀMUKHA: Jain work, 407.
- PARISĀSETTI: officer under the Devagiri Yādava kings Jaitugi I. and Siṅghana, 521, 524.
- PARISHESHA KHANDA: appendix to Hemādri's Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi, 249.
- PARISHAD: Vedic school of Brāhmins, 148.
- PARIYĀ: village, in the Surat district, 359 and note 5.
- PARIYALA: village, battle of, 322, 326, 358.
- PARIYĀTRA: portion of the Vindhya range, 135, 149.
- PARIYAYA: 359. See Pariyā.
- PARJĀPUR: 27. See Pardāpur.
- PARLĀ-KIMEDI: grant at, 297.
- PARLE: hill fort, 594.
- PARNARETA: city, captured by the Yādava king Mallugi, 235, 516.
- PARNER: north boundary of the Portuguese district of Daman, 54.
- PĀROL: remains at, 22.
- PĀROLA: town and fort, confiscated by Government from the Jhānsi family (1859), 632.
- PARSHARĀM BHĀU PATVARDHAN: Peshwa's general sent to the Koṅkan to cut off the communication of the English army with Bombay (1781), 105, 605; sent against Haidar (1776-1779), 659; takes Dhārwar (1790), 661-662; obtains most of the districts acquired from Tipu, sent to Bājirāo to make proposals, is sent to prison, 606; offers to march against the Rāja of Sātara, is released and takes the Rāja prisoner, 607; is reconciled to Nāna Phadnavis (1799), 662; is defeated and killed by Kolhāpur troops, 607.
- PARSHARĀM PANT PATVARDHAN: 606. See Parsharām Bhāu Patvardhan.
- PĀRSIS: immigrants, Introduction to the History of the Koṅkan, xii, 7.
- PĀRŚVABHYUDATA: poem of Jināsena, 200, 407.
- PĀRŚVANĀTHA: Jain temple of, at Vardhamānapura, 552 note 8.
- PARTHAVA: 318. See Pahlava and Pallava.
- PARTHAN: 318.
- PARTHIANS: Arsacidans, 317.
- PĀRTHIVAS: 318.
- PARTITION, TREATY: between the kings of the Deccan (1491), 589; secret, between Akbar and Ibrahim Adil Shāh, 649.
- PĀRVATA MATHA: at Harasūr, inscription at, 457 note 5.
- PĀRVATĪ: wife of Śiva, 482.
- PĀTALA: subterranean region, 576.
- PĀTALĪPURA: town, 578, 579.
- PĀTALĪPUTRA: modern Pātna, 407; capital of Aśoka, 142, of the Maurya dynasty, 157, 277; Buddhist council held in Aśoka's reign at, 278 note 2; 579.
- PĀTAN: 8.
- PATANJALI: Sanskrit grammarian, author of Mahābhāṣya (B.C. 150), 135; his chronological relations with Kātyāyana, 140, 141; his references to Mahābhārata characters, 142.
- PATAVARDHANA: family name of Konkanastha Brāhmins, 244.
- PĀTHAK: Mr. K. B., 200 note 4; 285 note 6; 288 note 6; 290 note 3; 373 note 5; 406 note 6; 407 note 5; 410 note 2; 550 note 9. Family name among Deśasthas, 245.
- PĀTNĀ: village, in Khāndesh district; Chāṅga-deva founds a matha at, 244; inscription at, 298 note 2, 460, 521, 525; record at, 522, 523; rock temples of, 619.
- PĀTRAKESARIN: 407. See Vidyānanda.
- PATTABANDHA: coronation, 217 note 5; 286, 446.
- PATTABANDHOTSAVA: coronation festival, 203.
- PATTADADAL: inscription at, 393.
- PATTADAKAL: town, in Kālādgi district. Śiva temple at, 190; inscription at, 197, 305 and note 2, 370, 371 note 2, 372, 374 note 6, 376.

- 377, 394, 459 note 4, 460, 462, 573, 575; 348 note 8; 430, 431, 441 note 6; 572.  
**PATTADA-KISUVOLAL**: modern Paṭṭadakal, 305 and note 2, 348 note 8, 572, 575.  
**PATTI-PERUMĀLA**: 496.  
**PATTI-POMBUCHCHAPURA**: modern Hombucha or Humcha, 458; 494; S'antara family of, 568.  
**PATVARDHAN STATES**: 657.  
**PAULISTINES**: Jesuits, establish themselves in every village and town, 56.  
**PAVETTAGH**: village, 421.  
**PAYVE**: Hayve province, 282 note 5, 452; 568.  
**PEDEKUL**: country, 369.  
**PEDGAON**: frontier fort of the Mughals (1673), 626; taken by the Maráthás, 627.  
**PEINT STATE**: lapsed to the Government (1873), 633.  
**PEJJUNKA**: tax, 451.  
**PELAR**: remains at, 22.  
**PENDARIS**: freebooters, 114. See *Pendhāris*.  
**PENDHĀRIS**: freebooters, sack villages in the Koṅkan (1817), 125; at war with the English, 630. See *Pendaris*.  
**PERÁRU**: river, 441.  
**PERIPLUS**: the, 1, 2, 3, 133, 143, 174, 538 note 8, 619.  
**PERIYĀLA**: village, 358 note 1.  
**PERMĀDI**: of Jimūtavāhana lineage and Kharachara race, feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Vikramāditya VI., 452. Of the Kālachurya family, feudatory of Someśvara III., 456, 468, 470, 471. Goa Kādamba prince and feudatory of Taila III., 460, 476; 486, 548; called Sīvachitta, 565; his gold coins; 566; his wife, his other names and titles, 569; rules over Palasige and the Koṅkan, 570.  
**PERMĀDI I.**: Sinda prince, son of Achugi II. (1144), 459, 573; Western Chálukya king Jagadekamalla II.'s feudatory, 575; besieges Dorasamudra, takes Belupura and drives Bittiga to the pass of Vāhadi, 497; puts to flight Jayakesin II., 579.  
**PERMĀDI II.**: Sinda prince Chāvunḍa II.'s son, 573, 576.  
**PERMA-JAGADEKAMALLA II.**: Western Chálukya king Someśvara III.'s successor destroys the Pallavas, 317 note 1; 333; his feudatories, 494; 516; 555; 562; 575. See *Jagadekamalla*.  
**PERMANADI**: Nītimārga Koṅṇuivarma the Western Gaṅga king (900), 300.  
**PERMANADI-BŪTUGĀ**: Western Gaṅga prince, 284 note 4; brother-in-law and feudatory of Kṛishṇa III., 307 note 1, 402, 441 note 4.  
**PERMANENT SETTLEMENT**: offer of (1801), 124.  
**PERMATTI**: musical instrument of the Kādambas, 560, 566.  
**PERRON**: Anquetil Du, 86.  
**PERUMĀLEDEVA**: Vira-Narasimha III.'s officer, 509.  
**PERUR**: original name of Belūr, 519 note 1.  
**PERUVANALELŪR**: battle of, 326, 362.  
**PESHTWA**: takes Gokák (1754) and Bágalkot, 656; takes Belgaum from the Sāvanur Nawábs (1756), 657; establishes a fleet at Vijaydurg and Bassein and creates the Nawábship of Sachin (1784), 107; territory of, conquered by the English (1818), 612, 631, 665.  
**PETENIKAS**: Paithapakas, associated with Bhojas, 143, 146, 277.  
**PETERSON**: Professor, 205 note 3.  
**PETH**: town, 390.  
**PETHANA**: 143. See *Paithana*.  
**PETHAPANGARAKA**: village, 386.  
**PEYIYA-SÁHANI**: Bhillama's officer, 520.  
**PHALADIVYA**: ordeal by holding a red-hot arrowhead, 571.  
**PHILIP II.**: king of Spain, 49.  
**PHIRANGOJI NARSALA**: commandant of the fort of Chákam, 591, 593.  
**PHONDA**: town on the Goa frontier, 70.  
**PHOND SÁVANT**: Chief of Sāvantvādi, recovers the territory south of the river Karlai, 76; builds the fort of Bharatgad (1700), 79; enters into an alliance with the English against the Angriás (1730), 88.  
**PHUTHAMBA**: 353 note 2.  
**PIAES**: native soldiers in the Portuguese service, 55.  
**PILÁJI GAİKWÁR**: lieutenant of Trimbakráo Dábháde and guardian of Yashvantráo Dábháde, 600.  
**PILGRIMS**: Chinese, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.  
**PILLAR OF VICTORY**: set up by Vikramāditya II., 375.  
**PILLARS OF VICTORY**: 426 note 2.  
**PIMPALNER**: in the Khándesh district, grant from, 344 note 6, 358 note 1.  
**PINÁKATĀNI**: god Śiva, 323.  
**PINCHHA-DHYAJA**: banner of the Western Gaṅgas, 299.  
**PINDITAKÁVADA**: 148.  
**PIPPALANAGARA**: 344 note 6. See *Pimpalner*.  
**PIRATES**: 1, 3, 54; from Malabár, composed of Moors Gentiles Jews and Christians, trouble the Portuguese (1570), 61; the Portuguese and the emperor Jahángir enter into a treaty against (1615), 62; Arab, 66, 72, 82; 112.  
**PIRIGHA**: village, on the Mahánadi, 347 note 2, 358 note 1.  
**PIRIYA-CHATTARASA**: (1000-1025), 578.  
**PISHTAPURA**: modern Piṭṭápuram, 280, 350 and note 6.  
**PITALKHORA**: inscriptions in the caves at, 147.  
**PITHAPURI**: 350 note 6. See *Pishtapura*.  
**PITṬÁPURAM**: 280, 350 and note 6; conquered by Pulikeśin II., 352.  
**PITṬUGĀ**: Ratta chieftain, 551, 552.  
**PLACES**: mentioned in inscriptions, 11, 16 and note 3.  
**PLEASURE-HOUSES**: Portuguese, 65.  
**PLEIADES**: mothers of mankind, 319 note 3, 387 note 4.  
**PLINY**: naturalist (77), 2.  
**PLITHANA**: modern Paithan, its trade with Broach, 619.



- POGILLI**: Mahārāja, of the Sendraka family, Vinayāditya's feudatory, 189, 281 note 3, 292, 369, 428 note 4; inscription of, at Balagāniye, 292 note 10.
- POISAR**: Portuguese church at, 57, 66. See **Ponçar**.
- POLALU**: probably Hojal in the Bellary district, conquered by Vishnuvardhana, 497.
- POLÁLVA**: minister of Vira-Ballála II. and of Narasimha II., Vaishnava leader, 491, 506, 507.
- POLASINDA**: Sinda prince Nágaditya's son, 577.
- POLKEKESIN**: 343 and note 5, 351. See **Pulikešin II.**
- POLEYABBARASI**: Sinda prince Nágaditya's wife, 577.
- POLIGARS**: petty rājās, 30.
- PO-LU-KIE-PO**: Chinese for Bharukachheva, modern Broach, 354.
- POLUMBUM**: 5.
- POMBUCHECHA**: fortress at, 496.
- PONÇAR**: probably Poisar, the church of St. Cecilia at, 57.
- PONNAMBALA**: Hoysala king Vira-Someśvara's daughter, 493, 508.
- PONNAVÁDA**: Honwád in the Bijápur district, 440.
- POONA**: district, 298 note 2; Lingáyats in, 478; plundered by Shirzáo Ghátge, 607; treaty of (1817), 664.
- POPE**: the, orders conversion to Christianity by force (1594), 59.
- POPULATION**: of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, xi. - xii.
- PORTS**: 1; under Siláháras, 21; of Malabár, attain more importance than the Konkan and Gujarát ports, 64.
- PORTUGAL**: king of, 61; the subjection of, to Spain, 64; regains its independence (1640), 64.
- PORTUGUESE**: play a grand part over the whole of the East, the objects which they pursue as to the whole of Asia, their first visit to Calicut (1498); the Venetians join the Egyptians to oppose the Portuguese, have many encounters with the Musalmán fleet, their first voyage north of Goa (1503), 43; capture Goa on the west coast (1510), 641; capture Bijápur vessels, 646; destroy vessels in the port of Chaul and near Dábol (1507), their defeat at Chaul (1508), defeat Egyptian and Gujarát fleets at Diu (1508); defeat Turkish fleet at Diu (1538), 44; protect vessels frequenting Ahmadnagar ports, establish a factory and build a port at Chaul, 45; destroy Dábol because the Bijápur king does not acknowledge the supremacy of their fleet, 45; defeated by the Gujarát admiral (1521); defeat the Gujarát fleet at Chaul (1527) and take seventy-three Gujarát ships in a battle off Bandra (1528), burn Nagothna, Bassein, and Agáshi (1529); defeated at Chaul (1530), Bassein ceded to them and Gujarát ships put under their protection; obtain Diu as the price of the alliance against the Moghals, 46; make treaties with Ahmadnagar and Bijnagar against Bijápur; obtain Bijápur ports and give protection to Bijápur fleet; defeat Bijápur troops at Achra (1555); become masters of the Bijápur coast (1560), 47; acquire places in the North Konkan, 48, 49; repulse attacks by the Bijápur and Ahmednagar kings, 49; take Korlai (1594), 50; their system of administration and decline, 52-66; send out fleets of the north and of the south to protect their ships and possessions from the pirates, 61; trade of the (1565), 62; enter into a treaty with the emperor Jahángir against the English, the Dutch, and the Malabár pirates (1616), 62; prevent native vessels from sailing along the Konkan without their permission, 63; lose commercial superiority and prestige on the Persian Gulf and the Cape of Good Hope routes; cause of the decline of their power, 64; show for some time interest in their Indian possessions, but again neglect them, till 1739, 64; their pleasure-houses near Bassein, 65; remains at Bassein, Lower Chaul, Mándvi, Kelva-Máhm, and Marol, 65; churches in Salsette and Bassein, 65; remains at Mandapeshvar, 66; capture ships from Shiváji's fleet (1670), 69; prevent Shiváji from entering into the port of Bombay (1678), 71; repulse Sambhájí's attack on Chaul but lose Karanja (1683), 77; re-take Karanja, Santa Cruz, and Asheri (1684), 78; war declared against, by Aurangzeb (1694), 80; burn Marátha ships (1695), 80; fight with the Arab pirates (1712-20), 82; attempt to take Kolába (1737), 83; defeat the Maráthas (1738), 84; with the surrender of the capital of the North (Bassein) lose every vestige of their power in the Northern Konkan (1739), and their fleet destroyed by the Angria (1741); attack the Marátha district near Goa but are defeated (1756), 85.
- PORUS**: king, 5.
- POSHKARÁNI**: Ushavadáta performs ablutions at, 148.
- POTARASA**: Kalachurya Bijjala's accountant, 473.
- POTTALAKERE**: 437.
- POTTINGER**: Capt., restores peace in Ahmadnagar, 631.
- POYSALA**: 490. See **Hoysala**.
- POYSANA**: 490. See **Hoysala**.
- PRABÁNVALI**: capital of the Dábol Subhedári, 39.
- PRABHÁCHANDRA**: Jain teacher, 407, 408 and note 1, 491.
- PRABHÁCHANDRASIDDHÁNTADEVA**: 494. See **Prabháchandra**.
- PRABHÁKARASVÁMIN**: Bráhmaṇ grantee of the Chalukyas, 191.
- PRABHÁSA**: modern Somanáth Paṭṭaṇ, 148.
- PRÁBHRTASÁRA**: 238.
- PRABHÚTAVARSHA**: *viruda* of Govinda II., 399 note 7; of Govinda III., 199, 401; of Govinda IV., 206, 416.



- PRABHÚTAVARSHA GOVINDARÁJA : Ráshtrakúta king (812), 383, 399.
- PRACHANDA : Kṛishṇa II.'s feudatory, 413.
- PRACHITGAD : fort, captured by Rámoshis (1815), 610.
- PRÁKRIT : dialect, 133, 136, 137, 144, 410 note 1.
- PRÁKRITA PRÁKÁSA : Vararuchi's Prákrít grammar, 144.
- PRÁHÁD NIRÁJI : Rájárám's officer, 596.
- PRAMBHA KAMALAMÁRTANDA : Prabháchandra's commentary on Māṇsikyanandin's Parikśámukha, 407.
- PRANÁLAKADURGA : modern Panhálá, 549.
- PRANAVA : sacred syllable Om, 227.
- PRANTS : districts, 29, 42.
- PRÁNTARÁGA DADDA II. : Gurjara king, 312 note 7.
- PRÁNOTTARAMÁLÁ : 403. See Ratnamáliká.
- PRÁNOTTARA-RATNAMÁLIKÁ : work on morality, 200.
- PRATÁPA HOYSALA : 500, 501. See Narasimha I. and Vira-Ballála II.
- PRATÁPARUDRA : Tailāṅga prince, 246, 247.
- PRATÁPARUDRÍYA : work on poetics, 246; 511.
- PRATÁPGAD : hill-fort, built by Shiváji (1656), 67; Afzul Khán assassinated at (1659), 592.
- PRATÁPPUR : village, in Khándesh, 633.
- PRATÁPPURI : Pratáphsháh's capital, 27.
- PRATÁPRÁO GUJAR : captain under Sultán Mazum, ordered to be arrested by Aurang-zib; escapes and joins Shiváji (1670), 594; levies *chauth* in Khándesh (1670), 625; defeats the Mughals at Sálher and falls in an action at Panhála, 594.
- PRATÁP SHÁH : Bhimrája's son, builds a capital at Marol, and calls it Pratáppuri, 27.
- PRATÁPSINH : Rája of Sátára, installed by the English (1818), 611; deposed and sent to Benáres (1839), 612.
- PRATINIDHI : Sátára minister, takes a fort in the Sidi's districts (1733), 82-83. Parsharám Shrinivás, imprisoned by Bájiráo at Mhaswad (1806); released by his Telin mistress, defeated and taken prisoner by Bápu Gokhale (1807), 609.
- PRATISTHÁN : 11. See Pratishthána.
- PRATISTHÁNA : 143, 147, 277, 397. See Paithána.
- PRATYANDAKA : king of, vanquished by Bhilama V., 238, 520.
- PRATARASENA II. : Vákátaka Mahárája, 279 note 1.
- PRAYÁGA : near Kolhápúr, 255.
- PRAYÁSCHITTA : atonement, 249.
- PRESIDENT : English East India Company's ship, attacked by some Arab vessels in Sambhájí's pay, 77.
- PRINSEP : Mr. James, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii.
- PRITHIVÍMÚLA : Prabhákara's son, 334.
- PRITHIVÍVALLABHA : *viruda* of the Western Chalukyas, 345 note 1. See Prithivívalabha.
- PRITHIVÍVALLABHA-NIKUMBHALLÁSAKTI : Sendaraka prince (655), 292.
- PRITHIVÍVYÁGHRA : Nisháda chief, defeated by the Pallava general Udayachandra, 326.
- PRITHIVÍRÁMA : Ratta prince of Saundatti, feudatory of the Ráshtrakútas, 411 note 1, 420, 550, 551; builds a Jain temple, 201.
- PRITHIVÍVALLABHA : 181, 182; *viruda* of Govinda III., 199. See Prithivívalabha.
- PROLA : Kákatiya prince, 458 note 2, 462.
- PROLARÁJA : fights with Tailapa II., 222. See Prola.
- PROTECTOR : English ship, 90.
- PROTHER : Colonel. takes the forts of Karnála, Avchitgad, Songad, Páli, Bharap, Rájámáchi, and Kuári (1818), 116-117; takes the forts of Tala, Ghosála, Ráygad, Lingána, Kángori, Chandangad, and Mahipatgad (1818), 117.
- PTOLEMY : Greek geographer, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii, 1, 2, 138, 143, 153, 159, 165, 166, 176, 278 note 2, 538 note 8.
- PÚCHAN : family, hereditary servants of the Pallavas, 326.
- PUDUMÁYI VASISHTHIPUTRA : (130) 11.
- PÚJYAPÁDA : Jain preceptor and grammarian, 191, 256; author of the Jainendra-grammar, 371. Epithet of Jain teachers, 373 and note 5.
- PULAKESI : Avanijanásraya, son of Dharásraya Jayasimhavarman, younger brother of Vikramáditya I., 187, 376; feudatory ruler of Látá, vanquishes the Tájikas and annexes the Gurjara territory to Látá, 187-188, 310, 311, 316, 375. See Avanijanásraya Pulikeśin.
- PULAKESI I : Western Chalukya king, the real founder of the dynasty, establishes his power about 550 in the territory surrounding Bádámi, takes Bádámi from the Kadambas of Banawási and makes it his capital, 181, 335-344; various spellings of his name, 343 and note 4; his genealogy, 341, 342; his sons, 328; his younger brother, 360 note 3; performs sacrifices, 181, 338 and note 1; described in the Pallava records as defeated by Narasimhavarman I., 323, 358. See Pulikeśin I.
- PULAKESI II. : (609-642), son of the Western Chalukya king Kirtivarman I., Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii, 182, 282, 349-361; various spellings of his name, 351; civil war with his uncle Maṅgaleśa, 348, 349; vassals renounce allegiance; subdues various kings and successfully resists an attack by Harshavardhana of Kanauj, 283, 300, 312, 323, 325 note 3, 341, 350; establishes himself at Bádámi, and assumes the regal title of Paramésvara, 351 and notes 3 and 4; establishes the Eastern branch of the Chalukyas at Veṅgi, 185, 335 note 1, 352; letters and presents are interchanged between himself and Khosru II. of Persia, 185, 352; Hinen Tsiang's account of his kingdom, 184-185, 352-354, 431 note 2; records of his time, 292, 313 note 1, 337 note 2, 338, 341 note 2, 344 and notes 1 and 6, 345, 355-358, 538 note 8; his reign ends in disaster; is defeated and Bádámi laid

- waste by the Pallavas, 322, 358; records for the interval that followed Pulakesi's defeat and the re-establishment of power by Vikramāditya I., 359-361. See Pulikesin II.
- PULAKESIN: see Pulakesi II.
- PULASHAKTI: Śilāhāra king, 11, 17.
- PULICAT: town, 318 note 12.
- PULIGERE: territorial division, 307, 373, 418, 428 note 4, 431, 432, 413, 449, 451, 452, 454, 456, 563.
- PULIKĀLA: Śinda prince, 574, 576, 577.
- PULIKARA: Sanskrit form of Puligere, 304 and note 6, 373.
- PULIKARANAGARA: Lakshmeshwar, 524.
- PULIKESHI II.: 14. See Pulakesi II.
- PULIKESIN: see Avanijanāśraya Pulakesi.
- PULIKESIN I.: see Pulakesi I.
- PULIKESIN II.: see Pulakesi II.
- PULIMAT: successor of Gotamiputra, 155, 158.
- PULINDAS: 134, 138, 143.
- PULLĀSAKTI: Śilāhāra feudatory of Amoghavarsha (843-844), 200, 253, 404, 405 note 1, 539, 541.
- PULIYAPPAYANAVĪDU: in Śindavāḍi province, 441 and note 6.
- PULLALŪRA: in Conjeeveram tāluka, defeat of the Chālukya army at, 324, 350.
- PU-LO-KI-SHE: Hwan Thsang's name of Pulikesin II., 184; 353.
- PULOMAT: 188. See Pulimat.
- PULUMĀYI: his dates, 158, 159, 163; his charter, 150, 165; his inscriptions, 149, 151, 152, 153, 154, 156, 166; regains the lost province, 160, 161; 165; 167; 170; 175.
- PŪNĀD: district, 303.
- PUNDRAS: 138.
- PURA: in Dhārwar, record at, 527.
- PURĀDAKERI: in Kod tāluka, 460 note 3.
- PURĀNAS: Introduction to the History of the Dekkan, i., ii., 133, 134, 136, 138, 140, 142, 145, 146, 155, 156, 157, 162, 163, 164, 165, 172, 177, 225, 226, 334.
- PURANDHAR: hill fort, taken by Shivaji in 1647, 592; again in the hands of the Mughals (1667); retaken by Shivaji, 594; Bālaaji Vishvanāth flies to, 598; treaty of (1776), 102.
- PURĀNIC GODS: under the Chālukyas, 192.
- PURĀNIC RELIGION: under the Kalachuris, 228-229.
- PURENDA: and its five-and-a-half districts held by Khwāja Jahān (1511), 589.
- PURI: Maurya capital, 14, 350, 404; identification of, 16 note 2, 283, 540-541; 18; attacked and reduced by Pulakesi II., 183 and note 4; capital of the Śilāhāras of the north Koṅkan, 16, 253, 404, 542.
- PURIGERE: territorial division, 304 and note 6, 306, 373, 403, 416, 418, 419, 422, 431, 437, 440, 442, 460. See Puligere.
- PURIMAT: see Pulimat.
- PURU-RANAPARĀKRAMA: *virūda* of Kīrtivarman, 345.
- PURUSHOTTAMA: *virūda* of Guṇabhara the Pallava king, 381.
- PURUSHOTTAMABHATTA: Brāhmaṇ, 482.
- PUSHPAMITRA: see Pushyamitra, 155.
- PUSHYAMITRA: first king of the Śuṅga dynasty, 146, 147; Brīhadratha's general, murders him and founds the Śuṅga dynasty, 155.
- PŪSILĀVILLI: village, 401.
- PYBARD: writer, 36, 58.
- QUILON: 3 note 9, 341 note 2.
- QUIT-RENTS: 53.
- RĀCHAMALLA: Western Gaṅga prince, son and successor of Ereyappa, killed by Bātuga, 304 and note 4, 419. Permanaḍi, Satyavākya-Kongupivarma (978), Western Gaṅga prince, 307 and note 7.
- RACHCHA GANGA: Maruḍadeva's son, 305.
- RADDI: 383. See Reddi.
- RĀDHANPUR: grants, 196 and note 3, 197, 198 note 2, 209, 396, 398.
- RĀGHOJI ANGRĀ: takes the impostor Sadāshiv Chimmāji prisoner, 103.
- RAGHU: Kadamba king, 286.
- RAGHUNĀTH RĀO: younger brother of the Peshwa Bālaji Bājirāo, with Damāji Gaikwād, captures Ahmedābād and firmly establishes Marāṭha supremacy in Gujaraṭ (1754); drives the forces of Ahmad Shāh Abdālī from the Panjāb (1758); aspires to rule the State and keeps on good terms with the English, 98, 602; with the help of the Nizām defeats his nephew Mādhav Rāo's army and takes charge of the government, 603; pursues Haidar across the Tungbhadra and makes a treaty at Bednur (1766), 659; retires from court and raises a force but is defeated (1768) and kept in custody; 603, 628; is released; keeps on good terms with his other nephew Nārāyan Rāo for a time; is again placed in confinement; is believed to be implicated in the murder of Nārāyan Rāo (1772-1773); assumes charge of the government and defeats the ministerial army at Pandharpur (1774), 604; seeks British help but refuses to surrender Bassein, Sālssette, and the Bombay islands, 100; by the treaty of Surat cedes Sālssette and other possessions to the English (1775), 101, 604; invites Haidar, who favoured his cause, to take possession of the Southern Marāṭha Country up to the Krishna (1776), 659; by the treaty of Purandhar his cause is given up by the English (1776), 604; leaves Surat to join Sadāshiv Bhāu, the impostor, but is compelled to take shelter at Tārāpur, 102; promises to cede Khānderi and Bassein to the English for their help to make him Peshwa (1778), 103; by the treaty of Sālbāi he is provided for (1782), 605; retires to Kopargaon, 628.
- RĀHAPA: 391.
- RĀHTOD: derived from Rāshṭrakūṭa, 384.
- RĀHTODA: derived from Rāshṭrakūṭa, 178.
- RĀHTOB: derived from Rāshṭrakūṭa, 384.

- RAICHOR**: see Raichur.
- RAICHUR**: 441 note 6; laid waste by Malik Káfur, 29, 533; district and fort, 638; taken by Asad Khán, general of Bijápur, 642; taken by Vijayanagar from Bijápur, 643.
- RAILWAYS**: 130.
- RÁTRI**: Ráygad, Rája of, 31; district in charge of the Abyssinians, 34; fort, 40; fort, surprised by Shiváji, 67; Shiváji's capital, 68; taken by the English (1765) and restored on payment of Rs. 80,000 (1766), 106. See Ráygad.
- RÁIS**: petty Konkan chiefs, 25.
- RÁJA**: Bhillama I.'s son, 513 and note 3, 514.
- RÁJA ALI**: successor of Mirán Muhammad of Khándesh, 623.
- RÁJÁDITYA**: Chola king, 322 note 8; at war with the Ráshtrakúta Krishra III.; is treacherously slain by Búttuga, 305, 322 note 8, 421.
- RÁJAGI**: 513 and note 3. See Rája.
- RÁJA JÁYSING**: sent against Shiváji by Aurangzib (1665), 593.
- RÁJAKESARIVARMAN**: Chola king; inscription of, 322 note 7; make friendly overtures to Vikramáditya VI., 444. See Vira Rájarájadeva I.
- RÁJALA**: Kalachurya Kannama's son, 469.
- RÁJAMALLA**: Pallava king, 303 note 7; 307 note 7; 323 note 3. See Ráchamalla.
- RÁJAPITÁMAHA**: Mallikárjun's title, conferred on Ámbada, 24.
- RÁJÁPUR**: district 29, 39; port, plundered by Shiváji (1660-61), 68; 70; flourishes under Shiváji, 72; Musalmán governor of, offers the trade of the town to the English East India Company (1649-50), 120; English factory at, given up (1664), re-established (1674), given up (1681) and again re-established between A.D. 1698 and A.D. 1708; French factory established in A.D. 1670; description of, 121; grant at, 253. On the Ghod river, Maráthás surprised by Bussy at (1751), 627.
- RÁJÁPURI**: creek, 173, 174.
- RÁJARÁJA**: Chola king, 308. See Rájarájadeva.
- RÁJARÁJADEVA**: Chola king (A.D. 1006), 308; 341 note 2; 491. See Ko-Rájarája-Rájakesarivarma, Núrmadi Chola, and Rájendra.
- RÁJÁRÁM**: Shiváji's second son, 76; is imprisoned at Ráygad, sends his family to Vishál-gad and moves about the country, 79; regent, of the Maráthha empire, his plans against the Mughals, 596; escapes from Jinji and arrives at Vishál-gad, 596; makes a plundering expedition through the Gangthari, Báglán, Khándesh, Berár, and levies *chouth*, 597; his death at Ráygad, 597.
- RÁJÁS**: petty-Konkan chiefs, 25.
- RÁJA SÉKHARAVILÁSA**: work of the poet Shadakshari, 437 note 6.
- RÁJASIMHA**: Pallava king, son of Parmesvaravarma I., 329. Indravarman the Western Ganga prince, 297.
- RÁJASIMHAPALLAVESVARA**: 330. See Rájasimha.
- RÁJASIMHESVARA**: temple of Siva, built by Narasimhavarma II. at Káñchi, inscription at, 327 note 8, 328, 330, 375. See Rájasimha.
- RÁJATARAMGINÍ**: chronicle of Káshmir, introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, i.; Sanskrit work, 231 note 3; 293 note 1; 449 note 3.
- RÁJATRINETRA**: *birula* of Kakka II., 423.
- RÁJENDRA**: Chola king, 433. See Ko-Rájarája-Rájakesarivarma, Núrmadi Chola, and Rájá-Rájadeva. Original appellation of the Eastern Chalukya Kulottunga Chodadeva I., 445.
- RÁJENDRA CHODA**: Draviḷa king, 416 note 6.
- RÁJENDRA CHOLA**: 341 note 2. See Ko-Parakesarivarma.
- RÁJENDRA CHOLADEVA**: Chola king, 436. See Parakesarivarma and Madhurantaka II.
- RÁJENDRAPURA**: conquered by Vishṇuvardhana, 497.
- RÁJENDRAVARMAN**: Western Gaṅga king, 297.
- RÁJE SHIRKE**: surname of the Shirke family, 86.
- RÁJIGA**: king of Veṅgi, deposes the king of Káñchi and usurps the power; is defeated by Vikramáditya VI., 217, 445.
- RÁJMÁCHI**: hill fort in the Máwals, 592; given to the Peshwa, 88.
- RÁJPATH**: the king's highway, 21.
- RÁJPIPLÁ**: state, hills of, 310, 314.
- RÁJPURI**: Abyssinian settlement, 7; village remains of, 41; fort, taken by the Sids, 79.
- RÁJPUTÁNA**: establishment of the kingdom of the Scythians in, 158; Ráshtrakútas connected with, 384.
- RÁJPUTS**: claim Bhimrája, 27; their clan of Ráhtods connected with Ráshtrakútas, 384.
- RÁJUGI**: see S'rirája.
- RÁKSHASAS**: wild tribe infesting the forest of Daṇḍakáraṇya and disturbing the religious rites of Bráhmaṇ sages, 137; wild tribes met by the Aryas, 137.
- RÁKSHASBHUVANA**: village, the Nizám defeated by the Peshwa at (1763), 627.
- RAKSHITA**: Buddhist teacher, 278 note 2.
- RAKTAURA**: town, identified with the modern Lakshmesvara in the Miraj state, 304 note 6, 368, 373; camp of Vijayáditya at, 373; camp of Vikramáditya II., 376.
- RÁMA**: king of Ayodhya incarnation of Vishṇu, 28, 135, 142; not alluded to, by Patanjali and Paṇini, meets Sugriva, 142; rivalled by Gotamiputra in exploits and prowess, 149. Son of Kholeśvara Singhapa's general, leads an expedition to Gujarát; is killed, 240, 242. Western Chálukya king Someśvara's officer, 465. Purushotama's son called Ekántada-Rámaya, 482. Devagiri Yádava king Rámachandra, 529.
- RÁMCHANDRA**: Devagiri Yádava king (1271-1310), 519; wrests the kingdom from his cousin Ámara, his epithets and titles, the extent of his empire, 527, 528; the records of his time, 25, 247, 511, 529; his minister Hemádri, 248, 530; is defeated by Allá-ud-din Khilji and compelled to pay tribute (1294),

- 250-251; 530-531; neglects to send the tribute regularly, is defeated and taken prisoner to Delhi by Malik Káfur (1307); is released and presented with the district of Nausári, 251, 532; entertains Malik Káfur (1309); his death, 533.
- RÁMACHAÑDRÁDEVA**: Devagiri Yádava king Rámchandra, 25.
- RÁMACHAÑDRA GANESH**: Peshwa's commander, 105.
- RÁMACHAÑDRA PARÁNJE**: subhedár of Ratnágiri, releases the impostor Sadáshiv Bháu, 102.
- RÁMADEV**: Devagiri Yádava king, 529, 530. See Rámachandra.
- RÁMADEVA**: Singhana's minister (1240) in charge of Ambá, 524, 525. See Kholeśvara's son Ráma.
- RÁMAJIPANT**: Báláji Peshwa's general, 90; takes Anjanvel and Dábhól and all the forts north of Vijaydurga (1756), 92.
- RÁMALINGA**: temple of, at Deur, 521 note 5; inscription at, 558 note 7.
- RÁMAPURÍ**: territorial division, 417.
- RÁMARÁJA**: 524. See Kholeśvara's son Ráma.
- RAMSHÁSTRÍ**: Peshwa's minister of justice, 603.
- RÁMATRITH**: 148.
- RÁMAYANA**: 135, 136, 137, 138; corruption of the, 141; uncertainty of the date of the, 142; reference to certain countries in passages of the, 142; 344.
- RAMBHÁJI NIMBÁLKAR**: distinguishes himself in the Mughal service and receives the title of Ráo Rambha, 598.
- RÁMBRÁJA**: entrapped by Tárábái and made a prisoner (1751), 603; set at liberty and allowed to live in Sátára (1761), 603; his death in 1777, 604.
- RÁMEŚVARA**: 198; *tirth* on the Tuñgabhadrá, temple of Parmeśvara at, 377; sacred place, 397. Temple of, at Húlihalji, inscription at, 582 and note 1.
- RÁMOSHIS**: wild tribe, enlisted by Báji Ráo II. to shut up the gháts; invade the Kalyán district, 116.
- RAMRÍ**: island, off the coast of Arakan, 347 note 2.
- RANAGRAHA**: grant made by (A.D. 641), 314.
- RANAJAYA**: *biruda* of Rájasiñha the Pallava king, 329; 330; 331.
- RANARÁGA**: second Chálukya prince, 181, 243 note 2; father of Pulikeśin I., 329 note 4; son of Jayasiñha I. Chálukya king, 340, 342, 343.
- RANARANGABHÍMA**: probably Tailapa, 233.
- RANARASIKA**: Vikramáditya I., 329 and notes 4 and 5, 343 note 2, 361.
- RANA**: the, of Dholka, 525.
- RANAVIGRAHA**: *biruda* of Śaṅkaragana, son of Kókkala the king of Chedi, 203, 414.
- RANAVIKRAMA**: *biruda* of Pulikeśin I., 343.
- RANAVIKRÁNTA**: *biruda* of Mañgaleśa of Vá-tápi, 347; *biruda* of Buddhavarman, son of Jayasiñhavarman the Chálukya prince of Gujarát, 359.
- RANDAULA**: Bijápur general, 39; defeated by the Mughals (1629), 650.
- RÁÑBENNÉR**: táluca in Dhárwár district, 578.
- RANGAPATÁKA**: wife of Kálakála Nārasimha Vishnu the Pallava king, 330.
- RÁÑGA**: fort, besieged by Sháhu, 81.
- RÁÑOJI SINDIA**: founder. of the Sindia family, 600.
- RANNADEVÍ**: daughter of Govinda III., 394.
- RÁSAMÁLA**: 213 note 1; 431 note 1.
- RASÁTALA**: division of Pátála, 576.
- RÁSENANAGAR CITY**: camp of Vijayáditya, identified with Rásiyana of the Ráshtrakúta grant in A.D. 807, modern Rásin in the Karjat táluca of the Ahmednagar district, 371-372, 399. See Rásiyana.
- RASHID-UD-DIN**: (A.D. 1300), 4.
- RÁSHTRAKÚTA**: see Ráshtrakútas.
- RÁSHTRAKÚTAS**: 194-210, 382-425; origin of their name, 178, 383-385; said to be Reddis, 22 note 2, 143, 383; their earliest trace, probably Rahtods and thus connected with Rájputáná and Kanauj; Lattanúr their original town, 384; another explanation of the name, 384-385; their early kings, 296, 385-386; crest of the Ráshtrakútas of Mánapura, 386; crest, banner, family-god, and hereditary title of the Málkhed family of, 299 note 4, 387; their insignia, 338 note 7, 387; their musical instrument, 327 note 7, 387; their Puránic genealogy, 341 note 2, 383; overwhelm the Western Chalukyas of Bádami, succeed them (757), and extend their territory, 336, 340, 341 note 1, 382; identified with the Balháras, 209; Dantidurga is the real founder of the family, 194, 389; establishment of an independent family of Ráshtrakútas in Látá, 392; overlords of the Konkan, 10, 16, 22, 392; kept back by the kings of Valabhi, 382; Govinda III. places the power of the dynasty on a really firm footing, 197-199, 395; Látá placed in charge of a prince of the family, 23, 382, 397; annex all the territory to the north as far as the Śábarmati and push on to the frontier of Kínth, 383; become natural enemies of the Eastern Chalukyas, 316 note 5; Násik is probably their first capital, 396; Málkhed is made their capital, 403; their Gujarát branch, 400, 408, 413; extent of their territory, 382, 383, 396; religion under them, 208, 406-407; their dominions pass into the hands of the Western Chálukya of Kalyáni (973-974), 23, 207-208, 424, 426, 542 note 4. See Dantidurga, Kṛishṇa I., Govinda II., Dhruva, Govinda III., Amoghavarsha I.; Kṛishṇa II., Jagattunga II., Indra III., Amoghavarsha II., Govinda IV., Kṛishṇa III., Jagattunga III., Khottiga, Kaka II., and Indra IV.
- RÁSHTRÁS**: heads of districts, 21.
- RÁSHTRIKAS**: Sanskrit for Prákṛit Ráshtrakas, 143; Kshatriya tribe, 178.
- RÁŚIN**: village, its ancient name, 399.
- RÁSIYANA**: territorial division, 398; may be identified with Ráśin, 399.

- RASTIKAS**: country to which Aśoka sent his ministers of religion, 143; province to which Aśoka appointed religious ministers, 146; supposed to be Marāṭhās, 277. See *Rāṣṭrakas*.
- RATANPUR**: town, 381.
- RATHI**: 144.
- RATNĀGIRI**: district, 39, 282 note 5, 298 note 2, 363, 433, 536, 538, 543; sea coast town, 388, 467; caves at, 9; fort, 39; fort rebuilt by Shivāji, 68; head-quarters of the Southern Konkan, 128. In the southernmost parts of the Bellary district, 363.
- RATNAKOŚA**: Sanskrit work, 134.
- RATNAMĀLĀ**: poetic history of Gujaraṭ, 409 note 1.
- RATNAMĀLIKĀ**: 201, 202, 403. See *Praśnot-tara-Ratnamālikā*.
- RATNĀPĀTA**: king slain by Parumāladeva, 509.
- RATNAPUR**: Kalachuri branch of, 296 note 5.
- RATNĀVALI**: dramatic play, 139.
- RATRAKAS**: people of Mahārāṣṭra, 143.
- RATTA**: progenitor of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 194; 387. See *Rattas*.
- RATTAGIRI**: village, 364.
- RATTAJJUNA**: village, 398.
- RATTA-KANDARPA**: *biruda* of Govinda IV. and Khottiga, 387; 416; 422.
- RATTAPĀDI**: province, 431, 436.
- RATTAPALLI**: Raṭṭehalli in the Koḍ tāluka, 504.
- RATTAPĀTI**: country of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 293 note 3; 341 note 2; country of the Rattas or Rāshtrakūṭas, 337, 431, 433.
- RATTARAJA**: South Konkan Silāhāra chieftain, feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Satyaśraya, 414 note 1, 433; 538; his grant, 426.
- RATTAS**: hold political supremacy in the Dekkan; assume the name of Rāshtrakūṭa, 143; name derived from the Rāshtrakūṭas, 384; name used for the Rāshtrakūṭas, 339, 424, 426. Of Saundatti, 143, 384 note 4, 549-558; the title of the first branch is Supreme lord of Kandhārapura and probably belongs to the Redḍi caste, 550; the second branch represents the Rāshtrakūṭas, 425; their crest and banner, 299 note 4, 552; their musical instrument, 329 note 7, 552; Prithvirāma, the founder of the first branch, is raised to the rank of feudatory by Kṛishṇa III., 420, 552; their hereditary territory, 546; the boundaries of the Kūṇḍi province fixed by Kārtavīrya I. of the second branch, 549, 553; feudatories of the Western Chālukyas, 437, 439, 443, 450, 451, 458, 498, 552, 553, 554, 555; Kalachurya feudatories, 498, 555; independent, 519, 555, 556, 557; reduced by Bīchaṇa the general of the Devagiri Yādava king Singhana 243, 524, 558.
- RATTAVĀDI**: kingdom of the Rāshtrakūṭas of Mālkheḍ conquered by the Chola king Rājā-rājādeva, 308.
- RATTUHALLI**: records at, 523, 529.
- RATTAS**: branch of Kshatriyas from whom the Rāshtrakūṭas descended, 194.
- RATTIS**: 143. See *Rāstrikas*.
- RATTIGA**: country, 308.
- RATTIS**: 143. See *Rāshtrikas*.
- RAUTARĀYA**: 509. See *Perumāladeva*.
- RAVALEYANĀYAKA**: Bijjalā's officer, 460.
- RAVANA**: the demon king of Ceylon and ravisher of Sita, 135.
- RAYKIRIT**: poet, composer of the Aihole inscription and builder of Jain temples, 191, 194; 357.
- RAVIVARMAN**: Kadamba king, 288 and note 7; his war with the Pallava king, 289, 291 note 1, 322.
- RAYA**: minister of Rāchamalla the Western Gaṅga king, and promoter of the Jain religion, 499.
- RAYADEVARASA**: feudatory of Vīra-Ballāja II., 506.
- RAYGAD**: fort taken by Shivāji (1648), 592; Shivāji crowned at (1674), 594; Rājārām imprisoned at, 79; taken by the Mughals (1690), 79, 596; Rājārām dies at (1700), 597; taken by the Marāṭhās (1735), 83, 600; Havāldār of, rises in rebellion and is reduced (1772), 100; taken by the English (1818), 117. See *Rāiri*.
- RAYA NĀRĀYANA**: *biruda* of the Devagiri Yādava kings, 517.
- RAYANA**: village accountant, father-in-law of Vikramāditya VI., 449.
- RAYARĀGURU**: royal preceptor of the Devagiri Yādava king Kṛishṇa, 527.
- RAYARĀJAPURA**: Talajād, pillaged by Vishṇu-vardhana, 496.
- RAYASETTIPURA**: record at, 508.
- RAYBĀG**: in the Kolhāpur territory, inscription at a Jain temple at, 457 note 2; 557.
- RAYPUR**: district, 425.
- RECHANAYYA**: Rechaṇa, Kalachurya Saṇkama's officer, 487, 489.
- RECLAMATION**: 33.
- REDDI**: Telugu farmer, 353-84; tribe or caste, 550.
- REDI**: village near Veṅgurla, 181, 347.
- REINAUD**: 4.
- RELACAO**: supreme court, 52.
- REMMĀDEVĪ**: senior wife of the Hoysala king Vīra-Ballāja II., 488. See *Remmādevī*.
- REMAINS**: Buddhistic (50), 1; at Atgaon, Pārol, Walukeshvar in Bombay, and Lonād, 22; Musalmān, at Kalyān, Bhiwandi, Lānja, and Rājpurī, 41; Portuguese, at Bassein, Chaul, Māndvi, Kelvā-Māhim, and Marol, 65; and at Mandapeshvar, 66.
- REMEDEI**: Portuguese church at, 65; burnt by Kākāji, 80.
- REMMĀDEVĪ**: wife of Vīra-Ballāja II., 493, 501, 502. See *Remādevī*.
- RENADĀL**: near Kolhāpur, record at, 527, 528.
- RENNELL**: 2.
- RENTUKĀ**: mother of Paraśurāma the destroyer of the Kshatriyas, 282 note 5.
- RESIDENTS**: English, appointed to collect the revenues of Belāpur, Kalyān, and Karanja (1781), 105.



**RESTORATION**: Angria's grab, 94.  
**REVÁ**: the river Narmadá, 350, 389.  
**REVAKABBE**: wife of Palikála the Sinda prince, 577.  
**REYANA**: Bevarasa, the Western Chálukya king Someśvara IV.'s officer, 465.  
**REVARASA**: lord of Málishmatipúra, feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara I. and of Jagadekamalla II., 439, 457. Western Chálukya king Someśvara IV.'s officer, 465.  
**REWÁSVÁMI**: Bráhmaṇ grantee, 191.  
**REVATÍ**: island, old name of Redí, 181, 182, 347 note 2.  
**REVATÍDVIPA**: modern Redí, 181, 232 note 5, 345, 347 and note 2, 349, 355, 358 note 1.  
**REVDANDA**: Portuguese Cheul, 48; lower Cheul, 65; Portuguese ruins at, 65; proposed cession of, to the French, 102-103.  
**REVENGE**: English frigate, beats off Shiváji's fleet (1679), 72. English ship falls in with the Marátha fleet (1774), 101.  
**REVENUE**: of Bassein, 53; system of Todar Mal, introduced into the Dakhan by Aurangzib (1638), 625.  
**REVOLUTION**: in the Chola kingdom, 217.  
**REWÁ**: state, inscription, 277 note 5.  
**REWADÍ**: village, 347 note 2. See Rewadí.  
**REWANDI**: village, 347 note 2. See Rewadí.  
**RICE**: Mr., 277 note 4, 284 note 2, 285 note 5, 286 notes 1 and 2; 290 note 5, 291 note 1, 297, 299 note 1, 300, 301 note 1, 302 note 2, 304 notes 1 and 2, 318 note 14, 332 note 3, 336 note 3, 344 note 5, 358 note 1, 379 note 2, 427 note 3, 428 note 4, 441 note 6; 443 note 3, 458 note 2; 490 note 3; 495 note 8, 496 note 4, 499.  
**RICHÍKAS**: southern country, Sugriva sends his followers to, 135.  
**RISHIS**: sages, 162.  
**RIISING**: at Daulatábád, headed by Bahráṁ Khán aided by a Yádav chief and the Rája of Báglán, the rebels defeated by the Bahamani king Muhammad Sháh (1366), 620; against Báji Ráo II., Rámoshii chiefs headed by a Gosávi seize Prachitgad (1816); in Khándesh (1817), 610; of Bhils in Khándesh, Ahmadnagar, and the Nizám's country, quelled (1859) 632.  
**RISTIKAS**: supposed to be Maráthás, 277.  
**RITES**: heathen, prohibited by the Portuguese (1581), 59.  
**RODDA**: conquered by Vishnuvardhana, 497.  
**ROE**: Sir Thomas, passes through Khándesh; his reception at Burhánpur by prince Parviz (1616), 625.  
**ROHINI**: wife of Hiraṇya the Pallava king, 325.  
**ROME**: appealed to, against the violence of the Inquisitors, 61.  
**RON**: inscription at, 419 note 2, 477, 497, 503, 529, 573, 574; 576.  
**ROTHMAL**: fort, built by Bhausingh of Maltwar, surprised by Deváji son of Jangar, Bhil Naik of Chikli, 633.  
**ROUTE**: trade, between Bijápur and Dábhól, 35.

**ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY**: Bombay branch of the, 544.  
**ROYAL COLLEGE**: of Salsette, built at Mandapeshvar, 56.  
**ROYAL INSIGNIA**: of the Chalukyas, 341 note 1.  
**ROZABÁG**: burial-place of the Ahmadnagar princes, 622.  
**RUDDAVÁDI**: country, 298 note 3, 428 note 1; Agrahára of, 449 and note 4.  
**RUDRA**: lord of the Tailaṅgas, slain by Jaitrapála, 239, 522.  
**RUDRADÁMAN**: Chashitana's grandson (150), 159; chosen as their lord by men of all castes, 160; drives away the S'átaváhanas and gets himself crowned as Maháksatrapa, 161; 170; his Junágáḍ inscription, 157; his minister, 317.  
**RUDRADEVÁ**: 239; inscriptions of, 462; 522. See Rudra.  
**RUDRADÁSA**: grant of, 294.  
**RUDRÁDITYA**: minister of Muñja, king of Málva, 213, 432.  
**RUDRAGANA**: Traikútaka king, son of Indravarma, first king after the revival of Traikútaka power, 295 note 1.  
**RUDRAMÁ**: female ruler of Tailaṅga, 246, 247.  
**RUDRASENA**: Viradáman's son, drives away the Traikúttakas and restores the Western Kshatrapa power, 294.  
**RUDRASWÁMIN**: Bráhmaṇ grantee, 191.  
**RUINS**: Portuguese, 27.  
**RURIDDHÁ**: circle of villages, 413.  
**RUSTUM ZAMÁN**: Bijápur officer in charge of Miraj and Panhála, allows Shiváji to plunder up to the gates of Bijápur, 652.  
**SABARMATÍ**: river, 388.  
**SABARAS**: 134, 138 and note 3.  
**S'ÁBDARNAVA CHANDRIKÁ**: Somadeva's commentary on Pūjyapáda's Sanskrit grammar, 256, 549.  
**SADÁSHIV BHÁU MÁNKESHWAR**: one of the chief advisers of Báji Ráo II. (1803), 609.  
**SADÁSHIV BHÁU**: the Peshwa's cousin, heads an expedition into the Bombay Karnátak (1746), 656; suppresses the revolt of Yamáji Sevdev (1749), 601; resolves to take Goa (1756), 58; falls in the battle of Pánapat (1761), 602.  
**SADÁSHIV CHIMNÁJI**: impostor, marches through the Konkan, is defeated, taken prisoner and put to death (1776), 101-102.  
**SADÁSHIV CHIMNÁJI BHÁU**: 656. See Sadáshiv Bháu.  
**SADÁSHIVGAD**: fort, built by Shiváji in 676, 595.  
**SADÁSHIV KESHAV**: Sar Subhedár of the Konkan, 109.  
**SAFAR JANG**: son of Kamál Khán the protector of the Bijápur king Yusuf Adil Khán, assassinated (1510), 641.  
**SAGARA**: 149; king, 284 note 4. Lineage, 475.  
**SAGARABABASI**: wife of Kammara the Sinda of Bágaḷe, 576.



- SAGARARASA**: son of the Kañachuri king Śaṅkama, 468.
- SĀGARGAD**: fort, built by Kānhoji Angria, 96.
- SAHADEVA**: the youngest of the Pāṇḍu princes, visits Dakṣiṇāpatha in his career of conquest, 133; subdues the Pāṇḍyas and other tribes and visits Kishkindhā, 142.
- SAHAMYAPURA**: village on the bank of the Vihige, 372.
- SĀHASĀNKA**: another name of the Rāshṭrakūṭa king Govinda IV., 205, 416.
- SAHASRA ARJUNA**: ancestor of the Central India Kañachuris, 293; lineage, 410.
- SAHASRABĀHU ARJUNA**: 293, 410. See *Sahasra Arjuna*.
- SAHYA**: the Sahyādris, 149, 537.
- SAHYĀDRI**: range of hills, 133, 136; inscriptions in the cave temples on, 147; chain on the north-east of Nāsik, 355; mountains, 537.
- SAHYĀDRI KHAND**: date of, 27.
- SATADS**: rulers at Delhi in the name of Farukshir, 626.
- SĀILĀHĀRA**: 536 note 3. See *Silāhāra*.
- SAILORS**: Abyssinian and Arab, 62.
- SĀIMĒR**: Chanl, southern boundary of Balhāra kingdom, 388.
- SĀINDHATA**: king, destroyed by the army of the Tājikas, 187, 375 and note 4.
- SĀIYA**: faith, 435, 442; revival of, under the Kañachurya Bijjala, 477, 481, 482, 484; site called Muktitīrtha, 580.
- SĀIVAS**: sect of, 464; ordinary, distinguished from Lingāyats, 477, 478.
- SĀIVISM**: revival of, 466 note 5.
- SĀKA**: foreign invaders, 155, 158 and note 1. Dates, 264-267. Era, 157, 158; founded by Śālivāhana, 169; 294, 335 and note 2, 357 and note 3; rubbed out by the Western Chālukya king Vikramāditya VI., 447; 566.
- SĀKAKĀLA**: Saka era, 169.
- SĀKANRIPAKĀLA**: era of the Saka king, 169.
- SĀKAPĀDRA**: probably Śāki near Tulsi, 11.
- SĀKAS**: destroyed by Gotamīputra, 149; masters of Mahārāshṭra, 155; inroads of the, 153; foreign tribe, 167, 168, 170, 173, 317 and note 3.
- SĀKASAKA**: Sakasena, 167.
- SĀKASENA**: king, 153, 154, 156; wrongly identified with Śiva Śri, 167.
- SAKHĀRĀM BĀPU**: Peshwa's minister, 603.
- SAKHĀRĀM GHĀṬGE SHIRZI RĀO**: joins Sindia's army, wins over Sindia to Nāna's side, and at Sindia's orders arrests Bāloba Tātya, 606; levies money from the people of Poona; ill-treats Mahādaji Sindia's widows; his arrest by the Sindia, 607.
- SĀKTIVARMAN**: Chālukya-Chandra, restores the Eastern Chālukya sovereignty (1003), 308 note 5; 347 note 2.
- SĀKSA**: fortress, taken by the Portuguese (1540), 48.
- SAKWARBĀI**: Shābu's wife, declares for Sambhaji of Kolhāpur; forced by the Peshwa Bālaji to perform the rite of *sati*, 600.
- SALA**: mythical ancestor of the Hoysalas, propitiates the goddess Padmāvatī, 490, 491, 492.
- SALĀBAT JANG**: Nizām, succeeds Nizām-ul-Mulk (1748); is attacked by the Peshwa (1751), confirms the cession of territory made to the Marāthās by his brother Gāzi-ud-din (1752), 627; combines with the Peshwa against the Nawāb of Sāvanur (1756), 657, 666. See *Nizām*.
- SALĀBAT KHĀN**: manages the Ahmādnagar kingdom; is imprisoned (1585); released (1588); his death (1589), 623.
- SĀLANA**: 169.
- SĀLBĀI**: treaty of, between the English and the Peshwa (1782), 605, 628, 660.
- SALBYE**: 106. See *Sālbāi*.
- SĀLHER**: fortress in Belgaum, taken by the Marāthās under Moropant Pingle, besieged by the Mughals in 1672; recovered by the Marāthās, 625-626.
- SĀLIVĀHANA**: amorous verses attributed to, 144; same as Śātavāhana, defeats the king of Ujjayini, 161; Prākṛit corruption of Śātavāhana, legends about his era, his birth, defeats Vikramāditya, his identification with Pūṇmāyī, his ignorance of phonetic rules of Sanskrit, 169-170; 175, 587.
- SĀLIVOGĒ**: village, 309, 369.
- SALIXAPUTTA**: province, bordering on Āśoka's kingdom, 146.
- SĀLOTGI**: inscription at, 206, 418, 420, 427 note 3, (950) 536.
- SĀLSERTE**: included in Kāpardikadvīpa, 567; ruled over by the North Koṅkan Śilāhāras, 544; by Achyutanāyaka, officer of Rāmachandra of Devagiri, 529; cave temples, 9, 404, 541; stronghold of Buddhism, 12; district, seized by Bhim Rāja, 27; its occupation and possession by Gujarāt, 29; its independence of Gujarāt, 37; its possession by the Portuguese, 46; supports the Goa and Bassein establishments; its condition and revenue system under the Portuguese, 53; Christian descendants of, Parbhus in, 56; dispute about its cession, 63; its intended conquest by the English, 64; Portuguese churches at, 65; its division into seven districts, 100; its condition (1818), 122-3; proposal to establish a Chinese colony in, 123; khots, offer of permanent settlement (1801), customs duties abolished (1803), and administration of justice in, 124. See *Sāsati*.
- SĀLSHI**: district, 68; province, divided among the Pānts of Bāvda, the Sāvants, and the Angriās, 79.
- SALT**: trade in, 29.
- SĀLUKIKĀ**: family, 399.
- SĀLUVANKUPPAM**: village, 331.
- SĀLUVĀ-TIKKAMĀDEVA**: Yādava king Rāmachandra's commander (1277-1280), 529, 530.
- SĀLVA**: king; and tribe, 139.
- SĀLVEYA**: descendant of Sālva, 139.
- SĀMANGAD**: copperplate grant from, 190, 195, 377 and note 3, 378, 384, 387, 390, (754) 538 note 8.

- SAMANTABHADRA**: Jain writer, 406, 408.
- SAMASTABHUVANĀSĀYA**: *viruda* of the Chalukya king-Vijayāditya, 370; epithet of the Kalachurya Bijjala, 474; epithet of the Kalachurya Sovideva, 484; Yādava epithet, 518, 521, 527.
- SĀMBA**: son of Mallugi the Yādava prince, 237.
- SAMBHĀJI**: Shivāji's son, deserts him (1679), 71, 595; returns to his father; plot against him, besieged at Panhāla by Janārdan Pant Sumant; is joined by Hambir Rāo Mohite, enters Rāygaḍ (1680), 76, 595; revenges himself savagely on his opponents, putting to death Rājārām's mother; members of the Sirke family plot against him, puts to death Annāji Dattu and Balāji Anji (1681), 595; lays siege to Janjira (1682); successfully opposes the Moghals, builds the fort of Belāpur, is defeated by the Sidis, plunders Portuguese villages and prepares to fortify Elephanta, besieges Chaul and takes Karanja (1683), 77; retires to Vishālgad, invests Bassein, spends his time in sensual pleasures, and is captured by the Moghals and put to death (1689), 78, 79, 596.
- SAMBHĀJI**: of Kolhāpur, defeated by the Pratinidhi, 600.
- SAMBHU**: S'aiva ascetic, 330.
- SANGAMESVĀRA**: capital of a Chālukya prince, 224; town in the Konkan, probably Sangameshwar, 467. Local idol, 478. See Sangameshwar.
- SANGAMNER**: grants at, 231, 232.
- SANGHARĀMA**: mentioned by Hiuen Tsiang, 335.
- SANGĪTARATNĀKARA**: treatise on music by Śārngadhara, 243.
- SAMĪPADRAKA**: village, 314.
- SAMKAMA**: Kalachurya king, 227-228. See Saṅkama.
- SAMKARA**: last Devagiri Yādava king, marches to the relief of the fort of Devagiri, but is defeated, 250-251, 531; succeeds his father (1309), 251, 530; withholds the annual tribute, is defeated and put to death by Malik Kāfur (1312), 251, 533. Jaitugi I.'s governor of Tardavāqi (1196), 521.
- SAMKARĀCHĀRYA**: his date, 212; is credited with the authorship of the Praśnottara-Ratnamālīkā, 200; his Vedāntasūtrabhāṣya, 246. See Śaṅkarāchārya.
- SAMKABAGANA**: Kalachuri prince of Western India, father of Buddha, 181, 295 and note 3; his father, 385; overthrown by Maṅgaleśa (602), 311, 347. Raṇavigraha, son of Kokkala, Kalachuri king of Chedi, 203, 414.
- SAMKARAGRĀMA**: battle at, 326.
- SAMKARAGURU**: 200.
- SAMKARANA**: 295 note 3. See Saṅkaragana.
- SAMKSHĒPA-SĀRĪRAKA**: Vedāntic work, 212.
- SAMPGAON**: tāluka and town in the Belgaum district, inscription at, 436 note 1, 439 note 1, 556, 566, 567, 568, 569, 571.
- SAMPAGĀDI**: possibly modern Sampgaon, 570 and note 1.
- SAMPAKARASA**: of the Gutta family, 487, 551 and note 3.
- SAMUDRAGHOSHĀ**: Pallava musical instrument, 327 and note 7, 374-5.
- SAMUDRAGUPTA**: Early Gupta king, his conquest, 280, 281 note 3, 311 and note 3; Erap inscription of, 286 note 1; restores the Āśvamedha or horse-sacrifice, 290 note 3, 320 note 2; 320 note 1; Allahābād pillar inscription of, 293, 317; father of Chandragupta II., 361 note 3.
- SAMVATSARAS**: of the planet Jupiter, 288 note 1; cyclic years, list of, 432 note 8.
- SAMYU**: ancestor of the Pallavas, 317.
- SĀNAPHOGA**: village accountant, 449 and note 5.
- SĀNAPHULLA**: founder of the Southern Koṅkar branch of the Śilāhāras, entrusted with the government of the Koṅkar, 253 and note 3, 392; favoured by the Rāshṭrakūṭa Kṛishṇa I., 536, 537.
- SANDANES**: king of Kalyān, 1.
- SANDARĀJA**: son of the Kalachurya king Kannama, 468.
- SANDHIER**: village, 359 and note 5.
- SANDHIYARA**: modern Sandhier, 359.
- SANDHUBHŪPA**: ruler of, 359.
- SANDROCOTTOS**: Chandragupta, 277.
- SANGAMA-MAHĀYĀTRĀ**: festival of, 363.
- SANGAMESHWAR**: caves, 9, 37; head-quarters of Asad Khān, 39; Sambhāji captured at (1689), 78; 108.
- SANGAMESHWAR**: town, 467. See Sangameshwar.
- SANGAMESVĀRA**: on the confluence of the Malaprabhā and the Kṛishṇā, favourite shrine of Basava, 227.
- SANGAM-MĀHULĪ**: village, 334 note 2.
- SANGAMNER**: in Ahmadnagar district, grant at, 480, 483, 511, 512, 513, 514.
- SANGANA-BASAVESVĀRA**: inscription in the temple of, at Hirur, 436 note 1.
- SANGHARĀMAS**: 354.
- SĀNGĀLĪ**: copperplate grant from, 199 note 3, 203, 204, 205, 209.
- SĀNGLĪ**: 342 note 1, 414 and note 5, 416 and note 5, 417, 431, 554.
- SANGAMESHWAR**: Sambhāji surprised at (1689), 596. See Sangameshwar.
- SANGSĪ**: village near Bāwada in the Kolhāpur State, fragmentary inscription at, 286 note 1.
- SANGŪR**: in Dhārwar, record at, 527.
- SANJĀN**: 8; district, attacked by Abyssinians (1559), 48.
- SANKAGĀVUNDA**: village headman, 482.
- SANKAMA**: Kalachurya king, 465; son of Bijjala, 469; Niśaṅkamalla (1177-1181), 471, 477, 486, 487, 488; recognised sovereign of Vīra-Ballāja II., 502; 576; 581.
- SANKESHWAR**: in Belgaum district, stone inscription at, 556 and note 6.
- SĀNKHACHŪDA**: serpent king, saved by Jīmūta-vāhāna from Garuḍa, 253 and note 1, 536.
- SĀNKHA-JINENDRA**: Jain temple, 358 note 1.
- SĀNKHAVARMA**: son of the Kalachurya Sandarāja, 468.

- SÁNKHEDÁ : village, in Baroda territory, grant from, 295, 313 note 4, 314.
- S'ANKHA-JINÁLAYA : Jain temple, 373.
- SANKHAI NÁRÁYAN GAUDEKAR : ancestor of the present Pant Sachiv, 597 ; Tárabái's chief adherent, commits suicide (1711), 598.
- SANSKRIT : original language of the Aryans, 137 ; literature, 406.
- S'ANTA : 559. See Sántivarman II.
- SANTA CRUZ : hill, retaken by the Portuguese (1684), 78.
- SANTÁJI. GHORPADR : Shiváji's officer under Hasáji Mohita, 591 ; commander-in-chief of the Maráthas, 593 ; his rupture with his lieutenant Dhanáji Jadhav ; is surprised and killed by Nágoji Máne, 597.
- S'ANTAKARNA : see S'átakarji, 155.
- S'ANTALADEVÍ : wife of the Hoysala king Vishnuvardhana, disciple of the Jain Prabhá-chandra, 491, 493, 494.
- S'ANTALIGE : territorial division, 298 note 2, 306, and note 5, 430 ; 433, 437, 439, 443, 449, 450, 452, 454, 456, 476, 489, 505, 506 and note 1, 562, 563, 577.
- S'ANTALI MANDALA : 579, 583.
- SANTAMA : Kalachurya king, 468.
- S'ANTARA : family, 458.
- SANTASAMA : 468. See Santama.
- S'ANTIDEVA : Jain teacher of Vinayáditya, 491, 492.
- S'ANTAYA : 559. See Sántivarman II. the Hángal Kádamba.
- SANTEYA-BÁGEVÁDI : modern Hiré-Bágevádi, 527.
- S'ANTIVÁHANA : 171.
- S'ANTIVARAVARMAN : Kádamba king, 287 note 9.
- S'ANTIVARMAN : 286, 287. Chieftain, 411 note 1. Ratta chieftain of Samdatti, 428 ; feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Taila II. (980), 552, 553.
- S'ANTIVARMAN I. : Hángal Kádamba, 559.
- S'ANTIVARMAN II. : Hángal Kádamba prince and feudatory of Vikramáditya VI. (1075-1089), 450 ; 559, 561.
- SAPHÁD : village, 11.
- SAPTAKHOLLA : district, 547.
- SAPTAKOTÍSVARA : family god of the Goa Kádambas, 566 and note 7.
- SAPTAŚATÍ : work composed by Hála, 171.
- SAPTAVARMAN : 171.
- SARÁKACHOHHA : circle of villages, 397.
- SARASGAD : 32. See Páli.
- SARASAMGRAHA : Jain mathematical work, 200.
- SARASÍ : large lake, 140.
- SARASUTI : 135. See Sarasvatí.
- SARASVATÍ : river, 135.
- SARASVATÍ KANTHÁBHARANA : 171.
- SARASVATÍ-GACHOHHA : Pattávali of, 288 note 6.
- SARDESÁIS : 34 ; of Kudál, chiefs of Sávantvádi, 68.
- SARDESHMUKHI : grant of, obtained from the Mughals by Sháhu (1719), 655.
- SARDESHMUKHS : 34.
- SÁRINGAPATAN : treaty of (1792), 662.
- SÁRNGADIHARA : author of the Saṅgitaratnáka, 243.
- SARJEKOT : fort, built by Shiváji, 69.
- SARSUBHEDÁR : Peshwa's chief officer in the Konkan, 99.
- SARHTA : native place of Bopadeva's father, 249.
- S'ARVA : see Amoghavarsha.
- SARVADEVACHÁRYA : royal family priest ; Chinchuli village granted by Seurachandra II. to, 515.
- SARVAJNABHŪPA : all-knowing king, title of Someśvara III., 221.
- SARVAJNÁTMAN : author of the Saṅkshepaśárika, 213.
- SARVÁKSHADALANA : Pulumáyí's lieutenant in Govardhana, 150.
- SARVAMANGALÁSATTÁ : village, 404.
- S'ARVANÁTHA : of Uchhakalpa, Kalachuri feudatory prince, 293.
- S'ARVAVARMAN : minister of S'átaváhana, propitiates the god Kártikeya for a new grammar, 170-171.
- S'ASAKAPURA : goddess of, 490 and note 3 ; 492. See S'asapura.
- S'ASAPURA : birth-place of Vinayáditya, 492.
- SASATI : false, 529, 567.
- SÁSSANIANS : Persian dynasty, 14.
- SÁTAKANT : 153. See S'átakarji.
- SÁTAKARNI : S'ri, S'átaváhana king, mentioned in an inscription at Nánaghat, 47. Gotamiputra, his inscriptions and the extent of his rule, 149 ; his and his wife's charters, 150 ; his wife and capital, 151. Gotamiputra Sriyája, mentioned in an inscription, 152 ; his coin, 153. Chaturapana Yañña, 153, 155, 156. See Gotamiputra and Hárigitputra, 277.
- SATÁRÁ : town, 71 ; copperplate inscription at, 185 ; district, 298 note 2, 390, 544, 546, 548, 577 ; grant from, 338, 351, 352, 356 ; district, Lingáyat, in, 478 ; fort, place of imprisonment of Diláwar Khán, the regent of Bijápur (1592), 590 ; state prison of Bijápur surprised by Shiváji (1671), 594 ; head-quarters of the Marátha government (1697), 597 ; given to Tárabái by the Peshwa, 601, surrendered to the Peshwa (1761), 603 ; seized by the Rája of Sátára ; surprised and taken by Parashráam Bhán 607 ; proclamation issued at, by the English (1818) 665 ; annexation of (1848) ; 613.
- SATARÚR : Armativála rules at, 505.
- S'ATAVÁHANA : prince, mentioned in an inscription, 147 ; dynasty, 147 - 148, 151, 154, 158 ; identified with the Andhrabhritas, 156 ; chronology of, 157 - 168 ; blood relationship of Kshatrapas with, 161 ; their rise, 165 ; dates of the later, 168 ; political and literary traditions about, 169 - 172 ; religious, social, and economic condition of Maháráshtra under the, 173 - 176 ; foreign princes, their establishment in the Dekkan, 194.
- SÁTAVALI : 37.
- SÁTENHALLI : village, inscription at, 563.

- S'ATERAKA**: counsellor of the queen of Vāsish-thiputra S'atakarni, 153.
- SATYAPUTA**: king of Southern India, 277.
- SÁTMÁLÁ**: range, 355, 619.
- SATRAP**: Persian word for Kshatraps, 155.
- SÁTRUMALLA**: *biruda* of the Pallava Mahendrarman I., 328; of Gurabhara the Pallava king, 331.
- SATTALIGE**: district, 306 note 5, 483. See *Sántalige*.
- SATTIGA**: Western Chálukya king Satyáśraya, 432.
- SATTIGANA CHATTA**: 437. See Kundamarasa.
- SATTIKKARA**: village, 369.
- SATTIMA**: Western Chálukya king Satyáśraya, 432.
- SATTURU**: inscription at, 501.
- SATURN**: planet, influence of, 400.
- SATYADEVA**: Vikramáditya VI.'s feudatory, 450.
- SÁTYAKI**: branch of the Yadu race, 194, 383.
- SATYASAMDHA**: *biruda* of the Pallava king Gurabhara, 331.
- SATYÁSARAYA**: *biruda* of Pulikeśin I., 181, 343; of Kirtivarman I., 345, 358 note 1; of Pulikeśin II., 182, 351, 357 note 1; of Vikramáditya I., 361; of Vikramáditya II., 374; of Kirtivarman II., 376, 377. Progenitor of the Western Chálukyas of Kalyáni, 211, 339. Western Chálukya king (997-1008), succeeds his father Taila II., 213; 332; his *birudas*, 432; his feudatories, 254, 432-433; records of his time, 431, 432, 433, 434 note 5.
- SATYÁSARAYA - DHRUVARAJA - INDRAVARMAN**: appointed governor of the Konkan by Kirtivarman I.; stationed at Revatidvipa by Pulikeśin II.; victories of, 345, 355, 356.
- SATYVÁKYA - KONGUNIVARMA - PERMANADI**: BÚTGA, his *birudas*; kills Ráchamalla (940); acquires the Gaṅgaváḍi province (940); marries a daughter of Amoghavarsha-Vaddiga and receives as her dowry the Puligere district, 304 and notes 1 and 4. See Bútgá, Bhútárya, Bútayya, and Bútarasa. Mārasimha, son of Bútgá (967-68), 305. See Mārasimha. Satyavákyá - Kongunivarman-Rájamalla-Permanadi the Western Gaṅga king, 303 and note 7.
- SATYAVARMAN**: son of Devendravarman; Chicacole grants of, 297. Hāngal Kádamba, 559.
- SAUNÁGAS**: school of, 140.
- SAUNDATTI**: town in the Belgaum district, 431; Ratnas of, 143, 299 note 4, 327 note 7, 411, 420, 425, 428, 437, 439, 443, 450, 451, 455, 458, 476, 498, 519, 524, 546, 549, 550, 551, 556, 571; Jain temple at, 201, 213; inscriptions at, 202, 411 note 1, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557.
- SAURASENI**: the Prákrit language, 136.
- SAURÁSHTRA**: king, destroyed by the army of the Tájikas, 187, 375 and note 6.
- SAUTAS**: tribe, 396.
- SOUZA**: Faria y, 36.
- SAVADHAVATTI**: Saundatti, 550.
- SÁVALADEVI**: wife of the Western Chálukya king Vikramáditya VI., 448. Wife of Kalachurya Sovideva, 471, 484.
- SAVANDHAVATTI**: Saundatti, 550.
- SÁVANTS**: hereditary Deshmukhs of Kudál, 39; Marátha chiefs of Sávantvádi, make a temporary alliance with Shiváji but soon return to their fealty to Bijápur and the Sidis against Shiváji; submit to Shiváji (1661), 68; share in the Éálshi province, 79; help Tárábái (1710), 81; plunder Vengurla (1780), 107; negotiate with Sindia and retain their possessions (1793), 108; take the forts Nivti and Ráiri (1803), 112.
- SÁVANTVÁDI**: Marátha State, rises in importance, 67; 663.
- SAVANUR**: 299 note 1, 441 note 6. See Sávanur.
- SÁVANUR**: chief town of the Musalmán state in the Dhárwár district, 299 note 1, 441 note 6, 655; its history, 665-668; founded by Abdul Ráuf Khán (1700), 666; the fort of Belgaum passes into the hands of the Nawáb of, 656; Majid Khán throws off his dependence on the Mughals, 656; cedes a large portion of territory to the Peshwa (1747), 656; his son Abdul Hakim Khán incurs the displeasure of both the Peshwa and the Nizám and cedes to the Peshwa additional territory, (1756), 656-657, 666-657, is defeated by Haidar (1764), 658, 667; taken by Haidar (1776), 659; the Nawáb of, enters into a close alliance with Haidar (1779), 659; 667; taken by Tipu; practically annexed by the Peshwa (1787), 667; revenue of twenty-five villages assigned to the Nawáb of, 667-668; the name of the Nawáb of, is entered in the list of first class Sardars, 668.
- SAYATI-GANDHAHASTI-BASADI**: Jain temple at Sravana-Belgoja built by Lakshmádevi, wife of the Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 495.
- SÁVATI-GANDHÁVARANA-JINÁLAYA**: Jain temple at Sravana-Belgoja built by Lakshmádevi, wife of the Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 495.
- SÁVIMALE**: country, 298; place of trade in Western India in the sixteenth century, identified with Savanur, 299 note 1; 439, 492; plundered by Vishnuvardhana the Hoysala king, 493, 499.
- SÁVITRI**: river, dividing the Konkan into North and South, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x., 28, 33.
- SÁVANTVÁDÍ**: state, 282, note 5, 347 note 2, 538. See Sávantvádi.
- SÁYANA**: 229.
- SÁYVÁN**: stockaded fort of the Portuguese, 48; built by Shiváji, 71.
- SCHARAN**: quadruped, 4.
- SCHERPI**: rats, 5.
- SCHIEFFER**: translator of the Ratnamáliká from the Tibetan language, 201.
- SCHOOLS**: for orphans, 33.
- SCYTHIANS**: identified with S'akas, 158.
- SEBBI**: modern Chabbi, 307.
- SEIF-AIN-UL-MULK**: 644. See Seif-ein-ul-Mulk.

- SEIF-EIN-UL-MULK: Bijāpur noble, is harshly treated by Ibrāhīm Adil Shāh, rebels, and is defeated by the brother of the king of Vijayanagar, 590.
- SELĀRA: family name among the Marāthās, traced to S'ilāhāras, 256.
- SELĀRAVĀDI: 257.
- SELEUCUS: general of Alexander the Great, 155.
- SELEYAHALLIYA-KOPPA: 484.
- SEMBOLALA: village, 373.
- SEMINARY: Jesuit, establishment of, at Bassein (1548), 56.
- SEMULLA: 2; identified with Chembur or Chaul, 174.
- SENA I.: also called Kālasena, Raṭṭa chieftain, 551, 553.
- SENA II.: also called Kālasena, Raṭṭa chieftain (1102-1121), 455, 551, 554.
- SENĀNANDA: P'ithivālabha, Sendra prince, 366.
- SENĀNANDARĀJA: 186. See Senānanda.
- SENDRAKA: ruling race, identified with the Marāthā name Sinde, 186, 189, 369. See Sendorakas.
- SENDRAKAS: possibly Nāgas, 281 note 3; dynasty, 292 and note 10; feudatory family under the Chalukyas of Bādāmi, 361, 369 note 3.
- SESHKRIENAI: Vengurla rocks, 1.
- SESHA: king of serpents, 169, 281.
- SESHAS: 389; possibly Nāgas, 403 note 3.
- SETTLEMENT: of the Āryas in the Dekkan, 135-137; in Daṇḍakāraṇya, 138.
- SETTLERS: Portuguese, 53.
- SETUBANDHA: poem, attributed to Kālidāsa, 144.
- SETVINA-BĪDU: 453 and note 2.
- SEUNA: country, 217, 284, 433, 443, 445, 460, 511, 520; king, army of, pursued and destroyed by Vira-Ballāja II., 504 and note 2, 516, 517. See Seupachandra II.
- SEUNACHANDRA I.: son of Dridhaprahāra and founder of Seunapura, 231, 512.
- SEUNACHANDRA II.: Yādava prince (1069), 235, 236, 284; feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara II., 443, 515; assists Vikramāditya VI. to the throne, 445; elevates the Yādava sovereignty, 515; 516, 518.
- SEUNADEŚA: country, ruled by Seupachandra I. the Yādava king, 231; Yādavas of, 236, 420, 425, 430, 433, 435, 436, 437, 457, 501; named after Seupachandra I., 512.
- SEUNADEVA: of the Yādava family, feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II., 457, 515; his *viruda*, 516.
- SEUNAPURA: town, founded by Seupachandra I., 231, 512 and note 4.
- SEVALAKURASA: word inscribed on coins found at Kolhāpur, probably the name of the governor, 152.
- SEVANA: kings of, 511. Possibly Seupachandra II., 515. Mallugi's father, 517, 519.
- SEVEN MOTHERS: guardians of the Chālukyas 180.
- SEVUNA: king, humbled by Narasiṃha II., 507.
- SEVYA: son of the Sinda prince Polasinda and feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara II., 437, 577.
- SEVYARASA: 577. See Sevya.
- SHADAKSHARI: poet, author of the Rājasekhara-vilāsa, 437 note 6.
- SHĀHĀBUDDIN KHĀN: Moghal general, defeats Faumbhāji, 78.
- SHĀH ABUL HASSAN: Bijāpur noble, called to her council by Chāud Bibi, 647; frees the state from its difficulties, is blinded and put to death by Dilāwar Khān, 647-648.
- SHAHBAZ-GARHI: rock inscription at, 142.
- SHĀH JAHĀN: Moghal emperor, favours the Portuguese, 40; calls on Bijāpur to deliver the Ahmadnagar forts and show no favour to Shāhji Bhonsla, besieges Bijāpur, forces the king of Bijāpur to come to terms and annexes to the Moghal territory the country north of the Bhima (1636), 590-591, 650; admits Shivājī into the imperial service and causes the release of Shāhji from imprisonment, 651.
- SHĀHJI BHONSLA: sets up a king at Ahmadnagar, overruns the Gangthari and Poona districts and drives the Mughals from Purenḍa (1633), 590-591; overruns the North Konkan, 38; takes service under the Bijāpur king, and receives the jāghir of Poona and Supa (1637), 39, 590-591; goes with Randullah Khān and extends the limits of the Bijāpur kingdom to the Bay of Bengal, 650-651; arrested by Bāji Ghorpade of Mudhol and imprisoned, 592, 651.
- SHĀHU: son of Sambhāji, taken prisoner with his mother by the Mughals at Rāygaḍ (1690), 79, 596; released by the Mughals (1708); obtains a grant of *chauth* and *sar-deshmukhi* of the six subhās of the Dakhan and *svarāj* or personal sovereignty of a number of districts comprising the greater part of old Bijāpur (1719), 655; lays siege to Rāngna and builds the Harnai fort, 81; marches into the Dakhan and defeats the army of Tārābāi and is formally seated on the throne (1708), 598; his attempts at order, 599; obtains Miraj, Tāsgaon, and Athni by treaty with the Rāja of Kolhāpur (1730), 656; his death (1749), 600. Adopted son and successor of Rām Rāja of Sātāra, 604.
- SHAIKHJI: pirate, 82.
- SHAIKH ZEINUDDIN: sage of Daulatābād, 620.
- SHAILĀHARA: Sanskritised form of the Marāthi surname Selar, 15 note 4.
- SHĀISTA KHĀN: Moghal general in Poona; surprised and wounded by Shivājī, 593.
- SHĀLĀS: lecture halls, 10.
- SHANKARĀCHĀRYA: Shaivite teacher, 28. See S'ankarāchārya.
- SHANKAR RĀI: Rāja of Khelna, defeats the Musalman army, 31.
- SHANMUKHA: Siva's son, 479.
- SHAN STATES: rules of succession in the, 546 note 4.
- SHASHTHADEVA I.: Goa Kādamba prince (1007-1008), feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jayasimha II., 436, 565, 567.



**SHASHTHADEVA II.**: Śivachitta, the Goa Kādamba king (1246-1257), 535, 571; makes grant to Goveśvara, 572.

**SHĀTAKARNI**: *Andhrabhritya*, 10. See *Palumāyi*.

**SHĀTANAND**: capital of Mallikārjun, 24.

**SHĀTASHASTI**: district, 543; Sālette, 544, 567.

**SHEDBĀI**: inscription at, 543 note 6.

**SHENVIS**: district of the, coinciding with the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.

**SHIGGAON**: inscription at, 529.

**SHIKARPUR**: tāluka in Mysore, 277.

**SHI-LO-O-T'IE-TO**: Chinese for Śīlāditya, 353.

**SHIMOGGA**: district in Mysore, 561.

**SHIP-BUILDING**: 36.

**SHIPS**: the English and the Dutch, frequent the ports of Dābhol, Chaul, and Bassein without hindrance, 63.

**SHIBKE**: Konkan chiefs, 31; Marāṭha chiefs, 72; their state put an end to by the Peshwa (1768), 86.

**SHIRZI RĀO GHĀTGE**: see *Sakhārām Ghātge Shirzi Rāo*.

**SHIVĀJI**: founder of the Marāṭha empire (1627-1680); associates with Māwalis and thinks of establishing himself as an independent chief; takes the fort of Torna (1646); builds Rāygaḍ (1647); obtains Chākan and Kondāna, surprises Lohgaḍ and Rājmaḥi (1648), 591-592; extends his operations into the Konkan, takes several forts including Rāiri or Rāygaḍ, arranges for the revenue management of the country and appoints Abāji sonder Subhedar of Kalyān, 67, 592; is obliged to remain quiet owing to the confinement of his father at Bijāpur, 592, 651; applies for aid to Shāh Jahān, 651; storms Jāvli and reduces the fort of Vāsota (1653); storms the fort of Rohira and kills the *deshmukh* of the Hardas Māwal, 592; builds the forts of Birvādi, Lingāna, and Pratāpgaḍ, 67, 592; plunders Junnar (1657), 592; obtains Aurangzeb's permission to take possession of the whole Konkan and is joined by the Śāvants (1658), 68; stabs Afzul Khān and takes Vasantgaḍ, Rangna, and Kelna (1659), 592-593; is besieged at Panhāla by Sidi Johār (1660); plunders Rājāpur and burns Dābhol (1660), 68; Alī Adil Shāh marches in person against him and he surrenders Panhāla and many other forts (1661), 593; plunders Rājāpur and captures Dānda-Rājāpur, makes Mālvan his naval head-quarters and builds several forts in the Konkan, 68; surprises and kills Bāji Ghorpade at Mudhol and transfers his head-quarters from Rājgaḍ to Rāiri (1662), 593; plunders Surat (1663) and Barcelor (1664), 68; surprises and wounds Shaista Khān at Poona (1664), 593; submits to Jaysing (1665); goes to Delhi (1666); his escape from Delhi (1667), 69, 593-594; drives the Mughals from Kalyān; opens communication with Sultān Māzum, attempts the conquest of Goa and Janjira (1668); sends a large force up

the coast (1670), 69; Mohābat Khān sent against him (1671), 594; takes several forts in the Dakhan and sacks Hubli (1672), 594; is crowned (1674), 70, 594; his chief ministers, 594; sends a force to Bassein to demand *chauth* from the Portuguese (1674), 70; recovers several forts in the Konkan then held by Bijāpur (1675) and builds several other forts, 594-595; sends a large fleet to meet the Mughal fleet (1675), 70; his invasion of the Karnātak (1678), 71, 595; enters into an alliance with Bijāpur against the Mughals, 595; sends a large fleet to burn the Musalmān fleets then in Bombay (1678), 71; his son Sambhājī deserts (1679), 71, 595; takes Khānderi or Kennery and fortifies it (1679), 71-72; enters into treaty with the English (1679), 72; his death (1680), 72; condition of the Konkan under him, 72-73; his forts, 73-75; the extent of his territory, 595.

**SHIVĀJI II.**: son of Rām Rāja, 597.

**SHIVNER**: hill fort of, taken by Malek-ul-Tujār (1451), 588; Shivājī's attempt to take it fails, 594; birth-place of Shivājī, falls into the hands of the Marāṭhas (1760), 602.

**SHOLAPUR**: district, 298 note 2, 520, 527; town, 396, 403; district, Lingāyats in, 478; promised as Ismael Adil Shāh's sister's dowry (1523); becomes the cause of constant wars between Bijāpur and Ahmadnagar for the next forty years; invaded unsuccessfully by Burhān Nizām Shāh in 1524, 1528, and 1531; taken by Burhān Nizām Shāh (1549); forms part of Chānd Bibi's dowry (1564), 590, 623, 645; Burhān Nizām Shāh II. attempts to take it back (1592), 592; Aurangzib's son Azam Shāh takes it (1685), 595; taken by General Munro (1818), 612.

**SHRIPAT RĀO**: son of Parashram Trimbak, opposes the appointment of Bāji Rāo as Peshwa, 599.

**SHRISTHĀNAK**: Thāna, 18.

**SHRĪVARDHAN**: south boundary of the Nizām Shāhi Konkan, 34.

**SHUDRĀS**: claim Bhimrāja, 27.

**SIDDAPUR**: in the Dhārwar tāluka, record of 1158 at, 459 note 4, 569.

**SIDDHANTASIROMANI**: Bhāskarāchārya's work, 244, 526.

**SIDDHAPPA**: temple of, in the Dhārwar district, inscription at, 460 note 3.

**SIDDHAPATYA**: Kaḷachurya Bijjala's governor of the Hānuṃgaḷ province, 476.

**SIDDHESVARA**: temple of, at Kembhāvi, inscription at, 440 note 8.

**SIDHRĀJ**: called king of kings (1094-1143), 24.

**SIDI JOHĀR**: Bijāpur general, besieges Shivājī in Panhāla (1660), 593.

**SIDI RAHMAN**: provided for by the Marāṭhas, 83.

**SIDIS**: Abyssinians, said to have taken possession of Janjira (about 1409, 34; their districts invaded by Shivājī (1658); unite with Bijāpur and the Śāvants against Shivājī,



68; abandon Dānda-Rājāpur, and take refuge in Janjira, put the state under the protection of the Moghals (1670), 69; destroy the fortifications of Dānda-Rājāpur, take several of the forts in the neighbourhood, and treat people with cruelty (1672); blockade the Karanja river and lay waste villages along the Nāgothma river (1673), 70; their fleet plunders the coast and carries the inhabitants away as slaves (1677-78), 71; their alliance with the English broken; take Underi (1680), 72; renew the struggle for the possession of Khānderi and burn Apta (1680), 76; make raids on the Marātha territory and defeat Sambhājī's fleet in Bombay harbour (1682), 77; obtain a sanad from Aurangzeb and take the districts of Suvarndurg and Anjanvel and the forts of Rajpuri and Rāygaḍ, 79; attack Bassein, threaten Sālsette, and ravage the country about (1692), 80; lose some places to the Marāthās (1713), 82; take Govalkot (1733), 83; enter into a formal alliance with the English, 83, 88; their alliance with the English dissolved (1784), 107.

**SIDI SAMBHAL:** chief of Janjira, burns Jay-tāpur (1676), 71.

**SIDIYANURUDIVI:** village, 306 note 5.

**SIDNŪBLE:** stone inscription at, 529.

**SIDOJI RAO:** Desai of Nipāni, distinguishes himself in the Peshwa's service and is made Sarlashkar (1803); does not act cordially against the English (1817); is confirmed in his sarañjam; dies (1839), 670.

**SIHARAKHĪ:** probably modern Serkhi, 399.

**SIHUKŪRA:** village, 369.

**SIHUR:** 196. See *Siñhapura*.

**SILĀBHANJARĀT:** country, 298 note 3.

**SILĀDITYA:** Valabhi king (605), 336. Mahārāja, Harshavardhana, king of Kanauj, 353 and note 3. S'ryāśraya, Gujarāt Chalukya king, his Nausiri grant, 360 note, 363; son of Dharāśraya Jayasimhavarman, 364, 370.

**SILĀDITYA VI.:** of Valabhi, acquires Godrahaka (760), 315, 382.

**SILĀHĀRA:** records of A.D. 1026 and 1095, 298 note 2.

**SILĀHĀRAS:** of the Southern Koñkaṇ, 25-26, 213, 535-538; their origin; various forms of the name; their hereditary title and banner; southern branch seems to be the oldest of the three branches; connected with the kings of Siñhala or Ceylon, 535; their genealogical tree, 537; the founder of the family Saṇaphulla appointed governor of the Koñkaṇ by Kṛishṇa I. (754-782), 392, 537; the last prince of the family Raṭṭarāja becomes feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Irivabhaṇḍa Satyāśraya and the power of the family dies with him, 433, 537-538; extent of their territory, 538. Of the Northern Koñkaṇ, 15-25, 538-544; their family tree, 15, 539; various forms of the name, legend about their origin; suggestion as to their identity with Silar Afridis, 16 and note 4; their hereditary title and banner, 16, 174, 299

note 4, 538 note 8; worshippers of Śiva, 17; their capital, 16 and note 2, 19, 540, 541; under Amoghavarsha, Pullaśakti acquires the feudatory government (843-44), 17, 541; continue under the Rashtrakūtas to the close of the tenth century, 16, 404, 405, 406; Aparājita assumes independence, 16, 426; quarrels with the Kolhāpur or Karaḍ branch, 19 and note 1, 543, 567; Jayakeśin I. the Kādamba prince wrests Goa from them (1059), 216, 543, 567; feudatories of the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāni, 430, 460, 498; their power in abeyance, 544; restored by Vijayāditya Silāhara king of Karaḍ or Kolhāpur, 25, 524, 544, 548, 570; claim independence and make Thāna their capital, 24, 544; their rule put an end to by the Devagiri Yādavas, 240; their possessions, 16; condition of their kingdom 21. Of Karaḍ or Kolhāpur, 544-549; extent of their territory, 544; their family tree, 545; their hereditary title, banner, and family goddess, 546; hold temporarily the North Koñkaṇ about 1040-1050, 546-547; their marriage connection with the Western Chālukyas, 217-218, 449, 546, 547; reinstate the North Koñkaṇ Silāhāras, 25, 544, 548, 570; Western Chālukya feudatories, 452, 456, 458, 460; Kaḷachurya feudatories, 475; under Bhoja II. assume independence, 549; their power put an end to, 240, 549.

**SILĀRA:** 536. See *Silāhāras*.

**SILĀRA** original form of *Silāhāra*: 536. See *Silāhāras*.

**SILĀHĀRA:** 10. See *Silāhāras*.

**SILK:** manufacture of, 37.

**SIMHA:** 522. See *Siñghaṇa*. Of the *Sāntaḷi* Maṇḍala, 579, 583.

**SIMHALA:** king of, made tributary of Chālukya crown, 189; is subdued by king Kṛishṇa III., 207; submits to Vikramāditya, 215; Ceylon, 368; kings of, connected with *Silāhāra* family, 536. Devagiri Yādava king, *Siñghaṇa*, 522.

**SIMHALĀNCHHANA:** lion crest, on the seals of the Kādambas, 560, 566.

**SIMHANA:** 522. See *Siñghaṇa*.

**SIMHAPURA:** modern Sihur, 196.

**SIMHARAJA:** see *Siñghaṇa*.

**SIMHAVARMAN:** Kādamba king, 290. Pallava king, 320, 324.

**SIMHAVARMAN I.:** Pallava king, 321.

**SIMHAVARMAN II.:** son and successor of the Pallava king Vishṇugopavarman, 321.

**SIMHA VISHNU:** Pallava king, defeats the Malaya, Kaḷabhra, Mālava, Chōla, Pāṇḍya, Siñhala, and Keralā kings, 324 and note 1; 325, 325.

**SIMHIRAJA:** Yādava prince, 516, 517.

**SIMUKA:** Śātavāhana king, mentioned in an inscription, 147, 154, 156; dates of his accession and death, 166.

**SIND:** Scythian kingdom established in, 158; ruler of, humbled by *Siñghaṇa*, 525.

**SINDA:** see *Sindas*.

**SINDAGI:** inscription at, 455, 503.

- SINDAN**: 4.  
**SINDARÁJA**: son of Bhíma of the Sinda race, 577.  
**SINDAS**: of Yelburga, 572-576; their territory, 572; said to be of the Naga race, 281 note 3; their genealogical list, 573; possibly descended from Pulikála, 574; their crest and banner, 299 note 4; Chálukya feudatories, 443, 452, 458, 460, 462, 477, 497, 498; their intermarriage with Kalachuryas, 463; Kalachurya feudatories, 485, 488, 576. Of Bágadage; their crest, banner, and hereditary title, 576, 577; Chálukya feudatories, 450, 577. Of Halavar, their crest, banner, hereditary title, and genealogy, 578, 579; feudatories of the Kalachuryas, 476, 577-578.  
**SINDAVÁDI**: country, 29, note 3, 441 and note 6.  
**SINDAVÁDI NÁD**: ruled over by the Sindas of Yelburga, 572.  
**SINDAVAMSA**: Sinda race, 576.  
**SINDE**: modern Maráthá name for Sendaraka, 186.  
**SINDH**: 407.  
**SINDHÁBUR**: 4 and note 7.  
**SINDHU**: river, 576, 577.  
**SINDHUDURG**: fort, description of, 75; its name changed to Fort Augustus, 106.  
**SINDHUKA**: corruption of Sísuka, 156. See Sipraka and Sísuka.  
**SINDHUVALLI**: records at, 308.  
**SINDIA**: Nimáji gained over to his side by Sháhn, 598. Ránoj of Kanarkhed rises to note, 600. Máhádji, one of the commanders of the Maráthá army at Vadgaon (1770); connives at the arrest of Sakharám Bápu by Nána Phadnavis, 605; decorates the Peshwa with the insignia of the office of Yakil-i-Mutálik and tries to supplant Nána Phadnavis, 605-606; his death (1794); 606. Daulat Ráo succeeds Máhádji (1794); determines to put Chimnáj on the throne; is won over by Nána Phadnavis to his side; obtains Ahmadnagar as a reward for help; imprisons Nána at Ahmadnagar, 606-607, 628; his quarrels with the widows of Máhádji (179-1800); arrests Shirzi Ráo and releases Nána and Baloba Tatyá; with the help of Yashvant Ráo Holkar, drives the widows of Máhádji to Mála, 607; attacks the Patvardhan jáhgir, 662; defeats Yashvant Ráo Holkar at Indor (1801); sends a large force to help the Peshwa against the Holkar; the Peshwa intrigues with him against the Holkar and the English, 608; views the treaty of Bassein with dissatisfaction and is defeated by the English at Assaye and Argaon (1803), 609.  
**SINDIGERE**: in Asandi district in Mysore, inscription at, 492 and note 2, 494, 495, 497, 498, 499.  
**SINDINAGARA**: that is Sinnar in the Násik district, 437; capital of Bhíllama III., 514. See Sindinera and Sinnar.  
**SINDINERA**: modern Sinnar, 512 note 4; birth-place of Dhádyappa, 513, 514.  
**SINDÚRA-LÁNCHEANA**: elephant crest, 552 and note 3.  
**SINGA I.**: Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573; also called Sínha, 574.  
**SINGA II.**: 443; Sinda prince of Yelburga, 573; feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara II., 574.  
**SINGAMALE**: conquered by Vishnuvardhana, 497.  
**SINGANA**: 443, 574. See Singa II.  
**SINGANADEVARASA**: (1045) feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara I., 439.  
**SINGAYYA DEVANANAYAKA**: the Yádava king, Mahádeva's officer (1264), 528.  
**SINGHAN**: Rájput rája of Devagiri, conquers Panhála at the end of the twelfth century, 587. See Singhara the Devagiri Yádava king.  
**SINGHANA**: another name of Jayasínha III. the Western Chálukya prince, 453. Same as the Yádava prince Sínharája, 235; 236; 516; 517. Kalachurya king, son of Bijjala; 471, 477; succeeds his brother (1183), 489. Devagiri Yádava king (1210-1247) 252, 519; succeeds his father, 239, 522; his epithets and titles, 243, 522-523; his feudatories and officials, 523-524; his capitals, 520; his conquests and defeat of the Musalmáns, 240-243, 506, 524-525, 549, 557, 558, 583; his treaty with Lavaraprásáda of Gujarát (1232), 241, 525; his chief astrologer, 244, 526.  
**SINGHAVARMA**: another name of: inihavarman I., 320 note 6.  
**SINGHAD**: fort, garrisoned by the Mughals, stormed and taken by Tánáji Málusara for Shiváji (1671), 594; given to the Peshwa by the Pant Sachiv, 601;  
**SINNAR**: in the Násik district, 437, 512 note 4, 513, 514, 515.  
**SION**: causeway of, built (1798-1803), 124.  
**SIPÁH SALÁR**: title of Asad Khán, 642.  
**SIPRAKA**: founder of the Andhrabhrityas, overthrows the Kávyas, 155; corrupted form of Simuka, 156.  
**SIRHATTI**: captured by Hari Pant the Peshwa's general (1767), 661.  
**SIRÁSENA**: 167. See Sakasena.  
**SIRJI ANJANGAON**: treaty of (1803), 629.  
**SIRÍSHAPADRAKA**: modern Sísodrá, 314 and note 2.  
**SIRIXÁDEVÍ**: daughter of the Kalachurya Bijjala and wife of the Sinda prince Chávuṇḍa II., 470, 477, 573, 576. Wife of the Hāṅgal Kādamba Śāntivarman II., 559, 561.  
**SIRIYÁLA**: Śiva's attendant, 482.  
**SIRO POLIMIOS**: mentioned by Ptolemy as governor of the Northern Province, identified with Pulumáyi, 158.  
**SIRPUR**: inscription at, 425.  
**SIRUR**: inscription at, 200, 387, 401 notes 2 and 3, 405 412 note 8, 436 note 2, 529, 538 note 8. See Sripura in the Dhárvar district. In the Poona district, head-quarter of the subsidiary force of the English (1813), 610.

**SĪSUKA**: founder of the Andhrabhṛitya dynasty (B.C. 73), uproots the Kāpvas and Sungas, 163. See Simuka.

**SĪSUPĀLA**: Pārthiva or Pahlava king, 318.

**SĪTĀ**: wife of Rāma, 28, 135.

**SĪTĀBALDI**: near Nāgpur, inscription at, 425; 450.

**SIVA**: god, 468, 469; new mode of worshipping, 220, 477-484; Paraśurāma acquires the seven Kohkars by the boon of, 282 note 6; family god of the Pallavas, 319 and note 3, 359; of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 387; of the Thāna Śilāhāras, 17; of the Guttas, 578, 580; temple of, at Ellorā, 391; temple of, 533; built by the Gutta prince Vira-Vikramāditya II., 583; god, grant to, 572; father of Kādamba Mayūravarma I., 560; Trilochana-Kādamba springs from a drop of sweat from the forehead of, 566; union of, with the Sindhu, 577.

**SĪVABHAKTAS**: Siva worshippers, 477.

**SĪVACHITTACHATTAYADEVA**: 571. See Shashthadeva II.

**SĪVADATTA**: Abhira prince, 177.

**SĪVADHARĪ**: Govinda III. allots land to, 198.

**SĪVAGUPTA**: inscription of, 425.

**SĪVAKUMĀRA**: 288.

**SĪVAMĀRA I**: Western Gaṅga king (713), 301 note 1.

**SĪVAMĀRA II.**: Western Gaṅga king, 301 note 1.

**SĪVĀRA**: inscriptions at, 302.

**SĪVARATHA**: Kādamba prince, 289.

**SĪVARPATNA**: in Mysore, inscriptions at, 302.

**SĪVĀKṚTI**: priest of the god Kalleśvaraḍeva of Kittūr, 571.

**SĪVASKANDAVARMAN**: Pallava king, grant of, 279 note 1, 319 note 2, 320 and note 2.

**SĪVASKANDHA**: Andhrabhṛitya king, successor of Siva Śrī, 156; dates of his reign, 168.

**SĪVA ŚRĪ**: successor of Pulimat, 156; his reign and death, 166; dates of his reign, 168.

**SĪVASVĀTI**: end of the reign of, 165.

**SĪVUNUR**: village, 441 and note 6.

**SIWANĪ VĀKĀTAKA**: records at, 286 note 1.

**SIYAKA HARSRA**: Pāramāra king of Mālwa, 422, 432.

**SIYĀLĀRA**: 536. See Śilāhāras.

**SKANDA**: see Kārtikeya.

**SKANDAGUPTA**: defeats the Nāgas, 281 note 3.

**SKANDASENA**: vassal of the Pallava king Mahendrāpotarāja, 328.

**SKANDĀSISHYA**: 322 note 7.

**SKANDAVARMAN**: Pallava king, 324.

**SKANDAVARMAN I.**: Pallava king, 320, 321.

**SKANDAVARMAN II.**: Pallava king, 320 note 6, 321.

**SKANDAVARMAN III.**: Mahārāja, son of Singhavarman, 320 note 6.

**SLAVES**: 54; buying and selling of, 56; 71.

**SMITH**: General, commander of Bāji Rāo II.'s subsidiary force, marches on Poona and pursues Bāji Rāo II. (1817-18), 611.

**SOBHANARASA**: feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Satyaśraya, 432.

**SOCIETY OF JESUS**: 59.

**SODHANA**: chief secretary of Singhara, 245.

**SODRE**: Vincent, sails along the coast as far as Cambay (1503), 43.

**SOGAL**: in the Belgaum district, inscription at, 428, 553.

**SOHANT**: Hāṅgal Kādamba Kāmadeva's general killed in battle with Vira-Ballāja II., 563.

**SOIDEVA**: officer of Jaitugi I., 521.

**SOLADAGANDA**: *biruda* of Baddiga the Chālukya king, 380.

**SOLAR RACE**: 583.

**SOLDADOS**: Portuguese soldiers, 55.

**SOLDIERS**: native, 55.

**SOMA**: Śilāhāra king of Thāna, defeated by the Devagiri Yādava king Mahādeva, 247. See Someśvara. The moon, 339. Hāṅgal Kādamba, 475. See Sovideva. Hoysala king, 507. See Vira-Someśvara, Someśvara, and Sovideva. Son of Atri, 511.

**SOMADEVA**: author of the Kathāsaritsāgara, 170. Author of the Yaśastilaka, 207. Author of the Kīrtikaumudī, 241, 525 note 5. See Someśvara. Author of the Śabdārpavachandrikā, 549. Chālukya prince of Saṅgamaśvara, 224. Kalachurya Someśvara's officer, 486. Kādamba ruler of the Pānuṅgal province, 564 and note 6.

**SOMALADEVI**: wife of Hoysala Vira-Someśvara, 493, 508.

**SOMANA**: Kalachurya Saṅkama's officer, 487.

**SOMANĀTHA**: temple of, at Alande, 482; god, grants to, 569, 531.

**SOMANĀTHAS**: of the south, 482.

**SOMAVAMŚA**: Lunar race, 339, 383, 389, 490, 512, 569, 578.

**SOMESHVAR**: Śilāhāra king, 21. See Soma.

**SOMEŚVARA**: author of the Kīrtikaumudī, 213, 241. See Somadeva. Thāna Śilāhāra king, 247. See Soma. Kalachurya king, 227, 464, 484. See Soma. God, grant of, land to, 227; inscriptions at the temple of, at Kalasāpur, 417 note 1; at Lakshmeshwar, 455 note 6; at Kallukeri, 528 and note 2.

**SOMEŚVARA I.**: Western Chālukya king (1044-1068) succeeds his father; his *biruda*, 214, 438; his wives and sons; records of his reign, 438; his feudatories, 439; his aunt and two of his wives hold government; makes Kalyāṇa his capital, 215, 427, 428, 440; provinces of, 435, 439-440; his capital burnt by the Chōla king, 350 note 8; his successful wars with the Chōlas of Kāñchi, the Pāramāras of Mālwa, and the Kalachuris of Dāhala, 214-215, 441, 441; drowns himself in the Tuṅgabhadra, 215-216, 442.

**SOMEŚVARA II.**: Western Chālukya king (1069-1076), 229; claims to have levied tribute from the Chēra, Chōla, Pāṇḍya, and Pallava kings, 333; rules Belvola and Furigere under his father, 440; appointed prince-regent, 215, 442; succeeds his father; his *biruda* and records of his reign, 216, 442; his feudatories, 443, 453, 454, 492, 515, 561, 574, 577; falls into evil courses and is abandoned by his

- brothers, 216, 444; enters into an alliance with Rājiga against his brother Vikramāditya VI.; is defeated and taken prisoner, 217, 445, 446, 447.
- SOMEŚVARA III.**: Western Chālukya king (1126-1138-9) succeeds his father, 221, 455; his *viruda* and title, 221, 455; records of his time, 455; his feudatories, 456, 470, 498, 562; is represented as the author of the *Abhilashitārthachintāmaṇi* or *Mānasollāsa*, 221, 456.
- SOMEŚVARA IV.**: (1183-1189), 223; his *viruda*; is also called *Vīra-Someśvara*; revives the Western Chālukya sovereignty, 463, 489; secures the help of Brahma, 464; establishes himself at Anṇigere in the Dhārwar district, 223, 465; secures Kalyāṇa the capital, 465; laves the feet of Ekāntada-Rāmayya, 464; his feudatories and officials, 465-466, 518, 563; Bhīllama defeats his general Brahma, 502, 556; 582; is driven back into the extreme south-west of his dominions, and with him the dynasty of the Western Chālukyas of Kalyāṇi comes to an end, 466.
- SOMEŚVARABHATTA**: Western Chālukya king Someśvara II.'s officer, 443.
- SOMEŚVARADEVA**: Yādava king, Kṛṣṇa's preceptor (1251), 527.
- SOMEŚVARA-PANDITA**: Sivunūr village, granted by Someśvara I. to, 441.
- SOMNĀT**: 4.
- SOMNĀTH**: port of Gujārāt, 25.
- SOMNĀTH PATTAN**: town, 148.
- SONKEHR**: Rāja of, 31.
- SOPĀRA**: port, 1, 2; Silāhāra town, 16; Silāhāra port, 21; near Bassein, 543.
- SORAB**: port, under the Gujārāt kings, 30; grant at (692), 309, 369 and note 5; inscription at, 529.
- SORATŪR**: inscription at, 421; south of Gadag, 504, 520.
- SORPĀRAGA**: modern Supārā, 148.
- SORPARAKA**: 174, 176.
- SOUBĀRĀH**: 4.
- SOUPPARA**: modern Supārā, 174.
- SOUTHERN INDIA**: notices of, in ancient Indian literature and inscriptions, 138.
- SOUTHERN KONKAN**: added to Kolhāpur, Silāhāra kingdom, 254; Silāhāras of, 535.
- SOUTHERN MARĀTHĀ COUNTRY**: Jainism flourished in, 191; the chiefs of, kept at peace by General Wellesley (1803), 663; wrested from the Marāthās by Colonel T. Munro (1817), 664-665.
- SOUTH KANARA**: district, 282 note 5.
- SOUTH KONKAN**: branch of the Silāhāra dynasty, 253.
- SOVANAṬṬA**: Kalachurya Saṅkama's officer, 487.
- SOVARASA**: Kalachurya Bijjala's accountant, 473.
- SOVIDEVA**: Kalachurya king (1167-1177), 471; succeeds his father, 227, 484; his *virudas*, epithets, and titles; his queen Bāvaladevi sings in the presence of an influential assembly and obtains his consent to grant land to the god Someśvara and fourteen Brāhmins, 227, 484; his other seat of government, 485; his feudatories, 485-486. Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II.'s officer, 458. Hāngal Kādamba, 475. See Soma.
- SOVIDEVARASA**: Hāngal Kādamba, 486.
- SOYIMARASA**: Hāngal Kādamba prince and feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Someśvara I., 439.
- S'RĀDDHAS**: offerings to the manes, 249.
- S'RAMAKA**: governor of Govardhana, 150.
- S'RĀVAKAS**: Jains, 437 note 5.
- S'RAVANA BELGOLA**: records at, 306, 500, 505; epitaph at, 407; inscription at, 420, 424, 498, 501, 502, 507 and note 3; Jain temples at, 495.
- S'RESHTHAGIRI**: mountain, 149.
- S'RIBHARA**: *viruda* of Rājasiṃha the Pallava king, 329; of Narasiṃhavarmān II., 330; of Narasiṃha the Pallava king, 331.
- S'RIBHAYANA**: 198, 395.
- S'RIDHARA**: *viruda* of Nandivarman, 325; Kalachurya Bijjala's officer, 475.
- S'RIBHARSHA**: defeated by Dantidurga, 194.
- S'RIBHARSHAPURA**: 413. See Harshapura.
- S'RĪKARANĀDHĪPA**: chief secretary, 243, 248, 530 and note 1.
- S'RĪKARANAPRABHU**: 248. See S'rīkaranādhīpa.
- S'RĪKHETAKA**: 404, 413. See Khetaka.
- S'RĪMANTGAD**: hill fort, 504.
- S'RĪMAGNA**: city, capital of the Yādava dynasty, 231; Dṛiḍhaprāhāra establishes himself at, 512.
- S'RĪNIDHI**: *viruda* of Narasiṃha the Pallava king, 331.
- S'RĪNĪLAYA**: country, 356, 357.
- S'RĪPARVATA**: holy place, 284 note 4; mountain, 286 and note 4. See S'rīsāila.
- S'RĪPATI**: Bhāskarāchārya's brother, 244.
- S'RĪPATI IYARASA**: Vikramāditya VI.'s minister of peace and war for Kanarese districts, 452.
- S'RĪ-PRITHIVĪVALLABHA**: *viruda* of Pulikeśin I., 343 and note 6.
- S'RĪPŪJYAPĀDA**: 191. See Pūjyapāda.
- S'RĪ PULIMAI**: 11.
- S'RĪPURA**: modern Śirur, 196.
- S'RĪPURUṢHA**: Muttarasa, 301 note 1; Western Gaṅga king, 301 note 1, 302, 303.
- S'RĪPURUṢHA PRITHIVĪ KONGANI**: (762-777) 300; Muttarasa, 302. See S'rīpuruṣha Muttarasa.
- S'RĪRĀJA**: Yādava king, 231.
- S'RĪRANGAM**: in the Trichinopoly district, 508.
- S'RĪSĀILA**: king of, subdued by Dantidurga, 194; hill, 286 note 4; 480; Karpūl territory, 389; kingdom, 403 note 3.
- S'RĪŚĀTAKARNI**: 155. See S'ātakarpi.
- S'RĪVALLABHA**: secondary name of Govinda III., 195, 394; of Kṛṣṇa I., 390; 419 note 1.
- S'RĪVALLABHA SENĀNDARĀJA**: Sendraka prince, 292; marries his sister to Kirtivarman I., 345; 356.
- S'RĪVARDHANA**: town, captured by the Yādava king Bhīllama, 233, 520.
- S'RĪVATSA**: *gotra*, 482.

**S'RIYAMBÁTAKA** : village, 348.  
**S'RUTAKIRTI** : 287.  
**S'RYÁŚRAYA S'ILÁDITYA** : Jayasimha's son, rules southern Gujarāt as his father's regent, 187.  
**STAMBHA** : leader of the confederacy against Govinda III., 395.  
**ST. ANNE** : Roman Catholic church at Bāndra, destroyed (1737) by the Portuguese themselves, 84.  
**ST. BONAVENTURA** : Portuguese church at Yerangal, 65.  
**ST. CECILIA** : Portuguese church at Ponçar, 57.  
**STEVENSON, Dr., 26.** Colonel, moves to Gār Dhond to help General Wellesley in the Dakhan, 608-609; stations his army at Purenda (1802); takes Asirgād and Burhānpur from Sindia, 629.  
**STHĀNĀKA** : Thāna, 542, 543, 544, 548.  
**STHĀNĀKAMANDALA** : Thāna, prince of, reinstated by the Karāḍ S'ilāhāra Vijayāditya, 570.  
**STHĀNĀKUNDŪRA** : Tālgund, 287.  
**STHĀNUGŪDHAPURA** : modern Tālgund, Brāhman established in, 561.  
**STHĀVARAPALLIKĀ** : identified with Chhārolī, 392.  
**ST. LUBIN** : French adventurer, lands at Collaby (1777), is well received by Nāna Phadnavis and is dismissed from Poona (1778), 102, 103.  
**ST. PETERSBURG** : dictionary, 278 note 2.  
**STRABO** : (B.C. 50 to A.D. 20), 1.  
**STRAKŪTAKA** : 178.  
**STŪPAS** : of Aśoka, 354; at Kolhāpur, 538 note 8.  
**SUBĀHU** : Yādava king, 231, 512.  
**SUBHĀTUNGA** : Akālavarsha, of Gujarāt branch of Mālikheḍ Rāshtrakūta, 408, 409. *Biruda* of Kṛishṇa I., 390; of Kṛishṇa II., 410.  
**SUBSIDIARY FORCE** : establishment of at Poona (1813) and Sirūr by the English, 610.  
**SUDHĀGAD** : 32. See Bharap.  
**SŪDĪ** : grant from, 302 note 2, 303 note 7, 419; in Dhārwar district, inscription at, 434, 435 note 4, 441 and note 6, 477; records at, 573, 576.  
**SUEZ** : ships built at, 45.  
**SUGANDHAVARTI** : modern Saundatti, 143, 439. See Saundatti.  
**SUGANDHAVARTIN** : Saundatti, 550.  
**SUGGALADEVĪ** : wife of the Western Chālukya king Jayasimha II., 435.  
**SUGGALE** : 435. See Suggaladevī.  
**SUGRĪVA** : monkey king, 135; met by Rāma, 142.  
**SUKETUVARMA** : king of the Konkan, 14.  
**SUKRITASAMKĪRTANA** : 431 note 1.  
**SŪKTIMUKTĀVALI** : anthology of select verses from Sanskrit poets, 245.  
**SULAIMĀN** : Arab merchant (851), 22, 387, 388.  
**SULBIMĀN** : 4. See Sulaimān.  
**SULLIYŪR** : village, 377.  
**SULTĀN AKBAR** : Aurangzeb's fourth son, revolts against his father, joins the Marāthās (1681), and accompanies Sambhāji to the

siege of Janjira (1682), 76-77; goes to Vengurla to leave the country but is prevailed on to return (1683), 77; goes to Vishālgad with Sambhāji and retreats; goes with Sambhāji to invest Bassein; abandons Sambhāji and goes to Persia in an English ship (1688), 78.  
**SULTĀN MAUZIM** : Aurangzeb's son, afterwards emperor Bahādur Shāh, sacks villages between Raygad and Vengurla, 77.  
**SULTĀN MĀZUM** : governor of the Deccan, confirms Shivāji in his jāhgir of Poona, Supa, and Chākan, and retains the forts of Purandhar and Sinhagad, 591.  
**SULTĀN SIKANDAR** : son and successor of Ali Adil Shāh, 653.  
**SUMANTI** : counsellor of Mādhavasena, 147.  
**SUNDARA PĀNDYADEVA** : 508. See Jātāvarman.  
**SUNGA** : dynasty, 146; Purāṇic dynasty, 155.  
**SUNGA BHRIYAS** : Kāpvas or servants of the Sungas, 163.  
**SUNGAS** : duration of the, 162; uprooted by Śisuka, 163.  
**SUNGUCEERS** : pirates from Sangameshvar, 88.  
**SUPA** : surprised by Shivāji (1647), 591.  
**SUPARĀ** : 142; inscriptions at, 146; Aśoka's edicts found at, 146; silver coin found at, 153; coins of Yajña Śrī of, 161; 174; 176.  
**SUPĀREM** : see Supārā.  
**SUPRATĪKA** : Vikramāditya I.'s elephant, 322 note 8.  
**SUPREME COURT** : Portuguese, 52.  
**SURADHENTUPURA** : copperplate grant from, 301 note 1; charter from, 302.  
**SŪRAMĀRA** : battle of, 332, 358; defeat of Pulikeśin II. at, 326.  
**SURĀSHTRA** : ruled by Gotamiputra, 149; conquered by Rudradāman, 160; subjugated by Gotamiputra, 161; Kāthiāwād, 284, 515.  
**SURAT** : capital of Konkan (1561), 33; ranked with Dābhol and Goa, 34; plundered by Shivāji (1663), 68; treaty of (1775), 101; 148; district, 282 note 5, 310, 369, 406; copperplate grant from, 23, 340 note 1, 364 note 4, 389, 412 and note 5.  
**SŪRĀVALUNDŪR** : battle at, 326.  
**SURĒSVARA** : pupil of Saṁkarāchārya, 212.  
**SURGANA** : state in Khāndesh, 633.  
**SURPARAKA** : modern Supārā, visited by Sāhadeva, 142; capital of the Northern Konkan, 143.  
**SURPARAKA** : Sopārā near Bassein, 543.  
**SURVEY** : archæological, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, iii.  
**SŪRYA** : god, 340 note 2.  
**SŪRYAVAMŚA** : Purāṇic genealogy of, 340 note 2; solar race, 569, 583.  
**SŪTRADHĀRIN** : architect, 569.  
**SŪTRAS** : grammatical rules of Pāṇini, 138, 140.  
**SUVARNĀGARUDADHVAJA** : banner of the Devagiri Yādavas, 517; of the S'ilāhāras, 538, 544; of the Rattas, 562.  
**SUVARNĀKĀRAS** : Buddhist goldsmiths, 173.  
**SUVARNAMUKHA** : 148.



SUVARNAVARSHA: *biruda* of Govind IV. the Rāshtrakūṭa king, 205, 416, 417 note 1; of Karkarāja of Gujārāt, 400.

SUVARNAVARSHA KARKARĀJA: Gujārāt Rāshtrakūṭa king, 383; his Baroda grant of, 811 or 812, 387, 399.

SUVARNA-VRISHABHA-DHVAJA: banner of the Kalachuryas, 469.

SUVARNDURG: haunt of pirates, 1, 2; fort, built by Shivāji, 39, 68; description of the fort of, 75; district, taken by the Sidis, 79; Angria's depôt at, 79; its capture by the English (1755), 91; taken by the English for the Peshwa, 111.

SUVISAKHA: Palhava, son of Kalaipa and minister of Rudradāman, settles in Kāthiāwād (150), 317.

SVĀMIDATTA: king of Kottūra, 280.

SVĀMIKARĀJA: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 386.

SVĀMI MAHASENA: favourite god of the Kadambas and the Chalukyas, 287 and note 1, 290 and note 3; 338. See Kārtikeya.

SVĀMIN: title, attached to Brāhmaṇ writers on sacrificial rites, 191. Probably Kārtikeya the god of war, 338.

SVĀMIRĀJA: Chalukya king in the Konkan, slain by Maṅgalesa, 347.

SVĀMIS: pontiffs, 437 note 6.

SVARAJ: personal sovereignty, grant of by the Mughals to Shāhu of a greater portion of the old Bijāpur dominions (1719), 655.

SVAYAMBHUVĀ MANU: mind-born son of Brahman, 278 note 1, 339.

SVAYAMVARA: husband-selection, of Chandralekha, 218, 546.

ŚVETĀMBARA: Jaina sect, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, i., 200.

ŚVETĀPATA: Jain sect, 288.

SYĀDVĀDA: Jain doctrine, 200, 406.

SYEDS: children of, brought up as Christians, 60.

SYKES: Colonel, 12.

SYRIA: country, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.

TADIGAIPADI: 341 note 2.

TADI-MĀLINGI: records at, 308.

TAGADUR: copperplate grant at, 301 note 1.

TAGAR: J6. See Tagara.

TAGARA: town, mentioned by Ptolemy in the second century, 538 note 8; commercial mart, 174, 619; metropolis of Ariaka, identification of, 3, 16 note 4, 7, 174, 538 note 8; original seat of the Silāharas, 16, 233; 536, 546.

TAGARAPURA: 16; 538. See Tagara.

TAGARAPURAPARAMEŚVARA: hereditary title of the Silāharas, 538.

TĀI BAI: wife of the chief of Nipāni, passes off a widow's child as her own, 670.

TAILA I.: Western Chālukya prince of Kalyāṇi, 378, 379. Hangal Kādamba, 559. See Tailapa I.

TAILA II.: Ahavamalla-Nūrmaji, Western Chālukya king (973-997), 379; his *biruda*, titles, and records of his time, 428-434; marries the

Raṭṭa princess Jākaladevi, 425; overthrows the Rāshtrakūṭa Kakka II. (973), 306, 385, 424, 426, 542 note 4; acquires the whole Rāshtrakūṭa kingdom, 431; restores the Chālukya power, 336 and note 2, 342; 427; his enemy Muñja killed by the Yādava Bhīlamma, 433, 552; 553; 576. See Tailapa. Hangal Kādamba, 559, 561. See Tailapa II.

TAILA III.: brother and successor of the Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II., 457 and note 3; his *biruda* and records of his reign, 459 and notes 3 and 4; his feudatories and officials, 460, 472, 473, 474, 484, 494, 501, 564, 575; his capitals and the date of his death, 461; 484; 494; 501; 564; 575.

TAILAHA: 468. See Tailama.

TAILAMA: Hangal Kādamba feudatory of the Western Chālukya king Jagadekamalla II. 458, 559, 562.

TAILANGA: country, king of, defeated by the Yādava king Mahādeva, 246, 528.

TAILANGANA: districts, Sivasri's coin found in, 166; later Śātavāhanas in, their dates, 168; 246. See Tailānga.

TAILANGAS: king of, defeated by Jaitrapāla, 239; 522.

TAILAPA: 18, 190, 207-208, 211, 212, 213; 214; 229; 233; 428; 430. See Taila II. the Western Chālukya king.

TAILAPA I.: Hangal Kādamba, 559, 561.

TAILAPA II.: 222, 223, 229, 459. See Taila III. the Western Chālukya king. Hangal Kādamba feudatory of the Western Chālukyas Vikramāditya VI. and Someśvara III., 456, 559, 561, 562.

TAILAPADEVĀ: 462. See Taila III. the Western Chālukya king.

TĀJIKĀ: branch of astrology, 188.

TĀJIKAS: Arabs, army of, vanquished by Pulakeshi, 187, 310, 316, 375.

TAKARIB KHĀN: Mughal officer, captures Sambhāji, 596.

TAKKOLA: Rāshtrakūṭa Kṛishṇa III., kills the Chōla Rājāditya at, 4:9.

TAKSHAKA: hooded serpent, 577.

TALA: fort, 40, 83.

TĀLA: manuscript written on the leaves of, 248.

TĀLAH: capital of the Konkan, 4.

TALAKĀD: inscription at, 302 and note 1; 439, 492; taken by the Hoysala Vishṇuvardhana, 495, 496, 498, 499, 501, 505.

TALAKĀDU-GONDA: Hoysala Vishṇuvardhana's *biruda*, 494.

TĀLAPADEVĀ: Chālukya king, 587.

TĀLAPURUMSHAKA: village, 420.

TALAVANAPURA: 299, 495 note 5; 496. See Talakād.

TALEGĀON DĀBHĀDE: the Marāṭha army under India, Holkar, and Haripant meets at, 605.

TALEGĀON DHAMDHERA: Nizām's troops routed by the Marāṭhas at (1751), 627.

TALEKKĀD: Western Gaṅga capital, 299.

TALGHĀT: Ferishta's name for the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix. Pass, opened about 1830, 129.



- TÁLGUND** : inscription at, 287 and note 1, 291 ; 322, 430, 435 and note 10 ; record at, 473 ; in the Shinogga district, 561.
- TÁLIKOT** : battle of, between Rám Ráj of Vijayanagar and the Musalmán confederation of Ahmadnagar Bijapur Bidar and Golkonda ; complete defeat and death of Rám Ráj (1564), 645.
- TAL-KONKAN** : lowlands, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix.
- TALUPÁKA** : country, 334.
- TÁMARAMUGE** : village, 377.
- TAMBAPANNI** : modern Ceylon, province outlying Asoka's dominion, 116.
- TÁMBRAPURI** : in B.ġaũm, 527.
- TAMIL** : non-Aryan language, 137 ; people, 499. See *Tigula's Chronicle*, 300.
- TANA** : Thána, 4.
- TÁNÁJI MÁLUSRA** : Shiváji's friend, is present at the meeting of Shiváji with Afzul Khán, 592 ; storms the fort of Sinhgad ; his death, 594.
- TANGERS** : 534.
- TANJÁPURI** : modern Tanjore, besieged by Bútuga, 419 note 7.
- TANJOR** : 133, 141.
- TANJORE** : 419 ; grant, 301 note 1.
- TANKA** : its king subdued by Dantidurga, 195 ; country, king of, 389.
- TANNA** : kingdom of, 5. See Thána.
- TÁNTHI KONTHA** : village, 334.
- TÁPI** : river, 133, 134, 148, 199, 203, 231, 241.
- TÁPI-TATA-DESA** : country on either side of the river Tápí, 134.
- TAPTĪ** : the river, 282 note 5, 310, 353 note 2, 359, 525.
- TÁRÁBÁI** : Rájáram's widow, regent of the Marátha kingdom, 597 ; retakes Panhála (1710) and makes Kolhápur her residence and the capital of the younger branch of the family of Shiváji, 81, 598 ; her intrigues ; Damáji Gaikwád joins her, 601 ; her rebellion (1754), 602 ; her death (1761), 603.
- TARATS** : 42.
- TÁRÁNÁTH** : author of the history of Buddhism, 171.
- TÁRÁPUR** : 8 ; town, seized by Bhimrája, 27 ; attacked by the Abyssinians (1559), 48 ; thánádári, attacked by the Mughals, 54 ; Portuguese fort at, 66 ; Raghunáthráo seeks shelter at, 302.
- TARDAVÁDI** : territorial division, 298 notes 2 and 3 ; governed by officers of the Western Chálukyas of Kalyáni, 367, 431, 440, 443, 456, 458, 460, 470 ; governed by Kalachurya officers, 473, 485 ; by an officer of the Devagiri Yádavas, 521.
- TÁRÁDEVĪ** : wife of Jogamarasa, 406 note 5, 448.
- TARAKÁGÁHARA** : village, 365.
- TÁRAKESVARA** : temple of, at Hángal, inscription at, 505 note 3, 563 note 3.
- TÁRÁNÁD** : district, 505.
- TÁRGAON** : town, remains with Sháhu, 656.
- TA-TESIN** : Chinese for Dakshina, 133.
- TÁVAREYAGHATTA** : mountain pass of Távare, 433.
- TAVERNIER** : English traveller (1665), 695.
- TAX** : on tobacco, 53 ; on houses and shops, 99, 100 ; on grazing, wood-cutting, trades, and fishing, 123 ; thirty-six taxes levied in the Northern Konkan, 125.
- TÁYALŪR** : in Mysore, inscription at, 318 note 14, 332.
- TAYLOR** : Dr., 253 note 2.
- TEBOMLAŪRA** : village, 365 note 1.
- TEREROWRA** : Firawade, 548 note 1.
- TEJIRÁJA** : Tejimayya or Tejugi the Western Chálukya king Komeśvara IV.'s officer, 465 ; Kalachurya Kovidēva's officer, 485.
- TEJUGI** : 465. See Tejirája.
- TELANG** : Mr., 174, 356 note 1.
- TELINGÁNA** : princes of, 533.
- TELUGA** : 308.
- TELUGU** : Non-Aryan language, 137.
- TELUNGA** : country, kings of, uprooted and established by Kinghapa, 214, 522, 524-525 and note 1.
- TEMPLES** : despoiled of their riches by the Portuguese (1594), 59.
- TEMPLE** : Major, 346 note 4.
- TEN** : village, 361 note 1.
- TENÁ** : village, in the Navasári division, 203.
- TENEVALAGE** : Bhillama reigns at, 520 and note 5.
- TENNA** : identified with Tená, 203, 415.
- TERAVAN** : village, 223, 224.
- TERAVÁTAKA** : identified with Teravan, 223, 467.
- TERDÁL** : in Sângli state, 431 ; inscription at, 548 ; records at, 551, 556.
- TEREKHOL** : southern boundary of the Konkan, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix.
- TERKŪR** : invaded by Hoysaja Vishnuvardhana, 496.
- TERWAN** : in the Ratnágiri district, copperplate grant from, 466 ; granted to a Bráhman, 467.
- TESUKA** : 233.
- TEVUR** : 214 ; capital of the Kalachuri family, 225. See Tripura.
- TEWAR** : 380 ; near Jabalpur, 527. See Tripura.
- THAGS** : 126.
- THÁHIRIKÁ** : country, 364.
- THÁKURS** : wild tribe, 125.
- THAL** : town seized by Bhimrája, 27.
- THÁNA** : district, 282 note 5, 298 note 2, 310, 404, 515, 538 note 8, 541 ; caves in, 9 ; capital of the North Konkan under the Siláháras, 16 ; 24 ; 542 ; Siláhára port, 21 ; its decay as a port, 7 ; 33 ; Siláhára princes of, reinstated by their Karáđ relatives, 548, 570 ; Siláhára dynasty of, destroyed by the Devagiri Yádava king Mahádeva, 247 ; copperplate grants from, 247, 248, 529, 543 ; martyrdom of four friars at, 5 ; capital of the Konkan province of the Gujarát Musalmán kingdom, 33 ; pays tribute to the Portuguese, 46 ; Portuguese fort at, 66 ; taken by the Maráthás (1787), 84 ; taken by the English (1774), 85,

- 100-101; condition of, 108; Trimbakji Denge imprisoned in the fort of (1815), 610.
- THANAVI: village, 404.
- THANAWA: village, 404.
- THANESAR: 135.
- THIBETAN: language, 201.
- THOMAS: Mr., 166, 167.
- THURNÁVI: modern Thanavi or Thanawa, 404.
- TIASINES: identified with Chastana, 159.
- TIDGUNDI: in the Bijápúr district, 450; copper-plate grant from, 553, 577.
- TIGADAHALLY: inscription at, 509.
- TIGULAS: Tamil people, ousted by Gaṅgarāja, 499.
- TIKKA: of the Kadamba stock, father-in-law of Vikramāditya VI., 448.
- TILAWALLI: village, 281 note 3; in Dhárwār district, inscription at, 240, 438 note 3, 440 note 1, 524 note 1.
- TIMBER: trade of Bassein, 36.
- TIM RÁJ: son of Rám Ráj of Vijayanagar, 645.
- TINNEVELLY: 277.
- TIPPARASA: Yádeva king Mahádeva's officer (1269), 528.
- TIPPOJA: architect, builds the temple at De-gáruve, 569.
- TIPPOO SULTÁN: 108. See Tipu.
- TIPPUR: inscription at, 309 and note 1; given to Gaṅgarāja by Vishnuvardhana, 500.
- TIPU: his treacherous conduct towards the chief of Nargund; forcibly circumcises a large number of Hindus (1785), 660; makes a treaty with the Maráthas (1787), 661; Southern Marátha Country taken from him (1792), 662.
- TIRAVADA: place of residence of Gaṅgarāditya, Śiláhara ruler of Kolhápúr, 255; modern Tiravadi, 547, 548.
- TIRTHAKHANDA: part of Hemádrī's Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi; treats of pilgrimages to holy places, 249.
- TIRUKKALUKUNRAM: inscription at, 318 note 3, 322 note 7, 419, 421.
- TRUMAKÚDLU-NARASIPUR: taluka in Mysore, 284 note 4.
- TIVARÁJA: conquers the Nágas, 281 note 3.
- TRILI: musical instrument of the Ráshtrakútas of Málkhed, 387.
- TOD: Colonel, connects Anahilaváda kings with Kalyán and Konkan, 27.
- TOGOCHCHEDU: grant from, 369.
- TOKA: 353 note 2; sacred place of the Hindus at the meeting of the Pravará with the Godá, 627.
- TONDA: Tondai, Tonḍira, Tunḍira, Tunḍaka, country, 318.
- TONDA: chieftains, Pallavas, 496.
- TONDAI: 318. See Tonḍa.
- TONDAIMÁN: Karuṇákara, Pallava chief and general of the Eastern Chalukya Kulottunga-chodadeva I., 333.
- TONDANÚR: modern Tonḍúr, near Seringapatam, Vira-Ballája III.'s place of retirement, 510.
- TONDÍRA: 318. See Tonḍa.
- TONNÚR: 510. See Tonḍanúr.
- TORARON: port, 1.
- TORAGALE: Torgal territorial division, 298 note 2, 431; 465; 523.
- TORAGALEYA - DEVARASA: probably identical with Devarāja, 528.
- TORAGARE: territorial division, 435, 440.
- TORAMÁNA: foreign invader conquers Málwa between A.D. 484-510, 312.
- TORAMARA: country, 369.
- TORANAGAL - BRAHMADEVA: inscription at the temple of at Sírúr, 436 note 2.
- TORGAL: territorial division, 431; taken by Ali Adil Sháh (1573), 645.
- TORKHEDE: grant at, 395, 399, 401, 409.
- TORNA: hill fort, taken by Shiváji (1646), 591.
- TOVAREYAGHATTA: mountain pass, 433. See Távarayaghatta.
- TOYIMADEVA: Kádamba feudatory of Jayasinhha II., 435, 437, 560, 564.
- TRADE: under Andhrabhṛityas and S'átaváhanas, 174, 176; Portuguese royal monopoly of, 61; Portuguese, 62.
- TRAIKÚTAKA: era, comes to be called Kalachuri or Cheḍi era, 178-179, 294; coin, 295 note 1. See Traikútakas.
- TRAIKÚTAKAS: charter issued from the camp of the, driven by the Kshatrapas, retire to Central India and assume the name of Haihaya and Kalachuri, 294; finally destroy the power of the Kshatrapas and regain possession of their capital (249-50), 294, 295.
- TRAILOKYAMAHÁDEVÍ: Haihaya princess; wife of Chalukya king Vikramāditya II., builds a Siva temple, 190, 296, 374, 377, 414 note 4.
- TRAILOKYAMALLA: *viruda* of Someśvara I., 214, 438; of Tailapa II. or Taila III., 222, 459.
- TRAILOKYEŚVARA: temple of Siva at Pattadakala built by Trailokyamahádeví, wife of Vikramāditya II., 190, 374; 377.
- TRANJÍPURA: town, 516. See Tanjápurí.
- TRANQUEIRA: stockaded fort, 48.
- TRAVANCORE: state, 277, 282 note 5.
- TRAVELLERS: Arab, 209.
- TREARY: between Rámadeva king of Devagiri and Allá-ud-din Khilji, 251; between the Peshwa and the Mughals (1760), 627; of partition between Sátara and Kolhápúr (1730), 82, 656; between the English and the Sidis (1733), 83; with the Maráthas (1739), 97; of Surat, 101; of Purandhar, 103; of Sálbye (1782), 106; between the Pant Pratidhi and the Peshwa (1784), 106; between the Maráthas and Tipu (1787), 661; of Mahád (1796), 110; of Bassein (1803), 111; of Poona (1817), 115, 611; with the Jáhگیرdars (1818), 612; between the Angria and the English (1822), 127.
- TRIAL BY ORDEAL: 556 and note 5, 571 and note 3.
- TRIBHOG-ABHYANTARA-SIDDHI: 440, 448.
- TRIBEUVANÁCHÁRYA: 376. See Guṇja.

- TRIBHUVANADHĪRA NULAMBA: Pallava king, 332, 421.
- TRIBHUVANAMALLA: *biruda*, assumed by the Western Chálukyas, 211; *biruda* of Western Chálukya king Vikramāditya V., 434; of Vikramāditya II. or VI., 216, 445, 447; of Someśvara IV., 463; of Kalachurya Bijjala, 470, 471, 474; *biruda* of Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 492, 493, 494; of Narsimha I., 500; of Viraballála, 501. Páṇḍya feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 452. Goa Kádamba prince, 565, 571.
- TRIBHUVANÁSHAYA-NÁGAVARDHANA: Nirpan grant of, 357, 359 note 1.
- TRICHINOPOLY: district in the Madrás Presidency, 508.
- TRIKALINGA: country, 522.
- TRIKALINGAS: king of, killed by Jaitugi, 239.
- TRIKÚTA: town, 179; in Aparánta (Konkan), 294; kingdom, 403 note 3.
- TRIKÚTAKAS: kings of Central and South Gujarát and North Konkan, 13.
- TRIKÚTESVARA; inscription in the temple of, at Gadag, 432 note 7, 506 note 3, 518 note 4 520.
- TRILOCHANA-KÁDAMBA: sprung from a drop of sweat of the god Śiva after the conquest of Tripura, 286 note 2, 342, 566. See Jayanta.
- TRILOCHANA-PALLAVA: 340.
- TRILOCHANAPÁLA: king of Látadeśa, 310 note 1, 412 note 5, 431.
- TRIMBAKA: fort, surprised by the Maráthás (1751), 627.
- TRIMBAKJI DENGLE: Báji Ráo II.'s chief adviser, 609; commissions Nároba Takti, Pátel of Karambha, to clear the Gangthari of Bhils, 630; takes Chatursing prisoner (1812), 114, 610; in the zenith of his power (1813-1814), 610; murders Gangádhara Shástri (1814), 610; his imprisonment in and escape from the fort of Thána (1815-16), 115, 610; levies men and stirs the country (1817), 610; is surrendered to the English by the Peshwa and is imprisoned in the fort of Thána (1818), 119, 610.
- TRIMBAKRÁO DÁBHÁDE: succeeds his father as the Senápati of the Maráthás (1721); incited by Nizám-ul-Mulk to march against Báji Ráo I., is defeated and falls in the action (1731), 600.
- TRIMBAKRÁO MÁMÁ: commander of the army of the Regency; defeated by Raghunáthráo near Pandharpur, 604.
- TRINETRA: Kádamba king, 342. God Śiva, 580, 581.
- TRIPARAVATA: modern Murgod in the Parasagá taluka of the Belgaum district, 285 note 6.
- TRIPURA: modern Tevur, 225, 240; capital of the Kalachuri dynasty, 179, 181, 380, 418, 527; capital of the Chedi country, 225, 240; demon killed by Śiva, 286 note 2, 566; 380 note 1.
- TRIRÁŚMI: mount, 148.
- TRISTRÁPALI: modern Trichinopoly, inscription at, 331.
- TRIVÁDI: family name among Gujarát Bráhmaṇs, 245.
- TRIVÁTI: musical instrument of the Ráttas, 522.
- TSA-TA-LI: Kshatriyas mentioned by Hwan Tshang, 184.
- TUDÁKA: country, 189.
- TUKÁJI: Kánoji Angria's father, distinguishes himself in Shívaji's fleet, 87.
- TUKÁJI HOLKAR: 604.
- TULÁPUR: Sambháji executed at (1689), 596.
- TULU: kings conquered by Vishnuvardhana, 495, 496, 499; country, subjugated by the Hángal Kádamba Kámadeva, 563.
- TULUVA: country, 282 note 5, 305.
- TUEVALADEVI: Gutta princess, married to Ballála, son of Simha of the Sántáli maṇḍala, 579, 583.
- TULUVAS: defeated by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 496.
- TUMBIGE: inscription at, 432.
- TUNDÁKA: 318. See Tonḍa.
- TUNDIRA: 318. See Tonḍa.
- TUNDIRAPURAI: name of Kāñchi, capital of the Pallava kings, 318.
- TUNGA: river, 441.
- TUNGÁBHADRÁ: river, 186; 198; river the southern boundary of the Ráshtrakúta kingdom under Govinda III., 199; 216, 217; Someśvara I. the Western Chálukya king of Kalyáni drowns himself in the, 215-216, 217, 442; 377, 395, 396, 444, 445, 454, 500, 580, 582 note 4; 669.
- TUNGÁB: hill and shrine, 28.
- TURASHEAS: Musalmán kings of Delhi, 509, 525.
- TURKS: defeat the Portuguese (1586), 45.
- UCHCHANGÍ: capital of Nolambavádi, 319 and note 1; 436; fortress at, reduced by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 496; taken by Hoysala Viraballála II., 505.
- UCHCHANGIDURG: in the Belláry district of the Madrás Presidency, in the Chitaldurg district of Mysore, 285 note 5; 456.
- UCHCHANGIGIRI: lord of, 285 note 5, 564.
- UCHCHASRINGÍ: identified with Uchchangidurg in the Chitaldurg district of Mysore, 285 and note 5.
- UDACHAVVA: goddess, image of, 422 note 3.
- UDAJI CHAWHÁN: seizes the fort of Battis Shirála and is won over by Sháhu by the grant of the *chauth* of Shirála and Karád, 599.
- UDAYACHANDRA: of the Púchán family, renders to his hereditary master Nandivarman Pallava various services, 326-327.
- UDAYACHANDRAMANGALA: modern Udayendiram, 327. See Kumáramangala Vellattúr.
- UDAYADEVAFANDITA: see Niravadyapandita, 191.
- UDAYÁDITYA: officer of Someśvara II., 443. Brother of Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 493, 500.
- UDAYÁDITYA-GANGA-PERMÁDI: Western Ganga prince and feudatory of Vikramāditya VI., 452.

- UDAYADITYA-GANGAPERMANADI-BHUVANAIRKAVIRA: 428 note 4. See Udayaditya-Gaṅga-Permaṇi.
- UDAYADITYA-VIRA-KALARASA: of the Bāṇa race, 486.
- UDAYANA: king, 171; Śābara king, slain at Nelveli by Udayachandra the Pallava general, 326.
- UDAYENDIRAM: in the North Arcot district, Madras, grant from, 299 note 4, 319 note 2; 320 note 6; 322; 324 note 1; 325 note 4; 327, 361.
- UDBHATA: Śiva's attendant, 482.
- UDGIR: battle of, between the Marāṭhās under Sadāshivrao Bhāu and the Nizām (1760), 627.
- UDRAS: subdued by Sahadeva, 142.
- UGRADANDA: LOKADITYA - PARAMESVARAVARMAN: Pallava king, contemporary of Vikramāditya I., 291 note 1. See Parmesvaravarman I.
- UGRADANDA PARAMESVARAVARMAN I.: Pallava king, 329, 330. See Ugradanḍa-Lokāditya-Paramesvaravarman and Paramesvaravarmān I.
- UGRASENĀ: king of Palakka, 280.
- UGRAVARMAN: successor of the Pallava king Arkavarman, 331.
- UJJAIN: in Mālva, 583.
- UJJAYANI: modern Ujjain, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 584.
- UJJAYINI: modern Ujjain, 139; Kshatrapas of, 153; Satraps at, 157; 160, 161, 169, 170; Dantidurga's charity at, 195; 414, 578, 579, 583.
- ULAHALANDAPERUMĀL: temple at Conjeeveram, inscription at, 331.
- ULAVI: town in north Kanara, Basava takes refuge at, 227; Channabasava flies to, 480.
- UMBARĀ: village, 416.
- UMBHEL: village, 370.
- UMBHER: village, 370. See Umbhel.
- UMETĀ: grant, 312 note 7.
- UNDERI: Hemery Island, taken and fortified by the Sids, 72.
- UNDIKAVĀTIKĀ: 386.
- UNDIYANA KOSHHAKA: modern Uṇṇukkāḍu near Conjeeveram, 325.
- UPPALIKĀ: territorial division, 423.
- UPPINAKATTE: given to flames by the kindra prince Achugi II., 574.
- URAN: Śilāhāra town, 16, 21.
- URUKKĀDU: village, near Conjeeveram, 325.
- URUKKĀTTUKKOTTA: Uṇṇukkāḍu near Conjeeveram, 325.
- URU-RANAVIKRĀNTA: *viruda* of Maṅgalesa, 347.
- URUVUPALLI: village, 320.
- USHAVADĀTA: inscriptions of, 148, 149, 151, 157, 173, 176.
- UTKALA: Orissa, 142; king of, defeats Mallugi the Yādava king, 235; 516.
- UTKALAS: people of Orissa, 431.
- UTRICULATA ALBOCERULEA: plant with purple flowers, 28.
- UTTAMABHADRAS: Kshatriyas, king of, relieved by Ushavadāta from an attack of the Mālayas, 148.
- UTTARA-PURĀNĀ: latter half of the Mahā-Purāṇa compiled by Guṇabhadra, 407, 411.
- UTTARA RĀMACHARITA: drama by Bhavabhūti, 136.
- UTTARĀYANA SAMKRĀNTI: the winter solstice, 466.
- UTTUNGABHUJA: father of Nanda, comes from Upper India and settles to the south of the Godāvāri, 340 note 4.
- VĀCHASPATIMISRA: author of the Bhāmatī, 215.
- VADAPADRAKA: village, 399.
- VADDĀRĀVULA: tax, 450, 451.
- VADDIGA: Amoghavarsha the Rāshtrakūta king, successor of Govinda IV., 414 note 1, 418; his *viruda*, epithet, and titles, 418; his wife, 296, 418. Yādava chief of Seunadeśa, feudatory of the Rāshtrakūta king Kṛishṇa III., 231, 232, 420, 513. See Bādagi, Vandiga, and Vādugi.
- VĀDE PĀDEL: caves, 9.
- VADGAON: convention of (1778), 103, 605.
- VADHĪRĀ: village, identified with Berdi, 420.
- VĀDI: Sāvantvādi, insurrection in (1844-45), 129.
- VĀDI: meaning of the word, 298 note 3.
- VĀDUGI: Vaddiga, 231.
- VĀDUGI: Yādava prince of Seunadeśa, successor of Bhīllama III., 234, 515.
- VĀGBHĀTA: medical author, 249.
- VĀGHELA: dynasty of Aṇṇihvād, 525 and note 4, 532 note 1.
- VĀHADI: mountain pass, 469, 497, 575.
- VAIDARBHA: 140.
- VAIDISA: Bescnagar, 407.
- VAIJAYANTĪ: probably Buzantion of the Greek geographers, probably Banavāsi; may be identified with Vijayadurg, 174-175; Kadamba king of, conquered by Kīrtivarman I., 281, 285, 345.
- VAIRAGAD: fort, 620.
- VAIRAMEGHA: *viruda* of Dantidurga, 339 note 5, 399 note 7.
- VAIRĀTAPURA: Hāṅgal, 558.
- VAISHNĀVA: cave, at Bādāmi, completed (578); 346; faith, Hoysaḷas converted to, 491.
- VAISHNAVĪ: one of the divine mothers (Pīciades); 337 note 4.
- VAITARNA: river, the north and south boundary of the Portuguese district of Bassein and Daman, 54, 71.
- VAJJADA I.: North Koṅkaṇ Śilāhāra king, 539. See Vajjadadeva.
- VAJJADA II.: North Koṅkaṇ Śilāhāra king, 539. See Vajjadadeva II.
- VAJJADĀDEV: Vajjada I., 15, 17.
- VAJJADĀDEV II.: Vajjada II., 15, 18, 542 note 6.
- VĀJRA: Kaḷachūrya king Bijjala's son, 471. See Vājradeva.

- VAJRĀDEVA**: Kālachūrya Bijjala's son, 477. See *Vajra*.  
**VAJRAHASTA**: Gaṅga king, 597.  
**VAJRATA**: paramount king of Northern India, defeated by Vinayāditya, 368, 378, 389.  
**VAJRIN**: ruler, Maṅgalaveshṭaka slain by Bhīllana the Devagiri Yādava king, 520.  
**VAKEŚVARA**: village, 334. See *Vakeśvara*.  
**VAKKALERI**: Western Chalukya record from 316, 322, 376; copperplate grant of Kīrtivarman II. from, 327, 330, 374, 377, 378, 427, and note 3.  
**VAKYAPADIYA**: work on Sanskrit grammar, 406.  
**VĀLABHI**: city in Surāshṭra or Kāthiāwād, 515; modern Walā, its kings succeed the Early Guptas in Kāthiāwād; referred to as a *tirtha* or sacred place, 284 and note 4; its king anointed by Vishnuvardhana-Yasodharman to the rule of Kāthiāwād about 526, 382; its king defeated by Harshavardhana (606-648), 314 note 1; Godhrā owned by, 315, 382; at war with Dadda III. (706), 316; stops the progress of the Western Chalukya king Maṅgaleśa, 336; irregularities in the succession of the rulers of, 346 note 4; Rāshtrakūṭas kept back by the kings of; end of the dynasty of, 382.  
**VALAVĀDA**: 548, 549.  
**VALAVĀTA**: modern Valavdem, 255.  
**VĀLAVDEM**: place of residence of Gaṇarāditya the Kolhāpur Śilāhāra ruler, 255.  
**VALENTIA**: Lord (1804), 123.  
**VALIPATTANA**: stronghold founded by Dhammiyana, 537.  
**VALLABHA**: title or epithet of the kings of the Western Chalukya family, 181, 190, 324, 326, 344, 351, 377. Epithet of Buddhavarman of the Gujjarāt branch of the Western Chalukyas of Bādāmi, 359. Epithet assumed by the Rāshtrakūṭa kings Dantidurga, 389, and by Amoghavarsha I., 199, 408 and note 4, 409.  
**VALLABHENDRA**: epithet of Pulikeśin II. used in the Eastern Chalukya records, 351.  
**VALLAM**: near Chingleput, inscription on a rock-cut Śaiva temple at, 328.  
**VALLŪR**: town, passed through by Vishnuvardhana, 496, 498.  
**VALLŪRAKA**: 391 note 6.  
**VALLURIKĀ**: village, 413.  
**VALŪRAKA**: cave monastery at, 149; 175; 391 note 6.  
**VĀLVA**: head-quarters of Mūazzim, 654.  
**VĀMANA**: great-grandfather of Hemādri, 248.  
**VANA-PARVANA**: third book of the Mahābhārata, 278 note 2.  
**VANAVĀSI**: Moggaliputto sends missionaries to, 143-144; 278 note 2; 346, 370. See *Banavāsi*.  
**VANDHĀSUBACHAUKA**: fortress at, 496.  
**VANDIGA**: Yādava king of Seunadeśa, 420; 513. See *Bādagi* and *Vaddiga*.  
**VANGA**: eastern Bengal, 281; king of, brought under subjection, 219; conquered by Kīrtivarman I., 345; by the Gujjarā king, 400; worships the Rāshtrakūṭa king Amoghavarsha I., 402.  
**VANI-DINDORI**: grant found at, 196 note 3, 197, 198 note 2, 199.  
**VANJĀRIS**: grain-carriers, 80.  
**VANKĀPURA**: modern Baṅkāpur, 411.  
**VANKEŚVARA**: village, 334. See *Vakeśvara*.  
**VAPPUKA**: king, slain by the Rāshtrakūṭa king Kṛishṇa III., 420.  
**VAPPUVANNA**: North Konkan Śilāhāra king, 17, 539.  
**VARADĀ**: river, 147.  
**VARĀHA**: king, contemporary of Govinda III., 395.  
**VARĀHA-LANCHHANĀ**: Chalukya crest, 338.  
**VARĀHAMIHĪRA**: contemporary of Vararuchi, 144; author of the *Bṛhatsamhitā*, 310, 431 note 2.  
**VARĀHĪ**: one of the Pleiades, 337 note 4.  
**VARĀLĀTTA**: country, 282 note 5.  
**VARANĀSĪ**: Benares, 284 note 4.  
**VARARUCHI**: author of the *Prākṛita Prakāśa*, one of the nine gems of the court of Vikramāditya, the contemporary of Varāhamihira and Kālidāsa, 144, 171.  
**VARĀTA KINGS**: dispersed by Vishnuvardhana, 496.  
**VĀRDA**: river, 658.  
**VARDANGAD**: fort built by Shivāji (1676), 595.  
**VARDHAKAS**: Buddhist carpenters, 173.  
**VARDHAMĀNAPURA**: town, Jain temple at, 552 note 8.  
**VARIĀVI**: modern Wāriav, 316, 412.  
**VĀRTIKAS**: aphorisms of Kātyāyana, 139, 140.  
**VARUBENNĀ**: river, 356.  
**VARUNA**: god of the ocean, 347. Village in Mysore, inscription at, 380.  
**VASAI**: Bassein, district, 29.  
**VĀSANTIKĀDEVĪ**: goddess Padmavatī, family goddess of the Hoysalas, 490.  
**VĀSANTAPRĪYARĀJA**: vassal of Mahendrapotara, 328.  
**VĀSIN**: perhaps Vazen, 49.  
**VĀSISHTHĪ**: mother of Puṣumāyī, 149; wife of Gotamīputra Śātakarṇi, 151.  
**VĀSISHTHĪPUTRA**: Chaturapana, 153.  
**VĀSISHTHĪPUTRA**: Andhrabhritya king (133-162), 10; Śātakarṇi, identified with Chaturapana, 153-154, 167.  
**VĀSOTA**: fort, siege of (1807), 609.  
**VASTUPĀLA**: minister of Lavaṇaprasāda Vāghelā, 241.  
**VĀSUDEVA**: one of the names of Kṛishṇa, 142.  
**\*Grandfather of Hemādri, 248.**  
**VĀSUKĪ**: Nāga king, 576, 577.  
**VATANAGARA**: district, 398.  
**VATANS**: 34.  
**VĀTĀPI**: identification with modern Bādāmi in Bijāpur district, 280 and note 3, 538 note 8; 351 note 1; 356; destroyed by Narasimhavarman I., 326; taken by Mahāmalla the Pallava king, 328; 329 note 4; capture of by Pulikeśin I., 344, 345; adorned by Kīrtivarman I., 345; installation of the gods Brahma Vishṇu and Maheśvara at (699), 371. See *Bādāmi*.



- VATÁPIKONDA : taker of Vátápi, epithet of Narasimhavarman I. the Pallava king, 322.
- VATÁPIPURA : capital of Pulakesi I., identified with Bádámi, 181; 189. See Vátápi.
- VATAVRIKSHADHVAJA : banner of the Guttas, 578.
- VATSA : family stock, 482.
- VATSARÁJA : king of Ujjain, 393; contemporary of Govinda III., 395.
- VATSA : king of the, driven to the desert of Márvád by Dhruva, 197.
- VÁTSYÁYANA : author of the Kámasútras, 171.
- VATTÚRA : king of, conquered by Kirtivarman I., 281, 345.
- VAUVULATALLA : territorial division, 423.
- VÁYU : Purāṇa, 133, 134, 136, 155, 156, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 177.
- VAZEN : perhaps Vāsind, 49.
- VEADORS : factors, 52, 53.
- VEDÁNGAS : 482.
- VEDÁNTA KALPATARU : commentary on the Vāchस्पतिśra's Bhāmātī, 245.
- VEDĀNTASŪTRABHÁSHYA : Saṃkarāchārya's work, 246.
- VEDAS : 482.
- VEDASIRAS : same as Śiva Śrī, 155.
- VEGAVATÍ : river, 326.
- VEJĀPUR : in the Mahā Kāpṭhā, 359 note 3.
- VELĀPA RAI : former servant of the Vijayanagar king, independent ruler of Bankāpur, defends himself with much vigour against the Musalmāns of Bijāpur (1573), 645.
- VELĀPURA : Belāpura, modern Belūr, town in Mysore, 298; historical authority of the Hoy-salas first connected with, 491 and note 2; 498.
- VELLORE : town, inscription at, 332, 419, 421.
- VELLŪRA : 391 note 6.
- VALLŪRAKA : 391 note 6. See Valūdraka.
- VELUGRĀMA : territorial division, 298 note 2; seat of government of the Raṭṭas, 550, 556, 557.
- VELUGRĀME : Belgaum, 460; province ruled over by the Goa Kādambas, 563, 570.
- VELŪRPPĀDI : village, 422.
- VENETIANS : carriers of Indian goods, join Egyptians, 43.
- VENGAINĀDU : Veṅgi territory of the Eastern Chalukyas, 341 note 2.
- VENGAON : birth-place of Nāna Fáheb, 130.
- VENGĪ : boundaries and identification of, 280; Vishnuvardhana, brother of Pulakesi II., founds the family of Eastern Chalukyas at (about 617), 185, 277, 335 note 1, 352; subjected by the Pallavas (733-747), 326-327; king of, attends on the Rāshtrakūta king Govinda III. as his servant and builds the wall of Malkhed, 198, 396; 402-403; conquered by Amoghavarsha I., 199, 402; territory, overrun by Kṛishṇa II., 412; conquered by Vikramāditya II. also styled VI., 215, 442; king of, seizes the throne of Kāñchi and is defeated by Vikramāditya II., 217, 234, 445, 525; king of, subdued by the Cholas (1012), 308.
- VENGĪPURA : town, 332.
- VENGORÁSHTRA : country, 321.
- VENGURLA : Dutch factory at, 63; burnt by Shiváji (1664), 68; burnt by the Moghals (1675), 70; sacked by Eultán Mauzim (1684), 77; plundered by the Sāvants (1780), 107; ceded to the English, 112; táluka, 347 note 2.
- VENGURLEM : 181, 185.
- VENKÁJI : half brother of Shiváji, 595.
- VENKATADRI : brother of Rām Rāj, 645.
- VENKATI YESAV RAI : officer of the Bijāpur government (1573), 645.
- VENKATRĀO : chief of Nargund, is pressed for an increased tribute by Tipu; applies for aid first to the English and then to the Peshwa; capitulates; is thrown into prison and his daughter taken into Tipu's harem (1785), 660.
- VENUGRĀMA : 298 note 2; province, 431, 527; lost by the Goa Kādambas, 571; seat of government of the Raṭṭas, 550, 556, 557. See Velugrāma or Belgaum.
- VENUPURA : Belgaum seat of government of the Raṭṭas, 550, 557.
- VERŪL : 391. See Ellorá.
- VESÁYA : Portuguese fort at, 54, 66; taken by the English (1774), 101; 128.
- VESŪ : son of Bhīllama II., his various names, 514. See Vesugi.
- VESUGA : 233. See Vesugi.
- VESUGI : Yadava king, 233, 234; 514; succeeds Vādugi, 515. See Vesu.
- VESŪKA : 233, 514. See Vesugi.
- VETĀLA : king of ghosts, 169.
- VETASVAT : country containing *vetas* or canes mentioned by Pāṇini, 139.
- VETRATVATÍ : river, 142.
- VETUGIDEVA : Chálukya prince, 224.
- VICAR-GENERAL : 86.
- VICARS APOSTOLIC : freed from the jurisdiction of the Inquisition of Goa (1673), 61.
- VICEROYS : Portuguese, prohibit all heathen rites, 59; engage in illicit trading, 52.
- VICHĀNA : southern viceroy of the Devagiri Yādava king Singharā, reduces the Western Chálukyas, Raṭṭas, and Kādambas, 523, 524, 527, 555, 558.
- VIDARBHA : 134; the first Aryan province in the south; Sugriva sends his followers to, 135; first settlement of Aryas in, 141; country mentioned in the Rāmáyana, 142; ruled by Bhojas, 143 and note 2; separate kingdom in the time of the Sungas, 146; ruled by Gotamīputra, 149.
- VIDENTRĀPALLIKĀ : village, 333.
- VIDISÁ : identified with Bhisā, 142; capital of Agnimitra, 147.
- VIDYĀDHARAS : certain class of demi-gods, 253; 536.
- VIDYĀNANDA : Jain writer, 407-408.
- VIDYĀNĀTHA : author of the Pratāparudriya, 246.
- VIDYĀPATI : chief paṇḍit, 219.
- VIHĀRAS : of Buddha and Ārya-Tārādevī at Dambal, 452.
- VIHĀRS : monasteries, 10.



- VIHIGE**: the Saramba, 372.
- VIJAMBĀ**: great grand-daughter of Kokkalla I., 296. Wife of Indra III., 203 and note 3, 204, 414 note 5, 415.
- VIJĀPUR**: town, 359 note 3.
- VIJAYA**: Śātavahana king (202-208), 168.
- VIJAYABHATTĀRIKĀ**: wife of Chandraditya the brother of Vikramaditya I., 185; 186; 365; 366.
- VIJAYABUDDHAVARMA**: Pallava king, grants of, 319 and note 2.
- VIJAYĀDITYA**: Chalukya king, comes from the north, attacks Trilochana-Pallava and loses his life, 340; 341. Western Chalukya king of Bādāmi (696-733); assists his grandfather in a southern campaign and his father in the northern campaign, and acquires the signs of Gaṅgā and Yamunā, is appointed Yuvarāja or prince regent, 189, 368, 370-371; is taken prisoner; escapes and contrives to tranquillise disturbances in his country, 189, 370-371; succeeds his father, his *biruda*, epithets, and titles, 370; his temple of Vijayeshvara, 371; records of his time, 189, 337 note 2, 338, 369, 371, 372, 373, 374, 399, 419 note 2; ancestor of the Western Chalukyas of Kalyāṇi, 379, 427. Goa Kādamba prince, feudatory of Taila III., 460; 486; 565; 568. See Vijayāditya I., Karād Śilāhara feudatory of Taila III., 460; assists the Kaḷachurya Bijjala in overthrowing the Western Chalukyas, 475; reinstates the Śilāhāras of Sthānaka or Thāna, 544, 548, 570.
- VIJAYĀDITYA I.**: Goa Kādamba, 565, 568. See Vijayāditya.
- VIJAYĀDITYA II.**: Narendramrigarāja, Eastern Chalukya king, 281 note 3; wages war with the Gaṅgas and the Rāshtrakūṭas, 303, 396; helps Govinda III. in fortifying a town, 402. Vishnuchitta the Goa Kādamba (1158-1172), 565; 476; 49; 569; helped by Vijayāditya of Karād, 570.
- VIJAYĀDITYA III.**: Guraka, Eastern Chalukya king (844-888), conquered the Gaṅgas, 303; 412; 420 note 3.
- VIJAYĀDITYADEVA**: 370. See Vijayāditya.
- VIJAYAMAHĀDEVĪ**: Chalukya Chandraditya's wife, 366.
- VIJAYANAGAR**: in the Bellary district, 431; dynasty of, 175, 209; kingdom of, founded by an officer of the Ballāl kings, 637; maritime possessions of, attacked and Goa taken (1470); Belgaum lost (1472), 638-639; Mudgal and Raichur fall into the hands of the Musalmāns: intrigues and revolutions at, 642; king of, joins the confederacy formed by the kings of Ahmadnagar and Golkonda against Bijāpur (1536), 643; treaty with John de Castro against Bijāpur (1547), 46-47; alliance with Ahmadnagar against Bijāpur; king of, regains Sholapur, Mudgal, and Raichur (1541); treaty with Bijāpur, 643; wife of the king of, adopts Ali A'dil Khān of Bijāpur as her son; insolent conduct of the king of, leads to the formation of a Musalmān confederacy and the subversion of the kingdom, 644-645.
- VIJAYANANDIVARMA**: eldest son of Chaṇḍa-varman, 333.
- VIJAYA-NĀRĀYANA**: god at, apparently, Belūr, 505 and note 4.
- VIJAYAPANDITA**: learned Jain, 191.
- VIJAYA-PĀNDYA**: 472; 564; 577. See Vijaya-Pāṇḍyadeva.
- VIJAYA-PĀNDYADEVA**: Pāṇḍya feudatory of Jagadekamalla II. under the Kaḷachurya Bijjala, 458; 463; Kaḷachurya Someśvara's feudatory, 456.
- VIJAYAPURA**: 359 and note 3. Modern Bijāpur, 450.
- VIJAYARĀJA**: feudatory Chālukya prince of Gujārāt, 188, 359.
- VIJAYĀRKA**: 222, 255, 548. See Vijayāditya, Śilāhara prince of Karād.
- VIJAYA SĀHA**: the earliest Kshatrapa prince (222), 177.
- VIJAYASENA**: Kshatrapa, brother of Virādāman, 294.
- VIJAYA-SIVA-MĀNDHĀTRIVARMA**: Kādamba king, 290.
- VIJAYASKANDAVARMA**: Pallava king of Kāñchi, 319.
- VIJAYA-SKANDHĀVĀRA**: victorious camp of Vīra-Ballāla II., 505.
- VIJAYAVARMA**: Western Chālukya feudatory prince of Gujārāt, 359 and note 5. See Vijayarāja. Hāngal Kādamba king, 559.
- VIJAYAVARMARĀJA**: 311, 359 and note 2, 361. See Vijayarāja.
- VIJAYDURG**: port and fort, 39; fort re-built by Shivāji, 68; Shivāji's fleet put to sea from, 70; description of the fort of, 74; 75; Angria's depôt at, 79; taken by the English (1818), 118.
- VIJAYEŚVARA**: temple of god Śiva now known as Saṅgaesvara at Pāṭṭadakal, 371 and note 2, 377.
- VIJJALA**: 470. See Vijjana, Bijja, Bijjana, and Bijjala.
- VIJJALĀ**: queen of Hoysala Vīra-Someśvara, 508.
- VIJJALARĀYACHARITA**: account of Vijjala written by a Jain, 225.
- VIJJANA**: Kaḷachurya king; 222, 223, 225, 226, 227, 237, 256, 470. See Bijjala.
- VIJNĀNEŚVARA**: author of the Mitāksharā, 219, 229.
- VIKKĀYYA**: 576. See Vikrama, Sinda prince.
- VIKRĀMA**: era of, 311, 335 note 2, 579. Sinda prince, nephew and feudatory of Kaḷachurya Someśvara, 485; 488; 573; 576. Hāngal Kādamba prince, 559.
- VIKRĀMADEVA**: Sinda prince, 463. See Vikrama.
- VIKRĀMĀDITYA**: king of Ujjayini, nine gems of the court of, 144; defeated by Śālivāhana, 169-170; ancestor of the Guttas of Guttal, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583.
- VIKRĀMĀDITYA I.**: Western Chalukya king of Bādāmi (655-680), 193, 323; succeeds his

- father, 186, 361; his *birudas*, epithets, and titles, 329, 361; his charger, 322 note 8, 361; his contemporary, 291 note 1; defeated by Pallava Paramēśvaravarman I., 326; his conquests, 186, 327, 342, 358 note 1, 361-363; establishment of a Western Chalukya branch in Gujaraṭ in the reign of, 186-187; spurious Chalukya grant, 188; records of his time, 282, 328 note 3, 351, 352, 359 and note 1, 363-367; probably referred to under the name of Aditya in the Śaṅkshhepaśīraka, 212.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA I.**: Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi (1009 and 1011), succeeds his uncle, 213. See Vikramāditya V.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA II.**: Western Chalukya king of Bādāmi (733-746), succeeds his father, 189, 374; his *birudas*, epithets, and titles, 374; marries two uterine sisters of the Kalachuri family, 190, 225, 374, 414 note 4; his family foe, 316; his conquests, 189-190, 327 and note 8, 374-375; sets up a pillar of victory on the shore of the southern ocean, 375; confers the badge of honour called Māme-perjerepu-patta, and the name of Tribhuvanāchārya upon the architect Gundā, 376; records of his time, 327, 372, 375-376.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA II.**: Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi (1076-1126), 229; declines the honour of prince regent; is employed by his father to fight his battles, 215; quarrels with his brother; submission of Jayakesi of Goa to; his alliance with the Chola prince, 216; defeats his brother Someśvara II. and Rājiga; his coronation, 217; rebellion of his brother Jayasinha, 218; invasion of his dominions by Hoysala Vishnuvardhana, 218-219; his patronage of learning, 219-221; 228, 237. See Vikramāditya VI.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA III.**: Western Chalukya prince, one of the ancestors of the Western Chalukyas of Kalyāṇi, 378, 379. Gutta prince, 579.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA IV.**: father of Taila II. founder of the Western Chalukya dynasty of Kalyāṇi, 378; marries a princess of Chedi, 296, 379-380, 427.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA V.**: Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi (1009 and 1011), succeeds his uncle; his *biruda*; his records, 333, 426, 434 and note 3, 435, 458 note 2. See Vikramāditya I. Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi.
- VIKRAMĀDITYA VI.**: Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi (1076-1126); governor under his father, 440, 444 note 2; deposes his brother Someśvara II. and seats himself on the throne, 445; his *biruda* and the various forms of his name, 445-446; his coronation, 446; supercedes the use of the Śaka era, 447; his conquests, 333, 442; records of his reign, 282 note 3, 339, 358 note 1, 425, 428 note 4, 445; his wives appointed to manage districts, 448-449; his brother Jayasinha III. rebels, 449; his feudatories and officers, 450-452, 493, 498, 515, 547, 553, 554, 561, 562, 568, 574, 577, 580; Hoysala Vishnuvardhana invades his dominions, 453, 497, 500; his life, written by Bilhana, 180. See Vikramāditya II. Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi.
- VIKRAMĀNKA**: Hāṅgal Kādamba prince, 559.
- VIKRAMĀNKADEVACHARITA**: life of Vikramāditya II. also styled VI. by Bilhana, 180, 278 note 2, 281 note 3, 309, 335 note 1, 440 and note 7, 441 and notes 7 and 8, 444 and note 5, 449 note 3, 450 note 5, 452 note 4.
- VIKRAMAPURA**: town, founded by Vikramāditya II. the Western Chalukya king of Kalyāṇi, 219; Akkādevi's seat of government, 435; improved by the founder, 450 and note 5. Modern Kannanūr, built by Hoysala Virasomeśvara, 508.
- VIKRAMĀRJUNAVIJAYA**: work by Kanarese poet Pampa, 380.
- VILAS**: made steadfast allies of the Chalukya crown by Vinayāditya, 189, 368.
- VILIVĀYAKURA**: identified with Baleocurus, 158, 176.
- VILIVĀYAKURASA**: word inscribed on coins found at Kolhāpur, probably name of the governor, 152.
- VILLANA**: ruler of Maṅgādvēḥ, killed by Bhīllama V., 238.
- VILVALANAGARA**: modern Villivalam, 326.
- VIMALA**: Jain author, 200.
- VIMALĀDITYA**: Chalukya prince, 211; 399.
- VINĀPOTI**: mistress of Vijayāditya, 372.
- VINAYĀDITYA**: Western Chalukya king of Bādāmi (680-696), 296; succeeds his father, 367; date of the commencement of his reign, 365 note 3, 367 note 4; his *birudas*, epithets, and titles; his conquests; acquires the *pāḍidhva* banner and other insignia of sovereignty from some paramount king of Northern India, 188-189, 362, 363; records of his time, 342, 360 note 1, 368-370, 423 note 4; identified with Yuddhamalla I., 380 note 6; his spiritual adviser, 191; probably referred to under the name of Aditya in the Śaṅkshhepaśīraka, 212. First historical person in the family of the Hoysalas of Dorasamudra (1043), 491; 493; is said to owe his rise to a Jain teacher named Śāntideva, 492; feudatory of Someśvara I., 439; feudatory of the Chola king, 492.
- VINĀYAKRĀO**: Amrutāro's son, placed on the throne of the Peshwa (1802), 603.
- VINCENT**: Dr., 1.
- VINCHURKAR**: Vithal Shivdev, distinguishes himself at the siege of Ahmadābād (1753); accompanies the Marāṭha army in the fatal expedition of Pāṇipat; raised to high rank by Raghunāthrao, 633.
- VINDHYA**: mountains, 135, 136, 141, 142, 395, 396; abode of the Pulindas and Śabarās, 138; countries mentioned in the *Parāpas* as situated on the, 139.
- VINDHYĀVAT**: mountain, 149.
- VINDIRI**: village, 347 note 2.
- VINGAVALLI**: Chalukyas conquered at, by Amoghavarsha I., 402.

VINHUKADADUTU: Vinhupadachutu, 278.  
 VIRA-BALLALA: Hoysala king, puts an end to the Chálukya power, 223; defeats Bhíllama V. and acquires the Southern Maráthá Country, 237-238; his inscription, 218; 240. See Vira-Ballála II.  
 VIRA-BALLALA II.: Hoysala king (1173-1212), 493; succeeds his father; his *biruda*, 501; feudatory of Kalachurya Sañkama, 488, 502; defeats Brahma, the general of Someśvara IV. and puts an end to the Chálukya power, 466, 502; defeats Bhíllama the Devagiri Yádava king, and establishes himself as an independent king, 502-503; is described as ruler of Kuntala, 284 note 2, 520; his conquests, 503-505, 519, 563; loses territory south of the Malparbhá, 524; his feudatories and officials, 505, 506, 521, 532; his latest date on record, 506 and note 2; is said to have acquired his sovereignty by the favour of the god Náráyana, 491; his Vaishnava minister, 491, 507. See Vira-Ballála and Ballála II.  
 VIRA-BALLALA III.: Hoysala king (1310), 493; succeeds his father Vira-Narasimha III., records of his reign, his titles; is defeated and captured by Malik Káfur and Khwájá Háji, 509; retires to Torpur after the demolition of Dorasamudra (1327); is liberated and reigns at Belúr, 510.  
 VIRA-BHADRA: S'iva's attendant, 482.  
 VIRA-BHOJA: 519. See Bhoja II.  
 VIRA-BIJJARASA: feudatory of Singhapa, 523.  
 VIRACHARYA: author of the Sárasahgraha, a Jain mathematical work, 200.  
 VIRADAMAN: Kshatrapa king, 294.  
 VIRADHVALA: son of the Gurjarát prince Lavaprasáda, 241, 525 and note 6; Anahilapattana king, 242.  
 VIRA-GANGA: *biruda* of the Hoysala kings Breyanga and Vishnuvardhana, 492.  
 VIRA-GONKARASA: of the Bana race, Kalachurya Someśvara's officer; 486, 488, 489.  
 VIRA-KORCHAVARMAN: 322. See Vira-Kurchavarman.  
 VIRA-KURCHA: Pallava king, 324.  
 VIRA-KURCHAVARMAN: Pallava king, 322.  
 VIRA-MAHÁDEVA: 527. See Mahádeva the Yádava king.  
 VIRA-MAHENDRA: Pallava king Mahendradhirája, at war with the Western Gañga Breyappa (930-940), 304, 332, 379.  
 VIRA-NARASIMHA III.: Hoysala king (1254-1290), 493; succeeds his father Vira-Someśvara, his various names, records of his time, his titles, 509.  
 VIRA-NARAYANA: title of Amoghavarsha I., 399; *biruda* of Govinda IV., 416; *biruda* of Kakka II., 423; *biruda* of the Kalachurya Ahavamalla, 488. Temple of, 426 note 3.  
 VIRA-PÁNDYADEVA: Someśvara III. and Jagadekamalla II.'s governor of the Nolambavádi province, 456, 458.  
 VIRA-RAJENDRADEVA I.: Chola king, makes friendly overtures to Vikramáditya VI., 444. See Rájakesarivarman.  
 VIRA-RÁMACHANDRA: 529. See Rámachandra the Yádava king.  
 VIRA-RÁMADEVARASA: Kalachurya Someśvara's officer, 486.  
 VIRA-RÁMANÁTHA: Hoysala prince, son of Vira-Someśvara, 493; holds local authority under the Pándyas, 508.  
 VIRA-SAIVAS: Saiva champions, 477, 478.  
 VIRASARMAN: 286.  
 VIRA-SATYÁŚRAYADEVA: son of Govindaráya, 467.  
 VIRASENA: Abhír prince, 177.  
 VIRASENABHATTÁBAKA: teacher of Jinasena, 407 note 4.  
 VIRASIMHA: Pallava king, 324. Chalukya king, 340 note 3.  
 VIRA-SOMANÁTHA: image of, set up at Ablúr by Ekantada-Rámaya, 483.  
 VIRA-SOMEŚVARA: 463. See Someśvara IV. the Western Chálukya Hoysala king (1234-1235 and 1253), 493; succeeds his father Narasimha II.; his various names and records, 507; marries the Chálukya princess Devalamahádevi, 466; takes the Chola kingdom; his earliest and latest dates; his titles; fights against the Yádava king Krishna of Devagiri, 508.  
 VIRÁT: a division of Abhír, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, x.  
 VIRÁTA: king, 278 note 2.  
 VIRÁTANAGATA: Hángal, 558 and note 7.  
 VIRÁTANA-KOTE: Hángal, 504, 558 and note 6.  
 VIRÁTA-PARVAN: fourth book of the Mahábhá-rata, 278 note 2.  
 VIRAVARMAN: successor of Skandavarman I. the Pallava king, 321.  
 VIRA-VIKRAMÁDITYA I.: Gutta prince, Mallideva's son, 579, 581, 582, 583.  
 VIRA-VIKRAMÁDITYA II.: Gutta prince and feudatory of the Western Chálukya king Someśvara IV., 466; son of Joyideva I. of the Gutta family, 489; ruler of Banavási, 520; Gutta feudatory holds Banavási province, 524, 578; Ahaváditya, Gutta prince son of Gutta II. (1182 and 1213), 579, 581; feudatory of the Kalachurya king Ahavamalla, 582; 583.  
 VIRGAL: monumental tablet, 563.  
 VIRÚPAKSHA: temple of S'iva at Pattadakal built by Lokamahádevi, wife of Vikramáditya II., 374.  
 VISALA: sovereign of Gujarát, 244, 528. See Visaladeva.  
 VISALADEVA: son of Viradhavala, Rápá of Dholká, 242, 525 and notes 8 and 9; Chalukya king of Anhilwád, overthrown by the Yádava king Mahádeva, 246, 528.  
 VISALDEV: king of Ajmir, 24.  
 VISHÁLGAD: Sahyádrí fort, 28, 31; its siege, 32; 37; hill fortress, 39; 75, 78; surrendered and its name changed to Sakkhkaralana (1701), 80. See Khelna.  
 VISHAMASIDDHI: 185. See Vishnuvardhana I.  
 VISHAYA: district, 398.  
 VISHAYAS: heads of subdivisions, 21.

- VISHNU**: synonyms of, 142; an idol of, 181; the family god of the Chhlukyas, 338, 359; god, 340 note 2, 482, 490, 507, 511, 515, 517, 560, 581; family god of the Rāshtrakūṭas, 387; race of, 514, 516. Minister of Kapardin I., 541; minister of Pullaśakti, 404; minister of Kapardin II., 406. Hoysaṣa Vishṇuvardhana, 494.
- VISHNUBHATTA-SOMAYĀJIN**: 340.
- VISHNUGOPA**: Pallava king of Kāñchi, 280, 317, 324; is conquered and afterwards liberated by Samudragupta the early Gupta king about the middle of the fourth century A.D., 319; Yuvarāja; brother of Simhavarman I. the Pallava-chief, 321; Gaṅga king (A.D. 351), 300.
- VISHNUGOPAVARMA**: Pallava king, grant of, 319 note 2, 320 and note 6, 321 and note 2. See Vishṇugopa.
- VISHNUHĀRA**: god, grant made to the temple of, at Kaṇḍūkūra by the Pallava general Vishṇuvarman, 321.
- VISHNUPĀLITA**: Śātakarṇi's lieutenant in Govardhana, 150.
- VISHNUPURĀNA**: 155, 162, 164; proofs of the careless preparation of, 165.
- VISHNURĀJA**: Vishṇuvardhana III. (709-746), 326.
- VISHNUSIMHA**: Pallava king, 324.
- VISHNUVAMŚA**: race of Vishṇu, 511 and note 7.
- VISHNU-VAMŚODBHAVA**: Devagiri Yādava epithet, 517.
- VISHNUVARDHANA**: Hoysaṣa prince (1117-1137), various forms of his name, 494; his *birudas*, 492, 494; his titles, 498; feudatory of the Western Chhlukya king Someśvara III., 456, 498; of the Western Chhlukya king Vikramāditya VI., 452, 497, 498; his conquests, 495-497, 499; invades Vikramāditya VI.'s dominions, 218-219, 497; is pursued by the Sindas, 459, 497, 575; his war with the Kādambas of Hāṅgal, 562, 569; presents Gaṅgarāja with territory for his services, 499-500; makes a successful night attack upon the forces of Vikramāditya VI., 500; Purāṇic genealogy of the family probably devised in his time, 490; his wife's religion, 491. Varika prince, feudatory of Samudragupta, 311-312.
- VISHNUVARDHANA I.**: brother of Pulakeśi II. Western Chhlukya king, 185, 193; 349; appointed to rule over Śātārā and Paṇḍharpur, 185; appointed to rule over Veṅgi; establishes at Veṅgi the Eastern Branch of the Chhlukyas, 185, 352; his grants, 338, 351, 356; 410 note 1. See Kumbja-Vishṇuvardhana.
- VISHNUVARDHANA II.**: Eastern Chhlukya king, 369 note 5.
- VISHNUVARDHANA III.**: Eastern Chhlukya king (709-746), 327.
- VISHNUVARDHANA IV.**: Eastern Chhlukya king (764-799), 296.
- VISHNUVARDHANA RĀJARĀJA I.**: Eastern Chhlukya king (1022-1063), grant of, 340.
- VISHNUVARDHANA VIJAYĀDITYA**: imaginary progenitor of the Chhlukyas, 339. Western Chhlukya prince (1064-1074), son of Someśvara I., 428 note 4, 440, 444; governor of Nolaṃbavādi; his *birudas*, 454 and note 6.
- VISHNUVARMAN**: Kādamba king, 290. Pallava king, 322. See Vishṇugopavarman, Hāṅgal Kādamba, 559.
- VISHVA KARMA**: Elur cave temple, 9.
- VISITOR OF THE JESUITS**: (A.D. 1600), 59.
- VISITORS**: Arab, Introduction to the Early History of the Dekkan, ii.
- VIŚVAKARMA**: writer of the Hallegere grant, 301 note 1.
- VISHVA SAHA**: the last Kshatrap king (A.D. 292), 177.
- VIŚVAVARMA**: the son or younger brother of Naravarman the Mālava (A.D. 423), 312.
- VITARĀGA JAYABHATA**: Gurjara king, 312 note 7.
- VITTARASA**: the father of Somaladevi, 508; Yādava king Mahādeva's officer (1270), 528.
- VIZAGAPATAM**: grants from, 297.
- VIZAYDURG**: fort, remains of, 42. See Vijaydurg.
- VODDIYAVVĀ**: daughter of prince Dhorappa, married to Vaddiga the Yādava prince, 231; wife of Bādagi, 513.
- VRATA KHANDA**: the work of Hemādri, 136; 230; 231; 232; 234; 236; 244; part of Hemādri's Chaturvarga Chintāmaṇi, an exposition of religious fasts and observances, 249; introduction to Hemādri's, 268-275; 445; 511; 512; 513.
- VRĪHIMUKHAGRĀMA**: village, 348.
- VRISHABHA**: Śiva's bull, 227.
- VRĀGHRALĀNCHHANA**: tiger crest, 576.
- VRĀGHRA MRIGALĀNCHHANA**: crest of a tiger and a deer, 577.
- VRĀGHRARĀJA**: king of Mahā-Kāntāra, 280.
- VRĀGHRĀTA**: Varika prince, 312.
- VRĀGHRĀSA**: village identified as Waghās, 413.
- WADAGERI**: in the Nizām's dominions, 446; inscription at, 450 note 1.
- WADDER**: caste, 414 note 5.
- WADHWAN**: capital of Dharanivarāha (914), 383.
- WĀGHĪLĪ**: inscription at, 284, 515; record at, 518.
- WALĀ**: town, 284, 312.
- WĀLUKEŚVARA**: remains at, 22.
- WĀLWA**: tāluka, 390, 548.
- WANESA**: tāluka, south-east of Baroda territory, 360, 361 note 1.
- WANI**: copperplate grant at, 387; 391; 398.
- WANISA**: village, 360, 361 note 1.
- WAR**: between the Bijāpur and the Ahmednagar kings (1523-1548), 590; between Bijāpur and the Mughals (1636), 650; of the Peshwa with the Nizām (1748-1760), 627; second, between the Peshwa and the Nizām (1759); battle of Udgir and defeat of the Nizām (1760), 627; third, with the Nizām and the Peshwa (1763), 627; first, with Haider and the Peshwa (1764-1766), 658, 659; first, with the English (1775), 604; second, between

Haidar and the Peshwa (1776-1779), 659; the second, with the English renewed on the convention of Vadgaon being disavowed by the Bombay Government (1778), 605; of the Maráthás with the English (1779-1782), 605; between Tipu and the Maráthás (1784), 660; between the Peshwa and Tipu (1789-1799), 661; between the Peshwa and the Nizám (1795), 628; of the Báis (1798), 628; between Kolhápúr and Parasharám Bháu Patvardhan (1799-1800), 607-608; between Yeshvantráo Holkar and the Báis (1800), 628; between Sindia and Holkar (1802), 628; of the Peshwa aided by the English with Holkar (1803-1805), 629; with the Peshwa and the English (1817), 664.

WARDHÁ: river, 281 note 3, 500.

WARDHÁ: grant and plates at, 192, 195, 197, 199, 201, 202, 203, 205, 206, 207, 414 note 5, 420.

WÁRNÁ: river, 390.

WATHEN: Mr., brought to light an inscription at Miraj, 178; archaeologist, 199; 247; 254.

WATSON: English Admiral, monument erected to him in Westminster Abbey, 95; Commodo-re, mortally wounded (1774), 101.

WEBER: Professor, 317.

WELLESLEY: General, marches from Mysore to Poona, to place Baji Ráo on the throne, 608; takes Ahmednagar from the Sindia and restores it to the Peshwa (1800), 629; advances to Poona to save it from Amrit Ráo, defeats the Maráthás at Assaye (1803), 629; in the Southern Maráthá Country, 663.

WELLINGTON: Duke of, 112. See Wellesley.

WEST: Mr., 153.

WESTERGAARD: Professor, 208.

WILSON: Professor, H. H., his translation of the Vishnupurápa, Introduction to the History of the Konkan, ix, 8, 232 note 5; 237 note 4.

WORÁNGAL: 239; king of, 583.

**X**AVIER: arrives in A.D. 1544, changes the aspect of affairs in respect of Christian observances, establishes a Jesuit seminary at Basscin in A.D. 1548, sends missionaries to Thána and Chaul and is made patron saint of Basscin and Chaul, 56.

XEQUB: 37.

**Y**ÁDAVA CHAKRAVARTIN: title of Rámachandra Yádava, 529.

YÁDAVAKULA ÁMBARADYUMANI: suns in the sky, which is the family of the Yádavas, 490.

YÁDAVA-NÁRÁYANA: 501; *biruda* of Bhillama III., 514; *biruda* of Seunadeva, 516; *biruda* of the Yádavas of Devagiri, 517.

YÁDAVAPURA: modern Melukote, Vishnuvardhana rules at, 499.

YÁDAVAS: of Devagiri, 16, 230, 252, 511-534; their Puránic genealogy; claim to belong to the Lunar Race, 512; their crest and banner, 299 note 4, 517; their *birudas*, 517; their early history, 230-236; Drídhaprahára, founder of the family, 231, 512; Chándor, their first

capital, 512; their connection with the Ráshtrakútas, Chálukyas, and S'iláháras by marriage, 231-234, 513; Seunachandra II. lifts up the family, 515; feudatories of the Ráshtrakútas, 420; of the Western Chálukyas of Kalyáni, 430, 433, 436, 437, 443, 457; Bhilama makes himself master of the whole country north of the Krishná and founds the city of Devagiri, 238, 466, 520; war with the Hoysalas for the possession of the Chálukya dominions, 504; Singhana assumes the full paramount epithets and titles, 523; Musalmán invasions commence and the dynasty falls, 235-252, 530, 549, 555, 557, 558, 583. Hoysalas of Dorasamudra, 237; 490.

YADU: the race from which the Ráshtrakútas are said to have sprung, 194; lineage of, 490; race of, promoted by Vishnuvardhana, 495; the founder of Yaduvamśa, 512.

YADUVAMŚA: 512, 556.

YAJÑASENA: king of Vidarbha, defeated by Agnimitra, 147.

YAJÑASHEI SÁTKARNI: Andhrabhritya king, 10.

YAJÑA ŚRÍ: Andhrabhritya king, 156; coin, of, 161; his rule in Maháráshtra; dates of the commencement and end of his reign, 166, 167, 168. See S'átakarni.

YAJÑASVÁMIN: Bráhmaṇ grantee of Chálukya prince, 191.

YAJURVEDA: White, 207.

YALAWÁL: in Mysore, inscription at, 433; record at, 523.

YALAWATTI: in the Hángal taluka, inscription at, 558 notes 5 and 7, 562 and note 2.

YALIGÁRA-KARIBASAPPA: inscription on the premises of, 558 note 5, 562 note 2.

YÁLIGE: in the Nizám's dominion, record at, 527.

YAMMIGANÚR: in the Koḍ taluka of Dhárwár, 281 note 3.

YAMUNÁ: river, 338 note 7, 371, 387; 416; emblem of, insignia of the Ráshtrakútas, 387, 396.

YÁNEMARASA: lord of Mahishmatí, Vikramáditya VI.'s feudatory, 451.

YÁPANIYAS: Jain sect, 288, 290.

YÁŚASTILAKA: a Jain temple, 207.

YÁŚORÁTA: son of Vyághraráta, Varika prince of Málwa, 312.

YÁŚODHARMAN: Western Chálukya king, 426 note 2.

YÁŚOVARMAN: Chálukya prince, 211, 380; marries a sister of a ruler of the Gaṅga country, 399, 433, 434. See Daśavarman.

YÁTRÁ: range of communication of the rivers Chambal and Betvá, 135.

YAVANAS: the, destroyed by Gotamíputra, 149; 155; Bactrian Greeks, 155, foreign invaders, 173, 317.

YAYÁTI: equalled by Gotamíputra in prowess, 149; 340 note 2.

YENDARÁVE: in the Nizám's dominions, inscriptions at, 447 note 3.

YEKIAS KHÁN: leader of the Abyssinian officers at Bijápúr; associates with Chánd



- Bibi in the regency during the minority of Ibrāhīm Adil Shāh II, seized and blinded by Dilāwar Khān, 647.
- YELAWATTI: village, 278 note 2.
- YELBURGA: Sinda family of, 477, 488, 498, 547, 569, 572, 575, 577, 578; in the Nizām's dominions, 504.
- YEMEN: 7.
- YERANGAL: Portuguese church at, 65.
- YERULĀ: 391. See Ellorā.
- YESDEJARD III.: Persian king (638), 14.
- YESHWANTRĀO HOLKAR: Marāṭha chieftain, 110; drives the widows of Mahādji Sindia to Burhānpur (1800), 607; defeated at Indor by Sindia (1801); sends his lieutenant Fatehsing Māne to Khāndesh and the Dakhān against the Peshwa; his march to Ahmadnagar; joins Māne and advances to Poona; defeats the forces of the Peshwa (1802); complete master of Poona, invites Amrūt Rāo to take charge of the government of Poona and to place his son Vināyak Rāo on the throne; plunders the city; devastates Sindia's possessions in Khāndesh, 628.
- YEŪB: inscriptions at, 425 note 2; in the Nizām's dominions, 457.
- YEŪR: inscription tablet at, 178, 180, 181, 190, 211.
- YUDDHAMALLA: of a branch of the Chālukyas, 212. *Birūda* of Maṅgalarasa, son of Dharās-  
raya Jayasinhavarman, 374.
- YUDDHAMALLA I.: Chālukya chief of the Sapā-  
dalakha country, 380; identified with Satya-  
śraya-Vinayāditya, 380 note 6.
- YUDDHAMALLA II.: son of Baddiga Solada-  
gappa Chālukya, 380.
- YUDDHĀSURA-NANDARĀJA: Rāshtrakūṭa king, 386.
- YUDHISTHIRA: another name of Dharmarāja, 142.
- YUGAPURUṢHA: representative man of the present age, 580.
- YULĒ: Colonel, 3, 4.
- YUSUF ADIL KHĀN: believed to be the son of an emperor of Constantinople, 32; governor of Daulatābād, made governor of Bijāpur on the death of Māhmūd Gāwān, avails himself of the weakness of the Bahamani kings and declares himself king of Bijāpur (1489); assists his former sovereign Muhammad Shāh Bahamani II. to put down the rebellion of Bahādur Gilāni; joins Māhmūd Shāh in an expedition against Kāsim Barid; betroths his daughter to Māhmūd Shāh's son Ahmad and thus establishes his equality with his former king, 640; takes steps to improve the Konkan, 33; died (1510), 640.
- YUVARĀJA: heir apparent, 187, 198, 285, 394, 442.
- YUVARĀJA I.: of the Kalachuri dynasty of Tripura, 418.
- Z**ẒĪN KHĀN: Bahamani chief, 589; he and his brother Khwājā Jahān hold Purenda, Sholāpur, and eleven districts of the Bahamani kingdom about 1485; they quarrel and are supported by Yusuf Adil Khān and Ahmad Shāh respectively, 589.
- ZIZERTS: 2.

